SHOUT
SHARE
IT

HARVARD UNIVERSITY

LIBRARY

OF THE

Museum of Comparative Zoölogy

MUS. COMP. ZOOL.
LIBRARY
APR 1 1954
HARVARD
UNIVERSITY

Bulletin of the Museum of Comparative Zoology
AT HARVARD COLLEGE.
Vol. 108

CLASSIFICATION OF INSECTS

Keys to the Living and Extinct Families of Insects, and to the Living Families of Other Terrestrial Arthropods

BY

Charles T. Brues

Professor of Entomology, Emeritus,
Honorary Curator of Parasitic Hymenoptera, Harvard University

A. L. Melander

Professor of Biology, Emeritus, College of the City of New York

AND

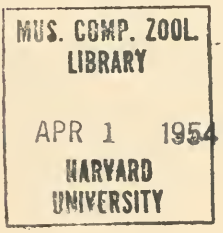
Frank M. Carpenter

Professor of Entomology, Alexander Agassiz Professor of Zoology,
Curator of Fossil Insects, Harvard University

CAMBRIDGE, MASS., U. S. A.
PRINTED FOR THE MUSEUM
1954

Copyright 1932
By Charles T. Brues and A. L. Melander

Copyright 1954
By Charles T. Brues, A. L. Melander and Frank M. Carpenter
Published March, 1954



PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Preface to the First Edition 1
Preface to the Revised Edition 4
Introduction 6

PART I

Keys to Recent Insecta

Conspectus of the Higher Groups of Insects 17
Classes of Arthropoda 26
Orders of Insects 28
Protura 42
Thysanura 44
Entotrophi 47
Collembola 50
Plectoptera 55
Odonata 62
Plecoptera 73
Blattaria 77
Orthoptera 83
Dermaptera 112
Embiodea 119
Isoptera 121
Corrodentia 125
Zoraptera 130
Mallophaga 131
Thysanoptera 135
Hemiptera 140
Anoplura 202
Neuroptera 204
Mecoptera 214
Trichoptera 216
Lepidoptera 226
Diptera 305
Siphonaptera 538
Coleoptera 543
Strepsiptera 618
Hymenoptera 621

PART II

Keys to Recent Families of Other Terrestrial Arthropoda

Conspectus of the Higher Groups 687
Onychophora 690
Crustacea, Isopoda 692
Arachnida 693
Microthelyphonida 697
Pedipalpida 698
Ricinulei 700
Scorpionida 701
Solpugida 705
Chelonethida 707
Phalangida 711
Araneida 716
Acarina 733
Pentastomida 750
Tardigrada 753
Pauropoda 755
Diplopoda 756
Chilopoda 770
Symphyla 774

PART III

Keys to Extinct Families of Insecta

Introduction to Extinct Families of Insects 777
Conspectus of the Extinct Families of Insects 780
Key to Extinct Orders 783
Palæodictyoptera 784
Protephemerida 786
Megasecoptera 786
Protodonata 789
Protohemiptera 790
Protoperlaria 792
Protorthoptera 792
Caloneurodea 796
Glosselytrodea 797
Protelytroptera 797
Collembola 801
Entotrophi 801

Thysanura 801
Plectoptera 802
Odonata 803
Plecoptera 805
Blattaria 805
Orthoptera 807
Dermaptera 809
Embiodea 809
Isoptera 810
Corrodentia 810
Thysanoptera 812
Hemiptera 812
Anoplura 816
Neuroptera 816
Mecoptera 819
Trichoptera 821
Lepidoptera 821
Diptera 822
Siphonaptera 824
Coleoptera 824
Strepsiptera 825
Hymenoptera 826

PART IV

Glossary 829
Index 841

PREFACE TO FIRST EDITION

Due to the great abundance and diversity of insects their taxonomy presents many difficulties and complexities. Classification is consequently a discouraging aspect of entomology to the young student who must attempt in a short space of time to gain a sufficient knowledge of relationships that may enable him to recognize the more common and important types of insect life.

Long teaching experience has served clearly to demonstrate to the authors that the fundamental principles of classification cannot be fully appreciated through the study of descriptive text-books, nor can any comprehension of the infinite variety of nature be acquired except by close observational contact with the things themselves. Moreover, the study of a few selected types by the laboratory method fails to give more than a very superficial view of the organic world, and as biological knowledge advances, tends to emphasize the similarities between animals and to minimize the differences that exist between them. It is, therefore, highly desirable that the principles of taxonomy be presented to the student in a practical way to demonstrate particularly certain of its more fundamental and important phases.

The present volume is the outcome of a series of steps, developed by the authors during the course of many years to train students in the practical taxonomy of insects and to provide a manual for the identification of the larger groups of insects; one which would prove useful and reliable in the hands of professional entomologists and other persons, especially biologists working in other fields, for the actual identification of specimens of insects.

The precursor of the present manual was published by the authors in 1915 and printed privately as a "Key to the Families of North American Insects." It has proved to be very useful and workable in the teaching laboratory both by ourselves and others and has, we believe, proved to be a valuable aid to entomologists and other interested persons who have occasion to identify specimens of insects. We have regretted the geographical limitations of the original book which have made it less useful to workers in other parts of the world, and also the almost entire omission of aids for the identification of the immature stages. The lack of lists of literature was also recognized as a fault as well as the omission of keys which would serve to identify specimens of the various other terrestrial arthropods which are frequently collected by those interested in insects.

The new volume has, therefore, been entirely rewritten to include the families of the entire world, and in many cases subfamilies of the larger or more important groups. A selected list of literature on the several groups has been added, and so far as possible, keys for the

identification of the immature stages. We have also prepared an additional part dealing with the numerous other groups of terrestrial Arthropoda.

The keys aim to reproduce as accurately as possible the most generally accepted system of classification of each group. They are necessarily to some extent heterogeneous as they represent the accumulated opinions and revisions of hundreds of workers during the course of many decades. Taxonomy is the oldest branch of biological science and as it has in the past had many more devotees than the recently developed branches, it has a much more complex background. The present treatment can in no sense be considered as original, nor does it follow in detail any previous comprehensive system. There are numerous changes from the arrangement in our previous book, although this has served in a general way, more closely in some groups than others, as a model for the present one. In a few groups where recent extensive revisions have been published, these have been quite generally followed. In others, where there is considerable disagreement among authorities, we have attempted so far as possible to present what seems to be the most generally acceptable classification or the one which appears to be most rational. The arrangement of the Hymenoptera and Diptera represents mainly our own viewpoint, and this is to some extent true of the Coleoptera. The systems followed in certain other groups are indicated from time to time in the text. Where recent monographs of certain groups have appeared, the classification there proposed has been accepted with few changes, although we have by no means made it a rule to regard the newest arrangement as the most satisfactory.

The illustrations have been derived from many sources and are in great part redrawn from published figures, although it must be stated that many have been simplified, differently lettered or otherwise modified to adapt them to the purpose of the present manual. In each case, where not original, the source of each is indicated by the name of the author in parentheses.

Most of the figures from our previous book are reproduced here. They were drawn mainly by Beirne Barrett Brues, the wife of one of the authors. To these have been added an extensive series prepared by Anna Scholl O'Connor, a considerable number by Selina Tetzlaff Johnson, and a few by others, including the writers. The figures have been selected principally to represent the general appearance of the species of the various groups and the special structures used in classification.

The marking of accents and the indications for the proper pronunciation of the names of genera, families and higher groups has been done in great part by Alice M. Brues, daughter of one of the authors.

The manuscript was transferred into typewritten form chiefly by Mrs. O'Connor who has also aided greatly in the reading of the proof and preparation of the index.

For advice and criticism on numerous occasions we are greatly indebted to a number of friends and co-workers, as well as to several students, especially Mr. R. P. Dow, who was of great assistance in the preparation of the section on Hymenoptera.

Professor W. M. Wheeler has examined the section on ants, but far more, has offered encouragement and criticism during the tedious process of preparation.

Finally, we are deeply grateful to Dr. Thomas Barbour for issuing the volume as a contribution from the Museum of Comparative Zoölogy.

No one is more keenly aware than the writers of the great chance that errors of statement or omission may creep into a work of this kind. We have diligently guarded against the occurrence of such errors during the course of preparation, but for any that may remain we trust that we may be forgiven.

PREFACE TO THE REVISED EDITION

Two decades have passed since the first edition of the present work was written. During this time many contributions dealing with the taxonomy of insects have been published. These include some monographic treatments of families and larger groups, in addition to a really vast series of shorter, less comprehensive papers relating to smaller groups or to the faunas of more restricted areas.

In several orders the system of classification currently in general use differs but little, or scarcely at all, from that presented in the earlier volume. In others, more recent treatments differ very considerably from those most commonly followed by the majority of taxonomists twenty years ago. In such cases extensive revision of the keys has been made, but in frequent instances (*e.g.* Acarina) we have not taken it for granted that the newest arrangement is the most satisfactory, or that it will come into general use, and we have not adopted all such innovations.

During recent years a few taxonomists have proposed an extensive multiplication of family names in some groups, like the Suborder Adephaga among the Coleoptera, and in the Acarina and Diplopoda among the other terrestrial Arthropoda treated in the third part of the present volume. This degradation of the family concept is utterly at variance with accepted practice in other orders and has not been incorporated in the keys. Such family names have been included to some extent in the text in order to indicate their taxonomic position.

A new section, dealing with extinct families of insects, has been included in the revised edition. The purpose of this part is to indicate the extent and nature of the extinct orders and families and to show the pattern of classification currently followed. A discussion of some of the problems involved in the taxonomy of the extinct groups introduces that section.

We are greatly indebted to Professor Charles L. Remington for his aid in revising the keys to the Thysanura and Entotrophi, and especially for his efforts on the Lepidoptera, including the preparation of a new larval key. Dr. Kenneth Christiansen has revised the keys to the Collembola, on which a great deal has been published in recent years.

In addition to these colleagues and those who furthered the preparation of the earlier edition, we wish to extend our grateful appreciation to all who have aided in the accomplishment of its present ecdysis. It now emerges with an increase in length of the order of $\sqrt[3]{2}$, approximately that of a typical insect as it passes into a succeeding instar during growth. This is, of course, entirely coincidental, but as most of the increased length of the new volume is due to newly accumulated references in the literature and to a sound advance in insect palæontology, it

reflects in a sense the growth of entomological publication during twenty years. At this rate it is appalling to anticipate what the future may hold for systematic entomology.

The American Philosophical Society has supported the preparation of this revision by a grant which has expedited the completion of the manuscript.

Finally, we are indebted to Miss Ruth C. Dunn, whose judgment and accuracy in checking references and other details, in typing most of our manuscript, and in the performance of difficult editorial work has continuously furthered the completion of our task.

INTRODUCTION

Approximately three-fourths of a million species of insects have so far been described and named, and their number is being gradually increased from year to year. So far as those competent to judge are able to estimate, it seems probable that this number represents perhaps one-fifth or one-tenth of those which actually exist upon our planet at the present time. Their descriptions fill libraries and their final identification requires the knowledge of specialists. Obviously no single volume can provide means for their complete determination, and attempts to deal with selected series of abundant species from particular regions are always disappointing and untrustworthy. It is possible to deal quite fully with the families into which the insects are divided within a reasonable space and it is with their recognition that the present work is concerned.

Identification of the families has been effected by means of analytical keys, which have been arranged as dichotomies. There are also provided similar keys, first for the determination of the classes of Arthropoda, and later others for the determination of the orders of each class. The families are then tabulated under each order. Unless the class or order is known, the student should, therefore, first consult the "Key to Classes of Arthropoda" on page 26. If it be known that the specimen is an insect or an arachnid, or that it surely belongs to a particular class or order, the appropriate key (as indicated in the "Table of Contents") will form the starting point for the work of identification.

Each key contains a number of couplets, or pairs of contrasting statements which indicate clearly two characters or groups of characters, one of which will agree with the specimen in hand. In the first couplet, for example, two contrasting descriptions are given, one of which should agree with the insect to be determined. The number at the end of the line following this description indicates the couplet which should next be studied, and so on until the final name is reached. All the keys have been arranged in this way, as the writers' experience in the classroom shows that specimens can be most easily, rapidly and accurately classified with a key of this type where the contrasting descriptions appear together on the page and may very easily be compared.

Another type of identification key has the pairs of contrasting characters distinguished from other pairs by differences of indention on the page. Keys thus arranged can be constructed to follow natural relationships more closely, but they require much more space for printing and in long keys are exceedingly difficult to follow. We have, therefore, not adopted such an arrangement.

While the dichotomies frequently represent natural relationships or

lines of phyletic development, we have not attempted to indicate natural divisions wherever the convenience and practical arrangement of the keys would have been sacrificed. It is at best not convenient to express the natural relationships of animals or plants by any linear arrangement. It may be said, however, that a carefully arranged dichotomy, in most cases, may be made to conform quite closely to such linear arrangement as may seem most appropriate.

The keys present, therefore, to some extent an artificial, as opposed to a natural, sequence, although wherever possible a natural order has been retained. The conspectus of families, on the other hand, aims to present a natural classification as nearly as this can be expressed by a linear sequence. As a linear arrangement is the only one which can be used in a list of this sort, it must be understood that it cannot actually indicate the relationship of the several units by their proximity in the list. We must regard the present fauna as representing a horizontal section of the "phyletic tree" which we see only as a multitudinous series of sections through its twigs and branchlets. The linear arrangement of such a complex cannot even suggest the equally irregular branches to which these twigs were attached in the past. Many of the latter represent extinct groups, and these are far less completely known. They are dealt with separately in a section devoted entirely to a consideration of the families and higher groups that are no longer extant in the living fauna. Knowledge of insect palæontology has advanced rapidly during recent years, but it is necessarily less complete than that relating to living insects and must always remain so. It has greatly improved our insight into the interrelationship of major and minor groups and is destined to clarify our views still further in the future.

There is a very pronounced tendency continually to restrict the extent of families and consequently increase their number. This is greatly deplored by many zoölogists, and regarded as inevitable, if not highly undesirable, by others. The reasons for such a change are manifold. The continual discovery of new forms rapidly increases the number of known species and this in itself merely on the basis of numbers makes it easier to deal with classification if we have a greater number of units of convenient size. The more careful study of anatomical structure frequently leads to the discovery that certain groups are polyphyletic, that is to say, are not of common origin, but represent a convergence or parallelism in the possession of certain closely similar characteristics. If we are to develop a natural classification, such groups must, of course, be divided into a number of smaller families, each easily distinguishable from the others, in fact, more easily characterized than the original large family. Such changes are reasonable and will without doubt be acceptable in the future to all who view them without prejudice. Many such changes represent merely the elevating of groups from subfamily to family rank, and they have been made much more extensively by work-

ers in some groups than in others. For this reason, if for no other, the value of family rank varies in the several groups. There is another reason for such differences which relates to the age of the several groups. Those of greater evolutionary age usually present more constant, clear-cut characters and can be grouped into smaller numbers of families while those now in an active state of evolution or differentiation show so many permutations and intergrades that the value of the family has been cheapened and numerous very closely related series have been accorded family rank. As already indicated we have endeavored to follow the general custom of workers in each group in regard to the number of families that should be recognized at the present time.

The characters useful for the separation of family and other major groups are frequently of very minor nature, due to the fact that characteristics of apparently trivial importance commonly persist over long periods of time, presumably because they are not acted upon by natural selection or other evolutionary factors. The value of such characters is everywhere evident, but in the keys many correlated characters of more noticeable and conspicuous kinds have been added, even though, as indicated, they are not invariably present, and cannot be relied on implicitly. When in the keys such correlation characters are encountered, there is need for judgment in deciding which way to proceed.

Any ideal system of classification should be in accordance with the phylogenetic changes that have occurred during the evolution of the organisms concerned. The importance of this goal is paramount and the efforts of taxonomists to reach it are leading to the gradual disappearance of artificiality in systematics. This is a real advance, but in recent years some taxonomists have assumed, usually for what appear to be good reasons, that definite differential characters cannot be found to distinguish forms which are similar but not genetically related in their phylogeny. When such assumptions are tacitly accepted in the absence of observable differences, it is impossible to translate these conceptions into understandable form for use by others. This is seen frequently in keys where exceptions must be noted, and it presents great, if not insurmountable, difficulties in the practical construction of keys. From a theoretical standpoint, artificial characters are in final analysis only a snare and delusion, but we cannot discard them till better substitutes can be made available. In the keys presented in this volume we have tried to by-pass such dilemmas, but not with complete satisfaction.

As families and other major groups, as well as genera, are concepts and not precepts they are constantly at the mercy of a changing viewpoint and the characters used to define their limits are valid only as accepted by present students. It is hence impossible to standardize the family concept. There are isolated instances where highly specialized students of certain groups have gone literally rampant and have made excessive additions to the number of family designations. Such proce-

dure creates a most unfortunate diversity in the general pattern of classification as it is widely at variance with the views held by other workers in the same or related fields. In some cases where such extravagant changes have been proposed these have been indicated by notations or more lengthy explanations interpolated in the text of the keys.

Even the selection of family names is not done in a uniform way by all entomologists. This is very unfortunate as it leads to the use in some cases of several names for the same group. Thus the family name may be formed from the oldest contained genus, or it may represent the oldest usage, or it may be still another name long in use, but originally formed by neither of the first two methods. We have not been entirely consistent in the selection of these family designations, but have tried to follow the most general present usage in each group. Synonyms that are or have been in general use are given in italic capital letters placed in parentheses just preceding the accepted family names in the keys. If uniformity is ever secured in the use of family names, there will be a number of changes in the ones here used, and the citation of synonyms here must consequently be understood to indicate that there is or has recently been a division in usage. Wherever a family name has been suppressed and the group which it designates has been merged with another, the word "Including" has been added in the parenthesis together with the name thus suppressed.

Over a considerable period of years a sustained effort has been made to secure uniformity in zoological nomenclature. This has been effected through the agency of the International Commission on Zoological Nomenclature, inaugurated and fostered by numerous zoological societies throughout the world. Competing organizations have been established, but their influence has remained at a lower level. The efforts of the International Commission have been applied to priority in nomenclature, validity and dates of publication, homonyms, synonyms, types of families and genera and a host of other matters that enter into nomenclatural practice. The sincere efforts of the Commission have met numerous obstacles imposed by recalcitrant individuals and groups of taxonomists who, like all workers in the natural sciences, are loath to accept ex-cathedral pronouncements emanating from any source. This, coupled with the discovery of old, long-forgotten taxonomic papers whose contents reveal the necessity of changes in generic and family names has caused a serious confusion which does not quickly subside. More recently the resurrection of previously discarded names where these cannot be validated by accepted rules, has aroused further opposition. It is not possible to predict the outcome, but fortunately these matters are of minor import in the present volume since we have consistently tried to reflect current usage in each group, and to cite also any alternate designations that are frequently encountered in the literature.

The International Zoological Commission was established to stabilize

nomenclature, but because of the difficulty of arriving at decisions in some instances it has permitted uncertainty to prevail. Notably is this apparent in the case of Meigen's 1800 paper,[1] which affects the families of various Diptera. Meigen wrote this early paper in French for the use of amateur entomologists, noting the names of eighty-eight genera he knew, many of which he coined for the occasion. The names were accompanied by an extremely brief description, but nowhere were species cited by name; merely the number of species was announced as known to Meigen.

Three years later he published a generic account of one hundred and fourteen genera,[2] this time in German, changing the names of many of the previous genera. These two papers become particularly important to us in that many of the cited names are the type-genera of families or subfamilies. Meigen himself made no reference to his first paper in any of his later writings.

The early work became forgotten. Only five or six copies are now known to exist. However, one copy fell into the hands of Friedrich Hendel, who reprinted it, and with the aid of Meigen's 1803 paper, resurrected many of the earlier and discarded names. Hendel's publication started a series of protests among systematic dipterists, many of whom felt that the principle of conservation should prevent a wholesale adoption of names, latent for more than a century. J. M. Aldrich referred the matter to the International Commission on Nomenclature, which in a series of Opinions has ruled that the 1800 paper was actually published, that both were written by J. W. Meigen, that the names proposed were binomial and hence valid, and that it was for dipterists themselves to pass upon their recognition. However, the adoption of some of the names in the 1800 paper will not settle the issue. Already the Commission is considering the abandonment of five of Meigen's early names, of which four are the types of families. To show that great uncertainty exists we have cited those families which would date from the 1800 paper, together with the customarily used name, giving both in bold-face type.[3]

[1] J. G. Meigen. Nouvelle classification des mouches à deux ailes. 40 pp. Paris (1800).

[2] J. W. Meigen. Versuch einer neuen Gattungseintheilung der europäischen zweiflügligen Insekten. Illiger's Magazin, 2, pp. 259–281 (1803).

[3] The families involved are the following, the first name of each pair derived from type genera of Meigen's 1800 paper, the second from his 1803 paper. Three of the names (Simuliidæ, Scenopinidæ and Pipunculidæ) date from Latreille's Histoire Naturelle, 1802.

Liriopeidæ, Ptychopteridæ; Tendipedidæ, Chironomidæ; Heleidæ, Ceratopogonidæ; Melusinidæ, Simuliidæ; Fungivoridæ, Mycetophilidæ; Euphrosynidæ, Macroceridæ; Lycoriidæ, Sciaridæ; Itonididæ, Cecidomyiidæ; Erinnidæ, Xylophagidæ; Omphralidæ, Scenopinidæ; Musoridæ, Lonchopteridæ; Clythiidæ, Platypezidæ; Dorilaidæ, Pipunculidæ; Larvævoridæ, Tachinidæ; Euribiidæ, Trypetidæ; Titaniidæ, Chloropidæ.

This list does not include fourteen subfamilies nor ten genera which are not types of families.

A short, selected list of genera is given for most families. These represent large or important genera, those characteristic of particular regions or those containing common or important species. In most cases the geographical range is given in greatly abbreviated form. The following abbreviations have been used, all of which should be easily understood without explanation: cosmop., cosmopolitan; tropicopol., tropicopolitan; Holarc., Holarctic (northern hemisphere); Palæarc., Palæarctic (Europe and northern Asia); Nearc., Nearctic (America, north of Mexico); Neotrop., Neotropical (America, south of the United States); Am., new world; Ethiop., Ethiopian (Africa, south of the Sahara); Ind., India; Indomal., Indomalayan (India and east Indian Islands); Austr., Australian. A few variants of these, as Indoaustr. and Malay., need no explanation. Where genera occur in most of the regions named or in several widely separated ones, their range is indicated as widespr., widespread.

A number of vernacular names for common or important species or groups are given from place to place, enclosed in parentheses. These are mainly ones that are actually in use among persons not acquainted with entomology, although certain others that have been adopted by the American Association of Economic Entomologists as designations for specific insects are listed also. However, no attempt has been made to include a great many that are newly coined, cumbersome, or otherwise of such origin or formation that they may never be expected to come into general popular use as vernacular names.

In addition to the keys to families we have added a considerable number of keys which serve to distinguish the subfamilies of many of the more important or extensive families. These are printed in more condensed form than the family keys and the couplets are numbered a, b, c, etc. to distinguish them from the main keys in which they are inserted next to the family to which they pertain. Thus, although inserted directly into the family keys they remain entirely independent so far as couplet numbers are concerned.

In all cases we have endeavored to cite the family names in exact form. Family names are by rule formed by adding the suffix "idæ" to the Latin or Latinized stem of the name of the type genus, and subfamilies uniformly end in "inæ." The compound when thus formed should properly include all of the stem. Unless attention is given to the declension of such words according to Latin rules, errors may occur and unfortunately a few incorrectly formed family names have been used from time to time in publications, sometimes over long periods. We have attempted to correct all such errors of orthography, and trust that we have not overlooked any others. Thus family names based on generic names ending in *-cera* or *-cerus* become *-ceridæ*; in *-ceros* become *-cerotidæ*, etc. The names of superfamilies have been consistently treated in a similar way, by adding *-oidea* to the Latin stem of the name of the type

genus of the typical family name. No fixed rule is generally accepted for the formation of group names and we have not always corrected the spelling of such names. Whether well established names should be emended is certainly open to question on the basis of long usage.

The pronunciation of all family, group and generic names is indicated in the text, following a very simple and quite satisfactory method which was apparently first used by Asa Gray in 1848 in the first edition of his "Text Book of Botany." Later revisions of Gray's manual have continued the same method but for some reason it has not been very generally adopted by others. An accent mark is placed over the vowel in the accented syllable, thus indicating whether the accent should be placed on the penultimate or antepenultimate syllable. A long vowel is indicated by a grave accent (*e.g.* è, È) and a short vowel by an acute accent (*e.g.* é, É). Thus with the length of the important vowel and the accent indicated, the word may be pronounced with small chance of error. Usage is not consistent in the pronunciation of the character "oi" which occurs in the names of superfamilies, etc. We are advocating the sound given to the diphthong in the word "coin," rather than the pronunciation of the two vowels separately. The difficulty of indicating this by means of accented type has led us to mark the diphthong oi with a grave accent over the "o," thus: òi, ÒI.

As the names are regarded as Latin, the rules for the pronunciation of Latin words are followed, although most generic and family names are actually of Greek derivation. Many new Latin words or those of non-classical origin have to be treated by analogy, for example, those based on the names of entomologists (Winthemia, after Winthem, Meigenia, after Meigen). In some cases, where names do not readily lend themselves to Latin pronunciation, none is indicated. One of the authors has already dealt at some length with the rules governing the pronunciation of insect names.[4]

A selected list of literature on the classification of insects and the other arthropods dealt with in the present volume is included in the text. This is intended to introduce the student to the taxonomic literature as completely as is possible in the space which could be devoted to that purpose and since the amount of published material is enormous, only those papers which may be most generally useful have been cited. During the past thirty years, approximately 100,000 separate publications on pure entomology have been issued, by far the greater part of these dealing with taxonomy. Many other earlier monographs and synopses have not yet been supplanted, either wholly or in part by more recent studies.

[4] A. L. Melander. The Pronunciation of Insect Names. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **11**, pp. 93–101 (1916); Sourcebook of Biological Terms. Coll. City of New York, 157 pp. (1937). See also: E. C. Jaeger. Source-book of Biological Names and Terms. C. C. Thomas, 256 pp. (1944); R. S. Woods. Naturalist's Lexicon. Abbey Garden Press, 282 pp. (1944).

It has, therefore, not been an easy task to determine exactly what ought to be included in such a list. In general we have listed monographs, revisions or synopses of families and larger groups, relating to the fauna of the whole world, or to extensive regions. Often such treatments relating to quite restricted areas are cited where the circumstances seem to warrant their inclusion. Similar publications relating to subfamilies or smaller groups in some cases appear in the lists also where the abundance or importance of the groups concerned render them of special interest. Large works relating to the faunas of extensive regions are included and to some extent the parts of such works are listed separately under the several groups for more ready reference. In general, papers of less than ten pages have not been included.

Catalogues and bibliographies are cited rather extensively as they serve to introduce the student to the smaller, highly specialized papers which he will find it necessary to consult for the serious study of any particular group. The literature of some of the larger orders like the Coleoptera, Lepidoptera and Diptera has been more frequently listed than that of the other groups and here we have generally restricted the citations to the most useful works, catalogues, bibliographies and those containing keys for the identification of genera and species. Almost no references to papers containing only scattered descriptions or very incomplete synopses are included since these will be found by an examination of the catalogues and specialized bibliographies.

In many instances long titles have been abbreviated or paraphrased to save space and to render the scanning of the lists easier, but we have tried in all cases to do this in such a way as not to interfere with the usefulness of the lists, for the present purpose. The references are given with sufficient completeness to insure the ready location of each paper.

Several languages are necessarily represented, although nearly all of the papers cited are in one of the widely used languages, *i.e.* English, German, French, Italian, Latin, Spanish or Portuguese. The language of the individual papers may be ascertained from the titles, which although abbreviated are usually given in the language used by the author.

The literature relating to each order is inserted at the end of the keys of that order. In the case of the larger orders, general references are placed together, followed by other lists relating to superfamilies or other groups as indicated in each case, and every individual list is arranged in alphabetical order by authors. The more general works relating to more than a single order are placed at the end of the key to the Orders of Insects on page 38. The literature relating to the Arachnida and other groups of terrestrial arthropods is arranged in a similar way, in parts following the several keys.

It is impossible to avoid the use of highly technical terms, but we have reduced their number as greatly as clarity permits. A special glossary will be found on page 829, containing definitions of such special

terms as are not defined in the text or by reference to figures, or of those that cannot be readily understood by the use of a good dictionary. The nomenclature applied to the body parts, wings, veins, etc., is that used generally in the literature, and represents the current usage in each group. Until quite recently the workers in nearly every group of insects made use of special terminologies for the wing-veins but within the last several decades a more or less uniform system of nomenclature is coming into use. This change has been adopted in the present book as representing the most rational method. In the order Hymenoptera this system is cumbersome and confusing and the current empirical system in use by students of this order has been adopted. The student will, however, encounter some difficulties in consulting the older, and even some of the more recent, treatises and papers. Unfortunately this change is one that cannot be avoided.

The equipment necessary for the identification of specimens of insects is quite simple and inexpensive, at least that required for the study of the larger species. Extremely small forms present greater difficulties on account of the very minute size of the structures which must be examined.

For species of moderate or large size, all that is necessary to observe most structural details is a good hand lens. This should be preferably one having a rating of 12x or 14x magnification. Several types of such lenses are made. The best, known as an achromatic triplet, which gives a clear, sharp image, is made of three lenses cemented together into a single piece. Such a lens may be purchased for about ten or twelve dollars, or a pair, giving 8x and 12x magnification respectively, mounted in a single holder for about fifteen dollars. Cheaper types, known as Coddingtons or doublets may be purchased at much lower prices, but their optical properties are comparatively poor and they are very unsatisfactory, except for examining large or very flat structures. For small insects and for others as well, a binocular microscope is the most satisfactory. Such an instrument, provided with two or three paired objectives and two pairs of eyepieces made by any of several first class manufacturers may be purchased for $250 or slightly more.

As a rule no special method of preparation is necessary since most of the characters made use of in the keys are readily observed on dried pinned specimens. However, in a few cases some previous treatment is necessary. The wings of Lepidoptera must usually be freed from their scaly covering before the venation can be made out. For this, they may be soaked in *eau de Javelle*, or some commercial chlorinated bleach sold for laundry use, to loosen the scales which may then be removed by a camel's hair brush, after which they may be dehydrated, cleared and mounted in balsam or varnish, on slides. Certain small insects such as Thysanoptera may also be mounted very satisfactorily on slides in balsam or spar varnish, preferably the latter as it does not clear transparent structures so completely. Scale insects should be boiled in a solution of

caustic potash, washed, dehydrated, cleared and mounted in the same way to show the minute structures upon which these insects are classified. Minute Diptera should be mounted on "double mounts," *i.e.* a blotter 5 x 8 mm. carries a minuten nadel at one end and a #1 insect pin at the other. The blotter is coated with clear white shellac varnish to fuse the pins.

For the methods of collecting, preparing and preserving insects the reader is referred to Dr. H. H. Ross' "How to Collect and Preserve Insects" (Illinois Nat. Hist. Surv. Circ., no. 39, pp. 1–55, figs. 1–63; 1944) or similar publications. Special collecting techniques are discussed in detail in Banks' "Directions for Collecting and Preserving Insects" (Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., no. 67, pp. 1–135, figs. 1–188; 1909). Instructions for the preparation of chitinous structures for study are contained in Lee's "Microtomist's Vade-Mecum" (Blakiston and Co., 11th edit., 1950), as well as in other less inclusive and pretentious works.

Part I

INSECTA

CONSPECTUS OF THE HIGHER GROUPS OF INSECTA

Subclass **APTERYGOTA**

Order **PROTURA**
(Eosentomidæ, Acerentomidæ, Protentomidæ)

Order **THYSANURA**
Machiloidea (Machilidæ, Meinertellidæ)
Lepismatoidea (Nicoletiidæ, Lepismatidæ)

Order **ENTOTROPHI**
Campodeoidea (Campodeidæ)
Japygoidea (Japygidæ, Projapygidæ)

Order **COLLEMBOLA**
Suborder **Arthropleona** (Hypogastruridæ, Entomobryidæ, Actaletidæ, Tomoceridæ, Isotomidæ, Poduridæ, Oncopoduridæ)
Suborder **Symphypleona** (Sminthuridæ, Dicyrtomidæ, Neelidæ)

Subclass **PTERYGOTA**

Order **PLECTOPTERA**
Ephemeroidea (Palingeniidæ, Polymitarcidæ, Ephemeridæ, Potamanthidæ, Prosopistomatidæ)
Baetoidea (Baetidæ, Caenidæ, Leptophlebiidæ, Ephemerellidæ, Oligoneuridæ)
Siphluroidea (Baetiscidæ, Siphluridæ, Ametropodidæ, Heptageniidæ)

Order **ODONATA**
Suborder **Zygoptera**
Coenagrionoidea (Protoneuridæ, Coenagrionidæ, Synlestidæ, Megapodagrionidæ, Lestidæ, Pseudostigmatidæ, Lestoideidæ, Platystictidæ, Platycnemididæ)
Agrionoidea (Amphipterygidæ, Chlorocyphidæ, Epallagidæ, Polythoridæ, Agrionidæ, Heliocharitidæ)
Hemiphlebioidea (Hemiphlebiidæ)
Suborder **Anisozygoptera**
Epiophlebioidea (Epiophlebiidæ)
Suborder **Anisoptera**
Æshnoidea (Petaluridæ, Gomphidæ, Cordulegastridæ, Æshnidæ)
Libelluloidea (Corduliidæ, Libellulidæ)

Order **PLECOPTERA**
(Perlidæ, Pteronarcidæ, Eustheniidæ, Austroperlidæ, Peltoperlidæ, Leptoperlidæ, Capniidæ, Nemouridæ, Leuctridæ, Tæniopterygidæ)

Order **BLATTARIA**

PHYLLODROMIOIDEA (Blaberidæ, Oxyhaloidæ, Panchloridæ, Epilampridæ, Nyctiboridæ, Perisphæriidæ, Diplopteridæ, Panesthiidæ, Cryptocercidæ, Phyllodromiidæ, Areolariidæ, Chorisoneuridæ, Ectobiidæ, Nothoblattidæ, Attaphilidæ)

BLATTOIDEA (Blattidæ, Archiblattidæ, Nocticolidæ, Oulopterygidæ)

CORYDIOIDEA (Latindiidæ, Homœogamiidæ, Polyphagidæ, Corydiidæ, Atticolidæ, Euthyrrhaphidæ)

Order **ORTHOPTERA**

Suborder **Manteodea** (Manteidæ)

Suborder **Grylloblattodea** (Grylloblattidæ)

Suborder **Saltatoria**

TETTIGONIOIDEA (Tettigoniidæ, Gryllacridæ, Gryllidæ, Myrmecophilidæ, Œcanthidæ, Mogoplistidæ, Trigonidiidæ, Eneopteridæ, Stenopelmatidæ, Phasmodidæ)

TRIDACTYLOIDEA (Gryllotalpidæ, Tridactylidæ, Cylindrachetidæ)

ACRIDOIDEA (Acrididæ, Tetrigidæ, Proscopiidæ)

PNEUMOROIDEA (Pneumoridæ)

Suborder **Phasmatodea**

PHASMATOIDEA (Bacillidæ, Phyllidæ, Phasmatidæ)

BACTERIOIDEA (Bacunculidæ, Bacteriidæ, Timemidæ)

Order **DERMAPTERA**

Suborder **Forficulina**

PROTODERMAPTERA

PYGIDICRANOIDEA (Echinosomatidæ, Pyragridæ, Pygidicranidæ, Karschiellidæ, Anatæliidæ, Diplatyidæ)

PARADERMAPTERA

APACHYOIDEA (Apachyidæ)

LABIDUROIDEA (Platylabiidæ, Allostethidæ, Esphalmenidæ, Psalididæ, Labiduridæ, Parisolabidæ, Brachylabidæ)

EUDERMAPTERA

LABIOIDEA (Pericomidæ, Nesogastridæ, Vandicidæ, Strongylopsalididæ, Sparattidæ, Spongiphoridæ, Labiidæ)

FORFICULOIDEA (Chelisochidæ, Cheliduridæ, Anechuridæ, Forficulidæ, Eudohrniidæ, Neolobophoridæ, Ancistrogastridæ, Opisthocosmiidæ, Diaperasticidæ)

Suborder **Arixenina** (Arixeniidæ)

Suborder **Diploglossata** (Hemimeridæ)

Order **EMBIODEA**

(Anisembiidæ, Oligotomidæ, Teratembiidæ, Embiidæ, Clothodidæ, Oligembiidæ, Notoligotomidæ)

Order **ISOPTERA**

(Mastotermitidæ, Calotermitidæ, Termopsidæ, Hodotermitidæ, Rhinotermitidæ, Termitidæ)

Order **CORRODENTIA**

Suborder **Parapsocida** (Phyllipsocidæ, Perientomidæ, Lepidopsocidæ, Psoquillidæ, Atropidæ, Liposcelidæ, Archipsocidæ)

Suborder **Eupsocida** (Mesopsocidæ, Myopsocidæ, Cæciliidæ, Psocidæ, Amphientomidæ, Thyrsophoridæ)

Order **ZORAPTERA**
(Zorotypidæ)

Order **MALLOPHAGA**
Suborder **Amblycera** (Gyropidæ, Boopiidæ, Trimenoponidæ, Menoponidæ, Læmobothridæ, Ricinidæ, Heptapsogastridæ)
Suborder **Ischnocera** (Trichodectidæ, Trichophilopteridæ, Nesiotinidæ, Philopteridæ, Dasyonygidæ)

Order **THYSANOPTERA**
Suborder **Terebrantia**
ÆOLOTHRIPOIDEA (Æolothripidæ, Orothripidæ, Melanothripidæ, Franklinothripidæ, Mymarothripidæ)
THRIPOIDEA (Heterothripidæ, Thripidæ, Panchætothripidæ, Ceratothripidæ, Merothripidæ)
Suborder **Tubulifera**
PHLŒOTHRIPOIDEA (Phlœothripidæ, Ecacanthothripidæ, Eupatithripidæ, Pygothripidæ, Hystrichothripidæ, Megathripidæ, Idolothripidæ, Chirothripoididæ)
UROTHRIPOIDEA (Urothripidæ)

Order **HEMIPTERA**
Suborder **Homoptera**
AUCHENORRHYNCHA
CICADOIDEA (Cicadidæ)
MEMBRACOIDEA (Membracidæ)
CERCOPOIDEA (Machærotidæ, Tomaspididæ, Clastopteridæ, Cercopidæ)
JASSOIDEA (Tettigellidæ, Gyponidæ, Penthimiidæ, Thaumastoscopidæ, Ledridæ, Bythoscopidæ, Jassidæ, Paropiidæ, Stenocotidæ, Kœbeliidæ, Ulopidæ, Nirvanidæ, Signoretiidæ, Euacanthidæ, Pythamidæ, Æthialoniidæ, Macropsidæ, Agalliidæ)
FULGOROIDEA (Tettigometridæ, Cixiidæ, Areopodidæ, Derbidæ, Achilixiidæ, Meenoplidæ, Kinnaridæ, Dictyopharidæ, Fulgoridæ, Achilidæ, Tropiduchidæ, Nogodinidæ, Flatidæ, Acanaloniidæ, Issidæ, Ricaniidæ, Lophopidæ, Eurybrachidæ)
STERNORRHYNCHA
CHERMOIDEA (Chermidæ)
ALEYRODOIDEA (Aleyrodidæ)
APHIDOIDEA (Aphididæ, Eriosomatidæ, Phylloxeridæ, Adelgidæ)
COCCOIDEA (Ortheziidæ, Monophlebidæ, Diaspididæ, Conchaspididæ, Lecaniidæ, Lacciferidæ, Apiomorphidæ, Asterolecaniidæ, Phenacoleachiidæ, Coccidæ, Cylindrococcidæ, Eriococcidæ, Kermesidæ)
COLEORRHYNCHA (Peloridiidæ, Pleidæ)
Suborder **Heteroptera**
GYMNOCERATA
SCUTELLEROIDEA (Corimelænidæ, Plataspididæ, Cydnidæ, Scutelleridæ, Pentatomidæ, Podopidæ, Tahitocoridæ)
COREOIDEA (Corizidæ, Coreidæ, Alydidæ)
GERROIDEA (Gerridæ, Veliidæ)
ARADOIDEA (Isodermidæ, Aradidæ, Termatophylidæ, Dysodiidæ.

Saldidæ, Thaumastotheriidæ, Mesoveliidæ, Hebridæ, Hydrometridæ, Leotichidæ)
Lygæoidea (Lygæidæ, Hyocephalidæ, Neididæ, Colobothristidæ, Pyrrhocoridæ, Macroveliidæ)
Tingoidea (Piesmidæ, Tingidæ)
Reduvioidea (Henicocephalidæ, Phymatidæ, Reduviidæ, Ploiariidæ, Nabidæ, Joppeicidæ)
Polyctenoidea (Polyctenidæ)
Cimicoidea (Aepophilidæ, Cimicidæ, Velocipedidæ, Anthocoridæ, Miridæ, Microphysidæ, Isometopidæ, Leptopodidæ)
Dipsocoroidea (Dipsocoridæ, Schizopteridæ)
Helotrephoidea (Helotrephidæ)
CRYPTOCERATA (Nerthridæ, Ochteridæ, Naucoridæ, Nepidæ, Belostomatidæ, Notonectidæ, Corixidæ, Termitaphididæ)
Order **ANOPLURA** (Hæmatomyzidæ, Echinophthiriidæ, Hæmatopinidæ, Hæmatopinoididæ, Pediculidæ, Phthiriidæ, Neolignathidæ)
Order **NEUROPTERA**
Suborder **Sialodea** (Corydalidæ, Sialidæ)
Suborder **Raphidiodea** (Raphidiidæ, Inoceliidæ)
Suborder **Planipennia**
Ithonoidea (Ithonidæ)
Hemerobioidea (Hemerobiidæ, Sympherobiidæ, Dilaridæ, Psychopsidæ, Osmylidæ, Polystœchotidæ, Sisyridæ, Chrysopidæ, Apochrysidæ, Berothidæ, Trichomatidæ, Mantispidæ)
Nemopteroidea (Nemopteridæ)
Myrmeleontoidea (Myiodactylidæ, Nymphidæ, Myrmeleontidæ, Stilbopterygidæ, Ascalaphidæ)
Coniopterygoidea (Coniopterygidæ)
Order **MECOPTERA**
Suborder **Protomecoptera** (Notiothaumidæ, Meropeidæ)
Suborder **Eumecoptera** (Panorpidæ, Boreidæ, Bittacidæ)
Order **TRICHOPTERA**
Suborder **Æquipalpia**
Rhyacophiloidea (Rhyacophilidæ, Philopotamidæ, Polycentropodidæ, Hydropsychidæ, Psychomyiidæ, Xiphocentronidæ, Calamoceratidæ, Odontoceridæ, Leptoceridæ, Molannidæ, Beræidæ)
Hydroptiloidea (Hydroptilidæ)
Suborder **Inæquipalpia**
Phryganoidea (Phryganeidæ, Limnephilidæ, Brachycentridæ, Lepidostomatidæ, Helicopsychidæ, Goeridæ)
Sericostomatoidea (Sericostomatidæ)
Order **LEPIDOPTERA**
Suborder **Homoneura**
Micropterygoidea (Micropterygidæ)
Eriocranioidea (Eriocraniidæ, Mnesarchæidæ, Neopseustidæ)
Hepialoidea (Hepialidæ, Prototheoridæ, Palæosetidæ)
Suborder **Heteroneura**
Division Monotrysia
Nepticuloidea (Nepticulidæ, Œnophilidæ, Tischeriidæ)

Incurvarioidea (Incurvariidæ, Prodoxidæ, Adelidæ, Heliozelidæ)

Division Ditrysia

Cossoidea (Cossidæ)

Tineoidea (Tineidæ, Setomorphidæ, Amydriidæ, Acrolophidæ, Ashinagidæ, Psychidæ, Plutellidæ, Lyonetiidæ, Opostegidæ, Amphitheridæ, Epermeniidæ, Gracilariidæ, Coleophoridæ, Yponomeutidæ, Acrolepiidæ, Argyresthiidæ, Cyclotornidæ, Scythrididæ, Douglasiidæ, Elachistidæ, Epimarptidæ, Glyphipterygidæ, Heliodinidæ, Ægeriidæ, Phyllocnistidæ, Blastobasidæ, Orneodidæ, Anomologidæ, Metachandidæ, Xylorictidæ, Stenomidæ, Strepsimanidæ, Œcophoridæ, Cosmopterygidæ, Cecidosetidæ, Ridiaschinidæ, Agonoxenidæ, Hyposmocomidæ, Gelechiidæ)

Tortricoidea (Tortricidæ, Chlidanotidæ, Phaloniidæ, Olethreutidæ, Carposinidæ)

Zygænoidea (Eucleidæ, Epipyropidæ, Chrysopolomidæ, Megalopygidæ, Zygænidæ, Pyromorphidæ, Charideidæ, Heterogynidæ)

Castnioidea (Castniidæ)

Pyralidoidea (Oxychirotidæ, Pterophoridæ, Thyrididæ, Pyralididæ, Hyblæidæ)

Geometroidea (Geometridæ, Uraniidæ, Epiplemidæ, Epicopeiidæ, Apoprogenidæ, Sematuridæ, Drepanidæ, Thyatiridæ, Axiidæ)

Calliduloidea (Callidulidæ, Pterothysanidæ)

Bombycoidea (Mimallonidæ, Ratardidæ, Bombycidæ, Eupterotidæ, Lemoniidæ, Brahmæidæ, Oxytenididæ, Cerophanidæ, Saturniidæ, Endromididæ, Lasiocampidæ)

Sphingoidea (Sphingidæ)

Noctuoidea (Noctuidæ, Agaristidæ, Lithosiidæ, Arctiidæ, Nyctemeridæ, Nolidæ, Ctenuchidæ, Notodontidæ, Dioptidæ, Lymantriidæ, Anthelidæ)

Hesperioidea (Hesperiidæ)

Papilionoidea (Papilionidæ, Pieridæ, Lycænidæ, Riodinidæ, Libytheidæ, Danaidæ, Satyridæ, Amathusiidæ, Morphoidæ, Nymphalidæ)

Order **DIPTERA**

Suborder **Nematocera**

Tipulimorpha

Tipuloidea (Petauristidæ, Tipulidæ, Cylindrotomidæ, Limoniidæ)

Psychomorpha

Psychodoidea (Tanyderidæ, Ptychopteridæ or Liriopeidæ, Psychodidæ)

Culicoidea (Corethridæ, Culicidæ, Dixidæ)

Chironomoidea or Tendipedoidea (Chironomidæ or Tendipedidæ, Ceratopogonidæ or Heleidæ, Thaumaleidæ, Simuliidæ or Melusinidæ)

Blepharoceroidea (Blepharoceridæ, Deuterophlebiidæ, Nymphomyiidæ)

Silvicolomorpha

Silvicoloidea (Silvicolidæ, Mycetobiidæ)

Mycetophiloidea or Fungivoroidea (Mycetophilidæ or Fungivori-

dæ, Allactoneuridæ, Ceroplatidæ, Macroceridæ or Euphrosynidæ, Ditomyiidæ, Diadocidiidæ, Bolitophilidæ, Sciophilidæ, Lygistorrhinidæ, Manotidæ, Sciaridæ or Lycoriidæ)

Cecidomyoidea or Itonidoidea (Cecidomyiidæ or Itonididæ)

Bibionoidea (Hesperinidæ, Pachyneuridæ, Bibionidæ, Scatopsidæ, Corynoscelidæ)

Suborder **Brachycera**

Division Orthorrhapha

Rhagiomorpha

Stratiomyioidea (Xylophagidæ or Erinnidæ, Cœnomyiidæ, Solvidæ, Stratiomyiidæ, Chiromyzidæ)

Rhagionoidea (Rhagionidæ, Hilarimorphidæ)

Tabanoidea (Tabanidæ, Pantophthalmidæ)

Therevomorpha

Therevoidea (Therevidæ, Scenopinidæ or Omphralidæ)

Asiloidea (Mydaidæ, Apioceridæ, Asilidæ)

Bombylioidea (Bombyliidæ, Nemestrinidæ, Acroceridæ)

Empidoidea (Empididæ, Dolichopodidæ)

Division Cyclorrhapha

Series Aschiza

Phoromorpha

Lonchopteroidea or Musidoroidea (Lonchopteridæ or Musidoridæ)

Phoroidea (Phoridæ, Termitoxeniidæ, Thaumatoxenidæ)

Syrphomorpha

Platypezoidea or Clythioidea (Platypezidæ or Clythiidæ, Sciadoceridæ)

Syrphoidea (Pipunculidæ or Dorylaidæ, Syrphidæ, Conopidæ)

Series Schizophora

Section Myodaria

Subsection Calyptratæ (Thecostomata)

Muscomorpha

Muscoidea (Calliphoridæ, Sarcophagidæ, Rhinophoridæ; Tachinidæ or Larvævoridæ, Dexiidæ, Phasiidæ; Muscidæ, Glossinidæ, Anthomyiidæ, Cordyluridæ; Œstridæ, Hypodermatidæ, Cuterebridæ, Gasterophilidæ)

Subsection Acalyptratæ (Haplostomata)

Otidimorpha

Tyloidea (Tanypezidæ, Tylidæ, Neriidæ, Nothybidæ)

Otitoidea (Pyrgotidæ, Platystomatidæ, Richardiidæ, Phytalmiidæ, Pterocallidæ, Otitidæ, Ulidiidæ; Trypetidæ or Euribiidæ; Tachiniscidæ, Lonchæidæ, Pallopteridæ)

Sciomyzomorpha

Sciomyzoidea (Sciomyzidæ, Dryomyzidæ, Neottiophilidæ, Rhopalomeridæ, Rhinotoridæ)

Sepsoidea (Sepsidæ, Piophilidæ, Thyreophoridæ, Megamerinidæ; Diopsidæ; Psilidæ)

Lauxaniomorpha

Lauxanioidea (Lauxaniidæ, Celyphidæ, Chamæmyiidæ)

Helomyzoidea (Cœlopidæ, Helomyzidæ, Trixoscelidæ, Chyromyiidæ)
Anthomyzoidea (Clusiidæ, Anthomyzidæ, Opomyzidæ)
Drosophilomorpha
Drosophiloidea (Drosophilidæ, Diastatidæ, Astiidæ, Periscelididæ, Aulacogastridæ, Cnemospathidæ)
Ephydroidea (Canaceidæ, Ephydridæ, Tethinidæ; Sphæroceridæ, Leptoceridæ, Mormotomyiidæ; Chloropidæ)
Milichioidea (Agromyzidæ, Odiniidæ, Cryptochætidæ, Carnidæ, Milichiidæ)
Section Pupipara
Brauloidea (Braulidæ, Nycteribiidæ)
Hippoboscoidea (Hippoboscidæ, Streblidæ)

Order **SIPHONAPTERA**
(Stephanocircidæ, Ischnopsyllidæ, Dolichopsyllidæ, Hystrichopsyllidæ, Pulicidæ, Hectopsyllidæ, Tungidæ)

Order **COLEOPTERA**
Suborder **Adephaga**
Caraboidea (Cicindelidæ, Carabidæ, Amphizoidæ, Hygrobiidæ, Haliplidæ, Dytiscidæ)
Gyrinoidea (Gyrinidæ)
Cupoidea (Cupidæ)
Rhysodoidea (Rhysodidæ, Jacobsoniidæ)
Suborder **Polyphaga**
Hydrophiloidea (Hydrophilidæ, Hydroscaphidæ)
Staphylinoidea (Silphidæ, Thorictidæ, Sphæritidæ, Leptinidæ, Clambidæ, Scaphidiidæ, Scydmænidæ, Brathinidæ, Staphylinidæ, Platypsyllidæ, Pselaphidæ, Clavigeridæ, Micropeplidæ, Limulodidæ)
Cucujoidea (Cucujidæ, Parandridæ, Helotidæ, Passandridæ, Silvanidæ)
Cantharoidea (Lampyridæ, Cantharidæ, Lycidæ, Drilidæ, Lymexylidæ, Micromalthidæ, Atractoceridæ, Telegeusidæ, Dasytidæ, Malachiidæ, Cleridæ, Corynetidæ)
Mordelloidea (Cephaloidæ, Œdemeridæ, Mordellidæ, Rhipiphoridæ, Meloidæ, Eurystethidæ, Pythidæ, Pyrochroidæ, Pedilidæ, Anthicidæ, Aderidæ, Hemipeplidæ)
Elateroidea (Cerophytidæ, Cebrionidæ, Plastoceridæ, Rhipiceridæ, Elateridæ, Melasidæ, Throscidæ, Buprestidæ)
Dryopoidea (Psephenidæ, Dryopidæ, Elmidæ, Heteroceridæ, Georyssidæ)
Dascylloidea (Dascyllidæ, Helodidæ, Chelonariidæ, Dermestidæ, Byturidæ, Byrrhidæ, Nosodendridæ, Ptinidæ, Ectrephidæ, Gnostidæ, Eucinetidæ, Limnichidæ, Brachyspectridæ, Hypocephalidæ)
Histeroidea (Histeridæ, Niponiidæ, Synteliidæ)
Colydioidea (Colydiidæ, Murmidiidæ, Ostomatidæ, Monotomidæ, Crytophagidæ, Nitidulidæ, Brachypteridæ, Cybocephalidæ, Rhizophagidæ, Ciidæ, Mycetophagidæ, Erotylidæ, Languriidæ, Cato-

pochrotidæ, Phalacridæ, Lyctidæ, Anobiidæ, Bostrichidæ, Lathridiidæ, Smicripidæ, Derodontidæ, Endomychidæ, Mycetæidæ, Coccinellidæ, Orthoperidæ, Phænocephalidæ, Sphæriidæ, Ptiliidæ, Hydroscaphidæ, Discolomidæ, Cyathoceridæ, Aculognathidæ, Monœdidæ, Diphyllidæ)

Tenebrionoidea (Tenebrionidæ, Cossyphodidæ, Cistelidæ, Petriidæ, Lagriidæ, Elacatidæ, Nilionidæ, Sphindidæ, Serropalpidæ, Scraptiidæ, Monommatidæ, Trictenotomidæ)

Cerambycoidea (Prionidæ, Lamiidæ, Cerambycidæ, Donaciidæ, Megascelidæ, Sagridæ, Crioceridæ, Cryptocephalidæ, Chlamisidæ, Megalopodidæ, Clytridæ, Chrysomelidæ, Lamprosomatidæ, Eumolpidæ, Galerucidæ, Alticidæ, Hispidæ, Cassididæ, Bruchidæ)

Curculionoidea (Brenthidæ, Cyladidæ, Nemonychidæ, Curculionidæ, Platypodidæ, Chapuisiidæ, Scolytidæ, Scolytoplatypodidæ, Ipidæ, Anthribidæ, Aglycyderidæ, Proterhinidæ)

Scarabæoidea (Passalidæ, Lucanidæ, Sinodendridæ, Trogidæ, Scarabæidæ, Geotrupidæ, Pleocomidæ, Glaphyridæ, Orphnidæ, Ochodæidæ, Hybosoridæ, Aphodiidæ, Ægialiidæ, Melolonthidæ, Euchiridæ, Rutelidæ, Pachypodidæ, Dynastidæ, Phænomeridæ, Cetoniidæ, Trichiidæ, Acanthoceridæ)

Order **STREPSIPTERA**

Mengeoidea (Mengeidæ, Mengenillidæ)

Stichotrematoidea (Stichotrematidæ)

Xenoidea (Callipharixenidæ, Myrmecolacidæ, Stylopidæ)

Halictophagoidea (Halictophagidæ)

Elenchoidea (Elenchidæ)

Order **HYMENOPTERA**

Suborder **Chalastogastra**

Megalodontoidea (Pamphiliidæ, Xyelidæ, Megalodontidæ)

Tenthredinoidea (Pergidæ, Cimbicidæ, Argidæ, Blasticotomidæ, Tenthredinidæ, Diprionidæ, Acorduleceridæ)

Siricoidea (Xiphydriidæ, Cephidæ, Siricidæ, Syntexidæ)

Oryssoidea (Oryssidæ)

Suborder **Clistogastra**

Division TEREBRANTIA

Ichneumonoidea (Megalyridæ, Stephanidæ, Aulacidæ, Gasteruptionidæ, Evaniidæ, Braconidæ, Ichneumonidæ, Agriotypidæ, Alysiidæ, Trigonalidæ)

Chalcidoidea (Torymidæ, Agaontidæ, Chalcididæ, Leucospididæ, Ormyridæ, Eurytomidæ, Perilampidæ, Eucharididæ, Cleonymidæ, Encyrtidæ, Pteromalidæ, Miscogastridæ, Elasmidæ, Leptofœnidæ, Eulophidæ, Trichogrammatidæ, Mymaridæ, Mymarommatidæ)

Proctotrypoidea (Pelecinidæ, Monomachidæ, Heloridæ, Roproniidæ, Vanhorniidæ, Proctotrypidæ, Belytidæ, Diapriidæ, Scelionidæ, Ceraphronidæ, Platygastridæ)

Cynipoidea (Ibaliidæ, Cynipidæ, Figitidæ, Pterostigmatidæ, Oberthuerellidæ, Eucoilidæ, Liopteridæ, Charipidæ, Aspiceridæ, Anacharitidæ)

Division ACULEATA

BETHYLOIDEA (Rhopalosomatidæ, Bethylidæ, Dryinidæ, Embolemidæ, Sclerogibbidæ)

CHRYSIDOIDEA (Cleptidæ, Chrysididæ, Alienidæ)

SCOLIOIDEA (Sapygidæ, Plumariidæ, Scoliidæ, Tiphiidæ, Anthoboscidæ, Sierolomorphidæ, Thynnidæ, Methocidæ, Myrmosidæ, Mutillidæ, Apterogynidæ)

FORMICOIDEA (Formicidæ)

VESPOIDEA (Vespidæ)

POMPILOIDEA (Pompilidæ)

SPHECOIDEA (Ampulicidæ, Sphecidæ, Mellinidæ, Gorytidæ, Nyssonidæ, Trypoxylidæ, Stizidæ, Dimorphidæ, Bembicidæ, Larridæ, Miscophidæ, Philanthidæ, Cerceridæ, Alyssonidæ, Pemphredonidæ, Crabronidæ, Oxybelidæ)

APOIDEA (Andrenidæ, Halictidæ, Colletidæ, Melittidæ, Megachilidæ, Apidæ)

KEY TO THE CLASSES OF ARTHROPODA

1. Antennæ absent; often four or five pairs of legs, sometimes more very rarely less 2
   One or two pairs of antennæ present; legs variable, often three or many pairs [1] 9
2. Marine animals, occasionally living near the tidal zone 3
   Terrestrial, rarely aquatic species living in fresh water; never living in the ocean below the tidal zone 4
3. Respiratory organs well developed, consisting of blood gills; length of body and tail more than twice length of longest leg; large animals, the body covered by a convex carapace. King crabs, Horseshoe crabs ..... **XIPHOSÙRA**
   Respiratory organs absent or vestigial; length of body and abdomen usually much less than one-half length of longest leg (length rarely equal) ..... **PYCNOGÓNIDA**
4. Four pairs of legs in the adult, sometimes with another more anterior pair of appendages (pedipalpi) resembling walking legs 5
   Three pairs of legs or less 6
5. With a well developed respiratory system composed of book lungs or of tubular tracheæ opening by spiracles, or of both in the same animal; reproductive organs opening near the base of the abdomen below; integument usually heavily chitinized at least on part of the body. Spiders, Scorpions, Mites, Ticks, etc.
   ARÁCHNIDA (Page 693)
   Without any special respiratory organs, reproductive organs opening into the alimentary canal; very small or microscopic animals with weakly chitinized integument. Water bears, Bear animalcules.
   TARDÌGRADA (Page 753)
6. With three pairs of legs, or with only two pairs, in the latter case the body is vermiform and shows many minute transverse wrinkles or annulations; small or minute animals 7
   Without legs in the adult which is vermiform and shows many minute transverse wrinkles or annulations, or with two pairs in the embryo or young larva which is short and not thus annulate; internal parasites of vertebrates (see couplet 5).
   PENTASTÓMIDA (Page 750)
7. Three pairs of legs 8
   Two pairs of legs; body long, tapering, the integument with minute

[1] In the immature stages of some insects, and even in the adult females in very rare cases, the antennæ are absent or vestigial. If it is suspected that any such forms may be insects, they must be examined by reference to the "Key to the Orders of Insecta," p. 28. The number of marine insects is almost negligible.

transverse rings or wrinkles; living in plant or animal tissues. Some Acarina (see couplet 5).

ARÁCHNIDA, part. (Page 693)

8. Body elongate; abdomen consisting of eleven segments, its basal three segments each bearing a pair of vestigial legs. (Order Protura). (If internal parasites, *cf.* Strepsiptera, p. 618).

INSÉCTA, part. (Page 28)

Body short, rounded or oval; abdomen not segmented and without appendages below. The young of some Acarina.

ARÁCHNIDA, part. (Page 693)

9. Only one pair of antennæ 10

Two pairs of antennæ; five or more pairs of legs; aquatic (very rarely terrestrial) animals living in the sea or in fresh water, provided with true gills, except in some parasitic forms.

CRUSTÀCEA (Page 692)

10. With three pairs of legs in the adult, and usually with wings; legs reduced in size and structure or often completely absent in the larva ..... **INSÉCTA** (Page 28)

More than three pairs of legs; no wings; body usually very elongate 11

11. Legs of the first three segments behind the head similar, composed of distinct joints, but of a different type from the more posterior pairs which are not clearly jointed. Larvæ of some insects.

INSÉCTA, part. (Page 28)

Legs essentially similar, at most only the first pair strikingly different from the more posterior ones 12

12. Legs composed of distinct, heavily chitinized segments which are articulated by sharply differentiated joints; integument usually heavily chitinized 13

Legs fleshy with numerous annulations, but without any clearly articulated joints; long cylindrical, soft-bodied animals. Tropical.

ONYCHÓPHORA (Page 690)

13. Not more than one pair of legs on any segment of the body. 14

Two pairs of legs on some, usually on most of the segments of the body (as indicated by the tergites); body usually more or less cylindrical ..... **DIPLÓPODA** (Page 756)

14. Antennæ simple, not branched 15

Antennæ branched apically, terminating in three multiarticulate setiform appendages; minute animals without respiratory organs.

PAURÓPODA (Page 755)

15. Legs terminating in a single tarsal claw; first pair of legs modified to form jaw-like poison fangs; at least nineteen body segments and fifteen or more pairs of legs in the adult. Centipedes

CHILÓPODA (Page 770)

Legs each bearing two tarsal claws; first pair of legs more or less

reduced in size, not jaw-like and without poison gland; 15 to 22 body segments and twelve pairs of legs.

SŸMPHYLA (Page 774)

CLASS INSÉCTA

(*HEXÁPODA*)

Small or moderate-sized, frequently very small or minute, never very large, Arthropoda. Body of adult and sometimes also of the immature stages more or less clearly divided into three groups of segments, head, thorax and abdomen; those forming the head fused into a single piece. Three thoracic segments, each bearing a pair of legs; the first segment often much more freely articulated than the others; second and third each usually bearing a pair of wings, sometimes absent on the third or entirely wanting. Abdomen composed of eleven segments or less, frequently six to eight, often terminated by a pair of cerci. One pair of antennæ almost always present; three pairs of mouthparts; a pair of mandibles fitted for chewing or piercing, and two pairs of maxillæ, the latter usually bearing a jointed palpus. Compound eyes and three simple ocelli usually present. Legs almost always terminating in claws, usually nine- or eight-jointed, occasionally less. Wings usually supplied with a series of branched veins or chitinous thickenings, fore pair often thicker than the hind ones. Respiration by branched, tubular tracheæ opening by segmentally arranged pairs of spiracles. Development direct in the primitive forms or with a metamorphosis often involving great changes in form and habits. Younger stages without functional wings; in the forms undergoing metamorphosis with the legs and antennæ much reduced and the body grub-like, caterpillar-like, or vermiform. Insects.

KEY TO THE ORDERS OF INSECTA [1]

1. Wings developed.....2
   Wingless, or with vestigial, or with rudimentary wings not suitable for flight (wingless adults and immature stages).....33
2. The wings of the mesothorax (the fore wings) horny, leathery or parchment-like, at least at the base; differing materially in texture

[1] Caution must be exercised in the use of this key. There are very many scattered exceptions to the general characters that must be used to define numerous extensive groups, especially in the immature stages of development. When in doubt, reference to the descriptive paragraph that precedes each ordinal key will aid in placing various degenerate, aberrant or highly modified forms. Any attempt to include more than a few of these types would encumber the key with more detail than is advisable for ordinary use. Specialized references to more elaborate considerations of immature stages are cited in the several lists of literature on later pages of this volume. Tentative keys for the identification of immature stages of some of the better known orders will be found also, following in each case the key to the adults.

from the membranous hind wings which exceptionally may be absent. Prothorax large and not fused with the mesothorax (except in the rare Strepsiptera, which have minute fore wings) 3

The mesothoracic wings membranous 12

3. Mesothoracic wings (called tegmina or hemelytra) containing veins, or at least the metathoracic wings not folded crossways when hidden under the upper wings 4

Mesothoracic wings (called elytra) veinless, of uniform, horny consistency, the metathoracic wings, when present, folded crossways as well as lengthwise when at rest and hidden beneath the elytra; mouth mandibulate 11

4. Mouthparts forming a jointed beak, fitted for piercing and sucking 5

Mouthparts with mandibles fitted for chewing and moving laterally 6

5. Head usually horizontal and with the beak arising from the under part so as to project downwards, the gula well developed; mesothoracic wings usually leathery at the base and abruptly membranous on the apical portion, the membranous parts usually overlapping one another and lying flat over the abdomen when at rest. True bugs.

HEMÍPTERA, Suborder **HETERÓPTERA** (Page 167)

Head usually vertical and with the beak arising from the back part so as to project backward between the front legs; gula absent, or represented by a small membrane.

HEMÍPTERA, Suborder **HOMÓPTERA** (Page 146)

6. Hind wings not folded, similar to the fore wings; thickened basal part of wings very short, separated from the rest of the wing by a preformed transverse suture; social species, living in colonies. Termites ..... **ISÓPTERA** (Page 121)

Hind wings folding, fan-like, broader than the fore wings 7

7. Usually rather large or moderately large species; antennæ usually lengthened and thread-like; prothorax large and free from the mesothorax; cerci present; fore wings rarely minute, usually long 8

Very small active species; antennæ short, with few joints, at least one joint bearing a long lateral process; no cerci; fore wings minute; prothorax small. Rare, short-lived insects, parasites of other insects, usually wasps and bees.

Males of **STREPSÍPTERA** (Page 618)

8. Hind femora not larger than the fore femora; mute species; body more or less flattened with the wings superposed when at rest; tergites and sternites subequal 9

Hind femora almost always much larger than the fore femora,

jumping species, if not (Gryllotalpidæ) the front legs broadened for burrowing; species usually capable of chirping or making a creaking noise; body more or less cylindrical, the wings held sloping against the sides of the body when at rest, tergites usually larger than the sternites. Grasshoppers, Katydids, Crickets.

ORTHÓPTERA, Suborder **SALTATÒRIA** (Page 93)

9. Body elongate; head free, not concealed from above by the prothorax; deliberate movers 10

Body oval, much flattened; head nearly concealed beneath the oval pronotum; legs similar and fitted for rapid running, the coxæ large and the tibiæ noticeably spiny or bristly. Roaches.

BLATTÀRIA (Page 77)

10. Prothorax much longer than the mesothorax; front legs almost always heavily spined, formed for seizing prey; cerci usually with several joints. Mantes, Leaf insects.

ORTHÓPTERA, Suborder **MANTEÒDEA** (Page 84)

Prothorax short; legs similar, formed for walking; cerci one-jointed. Stick insects, Walking sticks. (If the wings lack crossveins and have a short thickened basal stub, separated by a curved transverse suture, see *Mastotermes*, p. 122.)

ORTHÓPTERA, Suborder **PHASMATÒDEA** (Page 102)

11. Abdomen terminated by movable, almost always heavily chitinized forceps; antennæ long and slender; fore wings short, leaving most of the abdomen uncovered, hind wings nearly circular, delicate, radially folded from near the center; elongate insects. Earwigs.

DERMÁPTERA (Page 112)

Abdomen not terminated by forceps;[1] antennæ of various forms but usually eleven-jointed; fore wings usually completely sheathing the abdomen; generally hard-bodied species. Beetles, Weevils.

COLEÓPTERA (Page 543)

12. With four wings 13

With but two wings (the mesothoracic) usually outspread when at rest 31

13. Wings long, very narrow, the margins fringed with long hairs, almost veinless; tarsi one- or two-jointed, with swollen tip; mouthparts asymmetrical, without biting mandibles, fitted for lacerating and sucking plant tissues; no cerci; minute species. Thrips.

THYSANÓPTERA (Page 135)

Wings broader and most often supplied with veins, if rarely somewhat linear the tarsi have more than two joints and the last tarsal joint is not swollen 14

14. Wings, legs and body clothed, at least in part, with elongate flattened scales (often intermixed with hairs) which nearly always

[1] If very rarely (one African genus) with apical forceps-like appendages, the wings are not as in Dermaptera.

form a color pattern on the wings; mouthparts (rarely vestigial) forming a coiled tongue composed of the maxillæ, biting mandibles present only in Micropterygoidea, p. 228. Moths and butterflies. **LEPIDÓPTERA** (Page 226)

Wings, legs and body not clothed with scales although sometimes hairy and having a few scales intermixed; sometimes with bristles, especially on the legs, or rarely with waxen flakes or dust; color pattern when present extending to the wing membrane.....15

15. Hind wings with the anal area separated, folded fan-like in plaits when in repose, nearly always wider and noticeably larger than the fore wings; antennæ prominent; wing veins usually numerous; nymphs or larvæ nearly always aquatic.....16

Hind wings without a separated anal area, not folded and not larger than the fore wings.....18

16. Tarsi five-jointed; cerci not pronounced 17

Tarsi three-jointed; cerci well developed, usually long and many jointed; prothorax large, free; species of moderate to large size. Stone-flies.....**PLECÓPTERA** (Page 73)

17. Wings with a number of subcostal crossveins; prothorax rather large; species of moderate to large size.

NEURÓPTERA, Suborder **SIALÒDEA** (Page 204)

Wings without subcostal crossveins, with the surface hairy; prothorax small; species of small to moderate size.

TRICHÓPTERA (Page 216)

18. Antennæ short and inconspicuous; wings netveined with numerous crossveins; mouthparts mandibulate; nymphs aquatic. (Subulicornia) 19

Antennæ larger, if of rather small size the wings have few crossveins or the mouthparts form a jointed sucking beak; immature stages almost always terrestrial.....20

19. Hind wings much smaller than the fore wings; abdomen ending in long, thread-like processes; tarsi normally four- or five-jointed; sluggish fliers. May flies.....**PLECTÓPTERA** (Page 55)

Hind wings nearly like the fore wings; no caudal setæ; tarsi three-jointed; vigorous, active fliers, often of large size. Dragon flies, Damsel flies.....**ODONÀTA** (Page 62)

20. Head produced into a mandibulate beak (Fig. 354), hind wings not folded; wings usually with color pattern, the crossveins numerous; male genitalia usually greatly swollen, forming a reflexed bulb. Scorpion flies.....**MECÓPTERA** (Page 214)

Head not drawn out as a mandibulate beak; male abdomen not forcipate 21

21. Mouth mandibulate.....22

Mouth haustellate, the mandibles not formed for chewing; no cerci; crossveins few.....29

22. Tarsi five-jointed, if rarely three- or four-jointed, the hind wings are smaller than the front ones and the wings lie flat over the body; no cerci 23
Tarsi two-, three- or four-jointed; veins and crossveins not numerous 26
23. Prothorax small or only moderately long. (In Mantispidæ the prothorax is very long, but the front legs are strongly raptorial) 24
Prothorax very long and cylindrical, much longer than the head; front legs normal; antennæ with more than eleven joints; crossveins numerous.
NEURÓPTERA, Suborder **RAPHIDIÒDEA** (Page 205)
24. Wings similar, with many veins and crossveins; prothorax more or less free. If the neuration is very rarely reduced (*Coniopteryx*) the wings are powdered 25
Wings with relatively few angular cells, the costal cell without crossveins; hind wings smaller than the fore pair; prothorax fused with the mesothorax; abdomen frequently constricted at the base and ending in a sting or specialized ovipositor. Ants, Wasps, Bees, etc. ..... **HYMENÓPTERA** (Page 621)
25. Costal cell, at least in the fore wing, almost always with many crossveins ... **NEURÓPTERA**, Suborder **PLANIPÉNNIA** (Page 206)
Costal cell without crossveins. (If wings are clothed with scales, see Micropterygidæ, p. 228.) ..... **MECÓPTERA** (Page 214)
26. Wings equal in size, or rarely the hind wings larger, held superposed on the top of the abdomen when at rest; media fused with the radial sector for a short distance near the middle of the wing; tarsi three-, four-, or five-jointed 27
Hind wings smaller than the fore wings; wings held at rest folded back against the abdomen; radius and media not fusing; tarsi two- or three-jointed 28
27. Tarsi apparently four-jointed; cerci usually minute; wings with a transverse preformed suture near the base where they break off soon after the insect reaches the adult stage; social species, living in colonies. Termites. ..... **ISÓPTERA** (Page 121)
Tarsi three-jointed, the front metatarsi swollen; cerci conspicuous; usually solitary species ..... **EMBIÒDEA** (Page 119)
28. Cerci absent; tarsi two- or three-jointed; wings remaining attached throughout life; radial sector and media branched, except when fore wings are much thickened ... **CORRODÉNTIA** (Page 125)
Cerci present; tarsi two-jointed; wings deciduous at maturity, the neuration greatly reduced; radial sector and media simple, unbranched ..... **ZORÁPTERA** (Page 130)
29. Wings not covered with scales, not outspread when at rest; prothorax large; antennæ with few joints; mouthparts forming a jointed piercing beak 30

Wings and body covered with colored scales which form a definite pattern on the wings; antennæ many-jointed; mouthparts when present forming a coiled tongue. Moths and Butterflies.
LEPIDÓPTERA (Page 226)

30. Beak arising from the back of the head.
HEMÍPTERA, Suborder **HOMÓPTERA** (Page 140)
Beak arising from the front part of the head.
HEMÍPTERA, Suborder **HETERÓPTERA** (Page 167)

31. Mouth not functional; abdomen furnished with a pair of caudal filaments 32
Mouthparts forming a proboscis, only exceptionally vestigial; abdomen without caudal filaments; hind wings replaced by knobbed halteres. Flies, Mosquitoes, Midges..... **DÍPTERA** (Page 305)

32. No halteres; antennæ inconspicuous; crossveins abundant. A few rare May flies..... **PLECTÓPTERA** (Page 55)
Hind wings represented by minute hook-like halteres; antennæ evident; neuration reduced to a forked vein; crossveins lacking; minute delicate insects. Males of Scale insects.
HEMÍPTERA, Suborder **HOMÓPTERA** (Page 140)

Wingless Adult Forms and Immature Stages of Several Orders [1]

33. Body more or less insect-like, *i.e.* with more or less distinct head, thorax and abdomen, and jointed legs, and capable of locomotion 34
Without distinct body parts, or without jointed legs, or incapable of locomotion..... 78

34. Terrestrial, breathing through spiracles; rarely without special respiratory organs..... 35
Living in the water; usually gill-breathing, larval forms..... 64
Parasites on warm-blooded animals..... 72

35. Mouthparts retracted into the head and scarcely or not at all visible; underside of the abdomen with styles or other appendages; less than three joints on maxillary palpi if antennæ present; very delicate, small or minute insects. (APTERYGÒTA) 36
Mouthparts conspicuously visible externally; if mouthparts mandibulate, maxillary palpi more than two-jointed; antennæ always present; underside of abdomen rarely with styles..... 38

[1] Any key to immature insects designed to include the innumerable variations presented by highly modified members of many orders becomes so lengthy, complex and unwieldy that it cannot serve the purpose of this book. Keys are included in later sections for the immature stages in certain orders, but these are necessarily incomplete and not fully reliable due to lack of knowledge at the present time. It is suggested that immature specimens be tried out in these later keys when it seems probable that they run out to one of the groups included in the couplets on the following pages.

36. Antennæ absent; no long cerci, pincers, springing apparatus or anterior ventral sucker on abdomen; head pear-shaped
PROTÙRA (Page 42)

Antennæ conspicuous; pincers, long cerci, or basal ventral sucker present on abdomen 37

37. Abdomen consisting of six segments or less, with a forked sucker (collophore) at base of abdomen below; no terminal pincers or long cerci; usually with conspicuous springing apparatus (furcula) near the end of the abdomen. ..... **COLLÉMBOLA** (Page 50)

Abdomen consisting of more than eight visible segments, with long, multi-articulate cerci or strong pincers at the end; eyes and ocelli absent ..... **ENTÓTROPHI** (Page 47)

38. Mouthparts mandibulate, formed for chewing 39

Mouthparts haustellate, formed for sucking 60

39. Body usually covered with scales; abdomen with three prominent caudal filaments and bearing at least two pairs of ventral styles.
THYSANÙRA (Page 44)

Body never covered with scales; never with three caudal filaments; ventral styles absent on the abdomen 40

40. Underside of abdomen entirely without legs 41

Abdomen bearing false legs beneath, which differ from those of the thorax; body caterpillar-like, cylindrical, the thorax and abdomen not distinctly separated; larval forms 58

41. Antennæ long and distinct 42

Antennæ short, not pronounced; larval forms 55

42. Abdomen terminated by strong movable forceps; prothorax free. Earwigs ..... **DERMÁPTERA** (Page 112)

Abdomen not ending in forceps 43

43. Abdomen not strongly constricted at the base, broadly joined to the thorax 44

Abdomen strongly constricted at the base; prothorax fused with the mesothorax. Ants, etc. ..... **HYMENÓPTERA** (Page 621)

44. Head not prolonged into a beak 45

Head produced into a mandibulate beak.
MECÓPTERA (Page 214)

45. Very small species, the body soft and weakly sclerotized; tarsi two or three-jointed 46

Usually much larger species; tarsi usually with more than three joints, or the body is hard and heavily sclerotized and the cerci are absent 47

46. Cerci absent. Book lice ..... **CORRODÉNTIA** (Page 125)

Cerci one-jointed, prominent ..... **ZORÁPTERA** (Page 130)

47. Hind legs fitted for jumping, the femora enlarged; wing-pads of larvæ when present in inverse position, the metathoracic over-

lapping the mesothoracic.

ORTHÓPTERA, Suborder **SALTATÓRIA** (Page 93)

Hind legs not enlarged for jumping; wing-pads, if present, in normal position 48

48. Prothorax much longer than the mesothorax; front legs fitted for grasping prey.

ORTHÓPTERA, Suborder **MANTEÒDEA** (Page 84)

Prothorax not greatly lengthened 49

49. Cerci present; antennæ usually with more than fifteen joints, often many-jointed 50

No cerci; body often hard-shelled; antennæ usually with eleven joints ..... **COLEÓPTERA** (Page 543)

50. Cerci with more than three joints 51

Cerci short, with one to three joints 53

51. Body flattened and oval; head inflexed; prothorax oval. Roaches.

BLATTÀRIA (Page 77)

Body elongate; head nearly horizontal 52

52. Cerci long; ovipositor chitinized, exserted; tarsi five-jointed.

ORTHÓPTERA, Suborder **GRYLLOBLATTÒDEA** (Page 92)

Cerci short; no ovipositor; tarsi four-jointed. **ISÓPTERA** (Page 121)

53. Tarsi five-jointed (three-jointed in Timemidæ, non-social species with the front tarsi not swollen); body usually very slender and long. Walking sticks.

ORTHÓPTERA, Suborder **PHASMATÒDEA** (Page 102)

Tarsi two or three jointed; body not linear 54

54. Front tarsi with the first joint swollen, containing a silk-spinning gland, producing a web in which the insects live; body long and slender ..... **EMBIÒDEA** (Page 119)

Front tarsi not swollen, without silk-spinning gland; body much stouter; social species with an apterous, infertile caste. Termites.

ISÓPTERA (Page 121)

55. Body cylindrical, caterpillar-like 56

Body more or less depressed, not caterpillar-like 57

56. Head with six ocelli on each side; labium with spinnerets; antennæ inserted in membranous area at base of mandibles.

Larvæ of some **LEPIDÓPTERA**

Head with more than six ocelli on each side; metathoracic legs distinctly larger than prothoracic legs.

Larvæ of Boreidæ, **MECÓPTERA**

57. Mandibles united with the corresponding maxillæ to form sucking jaws (Fig. 975).

Larvæ of **NEURÓPTERA,** Suborder **PLANIPÉNNIA**

Mandibles almost always separate from the maxillæ (Figs. 972, 973, 976, 977, 979, 980, 983, 984, 986, 992).

Larvæ of **COLEÓPTERA; NEURÓPTERA,** Suborder **RAPHIDIÒDEA; STREPSÍPTERA; DÍPTERA**

58. False legs (prolegs) numbering five pairs or less, located on various abdominal segments, but not on the first, second, or seventh; the false legs tipped with many minute hooks (crochets) (hookless prolegs rarely on second and seventh segments).
Larvæ of most **LEPIDÓPTERA** (Page 271)
False legs numbering from six to ten pairs, one pair of which occurs on the second abdominal segment; the prolegs not tipped with minute hooks. 59
59. Head with a single ocellus on each side. (Figs. 966–971).
Larvæ of some **HYMENÓPTERA** (Page 659)
Head with several ocelli on each side ..... Larvæ of **MECÓPTERA**
60. Body bare or with few scattered hairs, or with waxy coating 61
Body densely clothed with hairs or scales; proboscis if present coiled under the head. Moths ..... **LEPIDÓPTERA** (Page 226)
61. Last tarsal joint swollen; mouth consisting of a triangular unjointed beak; minute species. Thrips .... **THYSANÓPTERA** (Page 135)
Tarsi not bladder-like at the tip, and with distinct claws 62
62. Prothorax distinct 63
Prothorax small, hidden when viewed from above.
DÍPTERA (Page 305)
63. Beak arising from the front part of the head.
HEMÍPTERA, Suborder **HETERÓPTERA** (Page 167)
Beak arising from the back part of the head.
HEMÍPTERA, Suborder **HOMÓPTERA** (Page 140)
64. Mouth mandibulate 65
Mouth haustellate, forming a strong pointed inflexed beak.
Nymphs of **HEMÍPTERA**
65. Mandibles exserted straight forward and united with the corresponding maxillæ to form piercing jaws.
Larvæ of some **NEURÓPTERA**
Mandibles normal, moving laterally to function as biting jaws 66
66. Body not encased in a shell made of sand, pebbles, leaves, etc. 67
Case-bearing forms; tracheal gills usually present. Periwinkles, Caddis-worms. (Fig. 974) ..... Larvæ of **TRICHÓPTERA**
67. Abdomen furnished with external lateral gills or respiratory processes (a few Coleoptera and Trichoptera here also) 68
Abdomen without external gills 69
68. Abdomen terminated by two or three long caudal filaments.
Larvæ of **PLECTÓPTERA**
Abdomen with short end processes.
Larvæ of **NEURÓPTERA,** Suborder **SIALÒDEA**
69. Lower lip strong, extensile, and furnished with a pair of opposable hooks ..... Larvæ of **ODONÀTA**
Lower lip not capable of being thrust forward and not hooked .. 70
70. Abdomen without false legs 71

Abdomen bearing paired false legs on several segments.
A few larvæ of **LEPIDÓPTERA**

71. The three divisions of the thorax loosely united; antennæ and caudal filaments long and slender.....Larvæ of **PLECÓPTERA**
Thoracic divisions not constricted; antennæ and caudal filaments short (also some aquatic larvæ of Diptera and a few Trichoptera here).....Larvæ of **COLEÓPTERA**
72. Body flattened (or larval maggots).....73
Body strongly compressed; mouth formed as a sharp inflexed beak; jumping species. Fleas.....**SIPHONÁPTERA** (Page 538)
73. Mandibulate mouthparts formed for chewing 74
Haustellate mouthparts formed for piercing and sucking.....76
74. Mouth inferior; cerci long.....75
Mouth anterior; no cerci; generally elongate-oval insects with somewhat triangular head; parasites of birds or mammals. Biting lice.....**MALLÓPHAGA** (Page 131)
75. Cerci straight; eyes absent; antennæ short; external parasites of rodents.
DERMÁPTERA, Suborder **DIPLOGLOSSÀTA** (Page 112)
Cerci strongly bent or angulate at the middle; eyes present; antennæ nearly as long as the body; external parasites of bats.
Some **DERMÁPTERA** (Page 112)
76. Antennæ exserted, visible, though rather short.....77
Antennæ inserted in pits, not visible from above (also the larval maggots, without antennæ)...Pupiparous **DÍPTERA** (Page 384)
77. Beak unjointed; tarsi formed as a hook for grasping the hairs of the host; permanent parasites. Lice.....**ANOPLÙRA** (Page 202)
Beak jointed; tarsi not hooked; temporary parasites.
HEMÍPTERA (Page 140)
78. Legless grubs, maggots or borers; locomotion effected by a squirming motion. Larvæ of Strepsiptera, Siphonaptera, and of some Coleoptera (see couplet 57), Diptera, Lepidoptera and Hymenoptera. (If living in the body of wasps or bees, with the flattened head exposed, compare the females of Strepsiptera; if aquatic wrigglers, see larvæ and pupæ of mosquitoes, etc., p. 391, p. 406).
Sedentary forms, incapable of locomotion 79
79. Small degraded forms bearing little superficial resemblance to insects, with a long slender beak, and usually covered with a waxy scale or powder or cottony tufts; living on various plants. Scale insects.....**HEMÍPTERA** (Page 140)
Body quiescent, but able to bend from side to side; not capable of feeding, enclosed in a skin which is tightly drawn over all the members, or which leaves the limbs free but folded against the body; sometimes free; sometimes enclosed in a cocoon or in a shell formed from the dried larval skin.....80

80. The skin encasing the legs, wings, etc., holding the members tightly against the body; prothorax small; a proboscis showing 81
Legs, wings, etc., more or less free from the body; biting mouthparts showing 82
81. Proboscis usually long, rarely absent; four wing cases; sometimes in a cocoon. (Figs. 990, 996) ..... Pupæ of **LEPIDÓPTERA**
Proboscis short; two wing cases, pupa often enclosed in an oval shell (puparium) formed of the hardened larval skin. (Figs, 991, 997). Pupæ of **DÍPTERA** (Page 406)
82. Prothorax small, fused into one piece with the mesothorax; sometimes enclosed in a loose cocoon .... Pupæ of **HYMENÓPTERA**
Prothorax larger and not closely fused with the mesothorax 83
83. Wing cases with few or no veins. (Fig. 994). Pupæ of **COLEÓPTERA**
Wing cases with a number of branched veins. (Fig. 993). Pupæ of **NEURÓPTERA**

LITERATURE ON INSECTS

General Works on Insects and References Dealing with at least Several Orders Together

Balfour-Browne, F. Keys to the Orders of Insects. Cambridge Univ. Press, 58 pp. (1920).

Banks, N. Synopsis, Catalogue and Bibliography of Neuropteroid Insects of North America. Trans. American Entom. Soc., **19**, pp. 328–373 (1892). (Includes Neuroptera, Odonata, Plectoptera, Plecoptera, Trichoptera, Mecoptera, Isoptera, Embiodea, Megaloptera).

A List of Works on North American Entomology. Bull. Bur. Ent., U.S. Dept. Agric., No. 81, 120 pp. (1910). (A most valuable list of selected works, classified by groups, including also the Arachnida).

Berlese, A. Gli Insetti. 2 vols., 2018 pp., Milan (1909–25).

Biological Abstracts. Published by the Union of American Biological Societies, University of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, **1–26** (1926–). An index to biological literature beginning with 1926, with an abstract of those papers to which reference is made.

Blair, K. G. Key to Larvæ of Insects with Complete Metamorphosis. Trans. South London Ent. Soc., **1933–34**, p. 100 (1934).

Brimley, C. S. Insects of North Carolina. Div. Ent., Univ. North Carolina. 560 pp. (1938). Supplement, 39 pp. (1942). Second Supplement (By D. L. Wray), 59 pp. (1950).

Britton, W. E. Check List of the Insects of Connecticut. Bull. State Geol. Nat. Hist. Surv., Connecticut, No. 31, 397 pp. (1920).

Additions to Check-list of Insects of Connecticut. Bull. Conn. State Geol. Nat. Hist. Survey, No. 60, 169 pp. (1939).

Brohmer, P., Ehrmann, P, and Ulmer, G., Editors. Die Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, 1928; vol. 2 contains the lower Arthropoda; vol. 3, Arachnida; vol. 4,

Insects. (The parts are by numerous contributors, and so far as published are listed under the separate groups).

Brohmer, P. *et al.* Fauna von Deutschland. 561 pp., 982 figs. Insects, pp. 129–401. Leipzig, Quelle & Mayer. (1932).

Brues, C. T. and Melander, A. L. Key to the Families of North American Insects. 140 pp., Boston, Mass. and Pullman, Wash. (1915).

Burr, M. The Insect Legion. xiv + 321 pp., 21 pls. J. Nisbet & Co., London. (1939).

Buxton, P. A. *et al.* Insects of Samoa. 35 parts, 1712 pp., 627 figs. British Mus. Nat. Hist. (1927–35). Numerous sections, not listed separately under the several orders.

Carus, J. V. Bibliographia Zoologica. Vols. 1–24 issued with the Zoologischer Anzeiger, Leipzig (1900–13); vols. 25–40 issued separately by the Concilium Bibliographicum, Zurich (1913–30).

Clausen, C. P. Entomophagous Insects. 688 pp. McGraw-Hill, New York. (1940).

Cockerell, T. D. A. Zoölogy of Colorado. 262 pp., Boulder, Colo., (1927).

Comstock, J. H. The Wings of Insects. 423 pp., Comstock Pub. Co., Ithaca, N. Y. (1918).

An Introduction to Entomology. Comstock Pub. Co., Ithaca, N. Y., 1044 pp. (1924).

Concilium Bibliographicum. Zurich, Switzerland. Index cards to zoölogical literature, 1896–. (Deals with the whole animal kingdom; the cards issued, one card for each title, usually with brief indication of contents.)

Costa Lima, A. da. Catalogo dos insectos que vivem nas plantas do Brasil. Arch. Escola Sup. Agric. Med. Vet., **6**, pp. 107–276 (1922).

Terciero catalogo dos insectos qui vivem nas plantas do Brasil. Minis. Agric., Rio de Janeiro. 460 pp. (1936).

Insetos do Brasil. Escuela Nac. Agron., Rio de Janeiro. 470 pp., 218 figs. (1939).

Doane, R. W. *et al.* Forest Insects. 403 pp. McGraw-Hill, New York. (1934).

Escherich, K. Die Forstinsekten Mitteleuropas. 1055 pp., 1188 figs. (1914–42).

Essig, E. O. Insects of Western North America. 1035 pp. New York, Macmillan (1926).

College Entomology. 900 pp. New York, Macmillan (1942).

Ewing, H. E. Manual of External Parasites. 225 pp. Springfield, Ill., C. C. Thomas (1929).

Felt, E. P. Key to American Insect Galls. Bull. New York State Mus., No. 200, 310 pp. (1917). (Contains an extensive bibliography.)

Plant Galls and their Makers. 364 pp., 344 figs. Comstock Pub. Co. Ithaca, N. Y. (1940).

Ferris, G. F. The Principles of Systematic Entomology. Stanford Univ. Publ. Biol. Sci., **5**, pp. 103–269 (1928).

Filip'ev, N. N. Insect Key. (In Russian) 943 pp. Moscow (1928).

Fletcher, T. B. South Indian Insects. 587 pp. Madras (1914).

Tentative Keys to the Orders and Families of Indian Insects. Bull. Agric. Res. Inst. Pusa, No. 162, 101 pp. (1926).

Froggatt, W. W. Australian Insects. 463 pp. Sydney (1908).

Godman, F. D. and Salvin, O., Editors. Biologia Centrali-Americana, Con-

tributions to a Knowledge of the Fauna and Flora of Mexico and Central America. (Contains Arachnida, Diplopoda, Chilopoda and Insects in many volumes, some of which we have listed separately). London (1896–1915).

Gowdey, C. C. Catalogus insectorum Jamaicensis. Ent. Bull. Dept. Agric. Jamaica, **4**, 47 pp. (1928).

Grassé, P. P. Traité de Zoologie, **9**, **10**, Insectes inférieures et Coléoptères. (Parts are listed separately.) (1949–50).

Hagen, H. A. Bibliotheca Entomologica. 2 vols. Leipzig (1862–63). (Literature up to the year 1863).

Handlirsch, A. Die fossilen Insekten und die Phylogenie der rezenten Formen. Leipzig (1906–08).

Geschichte. Litteratur, Technik, Paläontologie, Phylogenie und Systematik der Insekten. Schröder's Handbuch der Entomologie, **3**, 1201 pp. Jena (1925).

Insecta. Kükenthal, Handbuch der Zoologie, **4**, Berlin (1929).

Hayes, W. P. Bibliography of Classification of Immature Insects. Ent. News, **49**, pp. 250–251; **50**, pp. 5–10; 76–82; **52**, pp. 52–55, *ad seq.* (1939–41).

Bibliography of Classification of Immature Insects. Journ. Kansas Ent. Soc., **14**, pp. 3–11 (1941).

Horn, W. and Schenkling, S. Index Litteraturæ Entomologicæ. (Before 1863). Berlin-Dahlem, 4 vols. (1928–29).

Houlbert, C. Bibliothèque de Zoologie. In Encyclopédie Scientifique, Paris, Doin. (Insects form part 5 and numerous volumes.)

Imms, A. D. A General Textbook of Entomology. E. P. Dutton, New York and Methuen and Co., London (1926). Second Edition. E. P. Dutton, New York and Methuen and Co., London. x + 720 pp., 607 figs. (1930).

Lameere, A. Précis de Zoologie, vols. 4 and 5. Univ. Brussels, Inst. Torley-Rousseau, 1004 pp. (1935).

Les Insects Aptilotes. Les Paleoptilotes, les Orthoptères, les Hemiptères, les Stegoptères, les Diptères, les Lepidoptères. Les Animaux de la Belge, Brussels, **3**, 132 pp. (1940).

Leonard, M. D. List of the Insects and Spiders of New York State. Mem. Cornell Agric. Expt. Sta., No. 101, 1121 pp. (1926).

Lindroth, C. H. Die Insektenfauna Islands [Iceland]. Zool. Bidrag, **13**, pp. 105–589, 50 figs. (1931).

Lutz, F. E. Field Book of Insects. (Northeastern North America.) 509 pp. New York (1918). Third Edition. 510 pp., 100 pls. G. P. Putnam's Sons, New York. (1935).

Matsumura, S. The Illustrated Thousand Insects of Japan. Tokyo. Numerous parts. [In Japanese] (1905–30).

Six Thousand Illustrated Insects of Japanese Empire. [In Japanese] viii + 1688 pp. Tokyo (1931). (Some parts are listed separately.)

Maxwell-Lefroy, H. and Howlett, F. M. Indian Insect Life. 798 pp. Calcutta (1909).

Metcalf, C. L., and Flint, W. P. Destructive and Useful Insects. McGraw-Hill Book Co., New York. 981 pp. (1939). Third Edition. 1054 pp. McGraw-Hill. New York. (1951).

Mickel, C. E. Classification of Insects. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **42**, pp. 1–6 (1949).

Musgrave, A. Bibliography of Australian Entomology. 380 pp. Royal Soc. New South Wales, Sydney. (1932.)

Needham, J. G., Frost, S. W., and Tothill, B. H. Leaf-mining Insects. 351 pp., 91 figs. Williams & Wilkins, Baltimore. (1928.)

Ogilvie, L. The Insects of Bermuda. 52 pp. (1928). Supplement, 10 pp. (1940).

Omer-Cooper, J. Classification of the Recent Hexapod Insects. Journ. Ent. Soc. Southern Africa, **1**, pp. 137–148 (1939).

Peterson, Alvah. Keys to the Orders of Immature Stages of North American Insects. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **32**, pp. 267–268 (1939).

Larvæ of Insects, Pt. I, 315 pp., 84 pls. (1949); Pt. II, 415 pp., 104 pls. Columbus, Ohio (1951).

Pinto, C. Arthrópodes parasitos e transmissores de doenças. Vols. 1–2, 845 pp., 36 pls., 356 figs. Pimento de Mello, Rio de Janeiro (1930).

Portevin, G. Histoire naturelle des Coléoptères de France. Encyc. Ent., Ser. A, **13**, vii + 542 pp., 5 pls., 553 figs. (1931).

Procter, W. Insects of Mount Desert, Maine. Biological Surv. Mt. Desert, pt. VII. Wistar Inst., Philadelphia. 566 pp., 12 figs. (1946).

Riley, C. V. Enumeration of the Published Synopses, Catalogues and Lists of North American Insects (1888).

Riley, W. A. Medical Entomology. 483 pp. McGraw-Hill, New York. (1938).

Ross, H. H. Textbook of Entomology. 532 pp. Wiley & Sons, New York and Chapman & Hall, London (1948).

Rousseau, E. Les larves et nymphes aquatiques des Insectes d'Europe. **1**, 967 pp. (1921).

Schulze, F. E., Editor. Das Tierreich. Berlin (1897–). (The parts are listed separately.)

Sharp, D. Insects. Cambridge Natural History, vols. 5 and 6, Macmillan & Co., New York and London (1895–99).

Sharp, D., Editor. Fauna Hawaiiensis. 3 vols. Honolulu (1899–1913).

Smart, J. Handbook for Identification of Insects of Medical Importance. Second Edition. British Mus. Nat. Hist. 295 pp. (1948).

Smith, J. B. Catalogue of the Insects of New Jersey. Ann. Rept. New Jersey State Mus., 1909, 888 pp. (1910).

Snodgrass, R. E. Studies on the Head of Mandibulate Insects. Comstock Pub. Co., Ithaca, N. Y. 125 pp., 37 figs. (1950).

Swain, R. B. Orders and Major Families of North American Insects. 261 pp., 56 figs. Doubleday, Garden City, N. Y. (1948).

Taschenberg, O. Bibliotheca Zoologica. Vol. 1 (1863); vols. 2 and 3 (1889–90). (Literature of Entomology to the year 1880.)

Thompson, M. T. Illustrated Catalogue of American Insect Galls. 116 pp. Nassau, N. Y. (1916).

Tillyard, R. J. The Insects of Australia and New Zealand. 560 pp. Angus and Robertson, Sydney (1926).

Tullgren, A. and Wahlgren, E. Svenska Insekter. Stockholm, 812 pp. (1920–1922).

Weiss, H. B. Some Old Classifications of Insects. Canadian Ent., **47**, pp. 369–376 (1915).

Wilson, H. F., and Doner, M. H. Historical Development of Insect Classification. Madison, Wisconsin, 133 pp., 28 figs. (1937).

Wolcott, G. N. An Economic Entomology of the West Indies. Ent. Soc. Porto Rico, San Juan. xviii + 688 pp., 111 figs. (1933).

Wolf, B. Insects. In Animalium cavernorum catalogus, pp. 225–544. W. Junk, Lochem (1935–36).

Wu, C. F. Catalogus insectorum Sinensium. Vols. 1–6, 4168 pp. Peking Nat. Hist. Bull. (1935–41).

Wytsman, P., Editor. Genera Insectorum. Brussels (1902–). (The many fascicles of this work are listed separately under the families and subfamilies; each contains a synoptic key to genera and a catalogue of species of the family or subfamily treated.)

Zimmerman, E. C. Insects of Hawaii. 5 vols. 1650 pp. Univ. Hawaii Press, Honolulu (1948–). (The parts are listed separately.)

Zoölogical Record. Zoölogical Society of London (1865–). (Complete review of all literature in Zoölogy, year by year. The most complete and useful bibliographic index extant.)

ORDER PROTÙRA

(*MIRIENTÓMATA*)

Minute, slender, delicate, wingless, terrestrial, colorless or yellowish, blind species. Body bare; head pear-shaped, eyes and ocelli both absent; antennæ absent or reduced to a tubercle; abdomen comprising eleven segments, the last three very short, the basal three segments furnished with styles, no cerci; mouthparts formed for sucking, but retracted within the head, the mandibles long and styliform; legs short, tarsi one-jointed, with a single claw. Younger stages with only nine abdominal segments.

1. Tracheæ present, opening through two pairs of spiracles, one on mesothorax and one on metathorax; all vestigial abdominal appendages two-jointed; eighth segment of abdomen without pectines. (Eoséntomon, widespr.). . . . . **EOSENTÓMIDÆ**

   Tracheæ and spiracles absent; vestigial appendage on third abdominal segment one-jointed; eighth segment of abdomen usually with a pair of pectines 2

2. Abdominal tergites without transverse sutures and laterotergites; each typical abdominal segment with a single complete transverse row of dorsal setæ; pectines of eighth abdominal segment reduced or absent. . . . . **PROTENTÓMIDÆ**

a. Vestigial appendage on second abdominal segment two-jointed; eighth abdominal segment with pectines; front tarsi with sensory setæ. (**Proturéntomon, Proténtomon,** widespr.)

PROTENTOMÌNÆ

Vestigial appendage on second abdominal segment one-jointed; eighth segment without pectines. (**Microéntomon,** widespr.)
MICROENTOMÌNÆ

Typical abdominal terga each with one to three transverse sutures and a pair of laterotergites; each typical abdominal segment with two complete rows of dorsal setæ; pectines on eighth segment not reduced. (**Aceréntomon, Acerentulòides,** widespr.). (Figs. 4, 12).
ACERENTÓMIDÆ

LITERATURE ON PROTURA

Berlese, A. Monografia dei Myrientomata. Redia, **6** (1909).

Conde, B. Protoures de l'Afrique orientale brittanique. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **118**, pp. 748–751 (1948).

Ewing, H. E. New Genera and Species of Protura. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **23**, pp. 193–202 (1921).

Synonymy and Synopsis of the Genera of the Order Protura. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **49**, pp. 159–166 (1936).

Protura of North America. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **33**, pp. 495–551, 4 pls., 5 figs. (1940).

Gisin, H. Protoures de la Suisse. Rev. suisse Zool., **52**, pp. 513–534, 7 figs. (1945).

Lameere, A. Protura. In Précis de Zoologie. Publ. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **4**, pp. 154–158 (1934).

Mills, H. B. Catalogue of the Protura. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **27**, pp. 125–130 (1932).

Silvestri, F. Descrizione di un nuovo genere di insetti apterigoti rappresentanti di un nuovo ordine. Boll. Lab. Zool. Gen. Agrar. Portici., **1**, (1907).

Stach, J. *Eosentomon armatum.* (With list of known Protura.) Spraw. Kom. fizyogr., Krakow, **61**, pp. 205–215 (1927).

Strenzke, K. Norddeutsche Proturen. Zool. Jb., Syst., **75**, pp. 73–102, 25 figs. (1942).

Tuxen, S. L. Monographie der Proturen (Morphologie). Zeitschr. f. Morph. u. Oekol., **22**, pp. 671–720 (1931).

Danske Protura. Ent. Meddel., **17**, pp. 306–311, 3 figs. (1931).

Lebenszyklus und Entwicklung zweier Proturen-gattungen. K. Dansk. Videns. Selskab., Biol., **6**, 49 pp., 74 figs. (1949).

Womersley, H. Notes on the British Species of Protura. Ent. Monthly Mag., **63**, pp. 140–148 (1927).

Further Notes on the British Species of Protura. Ent. Monthly Mag., **64**, pp. 113–115 (1928).

A Preliminary Account of the Protura of Australia. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **57**, pp. 69–76 (1932).

On Two New Species of Protura from Iowa, U. S. A. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **33**, pp. 219–223 (1938).

Zimmerman, E. C. Protura. In Insects of Hawaii, **2**, pp. 42–43 (1948).

LITERATURE ON APTERYGOTA, GENERAL

Dénis, R. Diploures, Protoures, Thysanoures. In Grassé, Traité de Zoologie, 9, pp. 112–276, 114 figs. (1949).

Zimmerman, E. C. Thysanura and Entotrophi. Insects of Hawaii, 2, pp. 29–42 (1948).

ORDER THYSANÙRA

(*ÁPTERA, ECTÓTROPHI, ECTÓGNATHA*)

Moderate-sized or small, wingless, terrestrial insects of active habits. Body usually elongate, tapering behind, clothed with scales except in the earliest instars and in adults of a few subterranean forms. Antennæ usually long, slender, with numerous joints. Head closely articulated with thorax. Compound eyes large and occupying most of the head capsule or small and lateral with a few large units (absent in a few subterranean forms). Three large ocelli or none. Mouthparts external, generalized; mandibles with one or two articulation points; maxillæ and labium large; palpi conspicuous, maxillary palpus with 5 or 7 segments, labial palpus with 3 segments. Thorax composed of three broad segments with rather large paranotal lobes, which may be closely appressed to the sides. Legs all similar; coxa large, sometimes bearing stylus; trochanter small but free; femur and tibia rather long; tarsus long, divided into 2 or 3 segments. Two tarsal claws, often with large median dactylopodite. Abdomen with ten similar segments visible dorsally; the minute eleventh bears a pair of long filamentous cerci and is developed as a long cerciform median structure which gives the abdomen the appearance of having three long, similar caudal filaments. Abdomen ventrally with simple segmental plates (fusion of coxopodites and sternite) or three closely fitted plates (median sternite and lateral diagonal coxopodites). Large paired styli present ventrally on two to eight abdominal segments; paired ventral sacs, visible when everted, often present. Ovipositor with only two pairs of valves. Penis well developed, rigid, never withdrawn into abdomen, as in higher insects. Metamorphosis slight. Silverfish, Bristle-tails, Rock-jumpers.

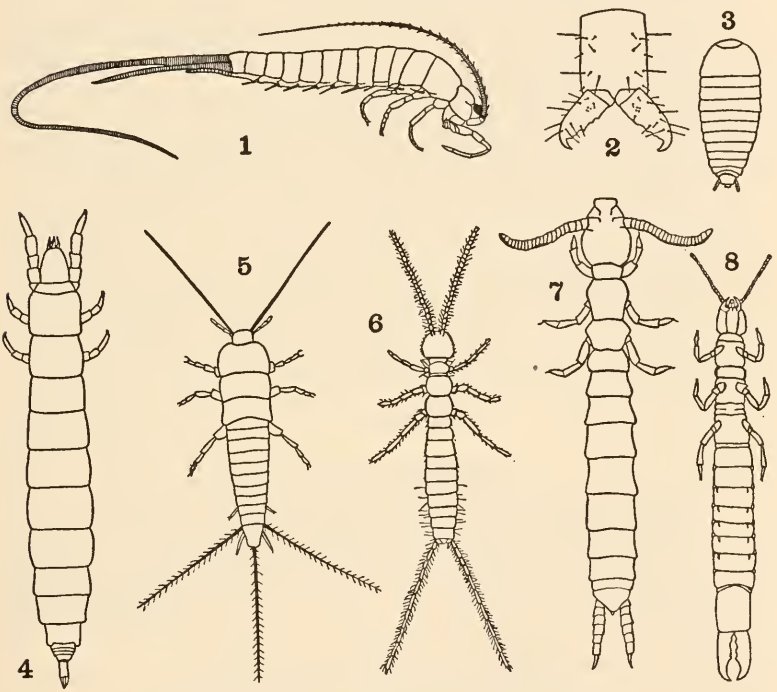
1. Body strongly convex dorsally; coxa not greatly flattened, not much larger than femur; in living families eyes very large, many faceted, contiguous; paired lateral ocelli and single median ocellus present; many species with two pairs of eversible sacs on several segments; most species with styli (exites) on at least metathoracic legs (Superfamily MACHILÒIDEA) 2

   Body strongly flattened dorso-ventrally; coxa greatly flattened, much larger than any other leg segment; eyes widely separated (rarely absent); no lateral or median ocelli; never with more than one

pair of ventral eversible sacs on any segment; never with styli (exites) on any coxæ (Superfamily LEPISMATÒIDEA) 3

2. Abdominal true sterna well developed, triangular, reaching at least one-half length of coxites on anterior segments; abdominal segment V always with exsertile vesicles; many genera with two pairs of vesicles on some segments; with antennal scape and pedicel scaled or with two pairs of vesicles on some segments or both. Cosmopol. (**Máchilis, Pedetóntus, Petròbius, Mesomáchilis, Lepismáchilis**). (Fig. 10) .....**MACHÍLIDÆ**

Abdominal true sterna weakly developed, reaching less than one-fourth length of coxites on all segments; abdominal segment V



Figs. 1–8. **Protura, Thysanura, Entotrophi**

1. **Nesomachilis** (Tillyard) Meinertellidæ.
2. **Parajapyx,** apex of abdomen (Silvestri) Japygidæ.
3. **Gastrotheus** (Silvestri) Nicoletiidæ.
4. **Acerentomon** (Silvestri) Acerentomidæ.
5. **Lepisma** (Butler) Lepismatidæ.
6. **Campodea** (Maxwell-Lefroy) Campodeidæ.
7. **Anajapyx** (Silvestri) Projapygidæ.
8. **Japyx,** from below (Berlese) Japygidæ.

sometimes without exsertile vesicles; never more than one pair of vesicles on any segment; entire antenna scaleless. Cosmopol. (Meinertéllus, Machilìnus, Hypomachilòdes, Machilòides, Nesomáchilis). (Fig. 1) ..... MEINERTÉLLIDÆ

3. Eyes always absent; scales usually absent; coxopodites of segments VIII and IX narrow, not covering base of ovipositor or parameres; most species ant or termite guests or living in a subterranean habitat, never domestic ..... NICOLETÌIDÆ

a. Body form long, sub-cylindrical; usually scaleless; caudal filaments usually much longer than one-half body length; antenna usually more than two-thirds body length; width of head nearly as great as mesothorax. Subterranean or cavernicolous. Never ant or termite commensals. Widespr. (Nicolètia, Lepidóspora, Trinemóphora, Prosthecina). ..... NICOLETIÌNÆ

Body form oblong-oval or rapidly tapering toward rear; always with scales; caudal filaments usually less than one-half body length; antenna usually less than two-thirds body length; width of head hardly one-half width of mesothorax. Ant or termite commensals. Widespr. (Atelùra, Grassiélla, Atopatelùra, Attatelùra). ATELURÌNÆ

Eyes always present; scales usually present; coxopodites of segments VIII and IX broad, covering base of ovipositor or parameres; most species free-living or domestic. (Fig. 9) . . . LEPISMÁTIDÆ

a. Head distinctly longer than prothorax; inner edge of lacinia smooth; scales always absent; antenna and caudal filaments each at least as long as body. Arabia, Sahara Des., S. America (Maindrònia). MAINDRONIÌNÆ

Head distinctly shorter than prothorax; inner edge of lacinia with teeth and setae; scales always present after second or third instar; antenna and caudal filaments either shorter or longer than body. Domestic or free-living. Cosmopol. (Lepísma, Thermòbia, Ctenolepísma, Isolepísma, Panlepísma, Heterolepísma, Acrotélsa). (Fig. 5) ..... LEPISMATÌNÆ

LITERATURE ON THYSANURA

Baer, H. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Thysanuren. Jenaische Zeitschr. Naturwiss., 48, pp. 1–92 (1912).

Carpenter, G. H. The Apterygota of the Seychelles. Proc. Roy. Irish Acad., 33, B, pp. 1–70 (1916).

Denis, J. R. Ordre des Thysanoures. In Grassé, P. P., Traité de Zoologie, 9, pp. 209–275 (1949).

Escherich, K. Das System der Lepismatiden. Zoologica, Heft 43, 164 pp. (1905).

Handschin, E. Urinsekten oder Apterygota. Tierwelt Deutschlands, Lief. 16 (1929).

Lubbock, J. Monograph of the Collembola and Thysanura. Ray Society, 276 pp. (1873).

Silvestri, F. Contributo alla conoscenza dei Machilidæ dell' America settentrionale. Boll. Lab. Zool. Gen. Agr. Portici, **5**, pp. 324–350 (1911).

Tisanuri finora noti del Messico. Boll. Lab. Zool. Gen. Agr. Portici, **6**, pp. 204–221 (1912).

Contributo alla conoscenza dei Machilidæ del Giappone. Boll. Lab. Zool. Gen. Agr. Portici, **32**, pp. 283–306 (1943).

Slabaugh, R. E. A New Thysanuran, and a Key to the Domestic Species of Lepismatidæ (Thysanura) found in the United States. Ent. News, **51**, pp. 95–98 (1940).

Stach, J. Die Lepismatiden-Fauna Ägyptens. Ann. Musei Zool. Polonici, **11**, pp. 27–111 (1935).

Verhoeff, K. W. Über Felsenspringer, Machiloidea, 4. Aufsatz: Systematik und Orthomorphose. Zool. Anz., **36**, pp. 425–438 (1910).

Womersley, H. Studies in Australian Thysanura. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **61**, pp. 96–101; 166–172, 4 figs. (1937).

Primitive Insects of South Australia. Handb. Flora Fauna South Australia (1939).

Wygodzinsky, P. W. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Dipluren und Thysanuren der Schweiz. Denkschr. Schweiz. Naturf. Gesell., **74**, pp. 107–227 (1941).

Contribução ao conhecimento da familia Machilidæ do Mexico, do Brasil e da Argentina. Rev. Entomologia, **15**, pp. 54–96 (1944).

Sobre *Nicoletia* (*Anelpistina*) Silvestri, 1905 e *Prosthecina* Silvestri, 1933. Ciencia, **7**, pp. 15–23 (1946).

Contribución al conocimiento de las Lepismatinæ americanas. Acta Zool. Lilloana, **6**, pp. 215–227 (1948).

ORDER ENTÓTROPHI

(*ENTÓGNATHA, DIPLÙRA, ÁPTERA, DICELLÙRA*)

Small to medium-sized, slender, unpigmented; always wingless. Subterranean or cavernicolous, very active insects. Body without scaly covering (rarely with a few scales). Head large, prognathous, freely articulated with the thorax. Antennæ long, moniliform with numerous true segments. Eyes and ocelli absent. Mouthparts deeply retracted into the head, only the tips being visible; mandible with a single point of articulation; maxilla generalized, with 3-jointed palpus; labium reduced, palpi tiny or lost. Thorax with three subequal segments; no prominent paranotal lobes. Legs all similar; tarsus undivided; two claws; never with coxal stylus. Abdomen with ten conspicuous segments, terminated by a pair of well-developed cerci either long, many-jointed, and filamentous or short, unjointed and forceps-like or short, few-jointed, and straight; no median caudal filament. Abdomen ventrally with paired

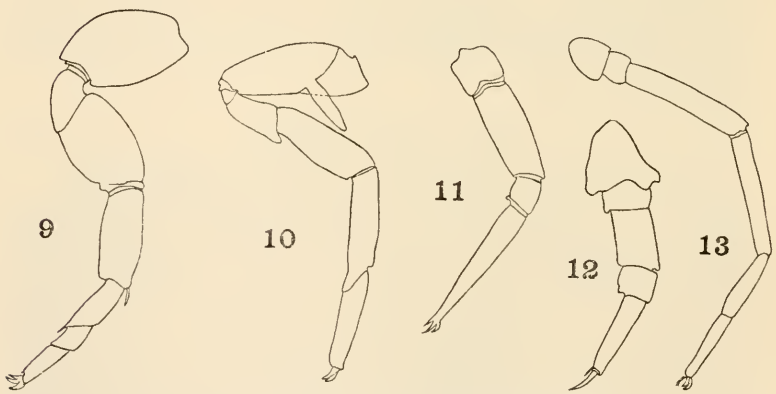
styli and exsertile sacs on some segments. Ovipositor, penis, and prominent gonopophyses always absent. Metamorphosis slight.

1. Abdomen terminated by strong, heavily sclerotized, undivided forceps; antennal joints broader than long; styli on first abdominal segment; tenth abdominal segment at least twice as long as ninth. Subterranean. Cosmopolitan. (**Jápyx, Parajápyx, Heterojápyx, Evalljápyx, Dinjápyx**) (Figs. 2, 8) ..... **JAPÝGIDÆ**

   Abdomen terminated by delicate cerci having few or many joints; tenth abdominal segment little longer than ninth 2

2. Cerci usually as long as abdomen, with many pseudosegments, not bearing glandular duct with opening at tip; antennæ usually longer than head and thorax combined. Usually more than 4 mm. long when mature. Subterranean or cavernicolous. Cosmopolitan. (**Campòdea, Eutrichocámpa, Lepidocámpa, Haplocámpa, Hemicámpa, Metriocámpa, Plusiocámpa, Parallocámpa**) (Fig. 6, 13). **CAMPODÈIDÆ**

   Cerci less than half as long as abdomen, with less than ten joints, each with an internal duct leading from glands in the abdomen to the tip of the cercus; antennæ shorter than head and thorax combined. Always minute (under 4 mm. exclusive of antennæ and cerci). Subterranean. (**Projápyx**, Afr., S.Am.; **Anajápyx**, S. Europe, Afr., Mexico; **Symphylurìnus**, S.Am., Asia; **Procampòdea**, Italy, Sardinia) (Fig. 7) ..... **PROJAPÝGIDÆ**



Figs. 9–13. Protura, Thysanura, Entotrophi, Symphyla

9. **Thermobia**, middle leg. Lepismatidæ.
10. **Machilis**, hind leg. Machilidæ.
11. **Hanseniella**, front leg. Scutigerellidæ.
12. **Acerentulus**, middle leg. Acerentomidæ.
13. **Campodea**, middle leg. Campodeidæ.

LITERATURE ON ENTOTROPHI

CARPENTER, G. H. The Apterygota of the Seychelles. Proc. Roy. Irish Acad., **33**, B, pp. 1–70 (1916).

COOK, O. F. New Dicellura. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **4**, pp. 222–229 (1899).

DENIS, J. R. Sur la faune française des Aptérygotes. XIe note: Diplures, avec tableau de détermination des espèces françaises. Bull. Soc. Zool. France, **55** (1930).

Ordre des Diploures. In Grassé, P. P., Traité de Zoologie, **9**, pp. 160–185 (1949).

HANDSCHIN, E. Urinsekten oder Apterygota. Tierwelt Deutschlands, Lief. 16 (1929).

LUBBOCK, J. Monograph of the Collembola and Thysanura. Ray Society. (1873).

SILVESTRI, F. Nuova contribuzione alla conoscenza dell' *Anajapyx vesiculosus* Silv. Boll. Lab. Zool. Gen. Agr. Portici, **1**, pp. 3–15 (1905).

Nuovi Generi e Nuovi Specie de Campodeidæ (Thysanura) dell' America settentrionale. Boll. Lab. Zool. Gen. Agr. Portici, **6**, pp. 5–25 (1912).

Contribuzione alla conoscenza dei Campodeidæ (Thysanura) d'Europa. Boll. Lab. Zool. Gen. Agr. Portici, **6**, pp. 110–147 (1912).

Japygidæ dell' Estremo Oriente. Boll. Lab. Zool. Gen. Agr. Portici, **22**, pp. 49–80 (1928).

Contribuzione alla conoscenza degli Japygidæ (Thysanura) dell' Africa occidentale. Boll. Lab. Zool. Gen. Agr., Portici, **23**, pp. 149–196 (1929).

Contributions to a knowledge of the Indo-Malayan Japygidæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **32**, pp. 439–489 (1930).

Japygidæ della regione australiana. Boll. Lab. Zool. Portici, **23**, pp. 210–226, 13 figs. (1930).

Campodeidæ dell' Estremo Oriente. Boll. Lab. Zool. Gen. Agr., Portici, **25**, pp. 286–320 (1931).

Nuovi contributi alla conoscenza della Fauna delle Isole italiane dell' Egeo. II. Thysanura-Entotropha. Boll. Lab. Zool. Gen. Agr., Portici, **27**, pp. 61–111 (1932).

Quarto contributo alla conoscenza dei Campodeidæ del Nord America. Boll. Lab. Zool. Gen. Agr., Portici, **27**, pp. 156–204 (1933).

Contribuzione alla conoscenza dei Projapygidæ. Boll. Lab. Zool. Gen. Agr., Portici, **30**, pp. 41–74 (1936).

Some Japygidæ in the Museum of Comparative Zoology. Psyche, **54**, pp. 209–229 (1947).

Sur les Japygidæ de Belgique. Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belg., **84**, pp. 211–217 (1948).

Contribuzione alla conoscenza degli Japygidæ. Rend. Accademia XL, (3), **27**, pp. 1–115 (1948).

Descrizioni di alcuni Japyginæ del Nord America. Boll. Lab. Ent. Agr., Portici, **8**, pp. 118–136 (1948).

Japyginæ della faune italiana finora note. Boll. Lab. Ent. Agr., Portici, **8**, pp. 236–296 (1948).

Specie di Japygidæ finora raccolti nel Messico. Boll. Lab. Ent. Agr., Portici, 8, pp. 297–320 (1948).

Distribuzione geografica di alcuni piccoli Arthropodi. I. *Procampodea brevicauda* Silv. Boll. Zool., 15, pp. 19–24 (1948).

Womersley, H. Primitive Insects of South Australia. Handb. Flora Fauna South Australia, 322 pp. (1939).

Wygodzinsky, P. W. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Dipluren und Thysanuren der Schweiz. Denkschr. Schweiz. Naturf. Gesell., 74, pp. 107–227 (1941).

Uma especie nova de Symphylurinus do Brasil. Rev. Entomologia, 12, pp. 531–534 (1941).

Contribução ao conhecimento da familia Campodeidæ do Mexico. An. Esc. Nac. Cienc. Biol., 3, pp. 367–404 (1944).

ORDER COLLÉMBOLA

Small to minute, soft-bodied wingless species, entotrophic, possessing four antennal segments, each with segmental musculature. Body globular — or subcylindrical to fusiform — rarely dorsoventrally compressed. Thorax of three segments, prothorax often reduced. Abdomen of six segments, frequently more or less ankylosed, with specialized ventral appendages on the first and third, and on either the fourth or fifth segments, and an unpaired gonopore located on the fifth segment. A median ventral projection, the ventral tube, apically bilobate and frequently possessing two extrusible tubes, always present on the first segment. Furcula or springing apparatus typically present on the fourth, or apparently the fifth, segment, with a catch or tenaculum for holding this structure on the third segment. Furcula composed of three portions: a large single basal piece, the manubrium; a pair of median segments, the dentes; and a pair of sclerotized apical mucrones. Legs similar in shape, typically possessing two subcoxal joints and a fused tibiotarsal segment. Tarsal claw single, usually with an empodial appendage. Eyes simple, discrete, typically sixteen in number, situated in dark pigmented fields directly behind the antennæ. Often with a pair of lobate or papillate postantennal organs. No metamorphosis and having postmaturation moults. Head prognathous to hypognathous. Tracheæ usually absent; when present opening by a single pair of simple apertures in the cervical region. Spring tails.

1. Head prognathous or hypognathous, body more or less elongate, never sub-spherical, segmentation distinct. (Suborder ARTHROPLÈONA) 2

   Head hypognathous, body sub-spherical, segmentation indistinct or obsolete. (Suborder SYMPHYPLÈONA) 8

2. Pronotum well developed, with setæ; imbrication of segments indistinct or wanting; furcula, when present, located on the fourth abdominal segment and lacking setæ on the ventral surface of the manubrium. (Section PODUROMÓRPHA) 3

Pronotum reduced, lacking setæ, united with the mesonotum, imbrication of body segments usually distinct; furcula when present tends to be displaced to the fifth abdominal segment. (Section ENTOMOBRYOMÓRPHA) 4

3. Head distinctly hypognathous. (**Podùra**) ..... **PODÙRIDÆ**
Head more or less prognathous ..... **HYPOGASTRÙRIDÆ**

a. Lacking apertures in body wall (pseudocelli); sensory organ of third antennal segment simple, consisting of two small, variously modified, central sensory pegs, and two or more, more or less setiform, lateral sensory hairs, and without protecting papillæ; fourth antennal segment with a large apical bulb ..... b

Pseudocelli present (except *Pachytullbérgia*); sense organ of the third antennal segment complex (see fig. 15) consisting of two central sensory rods, plus other spherical, tubular, or variously club-shaped organs, usually situated behind several large protecting papillæ. Apical bulb of fourth antennal segment very small or lacking. (**Onychiurus**) ..... **ONYCHIURÌNÆ**

b. Mandibles with well-developed molar plate or, if lacking, with quadrangular (fig. 14*a*) or short, claw-like (fig. 14*b*) head on maxillæ; maxillæ never elongate, lamellate, or needle-like. (**Hypogastrùra, Ceratophysélla, Willèmia, Friesea, Brachystomélla**). **HYPOGASTRURÌNÆ**

Mandible often reduced or absent; when present, without well-developed molar plate (fig. 15*a*); maxillæ variously elongate, needle-like, or lamellate (fig. 15*b*), never short claw-like or quadrangular. (**Neanùra, Anùrida, Paranùra, Pseudachorùtes**). **NEANURÌNÆ**

4. Lacking differentiated short, erect, smooth setæ on the trochanter (trochanteral organ); ventral border of the claw simple, empodial appendage with no more than three lamellæ 5

Differentiated trochanteral organ present; ventral edge of the claw split at its basal region; empodial appendage with four lamellæ or with a modification of four lamellæ. (Fig. 16). (**Orchesélla, Entomòbrya, Lepidocýrtus, Paronélla, Cyphóderus**). **ENTOMOBRÝIDÆ**

5. Head hypognathous, tracheæ present. (**Actalètes**). **ACTALÉTIDÆ**

Head semi-prognathous, tracheæ absent 6

6. Postantennal organ typically present, furcula-bearing segment subequal to, or slightly smaller than, preceding segment 7

Postantennal organ typically absent, furcula-bearing segment much shorter than preceding segment. (**Tomócerus**) (Fig. 17). **TOMOCÉRIDÆ**

7. Without scales and without long uniformly feathered setæ (bothrotrichia) on the thorax. (**Isótoma, Proisótoma, Folsòmia, Tetracanthélla, Isotomùris**) ..... **ISOTÓMIDÆ**
   With scales and/or bothrotrichia on the thorax. (**Oncopodùra**). **ONCOPODÙRIDÆ**
8. Thorax nearly as large or larger than abdomen; dorsum of first thoracic segment at approximately the same level as vertex of head; antennæ much shorter than head, inserted near or below its middle; lacking bothrotrichia and eyes. (**Neèlus, Neélides, Megalothòrax**) ..... **NEÉLIDÆ**
   Thorax much smaller than abdomen; first thoracic segment considerably below level of vertex; antennæ at most only slightly shorter than head and inserted above the middle; eyes and bothrotrichia typically present 9
9. Antennal segment four longer than segment three. (Fig. 19). (**Sminthùrus, Allácama, Sminthùrides, Arrhopalîtes, Bourletiélla**). **SMINTHÙRIDÆ**
   Antennal segment four much shorter than segment three. (**Dicýrtoma, Ptenòthrix**) ..... **DICYRTÓMIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON COLLEMBOLA

Absolon, K. and M. Ksenemann. Ueber höhlenbewohnende Kollembola. Stud. Geb. allgem. Karstforsch. Brünn, **16**, pp. 11–16 (1942).

Bagnall, R. S. On the Classification of Onychiuridæ (Collembola), with particular reference to the genus *Tullbergia* Lubbock. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10)**15**, pp. 236–242, 10 figs. (1935).

Contributions toward a Knowledge of the Tullbergiidæ. I–III. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **14**, pp. 435–444 (1947).

Contributions toward a Knowledge of the Onychiuridæ. I–IV. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11)**14**, pp. 631–642 (1948).

Bonet, F. Colémbolos de la Republica Argentina. Eos, **9**, pp. 123–194, 5 pls., 23 figs. (1934).

Sobre la clasificación de los Oncopoduridæ (Collembola), con descripcion de especies nuevas. An. Esc. nac. Cienc. biol., **3**, pp. 127–153, 22 figs. (1943).

Monografia de la familia Neelidæ. Rev. Soc. mexicana Hist. Nat., **8**, pp. 133–192, 69 figs. (1947).

Bonet, F. and C. Tellez. Un nuevo genero de Esminturidos. Rev. Soc. mexicana Hist. Nat., **8**, pp. 193–203, 19 figs. (1947).

Buitendijk, A. M. Fauna van Nederland. Collembola. Leiden Afl., **11**, 99 pp., 24 figs. (1941).

Delamare-Debouteville, C. Les Collemboles. Caractères généraux. Tableaux des principales familles européennes. L'Entomologiste, **3**, pp. 34–37, 15 figs. (1947).

Recherches sur les collemboles termitophiles et myrmecophiles. Arch. Zool. Expt. Gen., **85**, pp. 261–425, 214 figs. (1948).

Denis, J. R. Collemboles de Costa Rica. Boll. Lab. Zool. Portici, **25**, pp. 69–170, 211 figs. (1931); *ibid.*, **27**, pp. 222–322, 156 figs. (1933).

Sur la faune française des Apterygotes, XII. Arch. Zool. Expt. Gen., **74**, pp. 357–383, 9 figs. (1932).

Edinger, O. H., Jr. Sminthuridæ of Southern California. Journ. Ent. Zool., **29**, pp. 1–17, 3 pls. (1937).

Folsom, J. W. Tomocerinæ of North America. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **46**, pp. 451–472 (1914).

North American Collembolous Insects of the Subfamilies Achoreutinæ, Neanurinæ and Podurinæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **50**, pp. 477–525 (1916).

Subfamily Onychiurinæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **53**, pp. 637–659 (1917).

Nearctic Isotomidæ. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., **168**, 144 pp., 39 pls. (1937).

Gisin, H. Hilfstabellen zum Bestimmen der holarktischen Collembolen. Verh. naturf. Ges. Basel, **55**, pp. 1–130 (1943).

Materialien zur Revision der holarktischen Collembolen. Mitt. schweiz. ent. Ges., **19**, pp. 121–156, 21 figs. (1944).

Guthrie, J. E. The Collembola of Minnesota. Geol. Nat. Hist. Surv. Minnesota, ser. 4, 110 pp. (1903).

Handschin, E. Die Onychiurinen der Schweiz. Verh. naturf. Ges. Basel, **32**, pp. 1–37 (1920).

Collembolen aus Palästina, nebst einem Beitrag zur Revision der Gattung Cyphoderus. Rev. suisse Zool., **49**, pp. 401–450, 11 figs. (1942).

Lameere, A. Collembola. In Précis de Zoologie. Publ. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **4**, pp. 158–173 (1934).

Linnaniemi, W. M. Die Apterygotenfauna Finlands. I. Allgemeiner Teil. Acta Soc. Scient. Fennicæ, **34**, 130+XII pp.; II. Spezieller Teil. **40**, 357 pp., 16 pls. (1907–12).

Lubbock, J. Monograph of the Collembola and Thysanura. Ray. Soc. London (1873).

Maynard, E. A. Monograph of Collembola of New York State. Comstock Pub. Co., Ithaca, N. Y. 362 pp., 671 figs. (1951).

Mills, H. B. Monograph of the Collembola of Iowa. College Press, Ames, Iowa. vii+143 pp., 12 pls. (1934).

Perrier, R. Collemboles de la France. Faune de France, **3**, pp. 30–40, 44 figs. (1934).

Salmon, J. T. The Collembolan Fauna of New Zealand. Trans. Royal Soc. New Zealand, **70**, pp. 282–431 (1941).

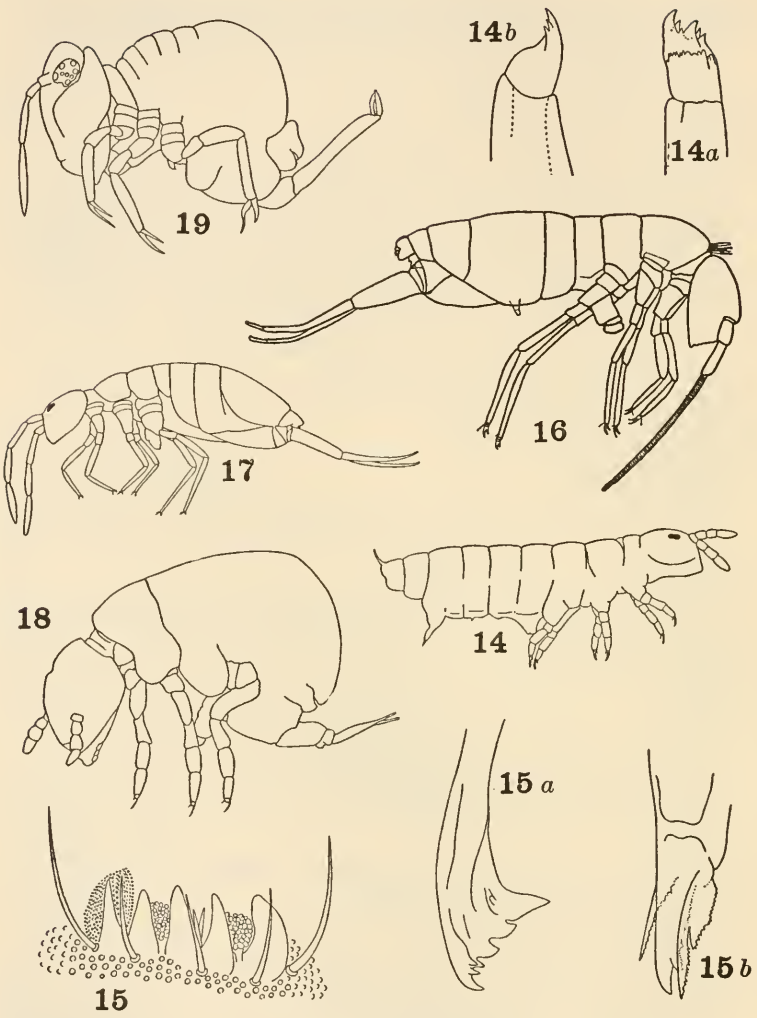
Keys and Bibliography to the Collembola. Zool. Publ. Victoria Univ. College, No. 8, 82 pp. (1951).

Stach, J. Species of Isotomurus occurring in European Caves. Acta Mus. Hist. Nat. Krakow, No. 2, 14 pp. (1946).

The Apterygotan Fauna of Poland in Relation to the World Fauna of this Group of Insect. Family Isotomidæ. Acta Monographica Musei Historiæ Naturalis, Krakow, 1947, pp. 1–485; Families Neogastruridæ and Brachystomellidæ. 1949, 341 pp., 35 pls.; Families Anuridæ and Pseudachorutidæ. 1949, 119 pp., 15 pls. (1947–1949).

Womersley, H. Collembola of Ireland. Proc. Roy. Irish Acad., **39B**, pp. 160–202 (1930).

Preliminary Account of the Collembola — Symphypleona of Australia.



Figs. 14–19. **Collembola**

14. **Hypogastrura** (Stach) Hypogastrurinæ.
14a. **Brachystomella**, maxilla (Stach) Hypogastrurinæ.
14b. **Xenyllodes**, maxilla (Stach) Hypogastrurinæ.
15. **Onychiurus**, sensory organ on third antennal segment (Folsom) Onychiurinæ.
15a. **Anurida**, mandibles (Stach) Neanurinæ.
15b. **Anurida**, maxilla (Stach) Neanurinæ.
16. **Entomobrya** (Folsom) Entomobryidæ.
17. **Tomocerus** (Folsom) Tomoceridæ.
18. **Oncopodura** (Bonet) Neelidæ.
19. **Sminthurides** (Folsom and Mills) Sminthuridæ.

Pamph. Counc. Sci. Ind. Res. Australia, No. 34, 47 pp., 19 figs. (1932).

Preliminary Account of the Collembola — Arthropleona of Australia. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **57**, pp. 48–77 (1933); **58**, pp. 37–47, 27 figs. (1934).

On the Collembolan Fauna of New Zealand. Trans. Roy. Soc. New Zealand, **66**, pp. 316–328, 2 figs. (1936).

Primitive Insects of South Australia. Silverfish, Springtails, and their Allies. Adelaide. 322 pp., 1 pl., 84 figs. (1939).

Yosii, R. Isotomid Collembola of Japan. Tenthredo, **2**, pp. 348–392, 23 figs. (1939).

Zimmerman, E. C. Collembola. Insects of Hawaii, **2**, pp. 43–71 (1948).

ORDER PLECTÓPTERA

(*EPHEMERÓPTERA, EPHEMÉRIDA, AGNÁTHA*)

Delicate insects with short, filiform antennæ and vestigial mouthparts; abdomen slender, bearing two or three long, many-jointed caudal filaments; four wings, usually with very complex venation. Head not very freely movable, with the compound eyes and three ocelli present; antennæ with two large basal joints and a bristle-like, indistinctly jointed terminal portion. Prothorax more or less free, small or very small; mesothorax large. Fore wings much larger than the hind ones, usually with many longitudinal veins and a great number of cross-veins; commonly with numerous short longitudinal veins near the margin that are not attached at the base; media more complex than in other living orders, its anterior, convex branch preserved; hind wings often very small or even absent. Abdomen slender, usually cylindrical or tapering, with ten segments. Legs weak; tarsi usually with five or four joints. Metamorphosis incomplete, the nymph aquatic and provided with abdominal gills and three caudal filaments. Aerial form emerging from the nymph as a subimago which is similar to the imago, but which molts when it transforms to the imago. Imaginal life very short. Mayflies.

Adults

1. Base of media (M_{1+2}) in fore wing strongly divergent from Cu_1 at base; hind tarsi with four movable joints, or less; if a fifth joint is indicated it is immovably united to the tibia. (Superfamily EPHEMERÒIDEA) 2

   Base of media and Cu_1 parallel at base or very weakly divergent; tarsi with four or five freely movable joints 5

2. Subcosta in fore wing concealed in a fold of the wing membrane, visible only at the base; branches of the radius and media approximated in pairs; wings dull, translucent; legs of female short and weak; tibiæ and tarsi of male transversely striated; only

two caudal filaments. (**Palingènia, Anagenèsia,** Palæarc.; **Plethogenèsia,** Indoaustr.) ..... **PALINGENÌIDÆ**

Subcosta completely developed, visible for its entire length 3

3. Wings translucent, subopaque in the male, entirely opaque in the female; hind margin of wings without unattached veinlets; legs weak, the front pair sometimes long in the male; hind legs almost always short and weak. (**Euthyplòcia,** Neotrop., Ethiop.; **Exeuthyplòcia, Povílla,** Ethiop.; **Campsùrus,** Am.; **Polymitárcys,** widespr.) (*EPHORÓNIDÆ*) ..... **POLYMITÁRCIDÆ**

Wings transparent, shining; margin of wings, especially the hind pair, with numerous short unattached veinlets; legs strong, functional 4

4. First branch of cubitus in fore wing simple, not branched, but connected with the wing margin by numerous crossveins; fork of R_2 and R_4 in hind wing much longer than its stalk. (**Ephémera,** Holarc., Indoaustr.; **Hexagènia,** Am., Ethiop.; **Eatónica,** Ethiop.; **Pentagènia,** Nearc.) ..... **EPHEMÉRIDÆ**

First branch of cubitus in fore wing forked; not connected to the wing margin by crossveins; fork of R_2 and R_4 in hind wing shorter or no longer than its stalk. (**Potamánthus, Neoephémera,** Holarc.; **Rhœnánthus,** Palæarc., Indoaustr.; **Potamanthòdes,** Indomal.) ..... **POTAMÁNTHIDÆ**

5. Hind tarsi with four freely movable joints; if with the indication of a fifth joint, this is immovably attached to the tibia. (Superfamily BAETÒIDEA) 6

Hind tarsus with five freely movable joints 10

6. Subcosta in fore wing fused with the radius or wanting, at most visible at the base; wings milky or grayish, with very simple venation, the fore wing with only four to seven longitudinal veins, with crossveins in only from two to five of the anterior spaces; hind wing without or with very few crossveins which are restricted to the anterior part; large or medium sized species. (Fig. 22). (**Oligoneùria,** Palæarc., Neotrop., Ethiop.; **Homoneùria, Lachlania,** Holarc.; **Spaniophlèbia, Nòya,** Neotrop.; **Elassoneùria,** Ethiop.) ..... **OLIGONEURÌIDÆ**

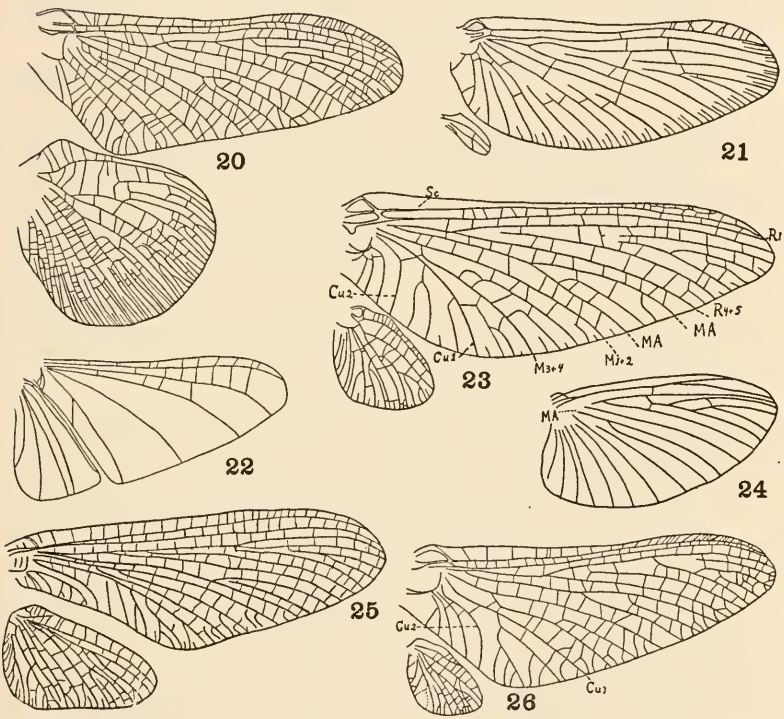
Subcosta in fore wing free, well developed and visible for its entire length 7

7. Anterior median vein in fore wing (MA) clearly forked 8

Anterior median vein in fore wing, simple, not forked, although behind it are two free veins which are not attached at the base (Fig. 21); fore wing usually with few crossveins; hind wings very small and narrow, sometimes absent, with at most two or three longitudinal veins. (**Clòeon,** cosmop.; **Baètis,** widespr.; **Centróptilum,** Holarc., Ethiop.; **Callibaètis,** Am.) .... **BAÉTIDÆ**

8. Wings milky or infuscated, ciliate on the hind margin; hind wings absent, although sometimes present in the subimago; no unattached intercalated veins; frequently with only a few crossveins; small species. (Fig. 24). (**Caènis,** widespr.; **Tricoryphòdes, Leptòhyphes,** Am.; **Leptohyphòdes,** Neotrop.; **Tricórythus,** Ethiop.). (Including *PROSOPISTOMÁTIDÆ?*). (*BRACHYCÉRCIDÆ*) ..... **CAÉNIDÆ**

Wings hyaline; hind wings almost always present; wings with numerous crossveins 9



Figs. 20–26. **Plectoptera**

20. **Baetisca,** wings (Eaton) Baetiscidæ.
21. **Baetis,** wings (Eaton) Baetidæ.
22. **Oligoneuria,** wings (Eaton) Oligoneuriidæ.
23. **Ephemerella,** wings (Eaton) Ephemerellidæ.
24. **Caenis,** wing (Eaton) Caenidæ.
25. **Chirotenetes,** wings (Needham) Siphluridæ.
26. **Atalophlebia,** wings (Eaton) Leptophlebiidæ.

9. Second branch of cubitus in the fore wing usually widely separated at base from the first branch, but lying close to the first anal vein; no unattached intercalated veins between the media and cubitus and none in front of the posterior branch of the media. (Fig. 26). (**Thraùlus**, Palæarc., Neotrop., Indoaustr.; **Atalophlèbia**, Neotrop., Indoaustr.; **Habrophlèbia, Leptophlèbia**, Holarc.; **Adenophlèbia**, Ethiop.) ..... **LEPTOPHLEBÌIDÆ**

Second branch of cubitus in fore wing approximate at base to the first branch, but widely separated from the first anal vein; several (usually two) unattached intercalated veins between the media and cubitus and also in front of the posterior branch of the media. (Fig. 23). (**Ephemerélla, Chitonóphora**, Holarc.; **Drunélla**, Nearc.; **Melanomerélla**, Neotrop.; **Teloganòdes**, Indoaustr.). **EPHEMERÉLLIDÆ**

10. First and second branches of the cubitus running more or less parallel to the first anal vein; Cu_1 and Cu_2 connected by crossveins, but the cubital area without paired crossveins or sinuous veins extending to the wing margin; hind wings rounded, with numerous long intercalated veins extending to the posterior part of the wing margin; prothorax very small. (Fig. 20). (**Baetísca**, Nearc.) ..... **BAETÍSCIDÆ**

First and second branches of the cubitus very close together at base and strongly divergent apically, the second branch much shorter than the first and strongly curved backwards towards apex, hind wings oval; pronotum well developed 11

11. Cubital area of fore wing with a number of more or less sinuous veins extending from the first branch of the cubitus to the wing margin. (Fig. 25). (**Amelètus**, Holarc., Austr.; **Chirotónetes, Siphlùrus** (= *Siphlonùrus*), Holarc.; **Siphlonísca**, Nearc.; **Oniscigáster**, Indoaustr.). (*SIPHLONÙRIDÆ*) ..... **SIPHLÙRIDÆ**

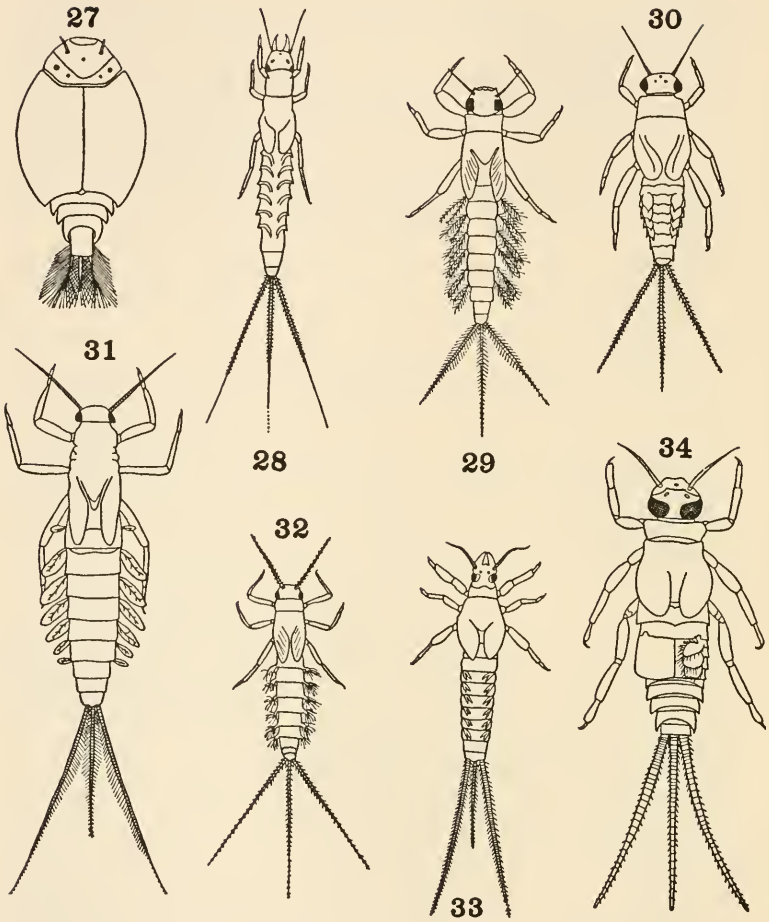
Cubital area of fore wing without oblique sinuous veins extending from the first branch of the cubitus to the wing margin, but with from two to four straight unattached veins more or less parallel to the branches of the cubitus 12

12. Only two unattached intercalated veins in the cubital area of the fore wing; if sometimes with a second pair indicated, these are short and lie close to the second branch of the cubitus; two or three caudal filaments. (**Amétropus, Métropus**, Palæarc.). **AMETROPÓDIDÆ**

Four unattached intercalated veins in the cubital area of the fore wing, the longer pair lying close to the second branch of the cubitus; two caudal filaments. (**Heptagènia, Epeòrus, Arthróplea**, Holarc.; **Ìron**, Nearc., **Ecdyùrus**, Palæarc., Am.; **Rhithrógena**, Palæarc.; **Atópopus**, Indoaustr.). (Including *ARTHROPLÈIDÆ*). (*ECDYONÙRIDÆ*). ..... **HEPTAGENÌIDÆ**

Nymphs

1. Abdominal gills visible at their insertion above or on the sides of the abdomen 2
   Gills entirely concealed by a large shield-like prolongation of the thorax behind, which covers most of the abdomen. (Fig. 27). Imago unknown. (**Prosopístoma,** Palæarc., Ethiop.).
   PROSOPISTOMÁTIDÆ
2. Mandibles usually very long and extended anteriorly; six or seven pairs of plumose gills, the first sometimes much reduced; legs stout 3
   Mandibles very short, not extended anteriorly; gills not plumose; legs slender 6
3. Mandibles extremely large and projecting far beyond the head in front; gills extended dorsally over the abdomen 4
   Mandibles much shorter, but slightly projecting in front of the head; gills extended laterally, away from the abdomen. (Fig. 29).
   POTAMÁNTHIDÆ
4. Front with two tubercles anteriorly; mandibles curved outwards at tips; antennæ with long cilia ..... EPHEMÉRIDÆ
   Front without tubercles; mandibles curved downwards at tips; antennæ without or with short cilia 5
5. Body short and stout; six pairs of similar gills; caudal filaments short, the median one shorter than the lateral ones. (Fig. 33).
   PALINGENÌIDÆ
   Body long and slender; seven pairs of gills, the first pair much reduced in size; anal filaments long, of equal length. (Fig. 28.)
   POLYMITÁRCIDÆ
6. Body strongly flattened, the head orbicular, or more or less transverse, the eyes placed on its dorsal surface 7
   Body more or less cylindrical, not or very slightly flattened, the eyes placed at the sides of the head 8
7. Gills uniform, extending from the sides of the abdomen; anal filaments at least as long as the body ..... HEPTAGENÌIDÆ
   First pair of gills inserted on the under side of the first abdominal segment, the six following pairs extended from the sides of the abdomen ..... OLIGONEURÌIDÆ
8. Lateral caudal filaments (cerci) fringed on both edges 9
   Lateral caudal filaments ciliated on the inner border only 11
9. Seven pairs of gills, inserted laterally at the sides of the abdomen; sometimes all are filamentous or the first is much reduced and the others leaf-like. (Fig. 32) ..... LEPTOPHLEBÌIDÆ
   Five or six pairs of gills, inserted dorsally at the sides of the abdomen 10



Figs. 27–34. **Plectoptera,** *Nymphs*

27. **Prosopistoma,** nymph (Rousseau) Prosopistomatidæ.
28. **Polymitarcys,** nymph (Rousseau) Polymitarcidæ.
29. **Potamanthus,** nymph (Rousseau) Potamanthidæ.
30. **Ephemerella,** nymph (Rousseau) Ephemerellidæ.
31. **Baetis,** nymph (Rousseau) Baetidæ.
32. **Habrophlebia,** nymph (Rousseau) Leptophlebiidæ.
33. **Palingenia,** nymph (Rousseau) Palingeniidæ.
34. **Tricorythus,** nymph (Rousseau) Caenidæ.

10. Six pairs of gills, the first very small, the second greatly enlarged and covering the following pairs which bear a long fringe. (Fig. 34) ..... **CAÉNIDÆ**
Five pairs of gills, the last or the last two pairs not visible. (Fig. 30) **EPHEMERÉLLIDÆ**
11. Body cylindrical; head bent downwards; hind corners of abdominal segments not produced. (Fig. 31) ..... **BAÉTIDÆ**
Body more or less flattened; head horizontal or nearly so; hind corners of abdominal segments produced backwards to form a tooth-like projection 12
12. Claws not longer than the tibiæ ..... **SIPHLÙRIDÆ**
Claws of four posterior legs stout, as long as their tibiæ, those of the front legs bifid at tips ..... **AMETROPÓDIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON PLECTOPTERA

Balthasar, V. Arthropleidæ, eine neue Familie der Ephemeropteren. Zool. Anz., **120**, pp. 204–230, 15 figs. (1937).

Barnard, K. H. South African May-flies. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Africa, **20**, pp. 201–259, 48 figs. (1932).

Berner, L. Mayflies of Florida. Univ. Florida Sci. Ser., **4**, No. 4, xii+267 pp., 24 pls., 88 figs. (1950).

Chopra, B. Indian Ephemeroptera: Ephemeroidea. Rec. Indian Mus., **29**, pp. 91–138 (1927).

Despax, R. Éphéméroptères. In Grassé, Traité de Zoologie, **9**, pp. 277–309, 20 figs. (1949).

Eaton, A. E. Revisional monograph of recent Ephemeridæ. Trans. Linn. Soc. London, (2), **3**, (1883–85).

Ephemeridæ. In Biologia centrali-Americana, pp. 1–16 (1892).

Gros, A. J. and J. A. Lestage. Contribution à l'étude des larves des Éphéméroptères. Ann. Biol. Lacust., **15**, pp. 123, 133, 136, 161 (1927).

Hsu, Yin-chi. The Mayflies of China. Peking Nat. Hist. Bull., **11**, pp. 129–148, 11 figs. (1936).

Kimmins, D. E. Key to British Species of Ephemeroptera and Genera of Nymphs. Sci. Publ. Freshwater Biol. Assoc. British Empire, No. **7**, 64 pp., 36 figs. (1942).

Klapálek, F. Ephemerida: Süsswasserfauna Deutschlands, Lief. 8 (1909).

Lameere, A. Ephemeroptera. In Précis de Zoologie. Publ. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **4**, pp. 174–212 (1935).

Lestage, J. A. Notes sur les Éphémères de la "Monographical Revision" de Eaton. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **64**, pp. 33–60 (1924).

Les Éphéméroptères de la Belgique. Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **68–69** (several parts).

Contribution à l'étude des larves des Éphémères paléarctiques. Ann. Biol. Lacust., **8**, pp. 213–457 (1918).

La famille des Leptophlebiidæ. Miss. Biol. Belge Brésil, Brussels, **2**, pp. 249–258 (1930).

Needham, J. G. Ephemeridæ of New York. Bull. New York State Mus., No. 86, pp. 17–62 (1905).

Needham, J. G., J. R. Traver and Yin-Chi Hsu. The Biology of Mayflies. xiv + 759 pp., 40 pls., 168 figs. Comstock Publ. Co., Ithaca, New York (1935).

Perrier, R. Ephémères de la France. Faune de France, **3**, pp. 41–50, 35 figs. (1934).

Phillips, J. S. Revision of New Zealand Ephemeroptera. Trans. New Zealand Inst., **61**, pp. 271–390, 18 pls., 125 figs. (1930).

Studies of New Zealand Mayfly Nymphs. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **79**, pp. 399–422, 8 pls. (1931).

Rousseau, E. Les larves et nymphes aquatiques des insectes d'Europe, Vol. 1, pp. 162–273 (1921).

Schoenemund, E. Plectoptera. Tierwelt Deutschlands, **19**, 110 pp., 186 figs. (1930).

Seeman, T. M. Dragonflies, Mayflies and Stoneflies of southern California. Pomona Journ. Ent. and Zool., **19**, pp. 1–69 (1927).

Spieth, H. T. The Genus Stenonema. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **40**, pp. 87–122 (1947).

Tillyard, R. J. The Trout-food Insects of Tasmania. Part II. — A Monograph of the Mayflies of Tasmania. Pap. Proc. Roy. Soc. Tasmania, **1935**, pp. 23–59, 1 pl., 33 figs. (1935).

Traver, J. R. Heptageninæ of North America. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **41**, pp. 105–125 (1933).

Mayflies of North Carolina. Journ. Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc., **47**, pp. 85–236, 13 pls. (1932); **48**, pp. 141–206, 1 pl. (1933).

Notes on Brazilian Mayflies. Bol. Mus. Nac. Rio de Janeiro, (N.S.) Zool., **22**, 53 pp., 8 figs. (1944).

Notes on Neotropical Mayflies. Parts I–III. Rev. Ent., Rio de Janeiro, **17**, pp. 418–436, 18 figs.; **18**, pp. 149–160, 22 figs.; 370–395, 39 figs. (1947).

Tümpel, R. Die Geradeflügler Mitteleuropas. (Plectoptera, pp. 73–108) (1901).

Ulmer, G. Übersicht über die Gattungen der Ephemeropteren. Stettiner Ent. Zeit., **81**, pp. 97–144 (1920).

Verzeichnis der deutschen Ephemeropteren. Konowia, **6**, pp. 234–262 (1927).

Ephemeroptera. In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **4**, Lief. 1b, pp. III, 1–43 (1929).

Die Trichopteren, Ephemeropteren und Plecopteren des arktischen Gebietes. Fauna arctica, **6**, pp. 219–222 (1932).

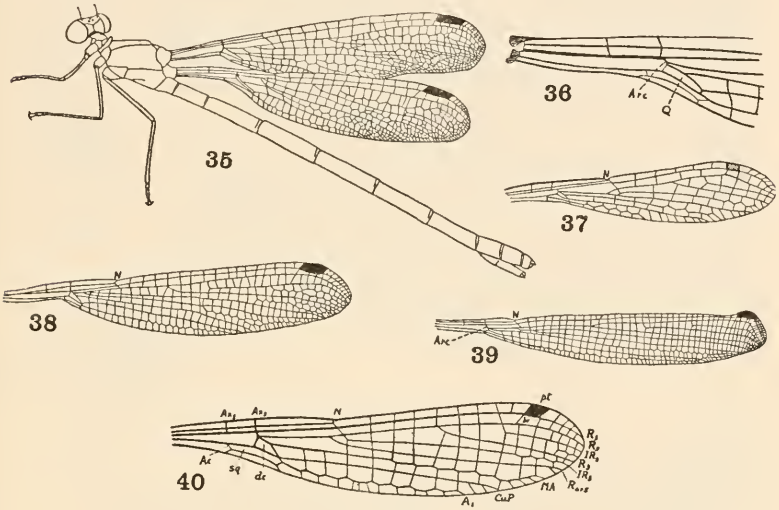
Revised Key to Genera of Plectoptera. Peking Nat. Hist. Bull., **7**, pp. 195–218, 2 pls. (1933).

ORDER ODONÀTA

(*LIBELLULÒIDEA, PARANEURÓPTERA*)

Slender predatory insects, usually of large or very large size and usually strong fliers; head mobile, eyes large, three ocelli; antennæ minute, four- to seven-jointed; mouth inferior, mandibles strong, maxillary palpi one-jointed, labial palpi two-jointed; prothorax small but free, meso- and

metathorax fused, oblique; cerci one-jointed; legs not large, similar, usually armed with spines, placed far forward, tarsi three-jointed; wings four, nearly alike, elongate, membranous, net-veined, not folded, with characteristic nodus, arculus and triangle (see Figs. 41, 42). Abdomen long and narrow, cylindrical or flattened, sometimes clubbed at apex; ovipositor sometimes complete; male sexual apparatus attached to the second sternite. Metamorphosis considerable, the nymphs aquatic, no resting pupal stage. Damsel flies, Dragon flies.



Figs. 35–40. **Odonata**

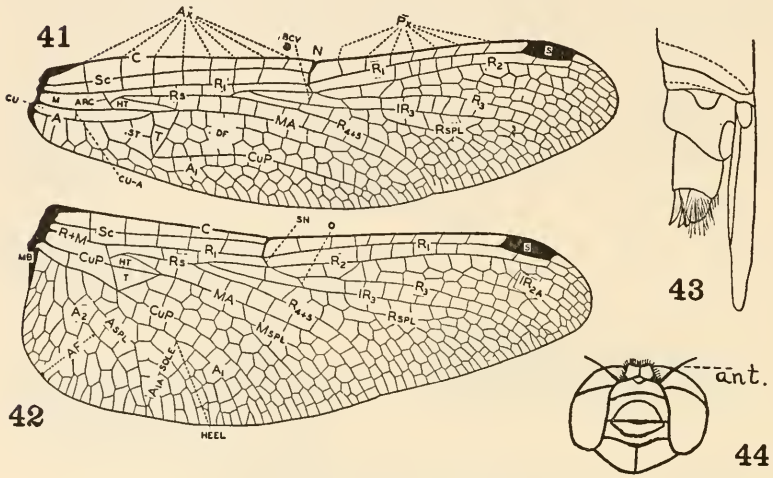
35. **Lestes** (Garman) Lestidæ.
36. **Chromagrion,** base of fore wing (Garman) Cœnagrionidæ.
37. **Hemiphlebia,** wing (Needham) Hemiphlebiidæ.
38. **Megalestes,** wing (Needham) Synlestidæ.
39. **Mecistogaster,** wing (Needham) Pseudostigmatidæ.
40. **Pseudagrion,** wing (Tillyard) Cœnagrionidæ.

Adults

1. Discoidal cell in fore wing never divided by a vein, although it is rarely divided in the hind wing; wings petiolate, sub-petiolate or without stalked base; nodus almost always before the middle of the wing; fore and hind wings essentially alike in form and venation; slender species, nearly always resting with the wings closed above the body 2

   Discoidal cell of both wings divided into two parts by an oblique vein into a triangle and supratriangle; wings never petiolate, nor with a distinctly narrowed stalklike portion at the base; hind

wings noticeably different from the fore wings in shape and venation; nodus at or beyond the middle of the wings, at least in the fore pair; stouter-bodied forms that rest with the wings held extended horizontally from the sides of the body. (Suborder ANISÓPTERA) 18



Figs. 41–44. Odonata

41. **Libellula**, fore wing (Borror) Libellulidæ.
42. **Libellula**, hind wing (Borror) Libellulidæ.
43. **Cordulegaster**, tip of abdomen of female (Tillyard) Cordulegastridæ.
44. **Libellula**, head; *ant.*, antenna (Hyatt and Arms) Libellulidæ.

2. Discoidal cell of similar form in both fore and hind wings; eyes strongly projecting from the sides of the head, often almost stalked and always separated by more than their width in dorsal view; mesothorax longer than wide; abdomen long and slender, cylindrical. (Fig. 35.) (Suborder ZYGÓPTERA) 3

   Discoidal cell differing in form in the fore and hind wing; eyes less noticeably projecting laterally, separated by less than their width (female), or almost contiguous above (male); mesothorax wider than long; abdomen distinctly swollen apically. (**Epiophlèbia**, Ind., Japan.) (Suborder ANISOZYGÓPTERA).

EPIOPHLEBÏIDÆ

3. Only two, rarely three, complete antenodal crossveins (Fig. 38); arculus at least as near to the nodus as to the base of the wing; wings strongly petiolate; mesopleura not divided by an oblique suture 4

Five or more antenodal crossveins; arculus farther from the nodus than from the base of the wing, equidistant in some Chlorocyphidæ); wings less strongly petiolate; frequently with metallic coloration; mesopleura with a distinct oblique suture extending from the root of the wing toward the middle coxa. (Superfamily AGRIONÒIDEA (*AGRIÒIDEA*)) 13

4. Postnodal crossveins not at all in line with the crossveins beneath them; discoidal cell open basally; small, slender, metallic green species, with short wings. (Fig. 37.) (**Hemiphlèbia**, Austr.). (Superfamily HEMIPHLEBIÒIDEA) ... **HEMIPHLEBÌIDÆ**

Postnodal crossveins more or less completely in line with the crossveins below them (*i.e.*, extending as straight lines from the costa to the first branch of the radius. (Superfamily COENAGRIONÒIDEA (*COENAGRIÒIDEA*)) 5

5. CuP arching strongly upwards on leaving the discoidal cell. (**Synléstes, Chorismágrion**, Austr.; **Chloroléstes**, Ethiop.; **Periléstes**, Neotrop.) ..... **SYNLÉSTIDÆ**

CuP not arched strongly at this point..... 6

6. R4+5 and IR3 (intercalary) both arising far proximal to the level of subnodus, IR3 usually at least half-way between arculus and subnodus and usually nearer the arculus..... 7

R4+5 and IR3 arising nearer the subnodus than arculus; at the most R4+5 arising half-way between arculus and subnodus... 8

7. Veins CuP and 1A complete; supplementary sectors present between IR3, R4+5 and MA. (**Léstes**, cosmop.; **Cryptoléstes**, Am.; **Sympýcna**, Holarc.; **Australéstes**, Austr.)..... **LÉSTIDÆ**

Vein CuP greatly reduced, vein 1A entirely absent; two straight supplementary sectors present, one between R2 and IR2 and another between IR2 and R3. (**Lestòidea**, Austr.). **LESTOIDÈIDÆ**

8. Nodus situated very close to base of wing, at from one-sixth to one-fourth the wing-length; pterostigma absent, or if present, abnormal, not fully chitinized, or made up of several cells, never braced. (**Pseudostígma, Mecistogáster, Megalóprepus, Microstígma, Anomísma**, Neotrop.) ..... **PSEUDOSTIGMÁTIDÆ**

Nodus lying more distal, usually more than one-fourth the wing-length from base (if nearer, then the pterostigma normal); pterostigma present, strongly chitinized (rarely hypertrophied), braced or unbraced 9

9. Supplementary sectors present distally and extending proximal as far as the level of pterostigma or further. (**Megapodágrion**, Neotrop.; **Argioléstes, Podoléstes**, Austromal.). (*MEGAPODAGRÌIDÆ*) ..... **MEGAPODAGRIÓNIDÆ**

Supplementary sectors absent or at most a few distal cellules aligned and not extending proximal as far as pterostigma..... 10

10. Vein 1A absent or greatly reduced; vein CuP normal or reduced..11
Veins CuP and 1A normal.....12

11. An extra crossvein present in the postcostal space, very close to base of wing and in addition to that of the anal-crossing (Ac); number of postnodals comparatively large. (**Platystícta, Protostícta, Oriental; Palæmnema, Neotrop.**) .....**PLATYSTÍCTIDÆ**
No additional crossvein in the postcostal space; number of postnodals comparatively small. (**Protoneùra, Neoneùra, Neotrop.; Nosostícta, Neostícta, Austr.; Caconeùra, Ind.**).
PROTONEÙRIDÆ

12. Discoidal cell subrectangular; no marked zigzagging of any of the main veins (only distal portion of MA slightly zig-zagged). (**Platycnèmis, Indocnèmis, Calicnèmia, Metacnèmis, Old World**).
PLATYCNEMÍDIDÆ
Discoidal cell with distal angle markedly acute; veins IR3; MA and 1A strongly zig-zagged distally. (**Cœnágrion** (*Ágrion*, auctt.), **Ischnùra, Enallágma, widespr.; Pseudágrion, Indoaustr.; Árgia, Am.; Nehallènia, Holarc., Neotrop.**). (*CŒNAGRIIDÆ*).
CŒNAGRIÓNIDÆ

13. Arculus present.....14
Arculus absent, usually only the distal primary antenodal vein present. (**Polythóre, Euthóre, Còra, Chalcópteryx, Neotrop.**).
POLYTHÓRIDÆ

14. Both primary antenodal veins present; discoidal cell well separated from R1.....15
Both primary antenodal veins absent.....17

15. R2+3 more or less arched towards R1, shortly after its origin; secondary antenodals numerous.....16
R2+3 not arched towards R1; secondary antenodals few in number. (**Amphípteryx, Neotrop.; Diphlèbia, Austr.; Devadátta, Indomal.; Pentaphlèbia, Ethiop.**).....**AMPHIPTERÝGIDÆ**

16. Clypeus produced in the form of a prominent snout; no basal antenodals ever present. (**Chlorocỳpha, Ethiop.; Neocỳpha, Libellàgo, Indocỳpha, Indomal.**) (*LIBELLAGÍNIDÆ*).
CHLOROCÝPHIDÆ
Clypeus not produced; nearly always basal; antenodals present. (**Heliócharis, Dictèrias, Cyanócharis, Neotrop.**).
HELIOCHARÍTIDÆ

17. R2+3 not usually fused with R1, shortly after its origin; anal vein without a recurrent branch; discoidal cell short, usually shorter than basal space and either untraversed or traversed by very few crossveins. (**Anisopleùra, Indophæa, Ind.; Epállaga**).
EPALLÁGIDÆ
R2+3 nearly always fused with R1 for a short distance after its origin; anal vein with a recurrent branch or itself recurrent;

discoidal cell elongate, usually as long as basal space and traversed by numerous crossveins. (**Ágrion** (*Calópteryx*), Holarc.; **Sàpho,** Ethiop.; **Vestàlis,** Indomal.; **Neuróbasis,** Indoaustr.). (*CALOPTERŸGIDÆ, AGRÌIDÆ*) ..... **AGRIÓNIDÆ** [1]

18. Antenodal crossveins of the first and second series (*i.e.* above and below the subcostal vein) not corresponding or continuous, except for two greatly thickened ones that extend straight across from the costa to the radius; triangles in fore and hind wings alike or closely similar in shape and occupying the same position with reference to the arculus in both wings; labial palpi two-jointed. (Superfamily ÆSHNÒIDEA) 19

Antenodal crossveins of the first and second series corresponding, extending as straight continuous veins from the costa to the radius, except sometimes the last one or two; none of these crossveins greatly thickened; triangles of fore and hind wings markedly different in form and position, placed much nearer to the arculus in the hind wing than in the fore wing. (Superfamily LIBELLULÒIDEA) 22

19. Eyes broadly contiguous above; anal loop in hind wing clearly formed. (**Æshna** (*Æschna*), widespr.; **Ànax,** cosmop.; **Austrophlèbia,** Austr.). (*ÆSCHNIDÆ*) ..... **ÆSHNIDÆ**

Eyes more or less separated above 20

20. Middle lobe of labium with a deep median fissure; eyes only moderately separated above 21

Middle lobe of labium entire, not divided by a median fissure; eyes widely separated above; ovipositor reduced to a pair of valves attached to the eighth segment. (**Gómphus, Ophiogómphus,** Holarc.; **Lindènia,** Palæarc.; **Erpetogómphus,** Am.; **Ictìnus,** Indoaustr.) ..... **GÓMPHIDÆ**

21. Pterostigma moderately long, emitting four or five crossveins from its lower edge; superior anal appendages of male narrow and acute at apex. (**Cordulegáster,** widespr.; **Anotogáster,** Holarc.; **Chlorogómphus,** Indomal.) ..... **CORDULEGÁSTRIDÆ**

Pterostigma very long and slender, emitting six or seven crossveins; superior anal appendages of male broadly triangular, obtuse at apex. (**Petalùra, Uropétala,** Austr.; **Phènes,** Neotrop.; **Tachópteryx,** Nearc.) ..... **PETALÙRIDÆ**

22. Tibiæ of males with a long laminate keel on the flexor surface; base of hind wing of male usually strongly angulate; second abdominal segment with a flattened tubercle (auricle) at each side; body almost always metallic in color. (**Cordùlia, Somatochlòra,** Holarc.; **Macromìa,** widespr.; **Tetragoneùria,** Nearc.; **Phyllomacromìa,** Ethiop.) ..... **CORDULÌIDÆ**

[1] The name Agrionidæ is used instead of Agriidæ on the basis of evidence submitted by Professor B. Elwood Montgomery.

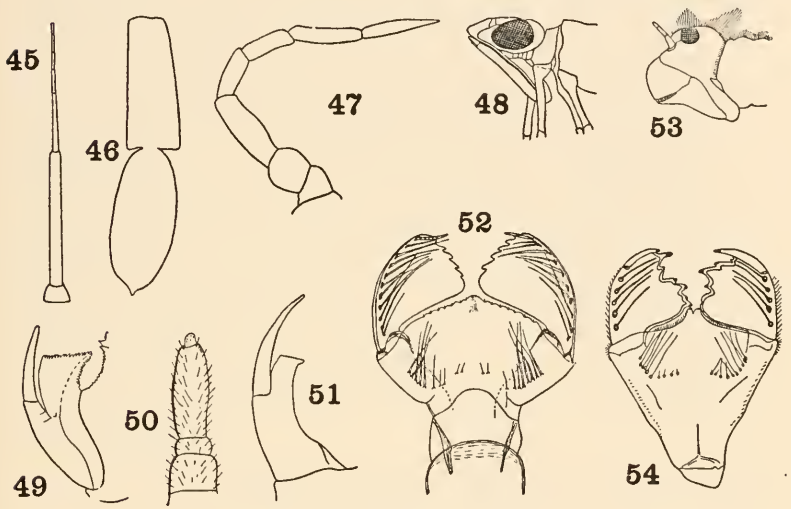
Tibiæ of males not keeled; base of hind wing rounded in both sexes; second abdominal segment without tubercles; body rarely of metallic color. (Fig. 42). (**Libéllula, Leucorrhínia,** Holarc.; **Sympètrum, Pántala, Orthètrum,** cosmop.; **Erythrodìplax,** Neotrop.; **Trapezostígma** (*Tràmea*), **Celíthemis,** Nearc.).
LIBELLÙLIDÆ

Nymphs [1]

1. Body slender, bearing three long tracheal gills attached to the tip of the abdomen; these are usually leaf-like in shape and traversed by conspicuous tracheal tubes (rarely much reduced in some Cœnagrionidæ); lateral abdominal gills usually absent. (Suborder ZYGÓPTERA) 3
   Body stout, the abdomen not narrow; without tracheal gills attached to the tip of the abdomen; the caudal gills concealed in an enlargement of the rectum; tip of abdomen bearing three spine-like or triangular processes 2
2. Gizzard with four to eight dental folds. (Suborder ANISÓPTERA) 12
   Gizzard with sixteen dental folds; very rare Indian and Japanese species. (Suborder ANISOZYGÓPTERA) **EPIOPHLEBÌIDÆ**
3. Mask bearing at least two pairs, and usually with numerous stiff bristles or setæ 4
   Mask destitute of setæ both on the mentum and the lateral lobes 6
4. Median lobe of mask incised; lateral lobes deeply cleft; caudal gills with the secondary tracheæ lying at right angles to the gill axis; legs long ..... **LÉSTIDÆ**
   Median lobe of mask projecting, not incised; legs short or moderate in length 5
5. Caudal gills stalked, with pointed, leaf-like apical portion.
   PSEUDOSTIGMÁTIDÆ
   Caudal gills usually slender, lamellate, held in a vertical plane, not clearly stalked, often distinctly constricted **CŒNAGRIÓNIDÆ**
6. Second joint of antennæ greatly lengthened, as long as or longer than the following together. (Fig. 45) 7
   Second joint of antennæ not noticeably lengthened 8
7. Median caudal gill flat, much shorter than the lateral ones which are triangular in section ..... **AGRIÓNIDÆ**
   All three caudal gills of approximately the same size and shape.
   SYNLÉSTIDÆ
8. Caudal gills strongly constricted at the middle. (Fig. 46).
   PROTONEÙRIDÆ
   Caudal gills not constricted at the middle 9

[1] The following key will serve as an aid in determining the families, but must not be relied on as infallible.

9. Abdomen with six or seven pairs of lateral gills; caudal gills swollen, sac-like. 10
   Abdomen without lateral gills. 11
10. Caudal gills swollen, oblong, with sharply pointed tips. EPALLÁGIDÆ
    Caudal gills with the apex broad, not pointed. . POLYTHÓRIDÆ
11. Caudal gills broad and flat, leaf-like. . . MEGAPODAGRIÓNIDÆ
    Caudal gills not flat; rounded in cross-section and tapering to a point. . . . . AMPHIPTERÝGIDÆ



Figs. 45–54. **Odonata,** *Nymphs*

45. **Synlestes,** antenna of nymph (Tillyard) Synlestidæ.
46. **Isosticta,** caudal gill of nymph (Tillyard) Protoneuridæ.
47. Æshnid, antenna of nymph (Howe) Æshnidæ.
48. Æshnid, lateral view of head, with labium closed (Howe) Æshnidæ.
49. **Tachopteryx,** lateral lobe of labium (Howe) Petaluridæ.
50. Gomphid, antenna (Howe) Gomphidæ.
51. **Æshna,** lateral lobe of labium (Tillyard) Æshnidæ.
52. **Plathemis,** labium, open (Garman) Libellulidæ.
53. Libellulid, lateral view of head, with labium closed (Howe) Libellulidæ.
54. **Cordulegaster,** labium, open (Garman) Cordulegastridæ.

12. Antennæ seven-jointed; tarsi of all legs three-jointed 13
    Antennæ four-jointed (Fig. 50); tarsi of front and middle legs two-jointed; mask with flat median lobe; distal margin of mentum not cleft . . . . . GÓMPHIDÆ
13. Labium forming a more or less spoon-shaped mask which covers

the ventral and sometimes also the front surface of the head as far as the antennæ (Fig. 53); setæ usually numerous.....14

Labium flat, not forming a spoon-shaped mask for the lower surface of the head (Fig. 48), almost always without setæ.....16

14. Lateral lobes of labium provided with a few large and irregular teeth on the inner margin that interlock from the two sides when closed; the median lobe divided at the tip by a median emargination (Fig. 54); mask extending to the base of the antennæ.

CORDULEGÁSTRIDÆ

Lateral lobes of labium variable in form, smooth, serrate, regularly dentate or sometimes with a few long teeth, but in the last case these do not interlock with those of the other side; median lobe triangular, projecting, not bifid or emarginate. (Fig. 52).....15

15. Teeth along inner margin of lateral lobes of labium deep or moderate, the dentition always clearly marked; legs usually long, with the hind femora longer than the width of the head; generally large species.....**CORDULÌIDÆ**

Teeth on inner margin of lateral lobes of labium usually reduced to crenulations or obsolete (in a few forms with long teeth the mask is either greatly enlarged (*Pantala*) or the species are very small (Tetratheminæ)).....**LIBELLÙLIDÆ**

16. Antennæ long and slender, the segments longer than wide (Fig. 47); lateral lobes of labium with a long movable hook (Fig. 51).

ÆSHNIDÆ

Antennæ short and stout, the segments wider than long; lateral lobes of labium with a short movable hook (Fig. 49).

PETALÙRIDÆ

LITERATURE ON ODONATA

Andres, A. The Dragonflies of Egypt. Mem. Soc. Ent. Egypte, **3**, pp. 1–43 (1928).

Bartenev, A. N. Libellulidæ II. Faune Russ. Pseudoneuroptera, **1**, pp. 353–576 (1919).

Bestimmungstabelle der Gattungen der Libellulinæ. Zool. Jahrb., Abt. Syst., **56**, pp. 357–424 (1929).

Borror, D. J. Key to American Genera of Libellulidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **38**, pp. 168–194 (1945).

Byers, C. F. Odonata of Florida. Univ. Florida Publ. Biol. Sci. Ser., **1**, No. 1, 327 pp., 11 pls., 19 figs. (1930).

Calvert, P. P. Odonata. In Biologia Centrali-Americana, Neuroptera, **1**, pp. 17–420 (1901–08).

Odonata of Cuba. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **45**, pp. 335–396 (1919).

Chopard, L. Atlas des libellules de France, Belgique, Suisse. Nouv. Atlas, Ent., No. **3**, 137 pp., 12 pls., 47 figs. (1948).

Odonaptères. In Grassé, Traité de Zoologie, **9**, pp. 311–354, 30 figs. (1949).

Cqsta Lima, A. da. Odonata. In Insetos do Brasil, **1** (1938).

Fraser, F. C. Indian Dragonflies. Journ. Bombay Nat. Hist. Soc., **25–36** (numerous parts) (1918–1933).

Revision of Petalidæ and Petaluridæ. Mem. Indian Mus., **9**, pp. 205–260, 31 figs. (1933).

Fauna of British India, Odonata. xiii + 423 pp., 180 figs. (1933); xxiii + 398 pp., 4 pls., 128 figs. (1934); xi + 461 pp., 2 pls., 125 figs. (1936). Taylor and Francis, London.

A Reclassification of the Order Odonata. Part III. Australian Zool., **9**, pp. 359–396, 15 figs. (1940). (See Tillyard and Fraser for Parts I and II).

The Odonata of the Argentine Republic. I–II. Acta zool. lilloana, **4**, pp. 427–461, 16 figs.; **5**, pp. 47–67 (1947–48).

Garman, P. The Zygoptera of Illinois. Bull. Illinois State Lab. Nat. Hist., **12**, pp. 411–587 (1917).

Odonata of Connecticut. Bull. State Geol. Nat. Hist. Surv., Connecticut, No. 39, 331 pp. (1927).

Howe, R. H. Manual of Odonata of New England. Mem. Thoreau Mus., Concord, Mass., **2**, 7 parts, 138 pp. and supplement (1917–23).

Kellicott, D. S. Odonata of Ohio. Ohio Acad. Sci., Special Paper, No. 2, 114 pp. (1899).

Kennedy, C. H. Classification of Zygoptera. Ohio Journ. Sci., **21**, pp. 83–88 (1920).

Klots, E. B. Odonata of Porto Rico and Virgin Islands. 107 pp. (1932).

Krüger, L. Einführung in das Studium der Libellen. Abh. Ber. pommers. naturf. Ges., **6**, pp. 53–106 (1925).

Lameere, A. Odonata. In Précis de Zoologie. Rec. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **4**, pp. 212–249 (1934).

Lieftinck, M. A. Annotated List of the Odonata of Java. Treubia, **14**, pp. 377–462 (1934).

The Dragonflies of New Guinea and Neighboring Islands. Nova Guinea, **15**, pp. 485–602, 67 figs. (1932); **17**, pp. 1–67, 35 figs. (1933); **17**, pp. 203–300, 50 figs. (1935); Treubia, **18**, pp. 441–608, 19 pls., 2 figs. (1942).

Key to Gynacantha from Celebes and the Moluccas. Treubia, **19**, pp. 417–428 (1948).

Longfield, C. Dragonflies of the British Isles. 220 pp., 38 pls. F. Warne & Co., New York and London (1937).

The Dragonflies of Scotland. Scottish Natural., **60**, pp. 65–74 (1948).

Lucas, W. J. British Dragonflies. London (1900).

The Aquatic (Naiad) Stage of British Dragonflies. xii + 132 pp., 35 pls., 30 figs. Ray Soc., London (1930).

Martin, R. Corduliidæ. Collection Zoologiques, Selys-Longchamps, fasc. 17 (1909).

Æschnidæ. Coll. Zool. Selys-Longchamps, fasc. 18–19 (1909).

Æschnidæ, Æschninæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 115, 33 pp. (1911).

Cordulidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 155, 32 pp. (1914).

May, E. Die Odonaten des arktischen Gebietes. Fauna arctica, **6**, pp. 175–182 (1932).

Odonata oder Wasserjungfern. Tierwelt Deutschlands, **27**, pp. 1–124, 134 figs. (1933).

Munz, P. A. Keys for Identification of Genera of Zygoptera. Mem. American Ent. Soc., No. 3, 78 pp. (1919).

Muttkowski, R. A. Odonata of Wisconsin. Bull. Wisconsin Nat. Hist. Soc., **6**, pp. 57–123 (1908).

Catalogue of Odonata of North America. Bull. Pub. Mus. Milwaukee, **1**, Art. I (1910).

Needham, J. G. Manual of Dragonflies of China. Zoologica Sinica, Series A, **11**, 344 pp. Peiping, China (1930).

Key to the Dragonflies of India. Rec. Indian Mus., **34**, pp. 198–228, 7 figs. (1932).

North American Species of the Genus Gomphus. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **73**, pp. 307–339, 1 pl. (1948).

Needham, J. G. and D. S. Bullock. Odonata of Chile. Field Mus. Publ., Zool., **24**, pp. 357–373 (1943).

Needham, J. G. and E. Fisher. Nymphs of North America Libellulinæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **62**, pp. 107–116 (1936).

Needham, J. G. and M. K. Gyger. Odonata of the Philippines. Philippine Journ. Sci., **63**, pp. 21–101, 10 pls., 2 figs. (1937).

Needham, J. G. and H. B. Heywood. Handbook of Dragonflies of North America. 378 pp., Springfield, Illinois (1929).

Oguma, K. The Japanese Æschnidæ. Insecta Matsumurana, **1**, pp. 78–100 (1926).

Perrier, R. Libellules de la France. Faune de France, **3**, pp. 57–71, 60 figs. (1934).

Ris, F. Odonata. Süsswasserfauna Deutschlands, Heft 9, 67 pp. (1909).

Libellulidæ. Coll. Zool. Selys-Longchamps, fasc. 9–16 (1909–14).

Neuer Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Odonatenfauna der Neu-Guinea Region. Nova Guinea, **13**, pt. 2, pp. 81–131 (1913).

Die Odonatenfauna von Argentina. Mem. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **22**, pp. 55–102 (1913).

Odonata of South Africa. Ann. South African Mus., **18**, pp. 247–452 (1921).

Schmidt, E. Odonata. In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **4**, Lief. 1b, pp. IV 1–66 (1929).

Bibliographia Odontologica, Lief. **1**, pp. 1–116, 1 pl. Wagner, Vienna (1933).

Odonata der deutschen Limnologischen Sunda-Expedition. Arch. Hydrobiol., Suppl. **13**, pp. 316–397, 4 pls., 93 figs. (1934).

Schouteden, H. Catalogue de la faune du Congo Belge. Odonata. Ann. Mus. Congo Belge, Zool. (3) Sect. II, **3**, pp. 1–83, 1 pl., 83 figs. (1934).

Seeman, T. M. Dragonflies, Mayflies and Stoneflies of Southern California. Pomona Journ. Ent. Zool., **19**, pp. 1–69 (1927).

Sjöstedt, Y. Odonata der nordwestlichen Provinzen Chinas. Ark. Zool., **25A**, No. 5, 22 pp., 3 pls. (1933).

Tillyard, R. J. The Biology of Dragonflies. University Press, Cambridge, England (1917).

Tillyard, R. J. and F. C. Fraser. Reclassification of the Odonata. Austr. Zool., **9**, pp. 125–169; 195–221; 359–396, 15 figs. (1938–40).

Walker, E. M. North American Species of Æschna. Univ. Toronto Stud. Biol. Ser., No. 11, pp. 1–213 (1912).

North American Somatochlora. Univ. Toronto Stud. Biol. Ser., No. 26, 202 pp. (1925).

WHITEHOUSE, F. C. Guide to Study of Dragonflies of Jamaica. Bull. Inst. Jamaica, Sci. Ser., No. 3, 69 pp., 7 figs. (1943).

Catalogue of Odonata of Canada, Newfoundland and Alaska. Trans. Roy. Canad. Inst., **27**, pp. 3–56 (1948).

WILLIAMSON, E. B. Dragonflies of Indiana. Rept. Dept. Geol. Ind., No. 24, pp. 229–333 (1901).

North American Species of Macromia. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **37**, pp. 369–398 (1909).

WRIGHT, M. and A. PETERSON. Key to Genera of Anisopterous Dragonfly Nymphs of North America. Ohio Journ. Sci., **44**, pp. 151–166 (1944).

ZIMMERMAN, E. C. Odonata. Insects of Hawaii, **2**, pp. 321–385 (1948).

ORDER PLECÓPTERA

(*PERLÀRIA*)

Body soft, of moderate or large size; four membranous wings, usually with many veins and numerous crossveins, rarely reduced in size; anal area of hind wing large and pleated, usually separated by a notch from the rest of the wing. Head broad and flattened; mandibles either well developed or much reduced; antennæ long, thread-like; three ocelli; cerci usually long and many-jointed. Prothorax large, free; legs strong, tarsi three-jointed. Nymphs aquatic, commonly with tracheal gills; antennæ long, much like those of the adults; eyes well developed; ocelli present; cerci usually long, many-jointed. Metamorphosis slight. Stoneflies, Salmon-flies.

Adults

1. Hind wing with an anal lobe (Figs. 55, 58) which is separated by a notch or indentation on the outer margin just behind the cubital vein (Cu_2); no meshwork of delicate crossveins on anal lobe 2

   Hind wing with the outer margin entire, not notched; anal lobe with meshwork of fine veins. (Fig. 59). (**Stenopérla, Eusthènia,** Austr., Neotrop.). Including *GRIPOPTERÝGIDÆ*, part) **EUSTHENÌIDÆ**

2. Anterior coxæ closely approximated; mandibles very weakly developed; wings with crossveins except in the anal lobe of the hind pair, the anal area of the fore pair with two or more full rows of crossveins (**Pteronárcys**) ..... **PTERONÁRCIDÆ**

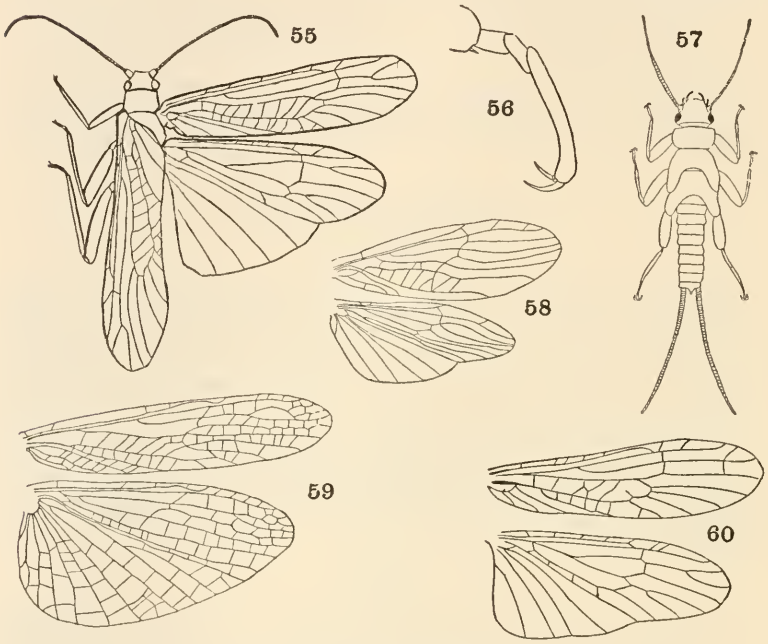
   Anterior coxæ widely separated 3

3. Three ocelli present, the median one sometimes reduced in size 4

   Only two ocelli, the median one absent. (**Peltopérla,** Nearc.). **PELTOPÉRLIDÆ**

4. Mandibles reduced to a weak blade; clypeus and labrum concealed under a frontal shelf; third joint of tarsi much longer than the other two together. (Figs. 55, 56, 60). (**Pérla, Acroneùria, Hydropérla, Allopérla Isópteryx** (= *Chloropérla*)). (Including *CHLOROPÉRLIDÆ, ISOPÉRLIDÆ, PERLÓDIDÆ*).

PÉRLIDÆ



Figs. 55–60. **Plecoptera**

55. **Isopteryx** Perlidæ.
56. **Perla**, tarsus. Perlidæ.
57. **Perla**, nymph (Pictet) Perlidæ.
58. **Notonemoura**, wings. Nemouridæ.
59. **Stenoperla**, wings (Tillyard) Eustheniidæ.
60. **Perla**, wings. Perlidæ.

Mandibles well developed, clypeus and labrum not covered by a frontal shelf; third joint of tarsi shorter than the other two together 5

5. Fore wing with three anal veins, the first one lying very close to the second branch of the cubitus. Australian. (**Tasmanopérla, Austropérla**). (Including *GRIPOPTERÝGIDÆ*, part).

AUSTROPÉRLIDÆ

Fore wing with only two anal veins, the posterior one sometimes forked. 6

6. Both wings with the radius, media and cubitus connected near the middle of the wing by a transverse cord or continuous series of transverse veins; usually no crossveins present distal to this. (Fig. 58) 7

No such transverse cord near the middle of the wing; distal portion of wing with crossveins. Australian, Neotropical. (**Leptopérla, Dinotopérla**). (Including *GRIPOPTERÝGIDÆ*, part). **LEPTOPÉRLIDÆ**

7. Cerci very short, sometimes reduced to a single joint, never with more than ten joints; last anal vein in fore wing forked beyond the anal cell. 8

Cerci long, many-jointed; both anal veins simple 9

8. Apical marginal space beyond tip of subcosta in front wing with an oblique crossvein present. (**Nemoùra**, Holarc.). **NEMOÙRIDÆ**

Apical marginal space without such a crossvein. (**Leùctra**, Holarc.) **LEÙCTRIDÆ**

9. Second joint of tarsi about as long as the other joints. (**Tæniópteryx, Brachýptera**, Holarc.) ..... **TÆNIOPTERÝGIDÆ**

Second joint of tarsi much shorter than the other joints. (**Cápnia, Capnélla, Capnùra, Allocápnia**, Nearc.) ..... **CAPNÌIDÆ**

Nymphs

1. Visible gills present 2

No visible gills 7

2. Gills present on the thorax 3

Gills on the abdomen, but none on the thorax. 6

3. Gills on the thorax and also on the underside of abdominal segments 1 and 2, or 1 to 3 ..... **PTERONÁRCIDÆ**

Gills present on thorax only 4

4. Gills on the underside of the prothorax only; small, robust; second joint of tarsi shorter than first ..... **NEMOÙRIDÆ**

Gills on all three thoracic segments 5

5. Three pairs of gills in the form of filamentous tufts on the pleuræ; legs densely fringed with long hairs. ..... Some **PÉRLIDÆ**

A pair of tubular gills at the base of each coxa; second joint of tarsi as long, or longer than the first. ..... **TÆNIOPTERÝGIDÆ**

6. Gills a series of paired latero-ventral abdominal appendages on segments 1 to 5 or 1 to 6; large species. ..... **EUSTHENÌIDÆ**

Gills a rosette of small filaments surrounding the anus. **LEPTOPÉRLIDÆ**

7. Underside of thorax covered with large overlapping shield-like plates; body resembling a cockroach in form. **PELTOPÉRLIDÆ**

Thorax without such ventral plates; body not cockroach-like 8

8. Palpi with the apical joints more slender than the basal ones (Fig. 57) ..... **PÉRLIDÆ**
   Palpi with the apical joints as stout as the basal ones. 9
9. Small and robust nymphs, hairy; hind wing pads extending considerably outward from the body at an angle; gills present or absent in ventral cervical region. ..... **NEMOÙRIDÆ**
   Small and slender nymphs; hairs few, fine or lacking; hind wing pads lying about parallel to longitudinal axis of body; no branched cervical gills. 10
10. Lateral margins of abdominal segments somewhat rounded, segments widest at posterior margin and narrower toward base; hind wing pads with anal lobe or area extending far beyond middle of wing pad; fore wing pads of males sometimes entirely lacking; last abdominal segment in males sometimes with a conical projection. **CAPNÌIDÆ**
    Lateral margins of abdominal segments almost straight, abdomen appearing more cylindrical; each hind wing pad with anal lobe or area small and not extending much beyond middle of wing pad; fore wing pads of males always present; last abdominal segment in males without a conical projection. **LEÙCTRIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON PLECOPTERA

Banks, N. Some Characters in the Perlidæ. Psyche, **54**, pp. 266–291, 3 pls. (1947).

Barnard, K. H. South African Perlaria. Ann. South African Mus., **30**, pp. 511–548 (1934).

Bengtsson, S. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Plecopteren Schwedens. Acta Univ. Lund, **29**, pp. 1–50, 33 figs. (1934).

Claassen, P. W. Plecoptera Nymphs of North America. Thomas Say Foundn., **3**, 199 pp., 36 pls. (1931).

A Catalogue of the Plecoptera of the World. Mem. Cornell Agric. Exp. Sta., No. **232**, 235 pp. (1940).

Despax, R. Plecoptères. In Grassé, Traité de Zoologie, **9**, pp. 557–586 (1949).

Enderlein, G. Klassifikation der Plecopteren. Zool. Anz., **34**, pp. 385–419 (1911).

Frison, T. H. Fall and Winter Stoneflies or Plecoptera of Illinois. Bull. Illinois Nat. Hist. Surv., **18**, pp. 345–409 (1929).

Studies on North American Plecoptera, Particularly Illinois. Bull. Ill. Nat. Hist. Surv., **22**, pp. 235–355, 1 pl., 126 figs. (1942).

Hanson, J. F. Records and Descriptions of North American Plecoptera. Parts I–III. American Midl. Nat., **26**, pp. 174–178, 13 figs.; **28**, pp. 389–407, 27 figs., **29**, pp. 657–669, 26 figs. (1940–43).

Hynes, H. B. N. Key to British Species of Plecoptera. Sci. Publ. Freshwater Biol. Assoc. British Empire, **2**, 39 pp., 14 figs. (1940).

Kimmins, D. E. Synopsis of British Nemouridæ. Trans. Soc. British Ent., **7**, pp. 65–83, 8 figs. (1940).

Klapálek, F. Die Plecoptera. Coll. Zool. Selys-Longchamps, fasc. 4 and 4A, 266 pp., Brussels (1912–23).

Kühtreiber, J. Die Plecopterenfauna Nordtirols. Ber. naturw.-med. Ver. Innsbruck, **43–44**, pp. 1–219, 6 pls., 138 figs. (1934).

Lameere, A. Plecoptera. In Précis de Zoologie. Rec. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **4**, pp. 265–275 (1935).

LeRoi, O. Zur Plecopteren von Rheinland-Westfalen. Ver. bot. zool. Ver. Rheinl.-Westf. 1912, pp. 25–51 (1912) (Extensive bibliography).

Needham, J. G. and Broughton, E. Central American Stoneflies. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **35**, pp. 109–120 (1927).

Needham, J. G. and Claassen, P. W. A Monograph of the Plecoptera or Stoneflies of America North of Mexico. 397 pp., Lafayette, Indiana (1925).

Okamoto, H. Japanische Plecopteren. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc., **4**, pp. 105–170 (1913).

Ricker, W. E. Stoneflies of Southwestern British Columbia. Indiana Univ. Publ. Sci. Ser., No. **12**, 145 pp., 129 figs. (1943).

Schoenemund, E. Plecoptera. In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **4**, Lief. 2, pp. V 1–18 (1928).

Die Larven der deutschen Perla-Arten. Ent. Mitt., **14**, pp. 113–121 (1925).

Seeman, T. M. Dragonflies, Mayflies and Stoneflies of Southern California. Pomona Journ. Ent. Zool., **19**, pp. 1–69 (1927).

Smith, L. W. Studies in North American Plecoptera. (Pteronarcinæ and Perlodini). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **43**, pp. 433–489 (1917).

Tillyard, R. J. A new classification of the Order Perlaria. Canadian Ent., **53**, pp. 35–43 (1921).

Revision of the Family Eustheniidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **46**, pp. 221–226 (1921).

The Stone-flies of New Zealand. Trans. New Zealand Inst., **54**, pp. 197–217 (1923).

Ulmer, G. Die Trichopteren, Ephemeropteren und Plecopteren des arktischen Gebietes. Fauna arctica, **6**, pp. 223–226 (1932).

Wu, C. F. The Stoneflies of China. Peking Nat. Hist. Bull., **11**, pp. 49–82, 163–189, 47 figs. (1936).

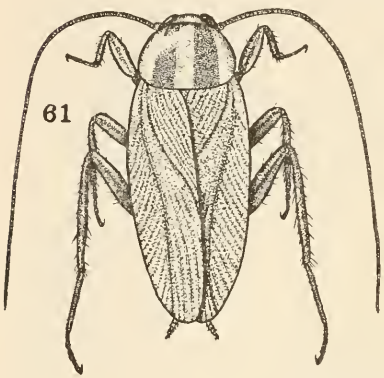
ORDER BLATTÀRIA

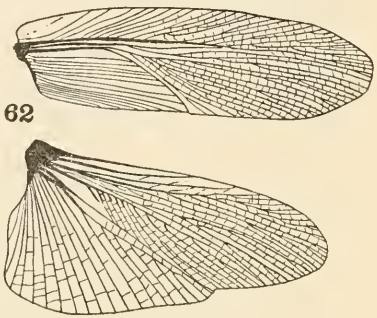
(*OOTHECÀRIA, CURSÒRIA, BLATTÒIDEA*)

Moderate-sized or large, sometimes very large, rarely very small, broadly oval, flattened, quick-running insects. Head free but inflexed so as to be nearly or quite concealed beneath the pronotum, the mouth posterior or nearly so. Mandibles strong, toothed; maxillæ well developed, bilobed, with five-jointed palpi; labial palpi three-jointed; eyes usually well developed, usually two ocelli; antennæ long, filamentous, many-jointed. Prothorax large, movable, usually transverse; meso- and metathorax subequal, not freely movable. Wings often absent or much reduced in size; when present, overlapped on the

abdomen; fore wings parchment-like, containing many veins; hind wings with a large anal lobe, clearly separated from the rest of the wing and radially folded. Legs strong, similar, coxæ large; tibiæ usually strongly spinose; tarsi five-jointed. Abdomen with ten tergites of nearly equal size, broadly attached at the base and not very freely movable; cerci prominent and jointed. Metamorphosis slight. Roaches.

1. Middle and hind femora, or at least the hind femora, with several evident marginal spines beneath 2
   Middle and hind femora unarmed beneath, or furnished only with hairs and bristles, or with one or two apical or subapical spines .. 9
2. Females with the seventh ventral segment divided posteriorly to form a valvular apparatus 3
   Seventh ventral segment of female large, undivided, and rounded .. 5





Figs. 61–62. Blattaria

61. **Blatella.** Phyllodromiidæ.
62. **Periplaneta,** wings. Blattidæ.

3. Apical portion of wings with at least some distinct venation, folded or crumpled in repose, never coiled into a spiral 4
   Apical portion of wings entirely without venation, coiled in a spiral in repose. (**Oulópteryx,** Neotrop.)..... **OULOPTERÝGIDÆ**
4. Moderate to large, heavily pigmented species, with eyes; tenth dorsal segment of the male more or less quadrangular, often impressed, or emarginate behind. Mainly tropical. (**Blátta,** cosmop. (*B. orientàlis*, Oriental cockroach); **Eurýcotis,** Neotrop.; **Polyzostèria,** Austr.; **Méthana,** Ethiop., Indoaustr.; **Deropéltis,** Ethiop.; **Periplanèta** (Fig. 62) cosmop. (*P. americàna*, American cockroach, *P. australàsiæ*, Australian cockroach)). (*PERIPLANETÌNÆ*) ..... **BLÁTTIDÆ**

Small, colorless, cave-inhabiting species, with the eyes vestigial or absent; wings reduced or absent; tenth dorsal segment of the male elongate triangular and emarginate behind. (**Noctícola, Spelæoblátta,** Indomal.) ..... **NOCTICÓLIDÆ**

5. Moderate to large species, not living in ant nests; antennal joints short 6

Very small, wingless or subapterous species, 2 to 5 mm. in length, living in ant nests; entire body covered with loose hairs; legs stout, the tibiæ heavily spined; antennal joints much longer than wide. Neotropical. Ant guests. (**Attáphila** (Figs. 68, 69)). **ATTAPHÍLIDÆ**

6. Tenth dorsal segment of both sexes usually transverse and narrow; hind wings when present with an apical field; fore wings with the branches of M and Cu strongly oblique and leading toward the hind margin; hind femora usually sparsely armed with spines beneath. (**Ectòbia,** cosmop.; **Anaplécta, Pseudectòbia,** Neotrop., Ethiop., Indomal.; **Hololámpra,** Holarc., Ethiop.). **ECTOBÌIDÆ**

Tenth dorsal segment of both sexes more or less produced, triangular or emarginate; hind femora usually strongly spined beneath 7

7. Tenth dorsal segment of both sexes triangular and entire, the cerci distinctly projecting 8

Tenth dorsal segment of the male more or less quadrate, with obtuse angles, that of the female broadly rounded or lobate, the cerci not projecting; tarsi with distinct pulvilli. (**Calolámpra,** widespr.; **Epilámpra, Leuroléstes, Phlebonòtus, Phoráspis, Hyporhicnòda** (Fig. 67), Neotrop.; **Homalópterus,** Indomal., Neotrop.; **Heterolámpra,** Ethiop., Indoaustr.). (*PHORASPÍDIDÆ*) **EPILÁMPRIDÆ**

8. Pronotum and fore wings smooth; hind wings with the radial vein usually emitting several parallel costal veins; pulvilli absent. (**Caloblátta, Pseùdomops,** Neotrop.; **Blatélla** (*B. germánica,* Crotonbug) (Figs. 61, 65), **Ischnóptera, Lobóptera, Phyllodròmia, Temnópteryx,** cosmop.; **Ellipsídion,** Austr.). (*PSEUDOMÓPIDÆ*) ..... **PHYLLODROMÌIDÆ**

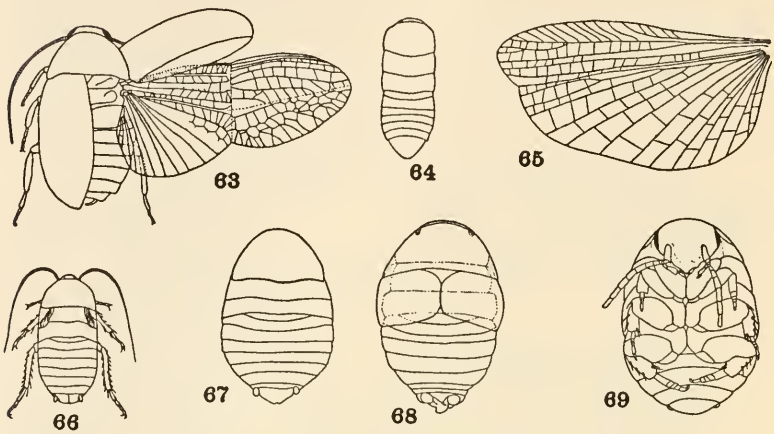
Pronotum and fore wings covered with a silky pile; hind wings with the radial vein emitting irregular costal veins; pulvilli present; usually large species. Neotropical. (**Megaloblátta, Nyctíbora, Heminyctíbora**) ..... **NYCTIBÓRIDÆ**

9. Abdomen with the seventh segment normal, not enclosing the terminal segments, the cerci and at least the tenth dorsal segment free 10

Abdomen with the seventh segment of both sexes broadly rounded, triangular and enclosing the terminal segments and also the cerci;

tibiæ short and strongly bristly; wingless and greatly convex species. (**Cryptocércus** (Fig. 64), Nearc., China)
CRYPTOCÉRCIDÆ

10. Hind wings twice as long as the fore wings, with a transverse fold at the middle through which the veins continue to the apex, folded in repose; fore wings elytra-like, with weak venation; insects resembling dytiscid beetles. (**Diplóptera** (Fig. 63) Austromal., Hawaii) ..... **DIPLOPTÉRIDÆ**



Figs. 63–69. **Blattaria**

63. **Diploptera** (Tillyard) Diplopteridæ.
64. **Cryptocercus,** dorsal outline (Hebard) Cryptocercidæ.
65. **Blatella,** hind wing, Phyllodromiidæ.
66. **Cacoblatta** (Saussure) Blaberidæ.
67. **Hyporhicnoda** (Hebard) Epilampridæ.
68. **Attaphila,** dorsal view (Wheeler) Attaphilidæ.
69. **Attaphila,** ventral view (Wheeler) Attaphilidæ.

Hind wings without a middle transverse fold through which the veins continue to the apex, sometimes with an apical triangular field 11

11. Tenth dorsal segment semicircular, broadly produced, its hind margin more or less strongly dentate; last ventral segment of the male very small, without styles; legs robust, the front pair fossorial, tibiæ strongly spinose, tarsi relatively short, without arolia; costal margin of the fore wings split, wings often reduced. (**Panésthia, Salgànea,** Indoaustr.; **Geoscápheus,** Austr.).
PANESTHÌIDÆ

Last dorsal segment without produced and dentate hind margin. 12

12. Hind wings with an area between Cu and A capable of being folded, the anal fold large; small species 13
Hind wings without a cubital fold or at most with an indication of one, or the wings reduced 14
13. Fore wings with the branches of M and Cu directed toward the hind margin, anal area small, with few veins extending to the margin, costal area short. (**Chorisoneùra**, Am.; **Chorístima**, Austr.; **Anáptycha, Hemiptérota**, Neotrop.)
CHORISONEÙRIDÆ
Fore wings with the branches of M and Cu directed toward the apical margin, costal area usually long and narrow. (**Areolària**, Malay.; **Hypnórna, Plectóptera**, Neotrop.) ..... **AREOLARÌIDÆ**
14. Very small species, 5 to 7 mm. in length, living in nests of ants ... 15
Larger species, not myrmecophilous 16
15. Flattened, narrow, winged species; fore wings pubescent, with weak venation, the branches of M and Cu parallel; tibiæ with long bristles; cerci long and jointed. Neotropical. (**Nothoblátta**).
NOTHOBLÁTTIDÆ
Rather convex insects with abbreviated fore wings and no hind wings; tibial spines weak; cerci short and broad. Ant guests. Neotropical. (**Attícola**) ..... **ATTICÓLIDÆ**
16. Female with the seventh ventral segment divided behind to form a pair of valves 17
Female with the seventh ventral segment not forming a pair of valves 20
17. Large species; prothorax elongate-trapezoidal, not tomentose; legs very long, the tibial bristles weak; anal areas of the hind wings of the fully winged forms large and plaited several times in repose; fore wings with the costal cell narrow and without cross-veins, subcosta long, reaching the middle of the wings. (**Archiblátta, Cátara**, Malay.) ..... **ARCHIBLÁTTIDÆ**
Insects not conforming to the preceding description; anal area of the fully winged forms smaller, folded only once or twice 18
18. Small species with pubescent thorax; hind wings with a pronounced thickening surrounding the ends of the shortened subcosta. Widespread, tropical. (**Compsòdes, Euthýrrhapha, Holocómpsa**).
EUTHYRRHÁPHIDÆ
Hind wings without nodal thickening at the end of the subcosta 19
19. Small, delicate species; tibial bristles weak; cerci long; veins simple or few-branched (**Latíndia**, Neotrop.) ..... **LATINDÌIDÆ**
Large species; tibial bristles strong; cerci short; veins many-branched. (**Homœogàmia**, Am.) ..... **HOMŒOGAMÌIDÆ**
20. Tarsal claws without arolia, or with a minute arolium; tenth dorsal segment of the male abdomen more or less deeply notched 21
Tarsal claws with a distinct arolium between them 23

21. Prothorax smooth; anal field of the hind wings of the fully winged forms large and folded fan-like, with the anal area plaited; large, robust, but not greatly convex species. (**Archimandrìta, Bláberus, Cacoblátta** (Fig. 66), **Bláptica**, Neotrop.) ..... **BLABÉRIDÆ**

Prothorax hairy; anal field of the hind wings of the fully winged forms smaller, folded only once or twice 22

22. Tenth dorsal segment of the male abdomen transverse, often constricted at the middle; large, broadly convex species. (**Polýphaga**, Palæarc., Indomal., Ethiop.) ..... **POLYPHÁGIDÆ**

Tenth dorsal segment more or less produced, its hind margin notched; broad beetle-like, showy insects. (**Corýdia**, Indomal.). **CORYDÌIDÆ**

23. Dorsal segments of the abdomen with protruding lateral angles; tenth dorsal segment quadrangular and medially notched behind. (**Panchlòra, Nauphœta**, Neotrop., Ethiop.; **Gỳna**, Ethiop.; **Leucophæa, Pucnoscéllus**, Ind.; **Oniscosòma**, Austr.) **PANCHLÓRIDÆ**

Abdominal segments without projecting lateral angles; tenth dorsal segment transverse, its hind margins straight or rounded 24

24. Hind wings more or less pointed or with a much produced apical field into which the cubital branches do not enter. (**Oxyháloa**, Ethiop., Neotrop.) ..... **OXYHALÒIDÆ**

Hind wings with rounded tip and no specialized apical field. (**Elliptoblátta, Stenopilèma**, Ethiop.; **Hormética**, Am.; **Perisphæria**, Indomal.; **Parasphæria**, Neotrop.) ..... **PERISPHÆRÌIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON BLATTARIA

See also Orthoptera (*sens. lat.* p. 105)

Bruijning, C. F. A. An Account of the Blattidæ from Celebes, the Moluccas, and New Guinea. Zool. Meded., **27**, pp. 205–252, 8 figs. (1947).

Studies on Malayan Blattidæ. Zool. Meded., **29**, pp. 1–174, 56 figs. (1948).

Brunner, C. Nouveau Système des Blattaires. 426 pp. Vienna (1865).

Chopard, L. Orthoptères et Dermaptères. Faune de France (1922).

Blattidæ de la Nouvelle-Caledonie. Nova Caledonia, Berlin, A, Zool., **3**, pp. 301–336 (1924).

Hanitsch, R. Malayan Blattidæ. Journ. Roy. Asiatic Soc., Straits Branch, **69**, pp. 17–178 (1915).

Blattid Fauna of Celebes. Verh. naturf. Ges. Basel., **44**, pp. 119–150, 9 figs. (1933).

Hebard, M. The Blattidæ of North America North of the Mexican Boundary. Mem. American Ent. Soc., **2** (1917).

The Blattidæ of Panama. Mem. American Ent. Soc., **4**, pp. 1–148 (1919).

The Blattidæ of French Guiana. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **78**, pp. 135–244 (1926).

Studies in Malayan Blattidæ. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia, **81**, pp. 1–109 (1929).

Australian Blattidæ of the Subfamilies Chorisoneurinæ and Ectobiinæ. Monogr. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, No. 4, 129 pp., 14 pls. (1943).

KARNY, H. H. Monographie der Phyllophorinen. Treubia, **5**, suppl. 142 pp. (1924).

KIRBY, W. F. A Synonymic Catalogue of the Orthoptera. Vol. 1, British Mus. Nat. Hist. London (1904).

MORSE, A. P. Manual of the Orthoptera of New England. Proc. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., **35**, No. 6 (1920).

RAMME, W. Monographie des Blattiden-Genus Ectobius. Arch. Naturg. **89**, pp. 97–145 (1923).

REHN, J. A. G. Dermaptera and Orthoptera of Chile. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **59**, pp. 159–190, 1 pl. (1933).

African and Malagasy Blattidæ. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **84**, pp. 405–511, 4 pls., 13 figs. (1933); ibid, **89**, pp. 17–123, 4 pls. (1937).

REHN, J. A. G. and HEBARD, M. The Orthoptera of the West Indies: Blattidæ. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **54**, pp. 1–320 (1927).

REHN, J. W. H. Classification of Blattaria. Mem. American Ent. Soc., **14**, 134 pp., 13 pls. (1950).

SAUSSURE, H. Mélanges Orthoptérologiques, fasc. 2, Blattidæ, 460 pp., Geneva (1865).

Revision de la tribu des Hétérogamiens. Rev. Suisse Zool., **1**, pp. 289–318 (1890).

Revision de la tribu des Périsphériens. Rev. Suisse Zool., **3**, pp. 1–59, (1895).

Revision de la tribu des Panesthiens et Épilampriens. Rev. Suisse Zool., **3**, pp. 299–361 (1895).

SHELFORD, R. Studies of the Blattidæ. Trans. Ent. Soc. London (1906–07) (several parts).

Blattidæ, Ectobiinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 55, 15 pp. (1907).

Blattidæ, Phyllodrominæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 73, 29 pp. (1908).

Blattidæ, Nyctiborinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 74, 5 pp. (1908).

Blattidæ, Epilamprinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 101, 21 pp. (1910).

Blattidæ, Blattinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 109, 27 pp. (1910).

TEPPER, J. G. O. The Blattariæ of Australia and Polynesia. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **17**, pp. 25–130; **18**, pp. 169–189 (1893–94).

ORDER ORTHÓPTERA

The Orthoptera include a great variety of insects and the suborders given in the following key are frequently given the rank of orders. Characters for each of these four groups are given on pages 84, 92, 93, and 102 respectively, and the families of each suborder are keyed separately.

1. Front legs fitted for grasping, the tibiæ folding back, pincers-like on the femora; femora and tibiæ usually heavily spined; prothorax much elongated and freely movable.

Suborder MANTEODEA (Page 84)

Front legs not fitted for grasping, rarely spinose; front coxæ never conspicuously lengthened; prothorax usually short, if long not so conspicuously freely movable 2

2. Hind femora almost always much larger and thicker than the tibiæ; jumping species, if not, the front or other tibiæ are broadened for burrowing; species usually capable of chirping or stridulation; body more or less cylindrical with the wings held sloping against the side of the body when at rest; tergites of abdomen usually larger than the sternites ..... Suborder SALTATORIA (Page 93)

Hind femora not larger than the fore femora; mute species; all three pairs of legs fitted for walking; wings, when present, superposed at rest; tergites and sternites subequal 3

3. Cerci long, many-jointed, at least half the length of the abdomen; wingless species with the prothorax longer than the mesothorax. Suborder GRYLLOBLATTODEA (Page 92)

Cerci short, unjointed; prothorax short or very short, although the body is commonly much elongated; when wings are present the front wings are usually much larger than the hind ones. Suborder PHASMATODEA (Page 102)

SUBORDER MANTEÒDEA

(*MANTÒIDEA, MANTÒDEA*)

Moderate-sized or large insects of predatory habits; the front legs very long, with the femora and tibiæ usually heavily spined and capable of being folded closely together to grasp the prey. Body elongate, sometimes very slender and usually flattened. Head freely movable, not inserted in the prothorax; eyes prominent, usually three ocelli; mandibles strong, the mouthparts inferior, rarely turned forwards; antennæ long and filamentous, many-jointed, rarely pectinate in certain males. Prothorax long or very long, freely movable, sometimes with the sides expanded; meso- and metathorax shorter, of about equal length, not freely movable. Four wings, overlapping on the abdomen, sometimes much reduced or absent, especially in the female; venation complex, fore wings usually considerably smaller than the hind pair and of stouter consistency. Tarsi almost always five-jointed, terminating in two claws; femora and tibiæ sometimes with expanded margins. Abdomen elongate oval or long and cylindrical, the terminal segments not abbreviated, tenth tergite forming a supra-anal plate; cerci usually jointed, never very long. Metamorphosis incomplete; habits similar throughout development. Praying mantids, Soothsayers.

A single family (*MÁNTIDÆ*) ..... MANTÈIDÆ [1]

[1] The Manteidæ include an extensive series of very diverse forms and have been grouped into a large number of subfamilies by Giglio-Tos whose divisions have been

1. Front tibiæ without an apical hook, with two rows of spines below; cerci very long, many-jointed; small, winged species with freely movable head and simple posterior legs. (Fig. 79). (**Chæteéssa**, Neotrop.) ..... **CHÆTEESSÌNÆ**

   Front tibiæ with apical hook 2

2. Front tibiæ with one or two long teeth on the dorsal side before the apical hook, otherwise with only very few spines; cerci simple; small slender species. (Fig. 75). (**Bántia**, **Pseudomusònia** (=*Mìonyx*), **Bactromántis**, **Olígonyx**, Neotrop.; **Haania**, Malay.) **OLIGONYCHÌNÆ**

   Front tibiæ without teeth above 3

3. Front tibiæ without rows of strong spines below, or with only the inner row distinctly developed 4

   Front tibiæ with the two rows of well developed spines below 5

4. Head with the mandibles directed forwards, the part behind the eyes well developed, usually long; slender, elongate species. (Fig. 77). (**Compsothéspis**, Ethiop., Austr.; **Cliomántis**, Austr.) **COMPSOTHESPÌNÆ**

   Head of normal form, with protuberant eyes; jaws not directed forwards; stouter species with the thorax comparatively short. (**Perlamántis**, Palæarc.; **Amorphóscelis**, Ethiop., As., Austr.). (*AMORPHOSCÉLIDÆ*) ..... **PERLAMANTEÌNÆ**

5. Front femora with the spines of the internal row equal or alternately long and short 6

   Front femora with the spines of the internal row arranged so that the long spines are separated from one another by a series of three short ones. Usually large species, with the antennæ bipectinate in the male and the vertex prolonged into a more or less conical protuberance. (Fig. 76). (**Empùsa**, Palæarc.; **Idolomórpha**, Ethiop.; **Blepharópsis**, Ethiop. As.; **Blepharòdes**, **Idòlum**, Ethiop.) (*EMPÙSIDÆ*) ..... **EMPUSÌNÆ**

6. Hind tibiæ carinate above, or bearing several ridges 7

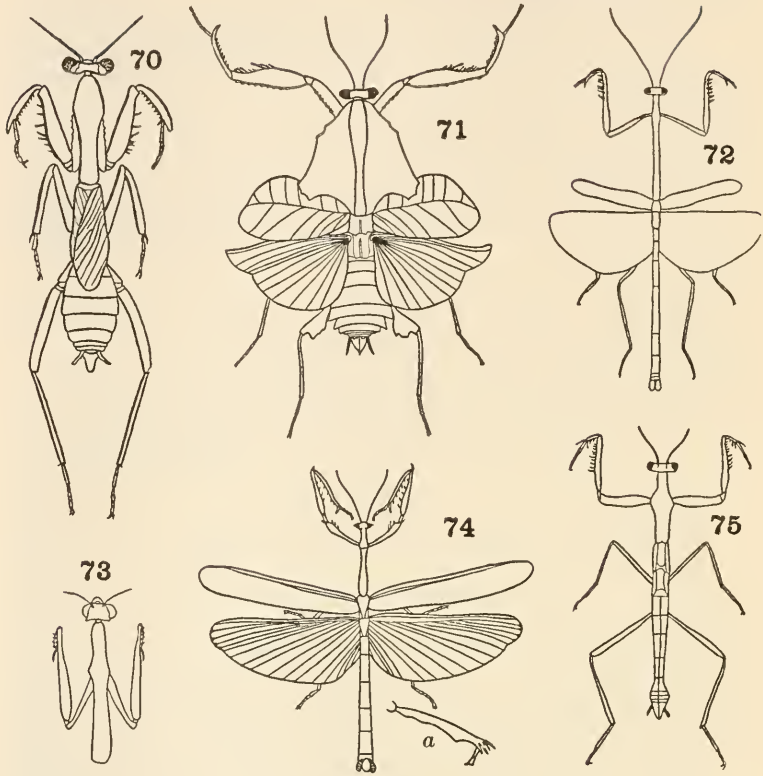
   Hind tibiæ smooth, not carinate or ridged 8

7. Hind tibiæ bearing three ridges; body brilliantly metallic; front femora short and broad, with a very stout basal spine; stout species with short prothorax. (Fig. 78). (**Metallýticus**, Indomal.) (*METALLYTÍCIDÆ*) ..... **METALLYTICÌNÆ**

   Hind and middle tibiæ with one or two carinæ above, except rarely in the male; prothorax long. (Fig. 81). (**Oxyópsis**, **Pseudóxyops**, **Vàtes**, **Stagmatóptera**, Neotrop.; **Stenovàtes**, **Pòpa**, Ethiop.; **Æthalóchroa**, **Ceratocrània**, Indomal.) (*VÁTIDÆ*) .. **VATÌNÆ**

---

generally accepted. These together with several others of equal importance may be distinguished by the following key which follows the arrangement of Giglio-Tos. Several groups are regarded as of family rank by some recent workers. These changes are noted parenthetically in the key.



Figs. 70–75. Orthoptera

70. Stagmomantis (Rehn and Hebard) Manteidæ.
71. Deroplatys (Westwood) Manteidæ.
72. Angela (Saussure and Pictet) Manteidæ.
73. Hoplocorypha (Rehn) Manteidæ.
74. Toxodera. *a*, hind femur of same (Westwood) Manteidæ.
75. Oligonyx (Saussure and Pictet) Manteidæ.

8. Front femora externally with a series of five to seven spines 9
   Front femora with four spines in the external row 19
9. Front femora with the first discoidal spine longer than the second; very long bodied, slender species. (**Schizocéphala,** Indomal.; **Euchomenélla,** Ind.; **Agrionópsis,** Ethiop.; **Ángela** (Fig. 72), Neotrop.). (*ANGELÌNÆ*) ..... **SCHIZOCEPHALÌNÆ**
   Front femora with the first discoidal spine shorter than the second. 10

10. Cerci flattened, dilated apically and more or less leaf-like; very elongate, slender species, with the front femora thin. (Fig. 74). (**Toxódera, Eùthyphleps, Loxomántis,** Indomal.; **Calamothéspis, Belomántis,** Ethiop.; **Stenophýlla,** Neotrop.). (*TOXODÉRIDÆ*). **TOXODERÌNÆ**

Cerci conical or compressed, not leaf-like 11

11. Front femora with three discoidal spines 12

Front femora with four discoidal spines 14

12. Front tibiæ with more than eleven spines in the outer row; front femora with five external and three discoidal spines; small species. (**Acontísta, Tithrône, Astóllia, Callíbia,** Neotrop.). **ACONTISTÌNÆ**

Front tibiæ with from eight to eleven spines in the outer row 13

13. Frontal shield transverse; pronotum at least as long as the front coxæ, ovally dilated or sometimes with the sides more or less parallel. (**Brunnèria, Macromántis, Photìna, Orthoderélla,** Neotrop.; **Ìris,** widespr.) ..... **PHOTINÌNÆ**

Frontal shield subquadrate. (See couplet 23). **EREMIAPHILÌNÆ,** part

14. Supra-anal plate very long, lanceolate; hind femora and tibiæ with a few small spines beneath; body slender; pronotum as long as the front coxæ. (**Bolivària, Geomántis, Rivetìna** (=*Fischeria*), Palæarc.; **Deíphobe,** Indoaustr.; **Ischnomántis, Omomántis,** Ethiop.). (*FISCHERIÌNÆ*) ..... **RIVETÌNÆ**

Supra-anal plate short 15

15. Front tibiæ with six to eleven spines in the outer row 16

Front tibiæ with more than eleven spines in the outer row 17

16. Front femora very broad, elliptical, with the upper margin strongly arcuate; vertex conically elevated with a tubercle on each side next to the eye; pronotum shorter than the front coxæ or barely as long, with conical tubercles on the disk; small species. (**Oxypìlus, Euoxypìlus,** Ethiop.; **Pachymántis, Ceratomántis, Pseudoxypìlus,** Indomal.) ..... **OXYPILÌNÆ**

Front femora narrower, more or less triangular; pronotum with rounded lateral dilations that give it a trifoliate appearance; small species. (**Dystácta, Gonypetélla, Achlæna, Telomántis,** Ethiop.) **DYSTACTÌNÆ**

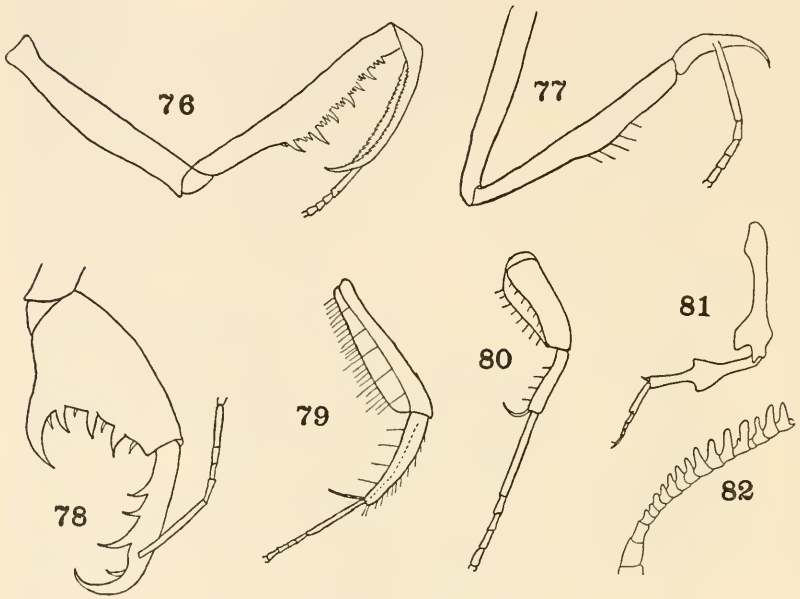
17. Eyes acuminate, or the hind femora lobate; moderate-sized species colored like dry leaves. (**Metília, Decímia, Acánthops, Epaphrodìta,** Neotrop.; **Phyllocránia,** Ethiop.; **Parablépharis,** Mal.) **EPAPHRODITÌNÆ**

Eyes rounded, or the hind femora simple 18

18. Frontal shield transverse (see couplet 13) ... **PHOTINÌNÆ,** part

Frontal shield subquadrate (see couplet 23). **EREMIAPHILÌNÆ,** part

19. Front coxæ with a minute apical lobe at the front margin.....20
    Front coxæ without apical lobe..... 21
20. Front femora triangular, broad, not more than three times as long as wide; small species, the female often wingless. (**Pseudomiópteryx, Mantíllica, Diabántia, Miobántia,** Neotrop.).
    PSEUDOMIOPTERYGÌNÆ



Figs. 76–82. **Orthoptera**

76. **Empusa,** front leg (Westwood) Manteidæ.
77. **Compsothespis,** front leg (Westwood) Manteidæ.
78. **Metallyticus,** front leg (Westwood) Manteidæ.
79. **Chæteessa,** front leg (Westwood) Manteidæ.
80. **Mantoida,** front leg (Westwood) Manteidæ.
81. **Vates,** hind leg (Saussure and Pictet) Manteidæ.
82. **Vates,** base of antenna of male (Saussure and Pictet) Manteidæ.

    Front femora slender, more than three times as long as broad; pronotum long and narrow, not noticeably dilated; small slender species. (Fig. 73). (**Musoniélla, Musònia, Diamusònia, Théspis,** Neotrop.; **Hoplocórypha,** Ethiop.) ..... **THESPÌNÆ**
21. Front femora with the two intermediate spines of the outer row longer than the others; pronotum longer than the front coxæ; fore wings long in the male, short in the female; body usually very slender. (See couplet 9).....**SCHIZOCEPHALÌNÆ,** part

Front femora with the two intermediate spines of the outer row not longer than the others 22

22. Front tibiæ with four or five spines in the outer row 23
Front tibiæ with more than five spines in the outer row 25

23. Front femora with the groove that receives the tibial claw remote from the base 24
Front femora with the claw groove close to the base. (**Eremiáphila**, Palæarc.; **Tarachòdes, Galépsus, Tarachódula**, Ethiop.; **Parepiscòpus, Didymocórypha**, Indomal.). (*ORTHODERÌNÆ, TARACHODÌNÆ, EREMIAPHÍLIDÆ*) ..... **EREMIAPHILÌNÆ**

24. Vertex not produced (see couplet 20) ..... **THESPÌNÆ**, part
Vertex produced into an elongate, triangular process. (**Pyrgomántis**, Ethiop.) (see couplet 23) ..... **EREMIAPHILÌNÆ**, part

25. Lateral margins of pronotum parallel or divergent in front (see couplet 23). (**Humbertiélla, Theopómpula**, Indomal.; **Elæa, Theopómpa**, Ethiop.) ..... **EREMIAPHILÌNÆ**, part
Lateral margins of pronotum more or less convergent in front ... 26

26. Front tibiæ with the spines in the outer row erect and remote from one another 27
Front tibiæ with the spines in the outer row decumbent and very close together 50

27. Front femora with from one to three discoidal spines 28
Front femora with four discoidal spines 29

28. Internal apical lobes of the front coxæ divergent, not dilated into a small lobe at the tip; small species. (**Tarachìna, Bólbula, Enicophlæbia**, Ethiop.; **Bólbe, Ciulfina**, Austr.; **Haplopèza, Iridópteryx, Fulciniélla, Eomántis**, Indomal.) ... **IRIDOPTERYGÌNÆ**
Internal apical lobes of the front coxæ contiguous. (See couplet 14) **RIVETÌNÆ**, part

29. Front femora with a well marked fovea or pit between the first and second spines of the outer row 30
Front femora without such a fovea 34

30. Front femora with the discoidal spines forming a sinuous line; species of moderate size, with short, stout body, the pronotum broad and depressed. (**Gonatísta, Liturgùsa**, Neotrop.; **Dactylópteryx**, Ethiop.; **Gonatistélla**, Austr.) ..... **LITURGUSÌNÆ**
Front femora with the discoidal spines placed in a straight line ... 31

31. Spines of outer row on front femora very long and curved 32
Spines of outer row on front femora shorter, straight; slender-bodied species, with the wings well developed in both sexes. (**Árria**, Malay.; **Sibýlla, Presibýlla**, Ethiop.) ..... **SIBYLLÌNÆ**

32. Pronotum with two tubercles near the base of its posterior portion 33
Pronotum simple, without tubercles; slender or very slender species,

with well developed wings in both sexes. (**Calìris**, Ind.; **Leptomántis**, Malay.; **Deromántis**, Ethiop.) ..... **CALIRIDÌNÆ**

33. Hind femora with a small lobe or tooth below near tip; more or less stout and short-bodied species with strongly prominent eyes. (**Majánga**, Ethiop.; **Majangélla**, Malay.) ..... **MAJANGÌNÆ**

Hind femora simple, without such projection; body slender, flattened, the eyes moderately prominent. (**Mellìera**, Neotrop.; **Mellieriélla**, Austr.) ..... **MELLIERÌNÆ**

34. Vertex produced into an elongate process (see couplet 6). **OXYPILÌNÆ**, part

Vertex not elongated or produced 35

35. Four posterior tibiæ or their femora minutely spinulose below 36

Four posterior tibiæ and femora with the lower edge smooth 37

36. Frontal shield transverse; discoidal portion of hind wings not banded. (See couplet 14) ..... **RIVETÌNÆ**, part

Frontal shield scarcely broader than high; discoidal portion of hind wings with black cross-bands; pronotum at least as long as the front coxæ. A cosmopolitan group. (Fig. 70). (**Mántis**, Palæarc., Austr.; **Stagmomántis**, Am. (*S. carolìna*, Carolina mantis); **Auromántis**, **Uromántis**, Neotrop.; **Calidomántis**, **Sphodromántis**, Ethiop.; **Tenódera** (*T. sinénsis*, Chinese mantis), **Polyspolòta**, widespr.; **Sphodrópoda**, Austr.). (*MANTÌNÆ*). . . **MANTEÌNÆ**

37. Lateral margins of pronotum strongly expanded, leaf-like 38

Lateral margins of pronotum not expanded 40

38. Posterior femora simple 39

Posterior femora lobed; large, brown, leaf-like species with conspicuous foliaceous expansions at the sides of the pronotum and at the tips of the four posterior femora. (Fig. 71). (**Deróplatys**, E. As.; **Brancsíkia**, Madagascar). (*DEROPLATÝIDÆ*). **DEROPLATYÌNÆ**

39. Hind metatarsi simple, not carinate; large species with the pronotum bearing leaf-like expansions at the sides. (**Chœradòdis**, Neotrop., Indomal.). (*CHŒRADÓDIDÆ*) ..... **CHŒRADODÌNÆ**

Hind metatarsi carinate. (See couplet 36) ..... **MANTEÌNÆ**, part

40. Eyes produced laterally to form a conical, spiniform process; body very slender, filiform. (**Oxyothéspis**, Ethiop., As.; **Heterochætula**, Malay.) ..... **OXYOTHESPÌNÆ**

Eyes rounded laterally 41

41. Fore wings and antennæ of the male ciliate 42

Fore wings and antennæ of the male not ciliate 44

42. Pronotum linear or extremely slender; small species; the female apterous. (**Miópteryx**, **Promiópteryx**, **Chloromiópteryx**, Neotrop.) **MIOPTERYGÌNÆ**

Pronotum more or less expanded 43

43. Pronotum almost trilobed, the angulations of the expansions somewhat acuminate; fore wings of male broad (see couplet 16). **DYSTACTÌNÆ**, part

Pronotum more or less elliptical, the angulations of the expansions rounded; elytra narrow. (See couplet 45) . . **AMELÌNÆ**, part

44. Pronotum shorter than the front coxæ 45

Pronotum as long as or longer than the front coxæ 46

45. Hind wings not colored; small species. (**Ámeles, Pseudoyersínia** Palæarc.; **Yersínia, Litaneùtria,** Neotrop.; **Amántis, Myrcìnus, Gonýpeta,** Indomal.; **Metentélla, Ligària,** Ethiop.) . . **AMELÌNÆ**

Hind wings brightly colored, otherwise similar to the Amelinæ. (**Compsomántis, Opsomántis,** Malay.). (*COMPSOMANTÌNÆ*). **COMPSOMANTEÌNÆ**

46. Front tibia with the sixth spine from the apex in the outer row longer than the fifth. (See couplet 32) . . **CALIRIDÌNÆ**, part

Front tibia with the sixth spine not longer than the fifth 47

47. Eyes produced laterally to form a conical, spiniform process. (See couplet 40) . . . . . **OXYOTHESPÌNÆ**, part

Eyes not thus spined 48

48. Front femora with the first spine in the discoidal row not shorter than the second; large species of elongate form; wings large in male, short in female. (**Archimántis, Rheomántis, Pseudomántis,** Austr.). (*ARCHIMANTÌNÆ*) . . . . . **ARCHIMANTEÌNÆ**

Front femora with the first discoidal spine shorter than the second 49

49. Supra-anal plate very long, lanceolate; large species with the pronotum much longer than the front coxæ. (**Solýgia,** Ethiop.). **SOLYGIÌNÆ**

Supra-anal plate short. (See couplet 36) . . . . . **MANTEÌNÆ**, part

50. Pronotum slender, as long as the front coxæ 51

Pronotum more or less broadened, shorter than the front coxæ; body more or less short and stout; wings well developed in both sexes. (**Odontomántis, Hestiásula, Creobròter,** Ind.; **Otomántis, Panúrgica, Harpagomántis,** Ethiop.). (*CREOBROTÌNÆ*). **HYMENOPODÌNÆ**

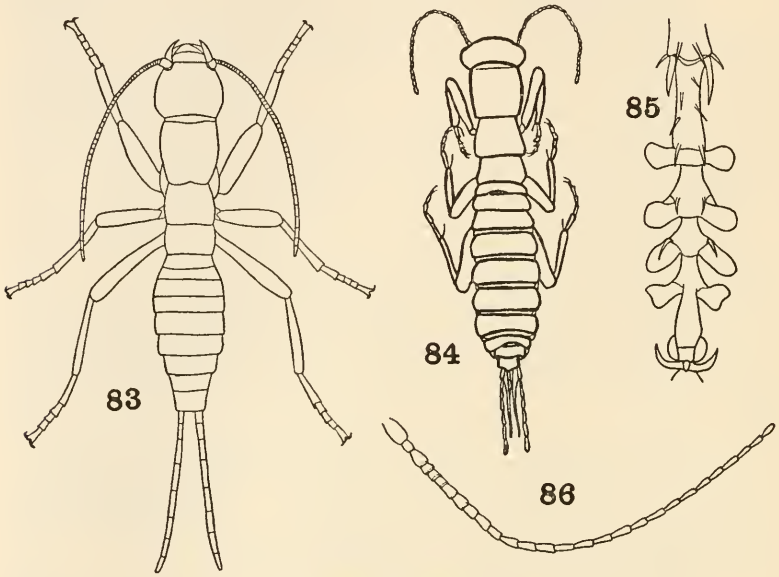
51. Margins of pronotum broadly laminate (see couplet 17). **EPAPHRODITÌNÆ**, part

Margins of pronotum not broadly laminate; species of moderate size, with slender pronotum which is at least as long as the front coxæ. (**Anaxárcha, Acromántis, Citharomántis,** Indomal.; **Theomántis, Sigérpes, Anasigérpes,** Ethiop.). (*ACROMANTÌNÆ*). **ACROMANTEÌNÆ**

SUBORDER GRYLLOBLATTÒDEA

(*GRYLLOBLATTÒIDEA, NOTÓPTERA*)

Elongate, more or less depressed, wingless insects, measuring about an inch in length. Head rather large, free, horizontal or slightly inclined; eyes small or absent, no ocelli; antennæ long, filiform, with about 30 to 40 joints, inserted at the sides of the front of the head near the



Figs. 83–86. **Orthoptera**

83. **Galloisiana** (Silvestri) Grylloblattidæ.
84. **Grylloblatta** (Walker) Grylloblattidæ.
85. **Grylloblatta,** tarsus of male (Walker) Grylloblattidæ.
86. **Galloisiana,** antenna (Crampton) Grylloblattidæ.

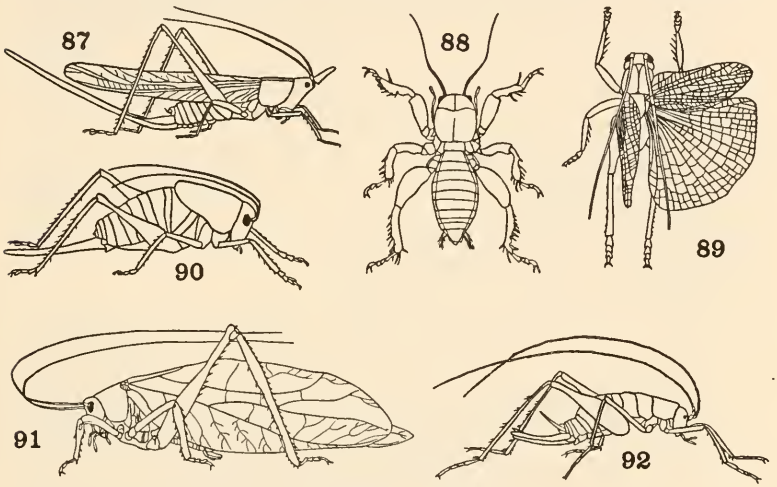
mandibles; mandibles large and strong. Prothorax quadrate or somewhat longer than wide, not expanded laterally; free and larger than the meso- or metathorax. Legs similar, formed for running, the coxæ close together; tarsi five-jointed, with two claws, those of the adult male with a pair of membranous lobes beneath each joint. Abdomen elongated, tergites more or less equal, transverse, extending down at the sides of the abdomen; cerci long, eight- or nine-jointed; ovipositor exserted, sword-shaped, composed of six paired pieces. Metamorphosis very slight,

the nymphs very much like the adults and apparently of slow growth; terrestrial in all stages. (Figs. 83–86).

A single family. (**Grylloblátta,** western Canada, northwestern United States; **Galloisiàna,** Japan) ..... **GRYLLOBLÁTTIDÆ**

SUBORDER SALTATÓRIA

Small to large, nearly always jumping species, often possessing a device on the wings for making a creaking or chirping sound; hind femora almost always very much stouter basally, or longer, or both, than the middle femora; wings of adults reposing over the abdomen, the fore wings toughened, narrower and thicker than the membranous,



Figs. 87–92. **Orthoptera**

87. **Conocephalus** (Blatchley) Tettigoniidæ.
88. **Stenopelmatus** (Saussure) Stenopelmatidæ.
89. **Gryllacris** (Karny) Gryllacridæ.
90. **Anabrus** (Caudell) Tettigoniidæ.
91. **Stilpnochlora** (Saussure) Tettigoniidæ.
92. **Ceuthophilus** (Blatchley) Stenopelmatidæ.

plaited hind pair; sometimes the wings vestigial or completely absent; head usually vertical, sometimes conically produced forward; ovipositor almost always free, often long, sword- or needle-shaped; mouthparts conspicuous, mandibulate; antennæ long and many-jointed or short with few joints; tarsi usually four- or three-jointed; prothorax large, free, often much enlarged; cerci short. Metamorphosis gradual, the young resem-

bling the adults, but with the small wings in a reversed postion in the last two nymphal stages, the hind wings then overlapping the fore wings.

1. Antennae usually long and many-jointed, delicately tapering and exceeding the body in length, rarely very short, with twelve segments or less; auditory organs if present, near the base of the front tibia; ovipositor of female almost always long and well developed; tarsi usually four-jointed. (TETTIGONIÒIDEA (=*LOCUSTÒIDEA*)) 2

   Antennæ shorter, with less than 30 joints, filiform, rarely clubbed or serrate, but not delicately tapering; auditory organ if present, near the base of the abdomen; ovipositor of female never elongated; tarsi three-jointed, rarely with the front and middle ones two-jointed. (ACRIDÒIDEA) 14

2. Tarsi four-jointed, at least on the four posterior legs; antennæ always very long and tapering; ovipositor usually long and sword-shaped 3

   Tarsi with three joints or less; ovipositor when present, needle-shaped 6

3. Tarsi more or less depressed 4

   Tarsi distinctly compressed; almost always apterous forms, usually dull-colored ..... **STENOPELMÁTIDÆ**

This family comprises six subfamilies, separable as follows:

a. Front tibiæ with an auditory organ ..... b

   Front tibiæ without an auditory organ ..... d

b. Cerci very distinctly jointed apically. (**Lezìna**, Old World). **LEZINÌNÆ**

   Cerci simple c

c. Cerci short; first and second joints of tarsi indistinctly separated; wings large, with a chirping organ. (**Prophalangópsis** (=*Tárraga*), Ind.). (Including *ABOILÌNÆ*, *HAGLÌNÆ*, *PAMPHAGOPSÌNÆ*, *ISFAROPTERÌNÆ*, *GEINITZIÌNÆ*). **PROPHALANGOPSÌNÆ**

   Cerci long; first and second tarsal joints distinctly separated; usually wingless. (**Anostóstoma**, Ethiop., Austr.; **Demácrida**, Austr.; **Magréttia**, Ethiop., As.) ..... **ANOSTOSTOMATÌNÆ**

d. Hind femora at base more sharply produced below than above; legs rather long and slender. Cave crickets. (**Ceuthóphilus**, Am. (Fig. 92); **Dolichópoda**, Palæarc.; **Troglóphilus**, Palæarc.; **Rhaphidóphora**, Indoaustr.). (*CEUTHOPHILÌNÆ*). **RHAPHIDOPHORÌNÆ**

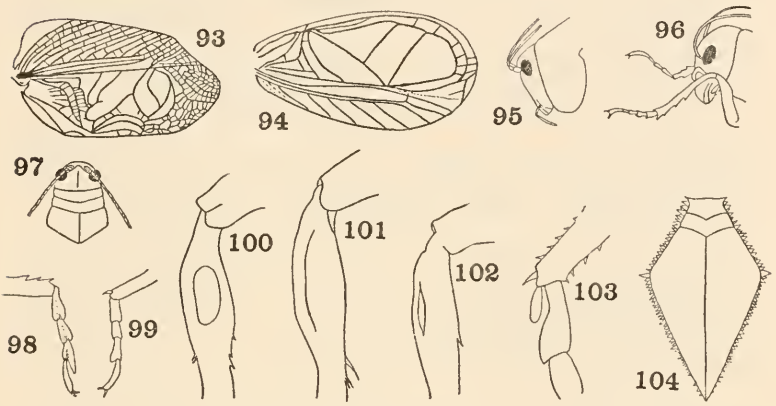
   Hind femora at base more sharply produced above than below; legs stouter ..... e

e. Front coxæ armed in front with a tooth-like projection. (**Mimnérmus**, Ethiop.; **Cratomèlus**, Neotrop.) ..... **MIMNERMÌNÆ**

Front coxæ simple, unarmed. (Fig. 88). (Stenopelmàtus, Am.). **STENOPELMATÌNÆ**

4. Front tibiæ without an auditory organ 5
Front tibiæ with an auditory organ. Long-horned locusts, Katydids. (*PHASGONÙRIDÆ, LOCÙSTIDÆ*). ..... **TETTIGONÌIDÆ**

This very extensive family includes a number of subfamilies many of which are often given family rank. They may be separated as follows:



Figs. 93–104. **Orthoptera**

93. **Gryllus**, fore wing (Handlirsch) Gryllidæ.
94. **Œcanthus**, fore wing (Handlirsch) Gryllidæ.
95, 96. Superior and inferior insertion of antennæ (Caudell) Tettigoniidæ
97. **Mecopoda**, dorsal view of head and pronotum (Caudell) Tettigoniidæ.
98. Tarsus with sulcate segments (Caudell) Tettigoniidæ.
99. Tarsus with smooth segments (Caudell) Tettigoniidæ.
100. Open auditory pit (Caudell) Tettigoniidæ.
101. Linear auditory pit (Caudell) Tettigoniidæ.
102. Ear-like or shell-shaped auditory pit (Caudell) Tettigoniidæ.
103. Tarsus with free plantula (Caudell) Tettigoniidæ.
104. **Phyllophora**, hooded form of pronotum (Caudell) Tettigoniidæ.

a. Antennæ inserted between the eyes, nearer to the top of the occiput than to the clypeal suture. (Fig. 95) ..... b
Antennæ inserted below the eyes, or between their lower margins, nearer to the clypeal suture than to the top of the occiput. (Fig. 96) ..... o

b. First and second joints of tarsi longitudinally sulcate laterally. (Fig. 98) c
First and second tarsal joints smooth (Fig. 99); hind tibiæ with an apical spine on each side above. A large cosmopolitan group,

including many leaf-like species. (**Phaneróptera,** widespr.; **Isopsèra,** Ind.; **Scuddèria,** Am.; **Tylópsis,** Palæarc., Ethiop.; **Isóphya,** Palæarc., Am.) ..... **PHANEROPTERÌNÆ**

c. Auditory pits on front tibiæ open. (Fig. 100) ..... d
Auditory pits covered partly by an ear-like or shell-shaped extension of the chitinous rim which partly covers them and narrows the aperture or reduces it to a linear slit. (Figs. 101, 102) ..... g

d. Posterior tibiæ with an apical spine on each side above ..... e
Posterior tibiæ without apical spines above; body winged, very slender with slender legs. (**Zaprochìlus** (=*Prochìlus*), Austr.). (*PROCHÍLIDÆ*) ..... **ZAPROCHILÌNÆ**

e. Prosternum armed with a pair of spines or tubercles ..... f
Prosternum simple, unarmed. (**Meconèma, Cyrtáspis,** Palæarc.; **Amýtta, Anepitácta,** Ethiop.; **Thaumáspis,** Ind.).
MECONEMÌNÆ

f. Pronotum hood-like, strongly and acuminately produced behind; lateral carinæ of pronotum dentate or crenulate. (Fig. 104). (**Phyllóphora,** Indoaustr.; **Hyperhómala,** Austromal.).
PHYLLOPHORÌNÆ
Pronotum not hood-like, nor much produced behind. (Fig. 97). (**Mecópoda,** Austromal.; **Acridóxena, Apteroscírtus,** Ethiop.; **Tabària, Rhammatópoda,** Neotrop.) ..... **MECOPODÌNÆ**

g. Front tibiæ without terminal spines above ..... h
Front tibiæ with a terminal spine above on the outer side (except *Arytropteris*) ..... n

h. Antennal scrobes (*i.e.* the grooves in which the antennæ lie) with the margins produced. (**Pseudophýllus,** Palæarc., Indomal.; **Cleándrus, Phyllomìmus,** Indomal.; **Zabàlius,** Ethiop.).
PSEUDOPHYLLÌNÆ
Antennal scrobes with the margins hardly produced i

i. Hind tibiæ without apical spines above. (**Sàga,** Palæarc., **Clònia, Hemiclònia,** Ethiop.; **Hemisàga,** Austr.) ..... **SAGÌNÆ**
Hind tibiæ with an apical spine above on one or both sides ..... j

j. Hind tibiæ with an apical spine only on the outer side above. (**Tympanóphora,** Austr.; **Mortoniéllus,** Malay.).
TYMPANOPHORÌNÆ
Hind tibiæ with an apical spine on both sides above, or only on the inner side ..... k

k. Front and middle tibiæ armed with short or medium sized spines ... l
Front tibiæ, or both front and middle tibiæ, armed with long spines decreasing in length apically. (**Litróscelis, Phlùgis,** Neotrop.; **Hexacéntrus,** Indomal.; **Phìsis,** Ethiop., Indoaustr.).
LITROSCELÌNÆ

l. All the femora unarmed beneath, rarely the hind ones armed on the outer or on both sides; usually smaller species. (**Conocéphalus**

(=*Xiphídion*) cosmop.; **Orchélimum,** widespr.; **Odontoxiphídium,** Nearc.). (*XIPHIDIÌNÆ*).....**CONOCEPHALÌNÆ**

All femora usually spined below; rarely the hind ones armed only on the outer side, in which case the fastigium of the vertex is either forked or extended considerably beyond the basal joint of the antennæ; usually larger species.....m

m. Fastigium of the vertex usually noticeably narrower than the first joint of the antennæ, sometimes dorsally sulcate. (**Agrœcia,** Neotrop., Ethiop., Austromal.; **Eschatócerus,** Neotrop.; **Nícsara,** Austr.; **Salomòna,** Indoaustr.).....**AGRŒCIÌNÆ**

Fastigium of the vertex usually distinctly broader than the first joint of the antennæ, never sulcate. (**Neoconocéphalus,** Am.; **Euconocéphalus,** Ethiop., Indoaustr.; **Homorocóryphus,** cosmop.; **Copíphora,** Neotrop.). (*CONOCEPHALÌNÆ*).
COPIPHORÌNÆ

n. First joint of hind tarsi with a free plantula beneath (Fig. 103). (**Ánabrus,** Nearc.; **Metrióptera,** Holarc., Ethiop.; **Décticus,** Palæarc., Ethiop.). (*DECTICÌNÆ*).....**TETTIGONIÌNÆ**

First joint of hind tarsi without a free plantula, or with a very short one. (**Phasgonùra** (=*Locústa*), Palæarc.; **Onconòtus,** Palæarc.). (*LOCUSTÌNÆ*).....**PHASGONURÌNÆ**

o. Third joint of hind tarsi longer than the second; front tibiæ with an apical spine on the inner side; hind tibiæ without an apical spine above on the outer side.....p

Third joint of hind tarsi shorter than the second; front and hind tibiæ with an apical spine above on both sides. (**Bradýporus,** Palæarc.; **Derállimus, Callímenus,** Palæarc.)...**BRADYPORÌNÆ**

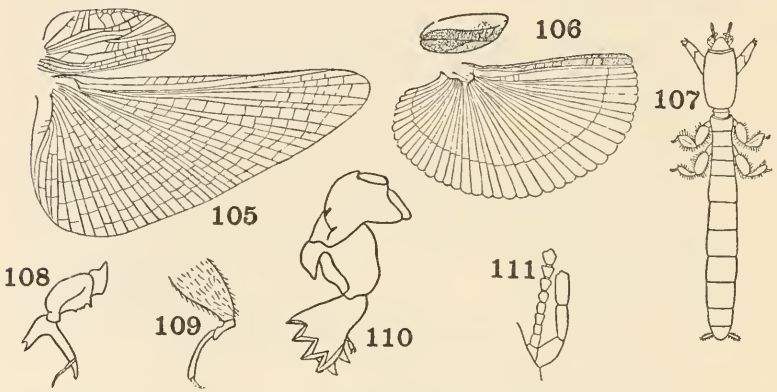
p. Antennæ inserted between the lower margins of the eyes; pronotum unarmed; both sexes winged; front tibiæ with an apical spine above on the outer side; hind tibiæ with four apical spurs below. (**Pycnogáster, Ephíppiger, Urómenus, Steropleùrus,** Palæarc.).....**EPHIPPIGERÌNÆ**

Antennæ inserted distinctly below the eyes; pronotum spined; female wingless; front tibiæ without apical spines above; hind tibiæ without apical spurs below, or with only two. (**Hetròdes, Acánthoplus, Eugáster, Anepiscéptus,** Ethiop.).....**HETRODÌNÆ**

5. Head vertical, body stout; usually brownish in color, with or without wings. (**Grýllacris,** tropicopol. (Fig. 89); **Camptonòtus,** Am.; **Paragrýllacris,** Austr.; **Erèmus,** As., Ethiop., Indoaustr.).
GRYLLÁCRIDÆ

Head horizontal; body long and slender, the legs all very thin and long; wingless species resembling walking sticks. (**Phasmòdes,** Austr.).....**PHASMÓDIDÆ**

6. Antennæ very short, with twelve joints or less, not tapering at tip. (TRIDACTYLOIDEA) 7
   Antennæ many jointed, long and tapering 8
7. Tarsi two-jointed; hind legs very short, body long, cylindrical; front tibiæ strongly dilated and digitate; large, entirely wingless species boring in the stems of plants. (**Cylindrácheta**, Austr., Chile) (Figs. 107, 111) ..... **CYLINDRACHÉTIDÆ**
   Hind tarsi one-jointed; hind legs greatly enlarged, saltatorial; three small ocelli; small species not boring in plants. (**Tridáctylus**, cosmop.; **Rhipípteryx**, Am.) ..... **TRIDACTÝLIDÆ**



Figs. 105–111. Orthoptera

105. **Gryllotalpa**, wings (Handlirsch) Gryllotalpidæ.
106. **Tridactylus**, wings (Handlirsch) Tridactylidæ.
107. **Cylindracheta** (Giglio-Tos) Cylindrachetidæ.
108. **Tridactylus**, front leg (Saussure) Tridactylidæ.
109. **Tridactylus**, middle leg (Saussure) Tridactylidæ.
110. **Gryllotalpa**, front leg (Berlese) Gryllotalpidæ.
111. **Cylindracheta**, antenna and palpus (Giglio-Tos) Cylindrachetidæ.

8. Front tibiæ strongly dilated, digitate; ovipositor short, not protruded; large species with very large, elongate prothorax, burrowing in the soil. (**Gryllotálpa** (Figs. 105, 119), cosmop.; **Scapteríscus**, Am.) ..... **GRYLLOTÁLPIDÆ**
   Front tibiæ not dilated and digitate; ovipositor projecting, usually long; antennæ always with more than thirty joints 9
9. Tarsi compressed, the second joint minute, compressed 10
   Tarsi with the second joint cordate, depressed 13
10. Hind tibiæ greatly widened, furnished with a few strong movable spines; hind femora very broad, oval; antennæ relatively blunt at tips; eyes minute; small, wingless species living in ants' nests. (**Myrmecóphila**, widespr.) ..... **MYRMECOPHÍLIDÆ**

Hind tibiæ slender or only slightly widened, serrulate, or serrulate and spinose; femora more slender; antennæ finely tapered at tips; usually large, free living species 11

11. Hind tibiæ spinose, but not serrulate; stout-bodied, usually dark colored species. (Fig. 93). (**Grýlus,** Palæarc., **Nemòbius,** cosmop.; **Gryllòdes,** widespr.; **Ácheta,** Nearc.). (*ACHÉTIDÆ*) **GRÝLLIDÆ**

a. Spines of hind tibiæ long, movable by an articulation at the base ..... **NEMOBIÌNÆ**

Spines of hind tibiæ shorter, fixed and not movable at the base. **GRYLLÌNÆ**

Hind tibiæ serrulate, sometimes spinose also 12

12. Hind tibiæ spinose, serrulate between the spines; body and legs slender; moderate or large species. Tree crickets. (**Œcánthus,** cosmop. (Fig. 94); **Amphiacústa, Phalangópsis,** Am.; **Endacústa,** Austr., Neotrop.; **Phæophýllacris,** Ethiop.). (Including *PHALANGÓPSIDÆ*) ..... **ŒCÁNTHIDÆ**

Hind tibiæ with two rows of fine serrulations, but without spines or thorns. (**Mogoplístes,** Palæarc., Ethiop., Neotrop.; **Ornèbius,** widespr.; **Cyclóptilum,** Am.; **Ectadóderus,** widespr.). **MOGOPLÍSTIDÆ**

13. Hind tibiæ not serrate, biseriately spinose and with five apical spurs. (**Trigonídium,** Palæarc., Ethiop., Indomal.; **Cyrtóxiphus,** widespr.; **Homœóxiphus,** Indomal.; **Anáxiphus,** Neotrop.) **TRIGONIDÌIDÆ**

Hind tibiæ serrate, bearing more or less numerous spines and six apical spurs. (**Eneóptera,** Neotrop.; **Nísitra,** Malay.; **Cardiodáctylus,** Austromal.; **Orócharis,** Am.) ..... **ENEOPTÉRIDÆ**

14. Tarsal claws without a pad (arolium) between them; pronotum greatly lengthened, extending backwards to cover the entire abdomen, fore wings vestigial, consisting of small scales at the base of the usually large hind wings; antennæ longer than the front femora; no tympanal organs at base of abdomen. Grouse locusts. (**Tètrix** (Figs. 114, 116), **Paratéttix,** widespr.; **Neotéttix,** Nearc.; **Mazarrèdia,** Indoaustr.; **Tettigídea** (Fig. 118), Am.). (*TETTÍGIDÆ, ACRYDÌIDÆ,* part). ..... **TETRÍGIDÆ**

Tarsal claws almost always with an arolium between them; pronotum small, not extending backwards over more than a small basal part of the abdomen; if exceptionally enlarged, the wings and antennæ not as above 15

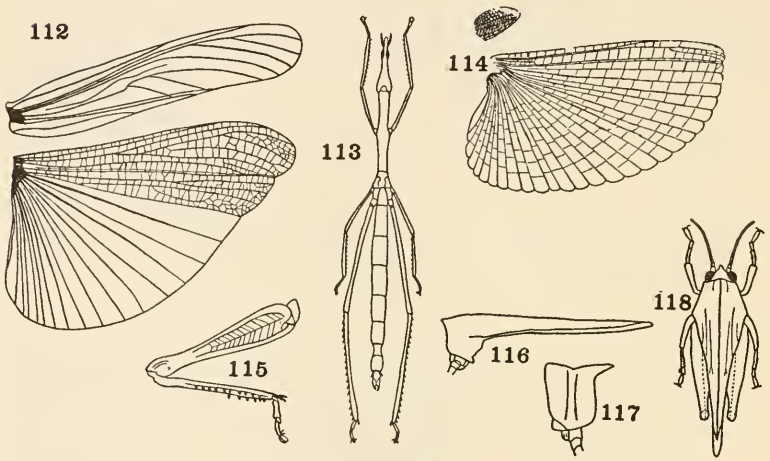
15. Body greatly lengthened and very slender, stick-like, with very long thin legs; wings absent or vestigial; head conical and greatly lengthened; prothorax tubular, not overlapping the mesonotum; antennæ eight-jointed; arolia sometimes small or indistinct. (Fig.

113). (**Proscòpia, Prosárthria, Apióscelis, Corynorhýnchus, Astròma,** Neotrop.) ..... **PROSCOPÌIDÆ**

Of a different conformation 16

16. Hind legs similar to the middle ones; their femora scarcely lengthened and not strongly thickened; body, especially the abdomen swollen or inflated; pronotum very large; green or brightly colored species. (**Pneùmora, Búlla, Cystocœlia,** S. Afr.). **PNEUMÓRIDÆ**

Hind legs very different from the middle ones, their femora large, greatly thickened at the base and lengthened; abdomen not noticeably swollen. Grasshoppers, Locusts, Short-horned locusts. (*LOCÚSTIDÆ, ACRIDÌIDÆ, ACRYDÌIDÆ,* part). **ACRÍDIDÆ**



Figs. 112–118. **Orthoptera**

112. **Dissosteira,** wings (accessory veins in part omitted) (Snodgrass) Acrididæ.
113. **Prosarthria** (Brunner) Proscopiidæ.
114. **Tetrix,** wings (Handlirsch) Tetrigidæ.
115. **Acrida,** hind leg (Lugger) Acrididæ.
116. **Tetrix,** side view of pronotum (Packard) Tetrigidæ.
117. **Caloptenus,** side view of pronotum (Packard) Acrididæ.
118. **Tettigidea** (Blatchley) Tetrigidæ.

This family includes the following subfamilies:

a. Prosternum simple, flat ..... b
Prosternum with a spine, swelling, or lamellate elevation anteriorly. g

b. Antennæ longer than the front femora c
Antennæ shorter than the front femora ..... f

c. Vertex and front forming together a rounded surface, the front vertical ..... d

Vertex and front meeting at an angle, the surfaces of the two forming an angle when seen in profile ..... e

d. Antennæ clavate, as long as the body; apterous species. (**Gomphomástax**, Palæarc., Ind.) ..... **GOMPHOMASTACÌNÆ**

Antennæ not clavate, shorter; usually winged species. A large cosmopolitan group. (**Œdípoda**, widespr.; **Árphia**, **Hippíscus**, Am.; **Locústa**, **Pachýtylus**, widespr.; **Dissosteìra** (Fig. 112), **Trimerótropis**, Nearc.; **Acrótylus**, **Œdàleus**, Old World). **ŒDIPODÌNÆ**

e. Impressions of vertex wanting; head horizontal, the front nearly horizontal; margins of antennæ serrate; apterous species. (**Psednùra**, Austr.) ..... **PSEDNURÌNÆ**

Impressions of vertex present, or if rarely wanting, the head is conical, with the front more sloping, and wings are present. (**Truxàlis**, Am.; **Stenóbothrus**, widespr.; **Gomphócerus**, palæarc., Am., **Stauronòtus**. Palæarc., Ind.; **Mecostèthus**, Palæarc.). (*TRYXALÌNÆ*, *TRUXALÌNÆ*) ..... **ACRIDÌNÆ**

f. Pronotum greatly flattened at the sides, roof-shaped and frequently with a median ridge; posterior femora dilated and compressed. (**Scirtótypus**, Ethiop., Indomal.; **Chorœtypus**, Indomal.; **Brachýtypus**, Ethiop.) ..... **CHORŒTYPÌNÆ**

Pronotum not greatly flattened at the sides, and not ridged above; posterior femora slender. (**Eriánthus**, Indoaustr.; **Teìchophrys**, **Eumástax**, **Masýntes**, Neotrop.) ..... **EUMASTACÌNÆ**

g. Impressions of the vertex large and shallow, forming the anterior end of the vertex where they are separated by a very narrow groove; front very strongly oblique and forming an angle with the vertex. (**Maùra**, **Chortógonus**, Ethiop.; **Pyrgomórpha**, widespr.; **Monístria**, Austr.; **Desmóptera**, Austromal.; **Calámacris**, Am.) **PYRGOMORPHÌNÆ**

Impressions of vertex not forming the anterior end of the vertex, placed above, at the sides or below, or obsolete ..... h

h. Impressions of vertex dorsal in position and open behind; prosternum with a swelling, but rarely with a distinct thorn or tubercle. (**Pámphagus**, **Eurypóryphes**, **Acínipe**, Palæarc.; **Lamarckiàna**, Ethiop.) ..... **PAMPHAGÌNÆ**

Impressions of vertex lateral or inferior in position or obsolete; prosternum with a distinct sharply raised tubercle or spine. (**Melánoplus**, **Schistocérca**, Am.; **Acrýdium**, Afr.: Indoaustr.; **Podísma**, Holarc., **Cyrtacánthacris**). (*ACRIDIÌNÆ*. *PODISMÌNÆ*) ..... **CYRTACANTHACRÌNÆ**

SUBORDER PHASMATÒDEA

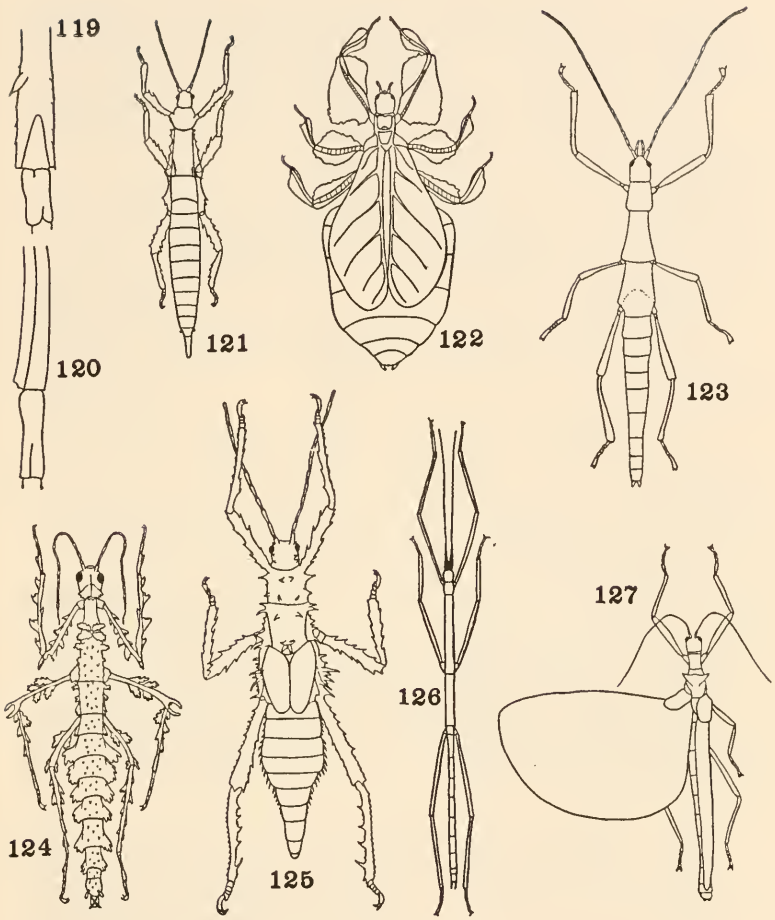
(*PHÁSMIDA, PHASMÒIDEA, PHASMÒDEA, GRESSÒRIA, CHELEUTÓPTERA*)

Large or very large insects, generally with very slender body of cylindrical, stick- or twig-like form; rarely greatly flattened and leaf-like. Head more or less freely movable, usually with long slender antennæ; eyes well developed; ocelli often absent. Prothorax short or very short, even in the very elongate forms; mesothorax short or elongate; metathorax frequently long, very closely united with the first abdominal segment (median segment), the suture between them often obscured or effaced. Abdomen usually long, cylindrical or tapering, the segments similar; cerci unjointed. Legs nearly always long or very long, similar, the tarsi five-jointed; rarely three-jointed. Wings very frequently entirely absent; when present the fore wings are usually very much smaller than the hind ones, of stouter consistency; hind wings when well developed with a narrow, stouter anterior portion and a very large delicate anal expansion or fan. Metamorphosis very slight and gradual; terrestrial and vegetarian in all stages. Mainly tropical species. Walking sticks, Stick insects, Leaf insects.

1. Tarsi five-jointed 2
   Tarsi three-jointed. (**Tímema**, Am.) ..... **TIMÉMIDÆ**
2. Four posterior tibiæ each with a triangular area on the underside at apex (Fig. 119), usually marked off by grooves, rarely ending in a spine. (*AREOLÀTÆ*). (Superfamily PHASMATÒIDEA). 3
   Four posterior tibiæ simple, without a triangular area below at tip (Fig. 120). (*ANAREOLÀTÆ*). (Superfamily BACTERIÒIDEA) 5
3. Median segment (first abdominal segment) as long as or longer than the metanotum; often winged, with the fore wings reduced in size 4
   Median segment distinct from the metanotum, but often much shorter; always wingless; species with extremely long, slender body ..... **BACÍLLIDÆ**

This family includes three groups, conveniently regarded as subfamilies, separable as follows:

a. Prosternum with two roughened tubercles between the front coxæ; antennæ often as long as or longer than the front legs, always much longer than the front femora. (Fig. 121). (**Óbrimus, Heterocòpus, Tisámenus, Hoploclònia, Dátames, Dòres**, Malay.). **OBRIMÌNÆ**
   Prosternum without roughened tubercles (except *Pseudodatames* which has short antennæ) ..... b



Figs. 119–127. Orthoptera

119. **Heteropteryx**, tip of hind tibia (Brunner) Phasmatidæ.
120. **Bacteria**, tip of hind tibia (Brunner) Bacteriidæ.
121. **Heterocopus** (Brunner) Bacillidæ.
122. **Phyllium** (Brunner) Phyllidæ.
123. **Anisomorpha** (Caudell) Phasmatidæ.
124. **Trychopeplus** (Hebard) Bacteriidæ.
125. **Heteropteryx** (Brunner) Phasmatidæ.
126. **Pseudomeryle** (Caudell) Phasmatidæ.
127. **Pomposa** (Brunner) Bacteriidæ.

b. Antennæ much shorter than the front legs, rarely (*Xylica*) as long; Old World species. (**Pseudodátames, Círsia, Antongília,** Madagascar; **Xýlica,** Ethiop.; **Bacíllus,** Palæarc.). . . **BACILLÌNÆ**

Antennæ as long as or longer than the front legs; mainly new world species. (**Pygirhýnchus, Céroys, Acanthocolònia, Mirophásma, Canulèius,** Neotrop.; **Oròbia,** Madagascar). **PYGIRHYNCHÌNÆ**

4. Antennae long in the male, many jointed, very short in the female, with few joints; mesonotum quadrate or transverse; fore wings of female covering the greater part of the abdomen, entire sides of abdomen broadly dilated into leaf-like extensions. (Fig 122). Leaf insects. (**Phýllium,** Ethiop., Indomal.; **Chitoníscus,** Polynes.; **Nanophýllium,** New Guinea) . . . . . **PHYLLIIDÆ**

Antennæ long in both sexes; mesonotum longer than wide; abdomen simple, or at most not with the entire sides thus expanded. (Fig. 126) (*PSEUDOPHÁSMIDÆ*) . . . . . **PHASMÁTIDÆ**

Four subfamilies are recognized, separable by the following key:

a. Tarsal claws simple; fore wings, when present, lobate, very rarely filiform . . . . . b

Tarsal claws pectinate; fore wings when present filiform or stalked. (**Aschiphásma** (= *Ascepásma*), **Dìna,** Malay.; **Prebístus, Abrosòma,** Indomal.). (*ASCEPASMÌNÆ*). **ASCHIPHASMATÌNÆ**

b. Body and legs armed with numerous spines (rarely the male not spiny); femora quadrate, not compressed, above with an apical spine; apical area of tibia produced into a spine. (Fig. 119). (**Anisacántha, Parectatosòma,** Madagascar; **Leócrates,** Malay.; **Heterópteryx,** Indoaustr.). . . . . **HETEROPTERYGÌNÆ**

Body and legs armed with sparse teeth or spines; femora above without apical spine; apical area of tibia unarmed c

c. Sixth abdominal segment quadrate (male), or transverse (female), rarely elongate; legs unarmed; femora not compressed nor with leaf-like dilations; almost always wingless (Fig. 123). (**Anisomórpha,** Nearc., Neotrop.; **Agathomèra, Autólyca, Decídia,** Neotrop.) . . . . . **ANISOMORPHÌNÆ**

Sixth abdominal segment more elongate, much longer than wide (male) or quadrate (female); front femora either compressed or with leaf-like dilations. (**Donùsa, Eùcles, Strátocles, Brizòides, Phásma, Prexáspes, Prísopus,** Neotrop.; **Phæophásma,** Malay.; **Damasippòides,** Madagascar) . . . . . **PHASMATÌNÆ**

5. Median segment short, transverse or but little longer than wide, much shorter than the metanotum; wingless species. **BACUNCÙLIDÆ**

This family is divisible into the following subfamilies:

a. Antennæ distinctly shorter than the front legs; old world species. (**Clitúmnus, Cuniculìna,** Indomal.; **Pachymórpha,** Indoaustr.; **Gratídia,** Ethiop., Ind.; **Árphax**) ..... **CLITUMNÌNÆ**
Antennæ as long as or longer than the front legs ..... b

b. Last dorsal segment of male more or less bilobed; operculum (eight sternite of female) usually compressed, boat-shaped. (**Menóxemus, Prómachus, Lonchòdes, Caraùsius,** Indoaustr.; **Dixíppus,** Indomal.; **Prosomèra,** Malay.) ..... **LONCHODÌNÆ**
Last dorsal segment of male truncate; operculum vaulted, lanceolate. (**Bacúnculus,** Am.; **Diapheromèra,** N. Am.; **Libèthra, Ocnóphila, Dỳme,** Neotrop.) ..... **BACUNCULÌNÆ**

Median segment as long as or longer than the metanotum, or at least much longer than wide; body frequently winged. **BACTERÌIDÆ**

This family may be divided into three subfamilies as follows:

a. Antennæ shorter than or about equal in length to the front legs b
Antennæ much longer than the front legs, very thin and indistinctly jointed. (Fig. 127). (**Necróscia, Diárdia, Pompòsa, Ásceles, Marmessòidea,** Malay.; **Aruanòidea,** Indomal.; **Sipylòidea,** Indoaustr.) ..... **NECROSCIÌNÆ**

b. Front femora unarmed above or similarly dentate on both sides, or not three-sided. (Fig. 124). (**Bactrídium, Cleonístria, Bóstra, Bactèria,** Neotrop.; **Palòphus,** Ethiop.; **Dimorphòdes,** Malay.; **Eurycántha,** Austr.). (*PHIBALOSOMÌNÆ*). **BACTERIÌNÆ**
Front femora three-sided, spinose-dentate on the inner side above; cerci frequently large, leaf-like. (**Hermárchus, Acrophýlla, Vetília,** Austr.; **Pharnàcia,** Indomal.; **Eurycnèma,** Malay., Austr.) **ACROPHYLLÌNÆ**

LITERATURE ON ORTHOPTERA (*sens. lat.*), INCLUDING PHASMATODEA, DERMAPTERA, BLATTARIA, AND MANTEODEA

Blatchley, W. S. Orthoptera of Illinois. 27th Ann. Rept. Dept. Geol. Nat. Res. Indiana, 1902, pp. 123–471 (1903).

The Orthoptera of Northeastern America. Nature Pub. Co. (1920).

Bruner, L. Preliminary Catalogue of the Orthopteroid Insects of the Philippines. Univ. Nebraska Studies, **15**, pp. 195–281 (1916).

Brunner, C. v. W. Prodromus der europäischen Orthopteren. Leipzig (1882).

Revision du Système des Orthoptères. Ann. Mus. Civ. Stor. Nat. Genova, **13**, pp. 1–230 (1893).

Burr, M. A Synopsis of the Orthoptera of Western Europe. London (1910).

Chagnon, G. Orthoptères et Dermaptères du Québec. Nat. Canadien, **71**, pp. 15–34; 54–74; 127–148, 36 figs. (1944).

Chopard, L. Orthoptères et Dermaptères. Faune de France, pt. 3, 212 pp. (1922).

Orthoptéroides de l'Afrique du Nord. Faun. Afr. Nord, 450 pp., 658 figs. (1943).

Atlas des Aptérygotes et Orthoptéroides de France. Nouv. Atlas, No. 2, 111 pp., 12 pls. (1947).

Orthoptères. In Grassé, Traité de Zoologie, **9**, pp. 587–722, 135 figs. (1949).

Fox, N. List of Dermaptera and Orthoptera of New Jersey. Circ. N. J. Dept. Agric., No. 138, 58 pp. (1928).

Fröhlich, C. Die Odonaten und Orthopteren Deutschlands. Jena (1903).

Fruhstorfer, H. Die Orthopteren der Schweiz. Arch. Naturg., Jahrg., 87A, Heft 5, pp. 1–262 (1921).

Hebard, M. Studies on the Dermaptera and Orthoptera of Ecuador. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **76**, pp. 109–248 (1924).

Studies on the Dermaptera and Orthoptera of Colombia. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **52**, pp. 275–354 (1927).

The Orthoptera of Colorado. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia, **81**, pp. 303–425 (1929).

Orthoptera of Minnesota. Tech. Bull. Minnesota Agric. Expt. Sta., No. 85, 61 pp. (1933).

Orthoptera [s. lat.] of Illinois. Bull. Illinois Nat. Hist. Survey, **20**, pp. 125–279, 6 pls., 167 figs. (1934).

Houlbert, C. Thysanoures, Dermaptères et Orthoptères. In Encycl. Sci. (1924).

Hubbell, T. H. Dermaptera and Orthoptera of Berrien Co., Michigan. Pap. Mus. Zoöl., Univ. Michigan, No. 116, 77 pp. (1922).

Innes, W. Revision des Orthoptères de l'Egypt. Mém. Soc. Ent. Egypte, **3**, pp. 5–176 (1929).

Karny, H. Zur Systematik der Orthopteroiden Insekten. Treubia, **3**, p. 236 (1923).

Kirby, W. F. A Synonymic Catalogue of the Orthoptera. Vols. 2 and 3. British Mus. Nat. Hist., London (1907–10).

Lameere, A. Orthoptera. In Précis de Zoologie. Publ. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **4**, pp. 287–305; 328–352 (1935).

La Rivers, I. A Synopsis of Nevada Orthoptera. American Midl. Nat., **39**, pp. 652–720 (1948).

Lucas, W. J. Monograph of the British Orthoptera. London, Ray Soc., 264 pp. (1920).

Morales Agacino, E. Notas sobre Ortopteroides de Ifni y Sahara Español. Eos, **23**, pp. 241–277, 4 figs. (1947).

Morse, A. P. Manual of the Orthoptera of New England. Proc. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., **35**, no. 6 (1920).

Orthoptera of Maine. Bull. Maine Agric. Sta., No. 296, 36 pp. (1921).

Perrier, R. Orthoptères de la France. Faune de France, 3, pp. 81–112, 108 figs. (1934).

Piers, H. The Orthoptera of Nova Scotia. Proc. Nova Scotia Inst., Halifax, **14**, pp. 201–351 (1918).

Ramme, W. Orthoptera, In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **4**, Lief. 2, pp. VI, 1–22 (1928).

Saussure, H. and others. Orthoptera. In Biologia Centrali-Americana, **1**, 458 pp. (1893–99).

Scudder, S. H. Guide to the Genera and Classification of North American Orthoptera. Cambridge, Mass. (1897).

Catalogue of Orthoptera of the United States. Proc. Davenport Acad. Nat. Sci., **8**, pp. 1–101 (1900).

Index to North American Orthoptera. Occas. Pap. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., No. 6, pp. 1–436 (1901).

Tümpel, L. Die Geradeflügler Mitteleuropas, 2d edit. Gotha. 327 pp. (1907).

Walden, B. H. Orthoptera of Connecticut. Bull. State Geol. Nat. Hist. Surv. Connecticut, No. 16, pp. 48–169 (1911).

Zimmerman, E. C. Orthoptera s. lat. Insects of Hawaii, **2**, pp. 73–158 (1948).

SUBORDER MANTEODEA

Beier, M. Die Mantodeen Chinas. Mitt. zool. Mus., Berlin, **18**, pp. 332–337 (1933).

Mantidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 196–198, 200–201, 203, 248 pp., 15 pls. (1934–37).

Giglio-Tos, E. Mantidi Esotici, I–XII. Boll. Soc. Ent. Italiana (1911–17). (Various parts.)

Saggio di una nuova classificazione dei Mantidi. Boll. Soc. Ent. Italiana, **49**, pp. 50–87 (1919).

Mantidæ, Perlamantinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 144, 13 pp. (1913).

Mantidæ, Eremiaphilinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 177, 36 pp. (1921).

Mantidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. 50, 707 pp. (1927).

Kirby, W. F. A Synonymic Catalogue of the Orthoptera. Vol. 1. British Mus. Nat. Hist., London (1904).

Morales Agacino, E. Mantidos de la fauna iberica. Bol. Pat. veg. Ent. agric., Madrid, **15**, pp. 149–164, 44 figs. (1947).

Rehn, J. A. G. Mantidæ, Vatinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 119, 28 pp. (1911).

The Orthoptera of Costa Rica, Part I — Mantidæ. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia, **87**, pp. 167–272, 4 pls. (1935).

Saussure, H. Essai d'un Système des Mantides. Mitt. schweiz. Ent. Ges., **3**, pp. 49–73 (1869).

Tindale, N. B. Review of Australian Mantidæ. Rec. South Australian Mus., **2**, pp. 425–457 (1923).

Tinkham, E. R. Studies in Chinese Mantoidea. Lingnan Sci. Journ., **16**, pp. 481–499, 551–572, 2 pls. (1937).

Travassos, Filho, L. Sobre a familia Acanthopidæ (Mantodea). Arq. Zool. S. Paulo, **4**, pp. 157–231, 3 pls. (1945).

Westwood, J. O. Revisio Mantidarum. London (1889).

SUBORDER GRYLLOBLATTODEA

Caudell, A. N. Grylloblatta in California. Canadian Ent., **53**, pp. 148–150 (1923).

Notes on Grylloblatta. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci., **14**, pp. 369–371 (1924).

Caudell, A. N. and King, J. L. A New Genus of Grylloblattidæ from Japan. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **26,** pp. 53–60 (1924).

Gurney, A. B. Synopsis of Grylloblattidæ. Pan-Pacific Ent., **13,** pp. 159–170 (1937).

Taxonomy and Distribution of Grylloblattidæ. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **50,** pp. 86–102, 16 figs. (1948).

Silvestri, F. Grylloblattidæ. Boll. Zool. Gen. Agrar. Portici, **20,** pp. 107–121 (1928).

Walker, E. M. A New Species of Orthoptera Forming a New Genus and Family. Canadian Ent., **46,** pp. 93–97 (1914).

The Male and Immature Stages of Grylloblatta. Canadian Ent., **51,** pp. 131–139 (1919).

SUBORDER SALTATORIA
TETTIGONOIDEA

Bolivar, J. Orthoptera palæarctica. Pycnogastrinæ. Eos, **2,** pp. 423–463 (1926).

Bruner, L. Revision of Tropical American Tettigonoidea. Ann. Carnegie Mus., **9,** pp. 284–404 (1912).

Brunner, C. v. W. Monographie der Phaneropteriden. 399 pp., Vienna (1878).

Monographie der Stenopelmatiden und Gryllacriden. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges., Wien, **38,** pp. 247–394 (1888).

Additamenta zur Monographie der Phaneropteriden. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges., Wien, **41,** pp. 1–196 (1891).

Monographie der Pseudophylliden. 282 pp., Vienna (1895).

Caudell, A. N. Cyrtophili of the United States. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **14,** pp. 32–45 (1906).

The Decticinæ of North America. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **32,** pp. 285–410 (1907).

Locustidæ, Decticinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 72, 43 pp. (1908).

Locustidæ, Prophalangopsinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 120, 7 pp. (1911).

Locustidæ, Ephippigerinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 140, 10 pp. (1913).

Locustidæ; Meconeminæ, Phyllophorinæ, Tympanophorinæ, Phasgonurinæ, Phasmodinæ, Bradyporinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 138, 25 pp. (1913).

Locustidæ, Mecopodinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 171, 32 pp. (1916).

Locustidæ, Hetrodinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 168, 13 pp. (1916).

Locustidæ, Saginæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 167, 8 pp. (1916).

The Genera of Rhaphidophorinæ of America North of Mexico. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **49,** pp. 655–690 (1916).

Chang, K. S. F. Index of Chinese Tettigoniidæ. Notes Ent. chinoise, Mus. Heude, **2,** pp. 25–77 (1935).

Chopard, L. Revision of the Indian Gryllidæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **30,** pp. 1–36 (1928).

Chopard, L. Catalogue de la faune du Congo Belge. Gryllides. Ann. Mus. Congo Belge, (3)**4,** pp. 1–88, 37 figs. (1934).

Contribution à l'étude des Gryllides du Congo belge. Rev. Zool. Bot. Afr., **41,** pp. 109–121 (1948).

Cousin, G. Systématique et méthodes biométriques à propos des grillons de France. Bull. Biol. France Belg., **80,** pp. 389–465, 6 figs. (1947).

De Jong, C. On Indo-Malayan Pterophyllinæ. Zool. Meded., **21**, 109 pp., 18 figs. (1939).

Fulton, B. B. Tree Crickets of New York. Tech. Bull. No. 42, New York Agric. Exp. Sta. (1915).

Giglio-Tos, F. Sulla posizione systematica del genere Cylindracheta. Ann. Mus. Civ. Genoa (3), **6**, pp. 81–101 (1914).

Hebard, M. Review of North American Species of Myrmecophila. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **46**, pp. 91–111 (1920).

Studies on the Gryllidæ of Panama. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **54**, pp. 233–294 (1928).

Mogoplistinæ [Gryllidæ] of the United States. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **57**, pp. 135–160 (1931).

Hubbell, T. H. Revision of the Genus Ceuthophilus. Univ. Florida Sci. Ser., **2**, 551 pp., 39 pls., 2 figs. (1936).

Karny, H. Revisio Conocephalidarum. Abh. zool.-bot. Ges., Wien, **4**, Heft 3, pp. 1–114 (1907).

Locustidæ, Listroscelinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 131, 20 pp. (1912).

Locustidæ, Conocephalinæ. Gen. Insectorum. fasc. 135, 17 pp. (1913).

Locustidæ, Copophorinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 139, 50 pp. (1913).

Locustidæ, Agrœciinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 141, 47 pp. (1913).

Fauna Buruana, Orthoptera, Fam. Gryllacridæ. Treubia, **7**, pp. 41–84 (1925).

Revision of the South African Gryllacridæ. Ann. South African Mus., **29**, pp. 77–151 (1929).

Gryllacridi dei Musei di Genova. Mem. Soc. Ent. Italiana, **7**, pp. 5–154, 55 figs. (1929).

Gryllacriden des Wiener Museums. Ann. naturh. Mus. Wien, **44**, pp. 49–198, 77 figs. (1930).

Gryllacridæ celebicæ. Treubia, **12**, Suppl., pp. 141–184, 18 figs. (1931).

Tettigoniidæ celebicæ. Treubia, **12**, Suppl., pp. 4–140, 70 figs. (1931).

Gryllacrididæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 206, 317 pp., 7 pls. (1938).

Karsch, F. Über die Hetrodiden. Berliner ent. Zeits., **31**, pp. 43–72 (1887).

Über die Orthopterenfamilie der Prochiliden. Ent. Nachr., **17**, pp. 97–107 (1891).

Redtenbacher, J. Monographie der Conocephaliden. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **41**, pp. 315–562 (1891).

Rehn, J. A. G. and Hebard, M. Revision of the Orthopterous Group Insaræ (Phaneropterinæ). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **40**, pp. 37–184 (1914).

Saussure, H. Mélanges Orthoptérologiques. Gryllides. 2 pts., Geneva (1877–78).

Revision du genre Tridactylus. Rev. Suisse Zool., **4**, pp. 407–419 (1897).

Saussure, H. and Zehnter L. Monographie des Gryllotalpiens. Rev. Suisse Zool., **2**, pp. 403–430 (1894).

Schimmer, F. Monographie der Gryllodengattung Myrmecophila. Zeits. wiss. Zool., **93**, pp. 409–534 (1909).

Scudder, S. H. The North American Ceuthophili. Proc. American Acad. Arts Sci., **30**, pp. 17–113 (1894).

Stenopelmatinæ of the Western United States. Canadian Ent., **31**, pp. 113–121 (1899).

Shiraki, T. Monographie der Grylliden von Formosa und Japan. 129 pp. (1911).

Gryllotalpidæ and Gryllidæ of Japan. Ins. Matsumurana, **4**, pp. 181–252 (1930).

Tepper, J. G. O. The Phanopterinæ of Australia. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **15**, pp. 77–113 (1892).

Tindale, N. B. Australasian Mole Crickets of the Family Gryllotalpidæ. Rec. South Australian Mus., **4**, pp. 1–42 (1928).

Tinkham, E. R. New species and records of Chinese Tettigoniidæ. Notes Ent. chinoise, **10**, pp. 33–66, 12 figs. (1943).

Uvarov, B. P. Revision of the Old World Cyrtacanthacrini. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (9), **11** and **12** (several parts) (1923).

Vignon, P. Les sauterelles-feuilles de l'Amérique tropicale. Arch. Mus. Paris, (6)**5**, pp. 57–214, 25 pls., 95 figs. (1930).

Zeuner, F. The subfamilies of Tettigoniidæ. Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, (B)**5**, pp. 103–109 (1936).

ACRIDOIDEA

Bolivar, J. Acrididæ, Pyrgomorphinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 90, 58 pp (1909).

Acridiidæ, Pamphaginæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 170, 40 pp. (1916).

Bolivar y Pieltain, C. Monografia de los Eumastacidos. Trab. Mus. Nac. Madrid, Ser. Zool., **46**, xxxii+380 pp., 186 figs. (1930).

Bruner, L. Orthoptera, Acridiidæ. Biologia Centrali-Americana, **2**, 342 pp. (1900–09).

Synoptic List of the Paraguayan Acrididæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **30**, pp. 613–694 (1906).

South American Tetrigidæ. Ann. Carnegie Mus., **7**, pp. 89–143 (1910).

Brunner, C. v. W. Monographie der Proscopiden. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges., Wien, **40**, pp. 87–124 (1890).

Burr, M. Eumastacidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 15, 23 pp. (1904).

Essai sur les Eumastacides. Ann. Soc. España Hist. Nat., **28**, pp. 75–112; 253–304 (1899).

Monograph of the genus Acrida (= Truxalis). Trans. Ent. Soc. London, 1902, pp. 149–187 (1902).

Claassen, P. W. The Grasshoppers of Kansas, Pts. 1 and 2. Bull. Dept. Ent. Univ. Kansas, No. 11, 126 pp. (1917).

Finot, A. Sur le genre Acridium. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **76**, pp. 247–354 (1907).

Fletcher, T. B. Acrydidæ. Cat. Indian Ins. Govt. India, Centr. Pub. Branch, Calcutta, pt. 1 (1921).

Golding, F. D. The Acrididæ of Nigeria. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **99**, pp. 517–587 (1948).

Guenther, K. Acrydiinenausbeute von Formosa. Stettin. ent. Zeitg., **102**, pp. 145–165, 2 pls. (1941).

Hancock, J. L. The Tettigidæ of North America. Chicago, 188 pp. (1902).

Acridiidæ, Tetriginæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 79, 4 pp. (1906).

Hebard, M. Key to the North American genera of Acridinæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc. **52**, pp. 47–59 (1926).

Studies in the Tettigoniidæ of Panama. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **53**, pp. 79–156 (1927).

Kevan, D. K. McE. Parasphena from East Africa. Journ. East African Nat. Hist. Soc., **19**, pp. 110–130 (1946).

Kirby, W. F. Acrididæ. Fauna British India (1914).

Liebermann, J. Catalogo sistematico y biogeografico de Acridoideos Argentinos. Rev. Soc. ent. Argent., **10**, pp. 125–230 (1939).

Generos y especies nuevos de Acridoideos chilenos. Rev. Soc. ent. Argent., **11**, pp. 400–410, 1 pl. (1943).

Los Acridios de Santa Fe. Rev. Soc. ent. Argent., **14**, pp. 55–114 (1948).

MacNeill, J. Revision of the Truxalidæ of North America. Proc. Davenport Acad. Sci., **6**, pp. 179–274 (1897).

Mello-Leitão, C. de. Estudio monografico de los Proscopidos. Rev. Mus. La Plata, (N.S.), **1**, pp. 279–448, 13 pls., 100 figs. (1939).

Ramme, W. Die Acrididen-Fauna des indomalayischen und benachbarter Gebiete. Mitt. zool. Mus., Berlin, **25**, 243 pp., 21 pls., 55 figs. (1941).

Rehn, J. A. G. North American Œdipodinæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **45**, pp. 229–255 (1919).

On New and Previously-known Species of Pneumoridæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **67**, pp. 137–159, 9 figs. (1941).

Review of Old World Euthyminæ (Cyrtacanthacridinæ). Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **96**, pp. 1–135 (1944).

Revision of the Group Hyalopteryges (Acridinæ). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **70**, pp. 181–234 (1944).

The Acridoid Family Eumastacidæ. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **100**, pp. 77–139 (1948).

Rehn, J. A. G. and J. W. H. Review of New World Eumastacinæ. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **91**, pp. 165–206, 3 pls., 6 figs. (1939); **94**, pp. 1–88, 2 pls., 60 figs. (1942).

A Contribution to our Knowledge of the Eumastacidæ of Africa and Madagascar. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **97**, pp. 197–248, 5 pls. (1945).

Rehn, J. A. G. and Hebard, M. Study of North American Eumastacinæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **44**, pp. 203–250 (1918).

Saussure, H. Prodrome des Œdipodiens. Mem. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat., Geneva, **28**, No. 9, 254 pp. (1884).

Scudder, S. H. Revision of the Melanopli. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **20**, pp. 1–421 (1897) and Proc. Davenport Acad. Sci., **7**, pp. 155–205 (1899).

Shiraki, T. Acrididen Japans. Tokio, 90 pp. (1910).

Sjoestedt, Y. Revision der Australischen Acridiodeen. K. Svenska Vetensk. Akad. Handl., (3)**15**, 191 pp., 2 pls. (1935).

Somes, M. P. The Acrididæ of Minnesota. Bull. Minnesota Agric. Expt. Sta., No. 141, pp. 1–100 (1914).

Thomas, C. Synopsis of the Acrididæ of North America. Rept. U. S. Geol. Surv. Terr., Washington Govt. Printing Office, 262 pp. (1873).

Tinkham, E. R. Taxonomic Studies on the Cyrtacanthinæ of South China. Lingnan Sci. Journ., **19**, pp. 269–382. 7 pls. (1940).

Trinchieri, G. Secondo contributo alla bibliografia delle cavalette [Acrididæ]. Minist. Colon., Rome. 86 pp. (1933).

Uvarov, B. P. Revision of the Genus Locusta (= Pachytylus). Bull. Ent. Res., **12**, pp. 135–163 (1921).

The Tribe Thrinchini of the Subfamily Pamphiginæ, and the Interrelations of the Acridid Subfamilies. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **93**, pp. 1–72, 73 figs. (1943).

Willemse, C. Revision of Acrididæ of Sumatra. Tijdschr. v. Ent., **73**, pp. 1–206 (1930).

Acrididæ celebicæ. Treubia, **12**, Suppl., pp. 189–270, 24 figs. (1931).

SUBORDER PHASMATODEA

Brunner, C. v. W. and Redtenbacher, J. Die Insekten-familie der Phasmiden. Parts I–III., 589 pp. Leipzig. (1906–08).

Caudell, A. N. The Phasmidæ or Walking Sticks of the United States. Proc. U.S. Nat. Mus., **26**, pp. 863–885 (1903).

Günther, K. Die Phasmoiden Neuguineas. Mitt. zool. Mus. Berlin, **14**, pp. 599–746 (1928).

Phasmoiden und Acrydiinen von Holländisch Neu Guinea. Nova Guinea, **17**, Zool., pp. 323–344, 17 figs. (1935).

Phasmoiden aus Centralborneo. Ark. Zool., **28A**, 29 pp., 9 figs. (1935).

Celebische Phasmoiden. Mitt. zool. Mus. Berlin, **21**, 29 pp., 2 pls. (1936).

Gurney, A. B. Australian Walking Sticks of the Genus Extatosoma. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **40**, pp. 373–396 (1947).

Kirby, W. F. A Synonymic Catalogue of the Orthoptera, Vol. 1. British Mus., Nat. Hist., London (1904).

Rehn, J. A. G. and J. W. H. Species of Phyllium. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **85**, pp. 411–427, 2 pls. (1933).

Orthoptera of the Philippines, Pt. 1. Phasmatidæ; Obriminæ. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **90**, pp. 389–487, 7 pls. (1939).

Shelford, R. Phasmidæ, in Biologia Centrali-Americana, **2**, pp. 343–376 (1909).

Shiraki, T. Orthoptera of the Japanese Empire (Part IV). Phasmidæ. Mem. Fac. Sci. Agric. Taihoku, **14**, pp. 23–88, 7 pls., 9 figs. (1935).

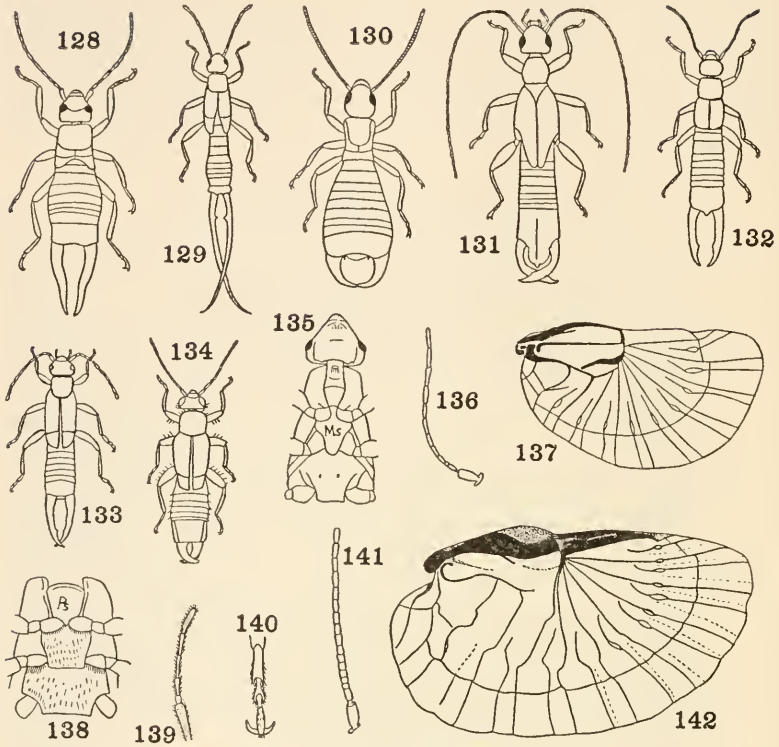
Westwood, J. O. Catalogue of the Insects in the British Museum. Phasmidæ. London, British Mus., 195 pp., 48 pls. (1859).

ORDER DERMÁPTERA

Moderate-sized or small, more or less depressed insects, of elongate form, with the abdomen terminating in a pair of strong, movable forceps. Head free; antennæ filiform, with from 10 to 30, rarely more, joints; mandibles large, always (except *Arixenia*) fitted for biting. Prothorax free, more or less quadrate. Meso- and metathorax clearly separated; fore wings (elytra) short, leaving the abdomen exposed, heavily chitinized; hind wings, when present (Fig. 142), large, orbicular or broadly oval, at base with two or three cells surrounded by heavy veins; anal fan very large, with a number of radiating veins; radially

folded from near the center, and when at rest almost entirely covered by the elytra; sometimes one or both sexes apterous. Abdomen long, very flexible, with from eight to ten exposed segments; cerci nearly always forming an anal forceps, one-jointed, except in the nymphs of a few genera, where they are multiarticulate. Legs rather short; tarsi three-jointed, with claws. Metamorphosis slight and gradual; terrestrial in all stages. Earwigs.

1. Cerci weakly sclerotized and not opposable; eyes much reduced or wanting; apterous species; ectoparasites of mammals 2
   Cerci heavily sclerotized and opposable like the blades of a pair of forceps; eyes well developed; usually winged when adult; body shining, rarely pubescent; mandibles usually fitted for chewing; not ectoparasitic. (Suborder FORFICULÌNA) 3
2. Antennæ as long as the body; mandibles not fitted for chewing, toothed at tips and fringed with bristles along the margin; body strongly pubescent; eyes present, but much reduced in size; living as ectoparasites on bats. (Suborder ARIXENÌNA). (**Arixènia**, Malay.) .....**ARIXENÌIDÆ**
   Antennæ shorter, the basal joint greatly elongated; mandibles strong, dentate; eyes entirely wanting; ectoparasites of rodents. (Suborder DIPLOGLOSSÀTA (*DERMODERMÁPTERA*)). (**Hemímerus**, S. Afr.) .....**HEMIMÉRIDÆ**
3. Metapygidium and telson present as two small plates behind the pygidium, or else all three are fused together with the tenth tergite to form a large horizontal plate (squamopygidium); pygidium simple, never with complex processes; ædeagus of male double ..4
   Metapygidium and telson not developed or vestigial; pygidium well developed, often with complex processes: ædeagus of male a single median piece. (*EUDERMÁPTERA*) 17
4. Squamopygidium absent, the pygidium, metapygidium and telson all present as separate plates; body not strongly flattened (except Platylabiidæ). 5
   Squamopygidium developed; hind wing with an oblique branch in the large basal cell; body very strongly flattened; a large scutellum visible between the elytra at base. (If elytra and scutellum are absent, see *Gonólabis*, couplet 14). (**Apáchyus** (Figs. 131, 137) Indomal., Austr.; **Dendròiketes**, Ind.). (Superfamily APACHYÒIDEA) (*PARADERMÁPTERA*) .....**APACHŸIDÆ**
5. Metapygidium and telson not reduced, nearly as large as the relatively small pygidium; head depressed, truncate or concave and not emarginate behind; femora compressed and generally keeled. (PROTODERMAPTERA) (Superfamily PYGIDICRANÒIDEA) (*PYGIDICRANÀLES*). 6
   Metapygidium and telson much reduced in size, greatly smaller than the pygidium which is relatively very large; femora not com-



Figs. 128–142. **Dermaptera**

128. **Burriola** (Burr) Cheliduridæ.
129. **Timomenus** (Burr) Opisthocosmiidæ.
130. **Esphalmenus** (Burr) Esphalmenidæ.
131. **Apachyus** (Burr) Apachyidæ.
132. **Labidura** (Burr) Labiduridæ.
133. **Doru** (Burr) Forficulidæ.
134. **Propyragra** (Burr) Pyragridæ.
135. **Allostethus**, underside of head and thorax (Burr) Allostethidæ.
136. **Anatælia**, antenna (Burr) Anatæliidæ.
137. **Apachyus**, wing (Tillyard) Apachyidæ.
138. **Esphalmenus**, underside of thorax (Burr) Esphalmenidæ.
139. **Ancistrogaster**, base of antenna (Burr) Ancistrogastridæ.
140. **Mesasiobia**, tarsus (Burr) Anechuridæ.
141. **Karschiella**, antenna (Burr) Karschiellidæ.
142. **Forficula**, wing, Forficulidæ.

pressed or keeled. (Superfamily LABIDURÒIDEA) (*LABIDURÀLES*) 11

6. Femora keeled 7
   Femora not keeled 10
7. Antennæ with from 15 to 25 joints, the fifth and sixth joints elongate (Fig. 136) 8
   Antennæ with 25 to 35 joints, the fifth and sixth short, transverse or quadrate (Fig. 141) 9
8. Both elytra and hind wings absent; metasternum truncate behind; nymphs with forceps-like cerci. (**Anatælia** (Fig. 136), Canary Isl.; **Châllia**, North China) ..... **ANATÆLÌIDÆ**
   Elytra always, and hind wings usually perfect; metasternum sinuate or excavated behind; nymphs with long, many-jointed cerci, not forceps-like. (**Díplatys**, tropicopol.) ..... **DIPLATÝIDÆ**
9. Antennæ unusually thick; fourth to sixth joints transverse (Fig. 141); nymphs with jointed cerci. (**Karschiélla, Bormánsia**, Ethiop.) ..... **KARSCHIÉLLIDÆ**
   Antennæ not very thick; fourth to sixth segments short, but not transverse; cerci of nymphs forceps-like, not jointed. (**Pygidicràna**, Neotrop.; **Kalocrània**, Malay.; **Dicràna**, Ethiop., Indoaustr.; **Cranopýgia**, Ind.) ..... **PYGIDICRÁNIDÆ**
10. Prosternum convex, more or less acute anteriorly; New World species, the body pubescent. (Fig. 134). (**Pyràgra, Pyragrópsis, Echinopsàlis, Propyràgra**, Neotrop.) ..... **PYRÁGRIDÆ**
    Prosternum not acute anteriorly; Old World species, the body clothed with short, stiff bristles. (**Echinosòma**, Ethiop., Indoaustr.) ..... **ECHINOSOMÁTIDÆ**
11. Body not very strongly flattened; forceps (cerci) not flattened nor sickle-shaped 12
    Body very strongly flattened; forceps strongly flattened and sickle-shaped; elytra perfectly developed, the hind wings short; antennæ 19–20 jointed. (**Platylàbia**, Indomal.). (*PALÍCIDÆ*) **PLATYLABÌIDÆ**
12. Mesosternum strongly narrowed behind (Fig. 135); stout species, sometimes without elytra and wings. (**Allostèthus, Gonolabidùra, Allostethélla**, Malay.) ..... **ALLOSTÉTHIDÆ**
    Mesosternum not strongly narrowed behind 13
13. Prosternum not narrowed behind 14
    Prosternum narrowed behind (Fig. 138); without wings or elytra; abdomen of male much widened apically (Fig. 130). (**Esphálmenus**, Neotrop., Ethiop.; **Gonolabìna**, Neotrop.) **ESPHALMÉNIDÆ**
14. Mesosternum rounded behind; rather stout species, winged or apterous. (**Anisólabis**, cosmop.; **Psàlis, Gonólabis, Euborélla,**

Neotrop., Ethiop., Ind.). (*PSÁLIDÆ, ANISOLÁBIDÆ*)
PSALÍDIDÆ

Mesosternum truncate behind 15

15. Antennæ with more than twenty-five joints; elytra always and wings usually present. (Fig. 132). (**Labidùra**, cosmop.; **Nàla**, Old World; **Forcípula**, widespr.; **Tomopýgia**, Indomal.).
LABIDÙRIDÆ

Antennæ with ten to fifteen joints; without elytra or wings 16

16. Last dorsal segment truncate. (**Idolopsàlis**, Neotrop.; **Pseudisólabis**, Indoaustr.; **Parisólabis**, Austr.) ..... **PARISOLÁBIDÆ**

Last dorsal segment bifid; slender species with long legs. (**Ctenisólabis**, **Brachýlabis**, **Antisólabis**, Ethiop., Austr.; **Nannisólabis**, Ind.; **Metisólabis**, Ethiop., Ind.; **Leptisólabis**, widespr.)
BRACHYLÁBIDÆ

17. Second joint of tarsi simple, not lobed nor dilated. (Superfamily LABIÒIDEA) (*LABIÀLES*) 18

Second joint of tarsi lobed or dilated. (Superfamily FORFICULÒIDEA) (*FORFICULÀLES*) 24

18. Elytra with a sharp keel or a row of minute tubercles near the lateral margin 19

Elytra not thus keeled 22

19. Tarsi long and very slender; elytra granulose, the keel formed by a row of minute tubercles. (**Pericòmus**, Neotrop.).
PERICÓMIDÆ

Tarsi short and relatively thick; elytra smooth, with a sharp keel .. 20

20. Antennæ with the joints cylindrical 21

Antennæ with the joints enlarged apically or clavate. (**Nesogáster**, Malay., Austr.) ..... **NESOGÁSTRIDÆ**

21. Abdomen of male with the sides parallel; elytra entire, not abbreviated; antennæ 16- to 20-jointed; old world species of slender form. (**Vándex**, Ethiop.) ..... **VANDÍCIDÆ**

Abdomen of male broadened at the middle; antennæ with 12–15 joints; elytra abbreviated; new world species of stout form. (**Strongylopsàlis**, Neotrop.) ..... **STRONGYLOPSALÍDIDÆ**

22. Body not strongly flattened 23

Body strongly flattened. (**Sparátta**, **Parasparátta**, **Prosparátta**, Neotrop.; **Auchénomus**, Ethiop., Malay.) ..... **SPARÁTTIDÆ**

23. Head transverse, the median and frontal sutures strong and deep; eyes large and prominent. (**Spongíphora**, **Pùrex**, Neotrop.; **Vóstox**, Am.; **Spongovóstox**, tropicopol.; **Márava**, Austromal.)
SPONGIPHÓRIDÆ

Head narrow, the sutures weak or obsolete; eyes small, no longer than the first joint of the antennæ. (**Làbia**, cosmop.; **Prolàbia**, tropicopol.; **Làrex**, Neotrop.; **Chætospània**, Ethiop., Indoaustr.; **Ándex**, Austr.) ..... **LABÌIDÆ**

24. Second joint of tarsi with a narrow lobe produced beneath the third joint; moderately stout or robust species. (**Chelísoches,** Ethiop., Indoaustr.; **Énkrates, Pròreus,** Indomal.; **Solenosòma** Ind.; **Kleidùchus,** Austr.) ..... **CHELISÓCHIDÆ**

Second joint of tarsi with a dilated lobe on each side (Fig. 140) ...25

25. Sternal plates strongly transverse; elytra much reduced in size; abdomen depressed and dilated; pygidium transverse. (Fig. 128). (**Chelidùra, Burrìola,** Palæarc., **Mesochelidùra,** Palæarc., Ethiop.) **CHELIDÙRIDÆ**

Sternal plates not very decidedly transverse 26

26. Antennal joints not very long and slender, the fourth often much shorter than the third and the first much shorter.than the head . .27

Antennal joints all long and slender; fourth not shorter than the third; first longer and thicker than the others (Fig. 139) 30

27. Meso- and metasternum and pygidium broad; forceps remote, not depressed; elytra entire or abbreviated. (Fig. 140). (**Anechùra, Mesasiòbia,** Palæarc., Neotrop.; **Pseudochelidùra,** Palæarc.; **Pterýgida, Allodáhlia,** Indomal.) ..... **ANECHÙRIDÆ**

Meso- and metasternum quadrate or narrow; pygidium narrow ..28

28. Abdomen cylindrical, not depressed 29

Abdomen depressed; forceps flattened or cylindrical; mesosternum rounded posteriorly; antennæ with 12–15 joints; elytra rarely shortened. (Fig. 133). (**Forfícula,** Holarc., Ethiop., Indomal. (*F. auriculària,* European earwig); **Chelidurélla, Apterýgida,** Palæarc., Ethiop.; **Dòru,** Amer., Austr.; **Skalístes,** Neotrop.; **Hypúrgus,** Indomal.) ..... **FORFICÙLIDÆ**

29. Elytra entire, not shortened; mesosternum rounded posteriorly; Old World species. (**Eudóhrnia,** Ind.; **Kosmètor,** Indomal.) **EUDOHRNÌIDÆ**

Elytra abbreviated; mesosternum truncate. (**Neolobóphora,** Neotrop.; **Árchidux,** Ethiop.) ..... **NEOLOBOPHÓRIDÆ**

30. Sternal plates generally transverse, at least relatively broad; metasternum truncate; abdomen and forceps depressed; New World species. (Fig. 139). (**Ancistrogáster, Vláx, Pràos, Tristanélla, Paracósmia,** Neotrop.) ..... **ANCISTROGÁSTRIDÆ**

Sternal plates narrow; metasternum narrow, excavated posteriorly. 31

31. Abdomen but little depressed, surface rather convex; legs long and slender; pygidium narrow; forceps remote, slender. (Fig. 129). (**Dìnex,** Neotrop.; **Timómenus, Epárchus, Córdax,** Indomal.; **Opisthocósmia,** Ethiop., Malay.; **Thalpèrus,** Ethiop.). **OPISTHOCOSMÌIDÆ**

Abdomen depressed and rather dilated; legs short; pygidium strongly transverse. (**Diaperásticus,** Ethiop.) **DIAPERASTÍCIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON DERMAPTERA

FORFICULINA AND ARIXENINA

See also Orthoptera (*s. l.*), p. 105

Bei-Bienko, M. Faune de l'URSS. Insectes, Dermaptères. Inst. zool. Acad. Sci. URSS, (N.S.), No. 5, viii + 239 pp., 67 figs. (1936).

Borelli, A. Dermaptères de Madagascar. Bull. Soc. Nat. Luxembourg, **42**, pp. 56–58 (1932).

Dermaptera de la Presqu'île Malaise. Bull. Raffles Mus., No. 7, pp. 80–95, 10 figs. (1932).

Bormans, A. and Krauss, H. Dermaptera. Das Tierreich, Lief. 11 (1900).

Burr, M. Revision of Forficulidæ and Chelisochidæ. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, 1907, pp. 91–134 (1907).

Dermaptera. Fauna of British India. London (1910).

Revision of the Labiduridæ. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, 1910, pp. 161–203 (1910).

Dermaptera. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 122, 112 pp. (1911).

Revision of the Genus Diplatys. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, 1911, pp. 21–47 (1911).

Burr, M. and Jordan, K. On Arixenia, a Suborder of Dermaptera. Trans. 2d Ent. Congr. (1913).

Chopard, L. Orthoptères et Dermaptères. Faune de France, pt. **3**, 212 pp. (1922).

Dermaptères. In Grassé, Traité de Zoologie, **9**, pp. 745–770, 26 figs. (1949).

Günther, K. Die Dermapteren der deutschen Kaiserin-Augusta-Flusse-Expedition. Mitt. zool. Mus. Berlin, **15**, pp. 55–83 (1929).

Dermaptera der deutschen limnologischen Sunda-Expedition. SB. Ges. naturf. Freunde Berlin, 1932, pp. 471–491, 8 figs.; Arch. Hydrobiol., Suppl. 12, pp 503–517, 11 figs. (1933).

Hincks, W. D. Dermaptera of Burma and British India. Ark. Zool., **39A**, 43 pp., 23 figs. (1947).

Notes on Mauritian Earwigs. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11)**14**, pp. 517–540 (1947).

Kirby, W. F. A Synonymic Catalogue of the Orthoptera, vol. 1. British Mus. Nat. Hist., London (1904).

Krauss, H. Forficulidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. 11, pp. 1–129. (1900).

Lameere, A. Dermaptera. Précis de Zoologie. Rec. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **4**, pp. 279–287 (1935).

Maccagno, T. Dermatteri. Il genere Cylindrogaster Stål. Boll. Mus. Zool. Anat. Comp. Torino, (3)**41**, 15 pp., 5 figs. (1926–31).

Rehn, J. A. G. The Dermaptera of the American Museum Congo Expedition with a Catalogue of the Belgian Congo Species. Bull. Am. Mus. Nat. Hist., **49**, pp. 349–413 (1924).

Townes, H. List of Generic and Subgeneric Names of Dermaptera. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, 38, pp. 343–356 (1945).

Walden, B. H. Dermaptera of Connecticut. Bull. State Geol. Nat. Hist. Surv. Connecticut, No. 16, pp. 44–47 (1911).

ZACHER, F. Studien über das System der Protodermapteren. Zool. Jahrb. Abth. f. Syst., **30**, pp. 303–400 (1911).
ZIMMERMAN, E. C. Dermaptera. Insects of Hawaii, **2**, pp. 197–212 (1948).

DIPLOGLOSSATA

HANSEN, H. J. On the Structure and Habits of Hemimerus talpoides. Ent. Tidskr., **15**, pp. 65–93 (1894).
JORDAN, K. Anatomy of Hemimerus. Novitat. Zool., **16**, pp. 327–330 (1909).
KRAUSS, H. Forficulidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. 11, pp. 130–132 (1900).
REHN, J. A. G. and J. W. H. Study of the Genus Hemimerus. Proc. Philadelphia Acad. Sci., **87**, pp. 457–508 (1925).

ORDER EMBIÒDEA

(*EMBIIDÌNA, EMBIÒIDEA, EMBIÓPTERA, OLIGONEÙRA, ÆTIÓPTERA*)

Elongate, slender, feeble insects of small or moderate size. Head large, elongate; eyes small or of moderate size; ocelli absent; antennæ slender, many-jointed (16–32). Thorax elongate; prothorax large, free; meso- and metathorax each about as large as the prothorax; males usually winged, females always wingless. Wings similar, pubescent, elongate, the media and cubitus much reduced; no anal fan or lobe. Wings lying flat on the abdomen when at rest. Abdomen ten-segmented; long, narrow and with parallel sides; tip of abdomen and cerci usually strongly asymmetrical in the male; cerci two-jointed. Tarsi three-jointed; first joint of front tarsi swollen, containing glands for spinning a silken web in which the insects live.

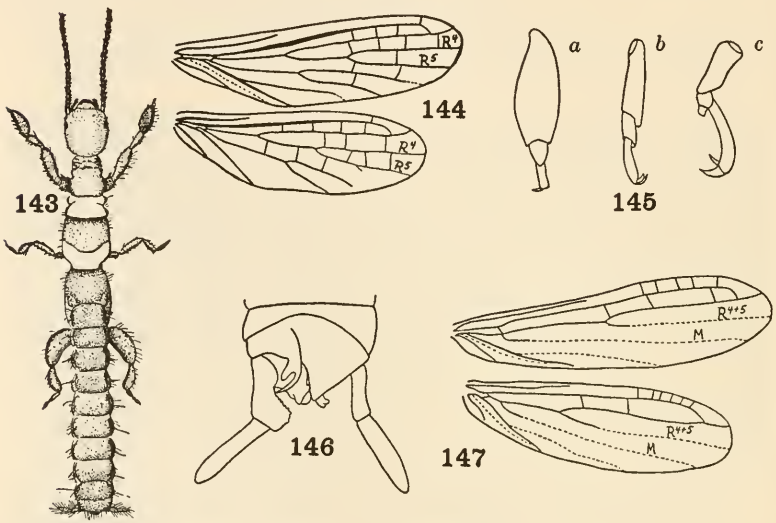
Metamorphosis gradual, incomplete. A small group, restricted to the tropics and subtropics.

1. Mandibles with two or three small, but distinct dentations at tip . 2
   Mandibles sharply pointed at tip, but without dentations. (**Anisémbia, Chelicérca,** Am.) ..... **ANISEMBÌIDÆ**
2. Either the anterior or posterior branch of the radial sector forked in both wings, or at least in the hind wing 3
   Both branches of the radial sector simple, unbranched. (**Oligótoma,** widespr.; **Gynémbia,** Nearc.) (Fig. 147). .... **OLIGOTÓMIDÆ**
3. Anterior branch of the radial sector simple; the posterior sector branched 4
   Anterior branch of the radial sector branched; the posterior sector simple. (**Teratémbia,** Neotrop.) ..... **TERATEMBÌIDÆ**
4. Left cercus smooth on its inner side 5
   Left cercus with minute denticulations on at least a part of its inner side, these usually located on a lobe or expansion (Fig. 146). (**Émbia, Haploémbia,** widespr.; **Rhagádochir, Donaconèthis,** Ethiop.; **Pararhagádochir,** Neotrop.) ..... **EMBÌIDÆ**

Left cercus one-jointed in adult male, with no distinct second joint. (**Notoligótoma**, Austr.; **Ptilocerémbia**, Mal.)
NOTOLIGOTÓMIDÆ

5. Wings with well developed venation; anterior branch of the cubitus forked; abdominal terminalia nearly symmetrical; comparatively large species (15–18 mm. in length). (**Clothòda**, Neotrop.)
CLOTHÓDIDÆ

Wings with poorly developed venation, only the first three branches of the radius and one cubital vein distinct; abdominal terminalia strongly asymmetrical; small species (5–8 mm. in length). (**Oligémbia**, Neotrop.) ..... **OLIGEMBÏIDÆ**



Figs. 143–147. **Embiodea**

143. **Oligotoma**, female (Melander) Oligotomidæ.
144. **Donaconethis**, wings (Enderlein) Embiidæ.
145. **Rhagadochir**. *a*, front tarsus; *b*, middle tarsus; *c*, hind tarsus (Silvestri) Embiidæ.
146. **Rhagadochir**, apex of abdomen of male (Enderlein) Embiidæ.
147. **Oligotoma**, wings (Enderlein) Oligotomidæ.

LITERATURE ON EMBIODEA

Davis, C. Studies in Australian Embioptera. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **61**, pp. 229–253, 43 figs.; pp. 254–258, 7 figs. (1936).

Family Classification of the Order Embioptera. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **33**, pp. 677–682 (1940).

Taxonomic Notes on the Order Embioptera, I–XX. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **64**, pp. 181–190, 5 figs.; pp. 217–222, 21 figs.; pp. 369–

384, 36 figs.; pp. 474–495, 83 figs.; pp. 559–575, 51 figs.; **65**, pp. 171–191, 83 figs.; pp. 323–352, 41 figs.; pp. 362–387, 83 figs.; 525–542, 27 figs. (1939–40).

Revision of Embioptera of Western Australia. Journ. Roy. Soc. West Australia, **28**, pp. 139–147 (1944).

Denis, R. Embioptères. In Grassé, Traité de Zoologie, **9**, pp. 723–743 (1949).

Enderlein, G. Embiidinen. Coll. Zool. Selys-Longchamps, fasc. 3 (1912).

Friedrichs, K. Das Gemeinschaftsleben der Embiiden, und Kenntnis der Arten. Arch. Naturg., N. F., **3**, pp. 405–444, 13 figs. (1934).

Hagen, H. A Monograph of the Embidina. Canadian Ent., **17**, pp. 142–155 (1885).

Krauss, H. A. Monographie der Embien. Zoologica, Heft 60, 78 pp. (1911).

Lameere, A. Embioptera. In Précis de Zoologie. Publ. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **4**, pp. 275–279 (1935).

Navás, L. Embiópteros de la America meridional. Brotéria, **16**, pp. 85–110 (1919).

Ross, E. S. Revision of the Embioptera of North America. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **33**, pp. 629–676 (1940).

Revision of the Embioptera of the New World. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **94**, pp. 401–504 (1944).

The Embioptera of New Guinea. Pan-Pacific Ent., **24**, pp. 97–116 (1948).

Taborsky, K. Monographische Studien ueber die Bulgarischen Embidinen. Sborn. Nár. Mus. Praze, **1B**, pp. 241–251 (1937).

Tillyard, R. J. The Embioptera or Web-spinners of Western Australia. Journ. Roy. Soc. West Australia, **9**, pp. 61–68 (1923).

Verhoeff, K. W. Zur vergleichende Morphologie und Systematik der Embiiden. Act. Acad. Leopold. Carol., **82**, pp. 145–204 (1904).

Zimmerman, E. C. Embioptera. Insects of Hawaii, **2**, pp. 191–196 (1948).

ORDER ISÓPTERA

Small or medium-sized, elongate, feeble insects living in large colonies and occurring as winged sexual individuals and wingless workers and soldiers; usually with weak chitinization, especially in the sterile castes which are soft-bodied and white, except for the heavily chitinized head. Head large, free, rather vertical; eyes and two ocelli usually present in the winged forms, or absent in the workers. Mandibles strong, often very large; antennæ filamentous, more or less moniliform. Prothorax free, but much smaller than the head. Legs similar, formed for running or walking; tarsi four- or rarely five-jointed, with well developed claws. Wings similar, long and narrow, deciduous soon after maturity at a preformed transverse suture near the base; long and narrow, superimposed over the abdomen, the hind pair very rarely with an anal area; venation almost always much reduced and without crossveins. Cerci short, one- to three-, rarely eight-jointed. Metamorphosis very incomplete. White ants, Termites.

Males and Females (*Sexual Forms*)

1. Tarsi four-jointed in all castes, sometimes with the indication of a fifth joint; fore and hind wings similar, narrow, the hind pair without anal lobe; transverse basal suture present on all four wings 2

   Tarsi five-jointed; hind wing with a well developed anal area which is capable of being folded beneath the remainder of the wing; transverse basal suture present only on fore wing. (**Mastotérmes**, Austr.) (Fig. 154). ..... **MASTOTERMÍTIDÆ**

2. Fontanel (the opening of the frontal gland on the face) wanting; radius usually with one or more superior branches forming a costal field; clypeus usually not divided by a median line 3

   Fontanel always present in the adult; radius simple, not or indistinctly forming any superior branches; clypeus with a median sutural line. Species usually living in populous colonies, often in large and elaborately constructed nests 5

3. Ocelli absent 4

   Ocelli present; basal stub of fore wing short; cerci two-jointed; no true worker caste. (**Kalotérmes**, **Neotérmes**, all warm regions; **Cryptotérmes**, widespr.; **Calcaritérmes**, Am.). (*PROTERMÍTIDÆ*, *CALOTERMÍTIDÆ*). ..... **KALOTERMÍTIDÆ**

4. Worker caste wanting, living in small colonies in wood; basal stub of fore wing longer than that of hind wing .... **TERMÓPSIDÆ**

a. Tarsi with pulvilli, a fifth joint separated from the fourth on the upper side; cerci long, four- to eight-jointed. (**Archotermópsis**, Ind., also fossil in Baltic amber; **Hodotermópsis**, Indomal.) **TERMOPSÌNÆ**

   Tarsi without pulvilli, only four tarsal joints visible ..... b

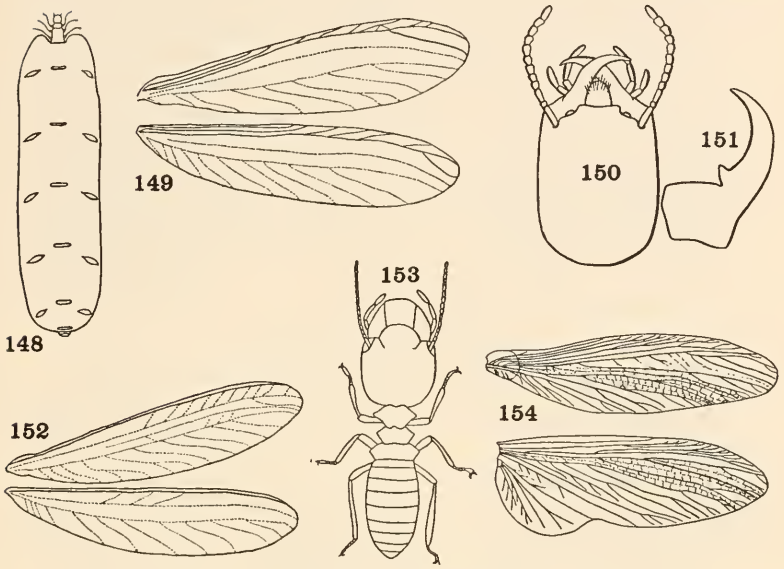
b. Eyes of the soldier caste well developed, clearly composed of facets around the periphery; cerci four- or five-jointed. (**Stolotérmes**, Austr., S. Afr.) ..... **STOLOTERMITÌNÆ**

   Eyes of the soldier caste poorly developed; cerci five-jointed. Species nesting in the trunks of trees. (**Porotérmes**, Austr., Chile; **Planitérmes**, S. Afr.) ..... **POROTERMITÌNÆ**

   Worker caste present, living in populous underground colonies; integument of soldiers and workers strongly pigmented; basal stub of fore wing not reaching to the base of the stub of hind wing. (**Hodotérmes**, Ethiop.; **Anacanthotérmes**, Holarc.). **HODOTERMÍTIDÆ**

5. Stubs of fore wings longer than those of the hind wings (except the African *Psammotermes*); cerci two-jointed; wing surface often reticulated; radial sector present, simple; wings usually more or less transparent. (**Rhinotérmes**, **Serritérmes**, Neotrop.; **Reticuli-**

térmes, Holarc.; **Arrhinotérmes, Coptotérmes, Schedorhinotérmes,** widespr.; **Termitogèton,** Indomal.). (*MESOTERMÍTIDÆ*)
RHINOTERMÍTIDÆ



Figs. 148–154. **Isoptera**

148. **Termes,** queen (Hegh) Termitidæ.
149. **Kalotermes,** wings (Kalotermitidæ).
150. **Nasutitermes,** head of worker. Termitidæ.
151. **Nasutitermes,** mandible of worker. Termitidæ.
152. **Reticulitermes,** wings (Banks) Rhinotermitidæ.
153. **Termes,** worker (Hegh) Termitidæ.
154. **Mastotermes,** wings (Desneux) Mastotermitidæ.

Stubs of fore wings short, not reaching the base of the hind wings; cerci one- or two-jointed; wing surface never completely reticulated; radius strongly reduced or absent; wings more or less opaque. (**Microtérmes, Amitérmes, Microcerotérmes, Nasutitérmes,** widespr.; **Térmes, Macrotérmes,** Ethiop., Indomal.; **Cubitérmes,** Ethiop.; **Capritérmes,** Indomal.; **Neocapritérmes,** Neotrop., Ethiop.; **Microcapritérmes,** Austr.). (*METATERMÍTIDÆ*)
TERMÍTIDÆ

Soldiers

1. Tarsi distinctly five-jointed ..... **MASTOTERMÍTIDÆ**
   Tarsi four-jointed, rarely with an indistinct fifth joint 2

2. Fontanel absent; eyes present; mandibles often with very strong teeth 3
   Fontanel present; eyes entirely absent or rarely slightly indicated .. 4
3. Compound eyes usually very distinct, black, rarely not pigmented; antennæ with 23 to 31 joints; legs rather long and weak, extending well beyond body; cerci prominent, usually with three or more joints ..... **HODOTERMÍTIDÆ**
   Compound eyes present as white, rarely pigmented, finely faceted spots; antennæ with 10 to 20 joints; cerci very short, with two or, rarely, three joints ..... **KALOTERMÍTIDÆ**
4. Pronotum flat, without separated lobes in front; head not nasute; mandibles not toothed ..... **RHINOTERMÍTIDÆ**
   Pronotum saddle-shaped, with distinct lobes in front; head either nasute or with toothed mandibles ..... **TERMÍTIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON ISOPTERA

Banks, N. Antillean Isoptera. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zoöl., Harvard, **62,** pp. 475–489 (1919).

A Revision of the Nearctic Termites. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., No. 108 (1920).

Desneux, J. Termitidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 25, 52 pp. (1905).

Emerson, A. E. Termites of Kartabo, British Guiana. Zoölogica, New York, **6,** pp. 291–459 (1925).

Termites of the Belgian Congo and Cameroon. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **57,** pp. 401–574, 19 pls., 79 figs. (1928).

Revision of the Genera of Fossil and Recent Termopsinæ. Univ. California Publ. Ent., **6,** pp. 165–196, 40 figs. (1933).

Revision of Syntermes (Termitidæ). Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **83,** pp. 427–472, 12 figs. (1945).

Emerson, A. E. and E. M. Miller. Key to the Termites of Florida. Ent. News, **55,** pp. 184–187 (1943).

Froggatt, W. W. Australian Termitidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **10–12** (1895–97) (several parts).

Fuller, C. The Termites of South Africa. South African Journ. Nat. Hist., **3,** pp. 14–52; 70–130 (1921–22).

Grassé, P. P. Systématique et biologie des Termites de l'Afrique occidentale française. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **106,** pp. 1–100 (1937).

Isoptères. Traité de Zoologie, **9,** pp. 408–540, 101 figs. (1949).

Harris, W. V. Termites of Uganda. Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc., B, **17,** pp. 73–83 (1948).

Hegh, E. Les Termites. Brussels, 756 pp. (1922). Republished with additions in Bull. Agric. Congo Belge, Brussels. **11–14** (1920–23).

Hill, G. F. Isoptera from the Australian Region. Melbourne Counc. Sci. Industr. Res. Commonw. Australia, 479 pp., 24 pls., 353 figs. (1942).

Holmgren, N. Termitenstudien. I–IV. König. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl., **44, 46, 48, 50** (1909–13).

Hozawa, S. Revision of the Japanese Termites. Journ. Coll. Agric. Tokyo, **35**, pt. 7, 161 pp. (1915).

Kemner, N. A. Termitidæ. Fauna Sumatrensis. Tijdschr. Ent., **73**, pp. 298–324, 24 figs. (1930).

Die Termitenfauna von Amboina. Lunds Univ. Arsskr., N. F., **27**, pp. 1–53, 2 pls., 15 figs. (1931).

Studien über die Termiten Javas und Celebes. K. Svenska Vetensk. Akad. Handl., (3) **13**, 241 pp., 22 pls., 53 figs. (1934).

Lameere, A. Isoptera. In Précis de Zoologie. Publ. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **4**, pp. 305–328 (1935).

Light, S. F. Notes on Philippine Termites. Philippine Journ. Sci., **42**, pp. 13–58, 8 pls., 1 fig. (1930). (Other notes in vols. **18**, **19**, **40** [1921–29].)

Termites of Western Mexico. Univ. California Publ. Ent., **6**, pp. 79–164, 5 pls., 33 figs. (1933).

Pendlebury, H. M. List of Malayan Termites. Malayan Forest Rec., No. **8**, pp. 45–56 (1931).

Silvestri, F. Termiti e termitofili dell' America meridionale. Redia, **1**, pp. 1–234 (1903).

Termiti e termitofili dell' Eritrea. Redia, **3**, pp. 341–359 (1906).

Termitidi e termitofili dell' Africa occidentale. Boll. Lab. Zool. Agrar. Portici, **9**, **12** and **14** (1914–20).

Sjöstedt, Y. Monographie der Termiten Afrikas. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl., **34** and **38** (1900–04).

Revision der Termiten Afrikas. K. Svenska Vet. Akad. Handl., (3), **3**, 419 pp. (1926).

Snyder, T. E. Our Enemy the Termite. Second Edition. 257 pp. Comstock Pub. Co., Ithaca, N. Y. (1948).

Catalogue of the Termites of the World. Smithsonian Misc. Coll., **112**, 490 pp. (1949).

Zimmerman, E. C. Isoptera. Insects of Hawaii, **2**, pp. 159–189 (1948).

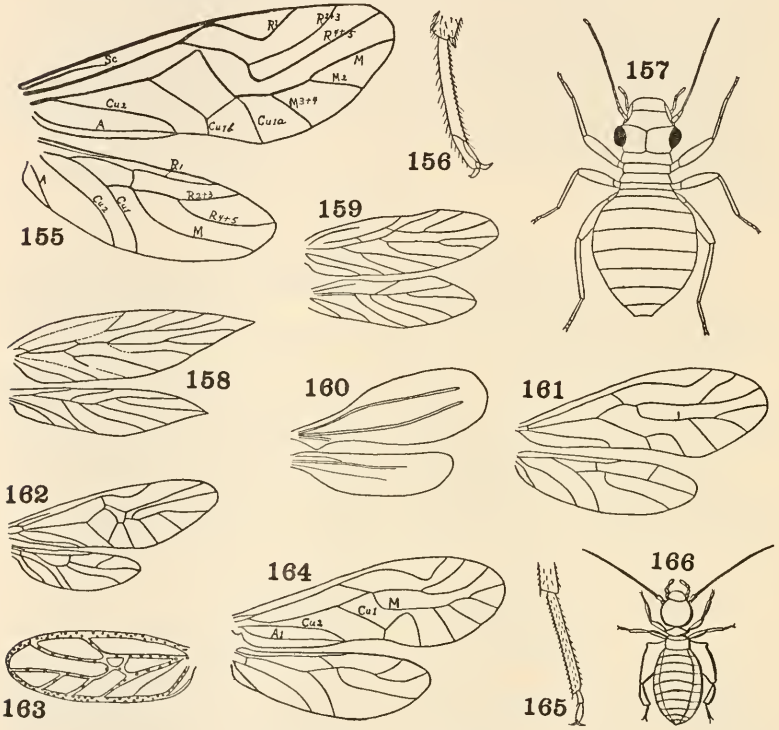
ORDER CORRODÉNTIA

(*PSOCÓPTERA, COPEÓGNATHA*)

Usually small or minute insects, rarely of moderate size, with short, soft body and usually winged. Head large, free, vertical, with a strong Y-shaped suture above; eyes large and prominent, except in a few wingless forms; three ocelli generally present; antennæ long and slender, filiform or bristle-like, many (13–50) jointed; mandibles strong, toothed and with a grinding surface. Prothorax almost always very small; mesothorax and metathorax usually separated, although rarely completely fused. Wings usually ample, sometimes much reduced or entirely absent; when at rest generally held in a sloping position, folded backwards over the body; fore pair larger than the hind pair, sometimes scaly or hairy; venation reduced, with few or no crossveins; one or several of the veins frequently strongly curved. Abdomen usually short, with nine or ten segments; cerci absent. Legs similar, fitted for

running, the coxæ close together; tarsi two- or three-jointed, the first joint very long; two tarsal claws. Metamorphosis incomplete, the nymph similar to the adult form; terrestrial in all stages. Psocids, Book lice, Bark lice.

1. Tarsi three-jointed. (Fig. 165). 2
   Tarsi two-jointed. (Fig. 156). 10



Figs. 155–166. Corrodentia

155. **Psocus,** wings (Comstock and Needham) Psocidæ.
156. **Cæcilius,** tarsus (Tillyard) Cæciliidæ.
157. **Lepinotus** (Tillyard) Atropidæ.
158. **Oxypsocus,** wings (Tillyard) Lepidopsocidæ.
159. **Perientomum,** wings (Enderlein) Perientomidæ.
160. **Embidotroctes,** wings (Kolbe) Liposcelidæ.
161. **Cæcilius,** wings (Tillyard) Cæciliidæ.
162. **Thyrsophorus,** wings (Enderlein) Thyrsophoridæ.
163. **Vulturops,** wings (Corbett and Hargreaves) Psoquillidæ.
164. **Mesopsocus,** wings (Tillyard) Mesopsocidæ.
165. **Myopsocus,** tarsus (Tillyard) Myopsocidæ.
166. **Liposcelis** (Marlatt) Liposcelidæ.

2. Thorax composed of three distinct parts, the mesothorax separated from the metathorax by a suture; usually winged, rarely with the wings reduced or absent 3

   Thorax composed of two parts, the meso- and metathorax fused and without suture between them; wings usually entirely absent, if present without forked veins; second joint of palpi without clubbed sense organs. (Figs. 160, 166). (**Lipóscelis** (= *Tróctes*) (*L. divinatòria*, Book louse, Cereal psocid), cosmop.; **Tropùsia**, widespr.; **Pachytróctes**, Palæarc.; **Embidopsòcus**, Neotrop.; **Embidotróctes**, Ethiop.) (*TRÓCTIDÆ*) (Including *PACHYTRÓCTIDÆ*) ..... **LIPOSCÉLIDÆ**

3. Wings present; prothorax much smaller than the mesothorax 4

   Fore wings absent or very small and without venation; hind wings entirely absent; prothorax larger than the mesothorax. (**Átropos** (= *Tròpium*) (*A. pulsatòria*, Death watch), widespr.; **Lepinòtus** (Fig. 157), **Leprólepis**, **Hypéretes**). (Including *TROGÌIDÆ*) ..... **ATRÓPIDÆ**

4. Wings fully formed, with complete venation 5

   Venation of wings incomplete, the fore wings oval or rounded and much thickened; the veins usually very broad; hind wings reduced or absent; without scales. (**Psoquílla**, Holarc.; **Psocinélla**, **Vúlturops**, Am.) (Fig. 163) ..... **PSOQUÍLLIDÆ**

5. Second branch of cubitus and first anal vein in fore wing meeting or closely approaching each other at apex (Fig. 164) 7

   Second branch of cubitus and first anal vein in fore wing divergent toward apex, or at least not approaching each other; body and wings clothed with hairs or scales; wings more or less pointed; antennæ with more than thirteen joints (Fig. 158) 6

6. Hind wings with a very narrow closed cell at the base between the media and cubitus; wing scales of symmetrical form, similarly curved on their two sides; antennæ with 20 to 25 joints. (Fig. 159). (**Periéntomum**, Ind.) ..... **PERIENTÓMIDÆ**

   Hind wings without a closed cell; wing scales usually asymmetrical; antennæ with 26 to 47 joints. (Fig. 158). (**Lepidopsòcus**, **Lepidílla**, **Echinopsòcus**, **Echmépteryx**, **Oxypsòcus**). (*EMPHERÌIDÆ*, *LEPIDÍLLIDÆ*) ..... **LEPIDOPSÓCIDÆ**

7. Antennæ 13-jointed 8

   Antennæ with 22 to 25 joints; body and wings not scaled; media two- or three-branched; prothorax visible from above. (**Phyllipsòcus**, **Psylloneùra**, **Deipnopsòcus**, **Rhyopsòcus**). (Including *PSOCATRÓPIDÆ*) ..... **PHYLLIPSÓCIDÆ**

8. No scales on body or wings; only one anal vein in the fore wing ... 9

   Body and wings scaled; two anal veins in the fore wing. (**Amphiéntomum**, Ethiop., Ind.; **Tineomórpha**, Ind.; **Stigmatópathus**, **Cymatopsòcus**, Indomal.) ..... **AMPHIENTÓMIDÆ**

9. Apex of cubitus in fore wing bent forward into a loop toward the media, but not touching it (Fig. 164); very small species. (**Hemineùra, Elipsòcus, Philotársus, Mesopsòcus, Psilopsòcus, Actenotársus**). (Including *ELIPSÓCIDÆ, PHILOTÁRSIDÆ*). **MESOPSÓCIDÆ**

Cubital loop in fore wing either just touching the media, or fusing with it for a short distance (Fig. 165); larger species. (**Myopsòcus, Propsòcus, Pentácladus, Photòdes, Lichenomìma, Tricladéllus**) **MYOPSÓCIDÆ**

10. Prothorax well developed, visible from above; wings reduced in the female; of full size in the male, but with the venation incomplete. (**Archipsòcus**, Ind.) ..... **ARCHIPSÓCIDÆ**

Prothorax very small, not visible from above 11

11. Apex of cubitus in fore wing not bent forward into a loop, or if thus bent the loop does not meet the media. (Figs. 156, 161). A cosmopolitan group. (**Cæcílius, Amphipsòcus, Callistóptera, Epipsòcus, Pterodèla**). (Including *EPIPSÓCIDÆ, AMPHIPSÓCIDÆ, PTERODÉLIDÆ, STENOPSÓCIDÆ*). (*PERIPSÓCIDÆ, LACHESÍLLIDÆ*) ..... **CÆCILÌIDÆ**

Apical part of cubitus bent forward into a loop that touches the media or fuses with it for a short distance 12

12. Second branch of radial sector (R_{4+5}) fused with the media or connected with it by a crossvein (Fig. 162); third and fourth antennal joints lengthened, thicker and more densely hairy than the joints beyond; large species. (**Thyrsóphorus, Dictyopsòcus, Ischnópteryx**, Neotrop.) ..... **THYRSOPHÓRIDÆ**

Second branch of the radial sector free from the media; third and fourth antennal joints similar to the apical ones; moderate-sized or rather large species. An extensive and cosmopolitan group. (**Ceratipsòcus, Amphigeróntia, Eremopsòcus, Hemipsòcus, Lasiopsòcus, Psòcus, Tæniostígma**) (Fig. 155). (Including *HEMIPSÓCIDÆ*) ..... **PSÓCIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON CORRODENTIA

Badonnel, A. Contribution à l'étude des Psocoptères à Madagascar. Bull. Acad. Malgache (N. S.), **18**, pp. 97–120, 4 pls. (1935).

Psocoptères. Faune de France, **42**, 164 pp., 375 figs. (1943).

Psocoptères du Congo belge. Rev. Zool. Bot. Afric., **39**, pp. 137–196 (1946).

Banks, N. Classification of the Psocidæ. Psyche, **36**, pp. 321–325 (1929).

Chapman, P. J. Corrodentia of the United States. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **38**, pp. 219–280; 319–402, 10 pls. (1930).

Enderlein, G. Die Psocidenfauna Perus. Zool. Jahrb., Abth. f. Syst., **14**, pp. 133–160 (1900).

Morphologie, Gruppierung und systematische Stellung der Corrodentien. Zool. Anz., **26** (1903).

Die Copeognathen des indoaustralischen Faunengebietes. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. Hungarici, **1,** pp. 179–344 (1903).

Morphologisches System und Biologie der Atropinen und Troctinen. Jægerskiöld Zool. Exped. Egypt. No. 18, 58 pp. (1905).

Die australischen Copeognathen. Zool. Jahrb., Abth. f. Syst., **23,** pp. 401–412 (1906).

Die Copeognathenfauna Japans. Zool. Jahrb., Abth. f. Syst., **23,** pp. 243–256 (1906).

The Scaly-winged Copeognatha. Spolia Zeylandica, **4,** pp. 39–122 (1906).

Copeognatha. In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **4,** Lief. 2, pp. VII, 1–16 (1928).

Die Copeognathen-Fauna der Seychellen. Trans. Linn. Soc. London (2) Zool., **19,** pp. 207–240, 3 pls., 52 figs. (1932).

Gurney, A. B. A Synopsis of the Psocids of the Tribe Psyllipsocini. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **36,** pp. 195–220, 6 pls. (1943).

Hickman, V. V. On Tasmanian Copeognatha [Corrodentia]. Occ. Pap. Roy. Soc. Tasmania, **1933,** pp. 77–89, 6 figs. (1933).

Jentsch, S. Psocopterenfauna in Nordwestdeutschland. Verh. Ver. naturw. Heimatsforsch., **27,** pp. 114–121 (1938).

Karny, H. Systematik der Orthopteroiden Insekten. Treubia, **12,** pp. 431–461 (1930).

Kolbe, H. Monographie der deutschen Psociden. Jahresber. zool. Sect. Westf. Ver., **8,** 1879–80, pp. 74–142 (1880).

Lameere, A. Psocoptera. In Précis de Zoologie. Rec. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **4,** pp. 352–359 (1935).

Menon, R. Studies on Indian Copeognatha. Indian Journ. Ent., **3,** pp. 13–23; **4,** pp. 23–42, 48 figs. (1941–42).

Okamoto, H. Die Psociden Japans. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc., **2,** pp. 113–147 (1907).

Pearman, J. V. The Taxonomy of the Psocoptera. Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, (B) **5,** pp. 58–62 (1936).

Perrier, R. Psocoptères de la France. Faune de France, **3,** pp. 72–76, 8 figs. (1934).

Roesler, R. Neue und wenig bekannte Copeognathengattungen. Zool. Anz., **129,** pp. 225–243; ibid., **130,** pp. 1–25 (1940).

Ueber einige Copeognathengenera. Stettin. ent. Zeitg., **104,** pp. 1–14 (1943).

Die Gattungen der Copeognathen. Stettin. ent. Zeitg., **105,** pp. 118–161 (1944).

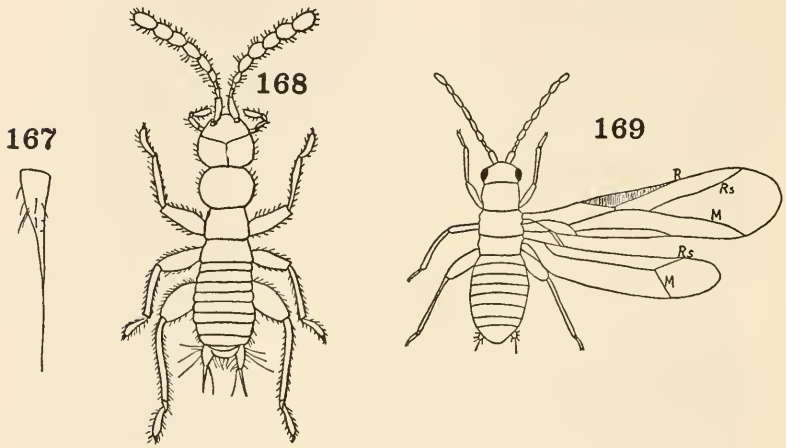
Sommerman, K. M. Revision of North American Lachesilla. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **39,** pp. 627–657, 4 pls. (1946).

Tillyard, R. J. Monograph of Psocoptera or Copeognatha of New Zealand. Trans. New Zealand Inst., **54,** pp. 170–196 (1923).

Zimmerman, E. C. Corrodentia. Insects of Hawaii, **2,** pp. 217–252 (1948).

ORDER ZORÁPTERA

Minute, terrestrial species of social habits, living in colonies; dimorphic, both sexes represented by winged and wingless individuals. Body depressed. Head free, somewhat inclined. Antennæ moniliform or filiform, nine-jointed, the second and often also the third joint smaller than the others; in the nymph eight-jointed. Mandibles well developed, toothed and fitted for biting. Eyes and ocelli present in the winged form; absent, or the eyes present as vestiges, in the wingless one. Thorax large, but



Figs. 167–169. Zoraptera

167. Zorotypus, cercus (Karny) Zorotypidæ.
168. Zorotypus (Silvestri) Zorotypidæ.
169. Zorotypus, winged form (Caudell) Zorotypidæ.

no wider than the head; prothorax free, not concealing the head nor expanded laterally; meso- and metathorax distinctly separated. Abdomen elongate-oval, never much longer than the thorax, with ten strongly transverse segments; cerci short, oval, one-jointed, with a bristle-like appendage at tip. Legs similar, formed for running; hind femora stout, sometimes armed beneath with spiny bristles; tarsi two-jointed, the first joint short, the second with two claws at tip. Metamorphosis gradual, the nymph similar to the adult, especially to the wingless form. Winged form with narrow, membranous wings, the fore pair larger; venation greatly reduced; wings commonly falling off after maturity, leaving a stub attached to the body, but not separating at a preformed suture; body of winged form more heavily chitinized than in the wingless one.

Both the alate and apterous forms of both sexes are fertile and there is no worker caste.

One family. (**Zorótypus,** Nearc., Neotrop., Indomal., Ethiop., Hawaii, Samoa, Fiji). (Figs. 167, 168, 169). . . . . **ZOROTÝPIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON ZORAPTERA

Bolivar y Pieltain, C. Estudio de un nuevo Zoráptero de Mexico. An. Escuela Nac. Cien. Biol., **1,** pp. 515–522 (1940).

Caudell, A. N. Zoraptera not an Apterous Order. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **22,** pp. 84–97 (1920).

Dénis, R. Zoraptères. In Grassé, Traité de Zoologie, **9,** pp. 545–555, 10 figs. (1949).

Gurney, A. B. Synopsis of the Order Zoraptera. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **40,** pp. 57–87 (1938).

Zoraptera from Fiji. Occ. Papers Bishop Mus., **15,** pp. 161–165 (1939).

Lameere, A. Zoraptera. In Précis de Zoologie. Publ. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **4,** pp, 366–368 (1935).

Silvestri, F. Descrizione di un nuova ordine di insetti. Boll. Zool. Gen. Agrar. Portici, **7,** pp. 193–209 (1913).

Zimmerman, E. C. Zoraptera. Insects of Hawaii, **2,** pp. 213–216 (1948).

ORDER MALLÓPHAGA

(*LIPÓPTERA*)

Small wingless insects averaging two mm. and very rarely over five mm. in length. Body oval, or elongate, very strongly flattened; usually strongly chitinized and generally with a conspicuous color pattern of pale or yellowish markings contrasting with spots or bands of dark brown or black. Mouth inferior, mandibles strong; antennæ three- to five-jointed; prothorax free, rarely fused with the mesothorax; legs short, no cerci. Metamorphosis very incomplete. External parasites of birds, more rarely of mammals, during entire life, feeding on feathers, fur or skin. Bird lice, Biting lice.

1. Abdomen consisting of more than seven segments; basal pair of abdominal spiracles usually on the second segment 2

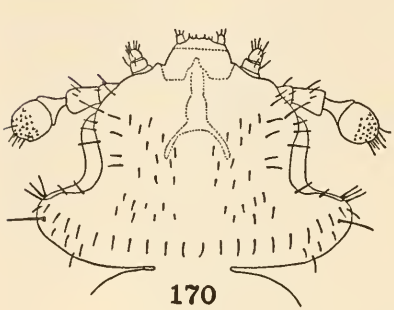
   Abdomen with only seven visible segments; basal pair of abdominal spiracles on the first segment. Parasites of mammals. (**Heptapsogáster,** Neotrop.). . . . . **HEPTAPSOGÁSTRIDÆ**

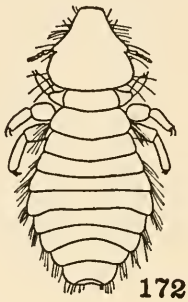
2. Palpi present, two- to four-jointed; antennæ usually four-jointed and generally more or less distinctly clavate or capitate (Fig. 170), concealed in a groove on the underside of the head; mandibles horizontal; meso- and metathorax usually separated by a suture. (Suborder AMBLÝCERA) 3

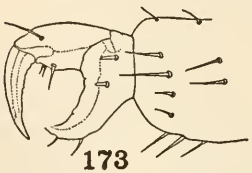
   Palpi absent; antennæ three- or five-jointed, filiform, not con-

cealed; mandibles vertical; meso- and metathorax fused. (Suborder ISCHNÓCERA) 8

3. Tarsi with two claws; species usually infesting birds 4
Tarsi with at most a single claw on the middle and hind legs, and usually on the front pair also, although these rarely bear two claws; claw rarely wanting (Fig. 174); some of the legs almost always modified to form hair claspers. (**Gỳropus, Protogỳropus, Monogỳropus, Glirícola,** on guinea pigs and other rodents, mainly Neotropical) ..... **GYRÓPIDÆ**







Figs. 170–174. Mallophaga

170. **Gyropus,** head (Ewing) Gyropidæ.
171. **Lipeurus** (Paine) Philopteridæ.
172. **Philopterus** (Paine) Philopteridæ.
173. **Gyropus,** tip of front leg (Ewing) Gyropidæ.
174. **Gliricola,** tip of front leg (Ewing) Gyropidæ.

4. Antennæ strongly clubbed, five-jointed; legs long and slender; body clothed with stiff, slender spines; species infesting Australian kangaroos and wallabies. (**Boòpia, Heterodóxus, Latumcéphalum**) ..... **BOOPÌIDÆ**
Antennæ not strongly clubbed, four-jointed 5
5. Prothorax appearing like the metathorax inverted, usually fused with the mesothorax; only five abdominal segments with spiracles. (**Triménopon, Philandèsia, Cummíngsia;** Neotropical on rodents) ..... **TRIMENOPÓNIDÆ**
Prothorax not appearing like the metathorax inverted 6

6. Head evenly expanded behind, broadly triangular and strongly enlarged on the temples. (**Ménopon**, widespr. (*M. gallinæ*, Chicken louse); **Colpocéphalum**, **Myrsídea**, **Trinòton**, widespr.; on birds) ..... **MENOPÓNIDÆ**

Head not evenly expanded and broadly triangular, not enlarged on the temples 7

7. Sides of head with a strong lateral swelling in front of the eye; spiracles on abdominal segments three to eight. (**Læmobóthrion**, Holarc., Ethiop., Neotrop.; on birds). **LÆMOBOTHRÌIDÆ**

Head with the sides straight or concave; spiracles on abdominal segments two to seven. (**Rìcinus** (= *Leiótheum*), widespr.; **Trochilœcètes**, Am.; on birds). (*LEIOTHÈIDÆ*). . **RICÍNIDÆ**

8. Tarsi with one claw; antennæ three-jointed; species infesting mammals 9

Tarsi with two claws; antennæ five-jointed 10

9. Tarsal claws simple, not dentate. (**Trichodéctes**, **Eutrichóphilus**, **Bovícola**, widespr.). (Including *BOVICÓLIDÆ*). **TRICHODÉCTIDÆ**

Tarsal claws of middle and hind legs dentate or serrate. (**Dasỳonyx**). **DASYONÝGIDÆ**

10. Species infesting birds 11

Species infesting mammals; head heavily chitinized at the sides and armed with strong hooks; last joint of antennæ somewhat swollen or clubbed. (**Trichophilópterus**, Ethiop.) **TRICHOPHILOPTÉRIDÆ**

11. Meso- and metathorax clearly separated by a suture; eyes deeply constricted. (**Nesiotìnus**, Kerguelen Is., on penguins). **NESIOTÍNIDÆ**

Meso- and metathorax not separated by a distinct suture. (**Goniòdes**, **Goniocòtes**, **Lipeùrus** (Fig. 171), **Philópterus** (Fig. 172), **Degeeriélla**, **Esthiópterum**, widespr.; **Apterícola**, N. Zeal.; on birds). (Including *MEINERTZHAGENIÉLLIDÆ*) . (*GONIÓDIDÆ*) ..... **PHILOPTÉRIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON MALLOPHAGA

Bedford, G. A. H. A New Genus (Neolignathus) from an Elephant Shrew. Ent. Monthly Mag., **56**, pp. 87–90 (1920).

Trichodectidæ Parasitic on Procaviidæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1932**, pp. 709–730 (1932).

Trichodectidæ of African Carnivora. Parasitology, **24**, pp. 350–364 (1932).

Carriker, M. A. Studies in Neotropical Mallophaga. Pt. I. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **88**, pp. 45–218, 32 pls. (1936); Pt. II. Lloydia, **3**, pp. 281–350 (1940); Pt. III. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **95**, pp. 81–233, 29 figs. (1944).

Denny, H. Monographia Anoplurorum Brittanniæ. London (1842).

Eichler, W. Notulæ Mallophagologicæ, IV. Neue Gattungen und höhre Einheiten von Kletterfederlingen. Zool. Anz., **130,** pp. 97–103, 1 fig. (1940).

Dr. E. Mjöberg's Zoological Collections from Sumatra. 15. Mallophaga. Ark. Zool., **39A,** 21 pp., 40 figs. (1947).

Enderlein, G. Mallophaga. In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **4,** Lief. 2, pp. VII 17–24 (1928).

Ewing, H. E. Taxonomy, Biology and Distribution of Gyropidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **63,** art. 20, pp. 1–42 (1924).

Manual of External Parasites. xiv+225 pp., 96 figs. Bailliere, Tendall and Cox. London (1929).

New World Trichodectidæ. Journ. Parasitol., **22,** pp. 233–246. (1936).

Ferris, G. F. The Mallophagan Family Trimenoponidæ. Parasitology, **14,** pp. 75–86 (1922).

The Mallophagan Family Menoponidæ. I. Parasitology, **16,** pp. 55–66 (1924).

Fulmek, L. Die Mallophagen. Mitt. naturw. Ver. Univ. Wien, **5,** pp. 1–50 (1907).

Giebel, C. G. A. Insecta Epizoa. 308 pp. Leipzig (1874).

Guimarães, L. R. Espécies da familia Philopteridæ. Arq. Zool., **5,** pp. 243–309 (1947).

Harrison, L. The Genera and Species of Mallophaga. Parasitology, **9,** pp. 1–156 (1916).

Kéler, S. Monographie der Ueberfamilie Trichodectoidea. Nova Acta Leop. Carol. Halle, (N.F.) **5,** pp. 393–467, 40 figs. (1938).

Ueberfamilie der Nirmoidea. Nova Acta Leop. Carol., (N. F.) 8, pp. 1–254, 4 pls., 114 figs. (1939).

Ueber brasilianische Mallophagen. 2. Beitrag. Arb. morph. taxon. Ent. Biol., **6,** pp. 222–253, 23 figs.; **10,** pp. 177–204, 22 figs. (1939–43).

Bestimmungstabelle der Ueberfamilie Trichodectoidea (Mallophaga). Stettin. ent. Zeitg., **105,** pp. 167–191; 3 figs. (1944).

Kellogg, V. L. Mallophaga. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 66, 87 pp. (1908).

Kellogg, V. L. and Ferris, G. F. Anoplura and Mallophaga of North American Mammals. Leland Stanford Jr. Univ. Pub. (1915).

Lameere, A. Mallophaga. In Précis de Zoologie. Publ. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **4,** pp. 359–366 (1935).

Mjöberg, E. Studien über Mallophagen und Anopluren. Ark. f. Zool., **6,** No. 13, 297 pp. (1910).

A New Family and Three New Genera of Mallophaga. Ent. Tidskr., **40,** pp. 93–96 (1919).

Perrier, R. Mallophages de la France. Faune de France, **4,** pp. 127–134, 32 figs. (1935).

Séguy, E. Insectes ectoparasites (Mallophages, Anoploures, Siphonaptera). Faune de France, **43,** pp. 23–407, (1944).

Taschenberg, O. Die Mallophagen. Halle (1882).

Thompson, G. B. A List of the Type-hosts of Mallophaga and the Lice described from them. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11)**14,** pp. 373–388; 737–767; (12)**1,** pp. 335–368 (1947–48).

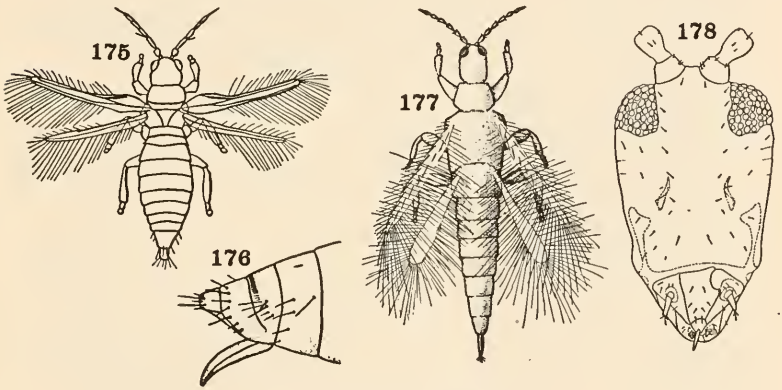
Uchida, S. Studies on the Biting Lice (Mallophaga) of Japan and Adjacent

Territories (Suborder Ischnocera, Pt. 1). Japan. Med. Journ., **1**, pp. 303–326, 8 figs. (1948).
WERNECK, F. L. Os Malófagos de Mamíferos. Pt. 1. Amblycera e Ischnocera. Rev. Brasil. Biol., 243 pp., 431 figs. (1948); Pt. 2 (1950).
ZIMMERMAN, E. C. Mallophaga. Insects of Hawaii, **2**, pp. 253–294 (1948).
ZUNKER, M. Die Mallophagen des arktischen Gebietes. Fauna arctica, **6**, pp. 283–294, 14 figs. (1932).

ORDER THYSANÓPTERA

(*PHYSÓPODA*)

Small or minute, usually depressed, slender insects with the wings often reduced in size, and frequently capable of jumping, feeding generally on plant sap, or more rarely on animal juices. Head vertical, free; eyes well developed; usually three ocelli; mouthparts fitted for



Figs. 175–178. **Thysanoptera**

175. **Heliothrips** (Russell) Thripidæ.
176. **Euthrips,** apex of abdomen of female, showing ovipositor (Russell).
177. **Thrips** Thripidæ.
178. **Cephalothrips,** head. (Peterson).

sucking, inferior, asymmetrical, consisting of a triangular clypeus fused with the bases of the maxillæ to form a sheath that encloses the mandibular and maxillary setæ. Prothorax free; wings four, similar, narrow, with few or no veins, closely fringed with long bristles, often vestigial or absent. Legs similar; tarsi one- or two-jointed, with one or two claws, and with a bladder-like or hoof-like enlargement at tip. Abdomen with ten visible segments; terminal one frequently tubular; basal one often closely attached to the thorax. Ovipositor present or

absent, when present consisting of four more or less parallel, often strongly curved pieces. Metamorphosis gradual, the nymphs very similar to the adult; wings developing externally; penultimate instar often quiescent.

1. Wing surface microscopically hairy; wings usually present, fore wing with a marginal vein and at least one longitudinal vein attaining the wing tip; last abdominal segment rarely tubular, in the female usually conical and longitudinally divided beneath, in the male usually rounded at tip; ovipositor present, saw-like, composed of four pieces. (Suborder TEREBRÁNTIA). 2

   Wing surface bare, without pubescence; fore wing veinless, or at most with a single, abbreviated median vein, wings often absent; last abdominal segment tubular in both sexes and not divided beneath; no ovipositor. (Suborder TUBULÍFERA). 11

2. Ovipositor curved upwards; wings usually broad, with the tips rounded; body not flattened; antennæ nine-jointed. 3

   Ovipositor curved downwards; wings when present narrower and almost always pointed at tips; body more or less flattened; antennæ six- to nine-jointed. (THRIPÒIDEA). 7

3. Labial palpi with fewer joints than the maxillary palpi; all joints of antennæ usually freely movable 4

   Labial palpi with the same number of joints as the maxillary palpi, or with one more joint; last three to five joints of antennæ closely united, not freely movable. 6

4. Maxillary palpi with seven or eight joints. 5

   Maxillary palpi with three joints; labial palpi with two joints. (**Melánothrips,** Palæarc.; **Ánkothrips,** widespr.; **Cránothrips,** Austr.) (Including *DACTULIOTHRÍPIDÆ*).

   MELANOTHRÍPIDÆ

5. Labial palpi with four joints; wings greatly narrowed at the base, expanding broadly and rounded at apex. (**Mymárothrips**)

   MYMAROTHRÍPIDÆ

   Labial palpi with three to five joints; wings not thus clavate. (**Désmothrips,** Austr.; **Órothrips,** Nearc.; **Stomátothrips**).

   OROTHRÍPIDÆ

6. Antennæ extremely long and slender, the third joint at least ten times as long as thick and as long as the head (Fig. 179), joints three and four without elongated sensory areas; fore wing slender, without crossveins; anterior ocellus absent or very small. (**Franklínothrips,** Nearc., Ethiop.; **Corynothripòides,** Ethion.).

   FRANKLINOTHRÍPIDÆ

   Antennæ much shorter; joints three and four with elongated sensory areas; wings broader, the fore wing with distinct crossveins; three well developed ocelli. (**Æólothrips, Archæólothrips, Rhipídothrips**). (*COLEOPTRÁTIDÆ*) .. **ÆOLOTHRÍPIDÆ**

7. Antennæ nine-jointed, sometimes apparently ten-jointed, without an apical stylus; front tarsus with a claw-like projection at the base of the second joint; third and fourth joints of antennæ enlarged, conical. (**Hetérothrips**, Am.). **HETEROTHRÍPIDÆ**

Antennæ six- to eight-jointed, rarely with the second joint divided by a suture so that the antennæ appear to be nine-jointed; antennæ usually with a one- or two-jointed style at apex (Fig. 183); front tarsus simple, without appendage on second joint; third and fourth joints of antennæ not conical. 8

8. Antennæ not moniliform, six- to eight-jointed, always with apical style; pronotum simple above, without longitudinal sutures; front and hind femora slender; ovipositor almost always well developed. 9

Antennæ moniliform (Fig. 180), eight-jointed, without apical style; pronotum with a longitudinal suture at each side; front and hind femora greatly thickened (Fig. 182); ovipositor much reduced. (**Mèrothrips**, Nearc., Neotrop.) ... **MEROTHRÍPIDÆ**

9. Sixth joint of antennæ well developed, usually as large as or larger than the fifth (Fig. 183) 10

Sixth or sixth and seventh joints of antennæ very small, style-like, very much smaller than the fifth. (**Cerátothrips**, Palæarc.). **CERATOTHRÍPIDÆ**

10. Last abdominal segment in female cylindrical, very heavily chitinized, ninth and tenth segments with extremely long, stout, thorn-like bristles. (**Panchætothrips**, India; **Dinùrothrips**, **Macrùrothrips**). **PANCHÆTOTHRÍPIDÆ**

Last abdominal segment in female conical, weakly chitinized, rarely more heavily chitinized than the preceding segments; ninth and tenth segments never with large thorn-like bristles. (Figs. 175, 183, 185). (**Heliothrips**, **Thrips**, **Frankliniélla**, **Anáphothrips**, **Phỳsothrips** and many other genera). (*STENOPTÉRIDÆ*). **THRÍPIDÆ**

11. Maxillary palpi two-jointed; antennæ with seven or eight, usually eight joints; middle coxæ further apart than the other pairs. .. 12

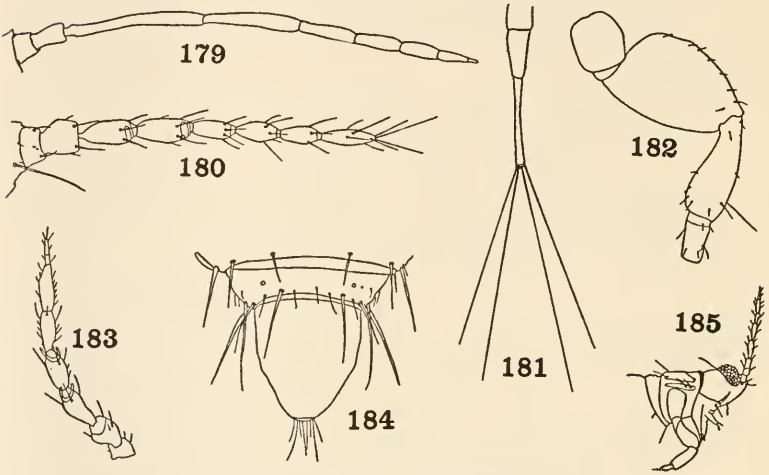
Maxillary palpi one-jointed; antennæ with four to seven joints; hind coxæ further apart than the other pairs. (Fig. 181). (**Ùrothrips**, Ethiop.; **Stephánothrips**, Ethiop., Neotrop.; **Brádythrips**, Neotrop.; **Bebélothrips**, Palæarc.). (UROTHRIPÒIDEA). **UROTHRÍPIDÆ**

12. Eighth segment of abdomen without peg-shaped projections on the posterior edge. 13

Eighth abdominal segment with long, posteriorly directed, peg-shaped projections along the posterior edge; last segment of abdomen extremely short and stout. (**Chirothripòides**). **CHIROTHRIPÒIDIDÆ**

13. Head not produced anteriorly in front of eyes; vertex not sharply conical, rarely prominently overhanging the base of the antennæ. 14

Head more or less produced in front of the eyes; vertex conical, usually prominently overhanging the base of the antennæ and bearing the front ocellus at its extremity; usually with a strong bristle in front of the eye. (**Idólothrips, Gigántothrips, Actínothrips**). ..... **IDOLOTHRÍPIDÆ**



Figs. 179–185. **Thysanoptera**

179. **Franklinothrips,** antenna (Hood) Franklinothripidæ.
180. **Merothrips,** antenna (Hood) Merothripidæ.
181. **Bradythrips,** apex of abdomen of female (Hood) Urothripidæ.
182. **Merothrips,** leg (Hood) Merothripidæ.
183. **Frankliniella,** antenna (Karny) Thripidæ.
184. **Pygothrips,** apex of abdomen of female (Hood) Pygothripidæ.
185. **Thrips,** head and anterior part of thorax (Shaw) Thripidæ.

14. Male with a stout tubular projection at each side of the sixth abdominal segment. (**Mégathrips, Bacíllothrips, Megálothrips**). **MEGATHRÍPIDÆ**

Sixth abdominal segment of male simple, without a tubular projection laterally. 15

15. Last abdominal segment greatly elongated, about as long as the remainder of the abdomen and three or four times as long as the head. (**Hystríchothrips, Holùrothrips**). **HYSTRICHOTHRÍPIDÆ**

Last abdominal segment much shorter, never greatly lengthened . . 16

16. Last abdominal segment short, swollen, rounded on the sides; preceding segments very much shorter than wide (Fig. 184). (**Pygothrips**, Austr.). . . . . **PYGOTHRÍPIDÆ**

Last abdominal segment tubular, slightly narrowed apically, preceding segments not transversely linear, the ninth usually but little wider than long. 17

17. Third joint of antennæ with a strong crest-like ring of large sense cones at apex. (**Ecacánthothrips**, Indomal.; **Órmothrips**). **ECACANTHOTHRÍPIDÆ**

Sense organs of third joint no more strongly developed than those of the other joints. 18

18. Sensory cones of antennæ unusually long and acute, each with an accessory cone or a long, slender bristle, the joints which bear the cones much swollen; eyes very much enlarged, contiguous. (**Eupátithrips, Sedùlothrips**). . . . . **EUPATITHRÍPIDÆ**

Sensory cones not remarkably developed; eyes much smaller. (**Phlœothrips, Trícothrips, Lìothrips, Acánthothrips, Zygothrips**, and many others). . . . . **PHLŒOTHRÍPIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON THYSANOPTERA

Bagnall, R. S. Synopsis of Æolothripidæ. Trans. 2d Congress Ent., **2**, pp. 394–397 (1913).

The Genus Melanothrips. Ent. Monthly Mag., **60**, pp. 9–11. (1924).

Classification of Thysanoptera. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10)**5**, pp. 571–575 (1930).

On the Æolothripid-complex and the Classification of the Sub-order Terebrantia (Thysanoptera). Bull. Soc. Nat. Luxembourg, **41**, pp. 115–118 (1931).

Cappelleto, A. I Tisanotteri italiani. Boll. Mus. Zool. Anat. comp. Torino, **44**, pp. 335–585, 14 pls., 2 figs. (1934).

Costa Lima, A. da. Tisanópteros do Brasil. In vol. 1, Insetos do Brasil. (1939).

Doeksen, J. Bijdrage tot de vergelijkende morphologie der Thysanoptera. Meded. Landb. Hoogesch., **45**, 114 pp., 24 pls. (1941).

Hinds, W. E. Monograph of Thysanoptera of North America. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **26**, pp. 79–242 (1902).

Hood, J. D. Subfamilies of Thysanoptera. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **28**, pp. 53–60 (1915).

Keys to Genera and North American Species of Urothripidæ. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **24**, pp. 314–321 (1929).

Studies in Neotropical Thysanoptera. I, II. Rev. Ent., **6**, pp. 248–279, 4 figs.; pp. 424–460, 5 figs. (1936). Pts. III–VIII, ibid. (1938).

Hood, J. D. and Williams, C. B. Synopsis of Urothripidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **20**, pp. 1–9 (1927).

Karny, H. Synopsis der Megathripidæ. Neue Beiträge zur systematischen Insektenkunde, Berlin, **1**, pp. 105–110; 113–118 (1919).

Beiträge zur Malayischen Orthopteren-fauna, III. Thysanoptera. Treubia, **1**, pp. 163–269 (1921).

Studies on Indian Thysanoptera. Mem. Dept. Agric. India, **9**, pp. 187–239 (1926).

KNECHTEL, W. K. Thysanoptere din Romania. Studin Monografic. Bulet. Agric., Bucarest, **2–3**, pp. 1–235 (1923).

LAMEERE, A. Thysanoptera. In Précis de Zoologie. Rec. Inst. Zool. Torley-Rousseau, **4**, pp. 368–380 (1935).

MOULTON, D. Synopsis, Catalogue and Bibliography of North American Thysanoptera. Bull. Bur. Ent. U. S. Dept. Agric., Tech. Ser. No. 21 (1911).

The Thysanoptera of South America. Rev. Ent., Rio de Janeiro, **2**, pp. 451–484, 3 figs. (1932).

Thysanoptera of South America. Rev. Ent., Rio de Janeiro, **3**, pp. 96–122; 227–262; 385–419; 447–458, 1 pl., 5 figs. (1933).

The Genus Franklinella, with Key to Species. Rev. Ent., Rio de Janeiro, **19**, pp. 55–114, 43 figs. (1948).

PERRIER, R. Thysanoptères de la France. Faune de France, **3**, pp. 151–156 (1934).

PRIESNER, H. Die Thysanopteren Europas. Four parts. Vienna, Fritz Wagner (1926–28).

Thysanoptera. In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **4**, Lief. 2, pp. VIII, 1–18 (1928).

Indomalayische Thysanopteren. Treubia, **11**, pp. 357–371, 10 figs. (1930).

Thysanopteren aus dem Belgischen Congo. Rev. Zool. Bot. afr., **32**, pp. 154–175, 7 figs.; **33**, pp. 49–66, 4 figs. (1939).

RAMAKRISHNA AYYAR, T. V. and MARGABANDHU, V. Thysanoptera. Cat. Indian Insects, Pt. 25, 64 pp. (1940).

SHUMSHER SINGH. Systematics of Indian Thysanoptera Terebrantia. Indian Journ. Ent., **7**, pp. 147–188 (1946).

UZEL, H. Monographie der Thysanopteren. 472 pp. Königgrätz (1895).

WATSON, J. R. Synopsis and Catalogue of North American Thysanoptera. Florida Agric. Expt. Sta., Tech. Bull. No. 168, 100 pp. (1923).

ZIMMERMAN, E. C. Thysanoptera. Insects of Hawaii, **2**, pp. 387–454 (1948).

ORDER HEMÍPTERA
SUBORDER HOMÓPTERA

(*RHYNCHÒTA*, part)

An assemblage of very diverse insects, difficult to define in a general way; usually of moderate or small size, rarely large; in the active forms four wings are present in both sexes; in the scale insects only the males are winged, and they have the hind wings absent; wings usually sloping over the sides of the body; fore wings never modified into a heavy basal and thinner apical portion; mouthparts forming a jointed beak, inserted at hind edge of the head and extending between the

front coxæ, the basal joints very short, rarely the beak is absent in the males. Beak formed of the stylet-shaped mandibles and maxillæ which are enclosed in the labium. Cerci wanting. Metamorphosis usually incomplete, sometimes complete in the male or at least with a pupal stage in the male scale insects, rarely so in the female; all the species vegetarian.

1. Beak plainly arising from the base of the head; tarsi, at least of middle and hind legs, three-jointed, antennæ very short, with a small terminal bristle; active, free-living species. (AUCHENORRHÝNCHA) 2

   Beak appearing to arise between the front coxæ, rarely absent in male coccids and some aphids; tarsi two- or one-jointed; antennæ usually well developed and thread-like, sometimes atrophied or absent, without conspicuous terminal bristle; species often incapable of moving, or inactive in the female sex. (STERNORRHÝNCHA). (*GULARÓSTRIA*) 45

   Beak arising from the prothorax, sheathed at base by propleural structures; antennæ very short. (*COLEORRHÝNCHA*) 63

2. Ocelli (rarely absent) placed between the eyes on the vertex, on the front margin of the head, or on the front; middle coxæ short and close together, hind coxæ movable; tegulæ absent; fore wings with the two anal veins more or less parallel, or the second absent 3

   Ocelli (rarely absent) placed beneath or near the eyes, usually in cavities of the cheeks; middle coxæ elongate, widely separate, hind coxæ immovable, fused externally with the metathorax; tegulæ present as a scale between the base of the fore wing and the side angle of the pronotum; fore wings usually with the two anal veins joining apically to form a Y-vein. (Superfamily FULGORÒIDEA. Classification from F. Muir, 1930) 28

3. Three ocelli, placed close together on the disk of the vertex; antennæ with short basal joint, terminated by a hair-like process which is divided into about five joints; front femora thickened and generally spined beneath, hind legs not fitted for jumping; empodia absent; male almost always with a sound-producing structure on each side at the base of the abdomen; comparatively large species with entirely membranous wings; nymphs subterranean. Cicadas, "Locusts," Harvest-flies. (Figs. 186, 191, 192, 198). (Cicàda (*C. septéndecim*, Periodical Cicada or Seventeen-year locust), Tibìcen, Platypèdia) ..... CICÁDIDÆ

   Two ocelli, rarely absent; empodia large; jumping species 4

4. Pronotum not prolonged over the base of the abdomen 5

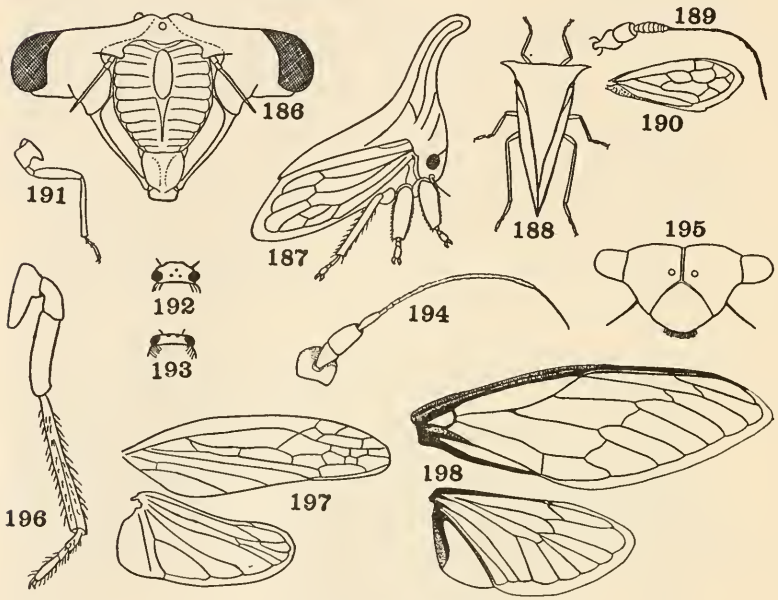
   Pronotum prolonged backward into a hood or process of variable form, usually much elevated and more or less concealing the

scutellum and extending over the abdomen, often the prothorax is grotesquely enlarged and ornamented; head vertical, cheeks not dilated, ocelli located between the eyes, antennæ inserted between and in front of the eyes. Tree hoppers.

MEMBRÁCIDÆ

a. Scutellum absent or vestigial, entirely concealed beneath the pronotum .....b

Scutellum present, usually exposed. (**Tropidáspus, Nicòmia, Tolània, Lycodères,** Neotrop.; **Centròtus, Tricéntrus,** Palæarc., Indomal.; **Tylocéntrus, Microcéntrus,** Am.) .....**CENTROTÌNÆ**



Figs. 186–198. **Hemiptera**

186. **Cicada,** front view of head (Berlese) Cicadidæ.
187. **Entylia** (Branch) Membracidæ.
188. **Ceresa** (Marlatt) Membracidæ.
189. **Ceresa,** antenna (Marlatt) Membracidæ.
190. **Ceresa,** fore wing (Marlatt) Membracidæ.
191. **Cicada,** hind leg (Kolbe) Cicadidæ.
192. **Cicada,** dorsal view of head (Maxwell-Lefroy) Cicadidæ.
193. Leaf hopper, dorsal view of head (Maxwell-Lefroy) Jassidæ.
194. **Entylia,** antenna (Branch) Membracidæ.
195. **Entylia,** front view of head (Branch) Membracidæ.
196. **Entylia,** hind leg (Branch) Membracidæ.
197. **Gypona,** wings (Metcalf) Gyponidæ.
198. **Cicada,** wings. Cicadidæ.

b. Front tibiæ flattened, foliaceous. (**Membràcis, Enchenòpa, Spongóphorus, Notócera,** Neotrop.; **Campylénchia, Leiocỳta,** Am.).
MEMBRACÌNÆ

Anterior tibiæ simple, not flattened or leaf-like c

c. Hind tarsi very short, much shorter than the front or middle tibiæ. (**Alchísme, Metcalfiélla,** Neotrop.; **Platycòtis, Umbònia,** Am.).
PLATYCOTÌNÆ

Hind tarsi as long or longer than the front or middle tibiæ. ..... d

d. Third apical cell of corium petiolate. ..... e

Third apical cell of corium truncate, never petiolate. (**Dárnis, Rhéxia, Aconóphora, Hyphínöe,** Neotrop.; **Stictopélta,** Am.).
DARNÌNÆ

e. Tegmina coriaceous, opaque; apical veinless border very broad; small flattened beetle-like species. (**Tragòpa, Stilbóphora, Harìola,** Neotrop.). ..... **TRAGOPÌNÆ**

Tegmina entirely or almost entirely membranous, the apical veinless border narrow. (**Cerèsa** (*C. bùbalus*, Buffalo tree hopper, Figs. 188, 189, 190); **Stictocéphala, Entỳlia** (Figs. 194, 195, 196), **Telamòna,** Am.; **Smìlia, Cyrtólobus,** N. Am.; **Xanthólobus,** Nearc.). ..... **SMILIÌNÆ**

5. Hind coxæ short, conical, not laterally dilated; tibiæ cylindrical, smooth, the hind pair usually armed with one or two stout solid spines and with a cluster of spinules at apex; ocelli placed on the vertex, rarely absent; flagellum composed of a large pear-shaped base and a very slender seta; nymphs usually producing a mass of froth in which they live on the stems of various plants. Spittle insects, Frog hoppers. (Superfamily CERCOPÒIDEA. Classification from C. F. Baker) 6

Hind coxæ transverse, reaching the side margins of the sternum; hind tibiæ ridged, with a double series of articulated spines or seriately bristly (hairy in Æthalionidæ); cheeks dilated. Leaf hoppers, Sharp shooters. (Superfamily JASSÒIDEA) 9

6. Scutellum comparatively small and short (longer than pronotum only in Clastopteridæ); hind wings with outer fork of radius always present (sometimes broken at apex), thus forming a supernumerary (first) apical cell, the cubitus apically forked or simple; fore wings with claval veins when present usually distant and without connecting crossvein 7

Scutellum as long as or longer than pronotum, either simply long acuminate, or greatly elevated posteriorly and with a strongly curved, free, apical spine projecting backward; hind wings with outer fork of radius always absent, therefore no supernumerary (first) apical cell; fore wings with both claval veins when present fused at middle or before, or with a connecting crossvein.

Tube-forming spittle insects. Austr., Indomal., Ethiop. (Figs. 200, 204) ..... **MACHÆRÓTIDÆ**

a. Scutellum not raised apically or with free apical spinous appendage; anterior margin of pronotum strongly extended between eyes; head usually obtuse-angulate; cubitus of hind wing apically forked. (**Conmachæròta; Híndola, Enderleinia,** Malay; **Neuromachæròta,** Ethiop.). (*ENDERLEINIÌNÆ*). **HINDOLÌNÆ**

Scutellum usually greatly raised apically, always with a free apical spinous appendage extended backward; anterior margin of pronotum but very slightly extended between eyes; head strongly swollen and extended in front of eyes; cubitus of hind wing not forked. ..... b

b. Form slender, body of scutellum high, arched posteriorly, with strong dorsal furrow; pronotum without laminately extended lateral angles, the anterior margin somewhat angulate between eyes. (**Machæròta**). ..... **MACHÆROTÌNÆ**

Form very thick and stout; body of scutellum nearly flat and with dorsal furrow subobsolete; pronotum with lateral angles produced into high, thin, spreading laminæ; anterior margin of pronotum broadly, gently arcuate between eyes. **MAXUDEÌNÆ**

7. Pronotal margin between eyes usually straight or slightly arcuate, pronotum commonly strongly enlarged and much broader than the head and with the anterolateral margins usually as long as or longer than the posterolateral; front commonly more or less swollen apically; head with thickened and lobate ridges above the antennæ. (**Tomáspis**) ..... **TOMASPÍDIDÆ**

Pronotal margin between the eyes usually strongly arcuate or subangulate, the pronotum never greatly enlarged and rarely much wider than head, the anterolateral margins usually much shorter than the posterolateral; front usually swollen basally, if at all; supra-antennal ridges not lobate nor greatly thickened 8

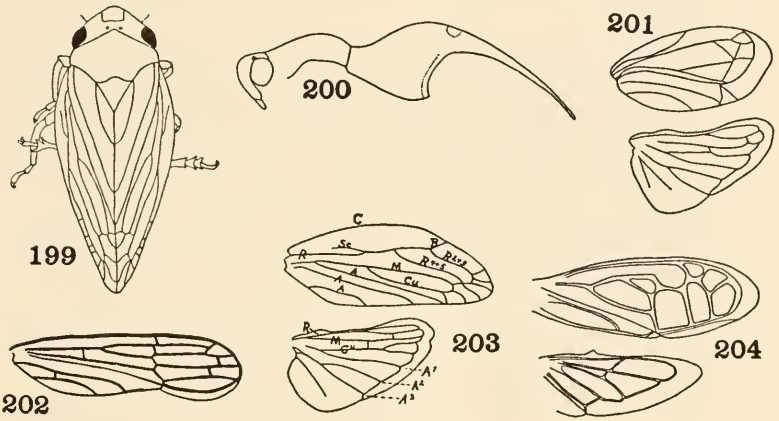
8. Fore wings with clavus obliquely truncate at apex; corial appendix, the apical portion of the wing, divided into two very broad subequal portions, these at rest infolded at end of the stout and broad body to overlap; fork of radius in hind wings forming a very short first apical cell considerably before apex; cubitus of hind wings not forked apically; corium with three apical cells and two or less subapicals; scutellum longer than pronotum. (**Clastóptera** (Fig. 201)) ..... **CLASTOPTÉRIDÆ**

Fore wings with the clavus narrowly acute or subacute apically; corial appendix either a narrow continuous membranous margin, or wanting, never bent inward beyond the clavus to overlap

at end of body; corial venation various but never as in the Clastopteridæ. (Cercòpa, Ptỳelus, Aphróphora, cosmop.; Monécphora, widespr.; Phymatostètha, Indomal.; Cosmoscárta, Palæarc., Indomal. (Figs. 199, 203)).....CERCÓPIDÆ

9. Pronotum enlarged, swollen and with a median ridge, almost concealing the head and roundly produced over the base of the acute scutellum. (Æthiàlion, Neotrop.; Dárthula, India).
ÆTHIALIÓNIDÆ

Pronotum not thus modified to cover the head, although sometimes with lateral protuberances. (JASSIDÆ, in the broad sense. Classification from C. F. Baker, Philippine Jour. Sci., 1923.).....10



Figs. 199–204. Hemiptera

199. Spittle insect (Stearns) Cercopidæ.
200. Machærota, profile of head, pronotum and scutellum (Baker) Machærotidæ.
201. Clastoptera, wings (Metcalf) Clastopteridæ.
202. Oncometopia, fore wing (Ball) Tettigellidæ.
203. Aphrophora, wings (Metcalf) Cercopidæ.
204. Machærota, wings (Baker) Machærotidæ.

10. Upper part of front strongly raised and produced, its posterior portion forming a large part of the superior surface of the head (crown); the true vertex confined to basal portion of crown, the ocelli thus on posterior disk of crown, usually remote from eyes and not visible in facial view..... 11

Upper part of front confined entirely to face, except sometimes for a narrow border; ocelli visible in facial view.....15

11. Lateral sutures of front distinctly continued over the obtuse anterior margin of the crown to near the position of the ocelli, as in the Cercopidæ; antennæ between and near the eyes; body

usually elongate, cylindrical, head often angulate, face large, strongly convex, the cheeks rather long and narrow. (**Tettigélla, Cicadélla, Dræculacéphala, Graphocéphala, Kólba, Oncometòpia** (=*Procònia*) (Fig. 202), **Tylozỳgus**). (*PROCONÌIDÆ, TETTIGONIÉLLIDÆ, TETTIGONÌIDÆ, CICADÉLLIDÆ*).

TETTIGÉLLIDÆ

Lateral sutures of front obsolete beyond antennæ or beyond anterior border of crown 12

12. Antennæ not far removed from eyes and near but never above level of eyes; lateral margins of front obsolete beyond scrobes 13

Antennæ situated entirely above and far removed from eyes; head anteriorly transversely thin and leaf-like, often concave beneath 14

13. Head acutely angled between crown and face, the face of narrow proportions; lateral sutures of front entering and terminating in antennal scrobes, the face shallowly concave or weakly convex, the cheeks moderately swollen; body long, ovate, usually flattened. (**Gýpona** (Fig. 197), **Xerophlœa**) ..... **GYPÓNIDÆ**

Head obtusely rounded between the strongly declivous crown and face, strongly overhanging the latter, which is deeply concave; lateral sutures of front passing mesad of antennæ; face very short, far broader than long ..... **PENTHIMÌIDÆ**

14. Outlined lower part of front short and broad.

THAUMASTOSCÓPIDÆ

Outlined lower portion of front long and narrow; large, brownish species. Principally Indo-Australian. (**Lèdra, Ledrópsis**).

LÉDRIDÆ

15. Vertex entirely superior, occupying nearly all or all of crown, the junction with the front occurring on anterior border of crown, the ocelli on or near anterior border of head, rarely, in some Jassidæ and Ulopidæ, the ocelli indistinguishable 20

Head very short, sometimes very broad, the vertex more or less roundly curved on to face and broadly visible in facial view; ocelli facial and between or above the eyes; basal suture of front, when present, far anterior to base of face; that portion of vertex visible from above usually very short and broad 16

16. Anterior margin of pronotum extending beyond a line through the anterior margin of the eyes 17

Anterior margin of pronotum not extending beyond the anterior margin of the eyes 18

17. Vertex obtusely angulate; anterior margin of pronotum produced from one-third to nearly half its length beyond the anterior margin of the eyes; head and pronotum punctate or with irregular carinate lines. (**Macrópsis, Oncópsis, Holarc.**) ..... **MACRÓPSIDÆ**

Vertex broadly rounded; anterior margin of pronotum produced not more than one-fifth or one-sixth its length beyond the anterior margins of the eyes; head and pronotum finely granulate. (**Agállia, Agalliópsis**) ..... **AGALLÏIDÆ**

18. Frontal suture extending beyond the antennal pit nearly to the ocellus; head wider than the pronotum; front wings bare between the veins. (**Eurýmela, Idiócerus**). (*IDIOCÉRIDÆ*). **EURYMÉLIDÆ**

Frontal suture not extending beyond the antennal pit 19

19. Head narrower than the pronotum; front wings hirsute between the veins. (**Bythoscòpus, Stragània**) ..... **BYTHOSCÓPIDÆ**

Head wider than pronotum; front wings bare. (**Aceratogállia**) (see couplet 17) ..... **AGALLÏIDÆ**, part

20. Basal suture of front distinct and entire, centrally at least, approaching more or less closely the anterior margin of vertex; when subobsolete above, its position always marked by a fold or carina; in the latter case, the remaining portion of frontal suture is always directed toward the base of front and not toward ocellus; anterior border of vertex usually marked by a sharp margin or carina 21

Basal suture of front usually obsolete, the basal lateral sutures running to and terminating at or near ocelli; vertex usually clearly connate with the front, only in highly specialized groups with a sharp edge or with transverse carinæ on anterior border; ocelli on anterior border of head or above it. (Fig. 193). ..... **JÁSSIDÆ**

a. Fore wings with well developed veins; head variously formed but not excessively long and narrow ..... b

Fore wings leathery, with obliterated venation; head very long and gradually tapering in front, body slender; tibiæ weakly spinose; Australian. (**Cephalèlus** (Fig. 212), **Paradorýdium**). **CEPHALELÌNÆ**

b. Fore wings with veins branching on the disk so that they form a series of preapical cells; ocelli present c

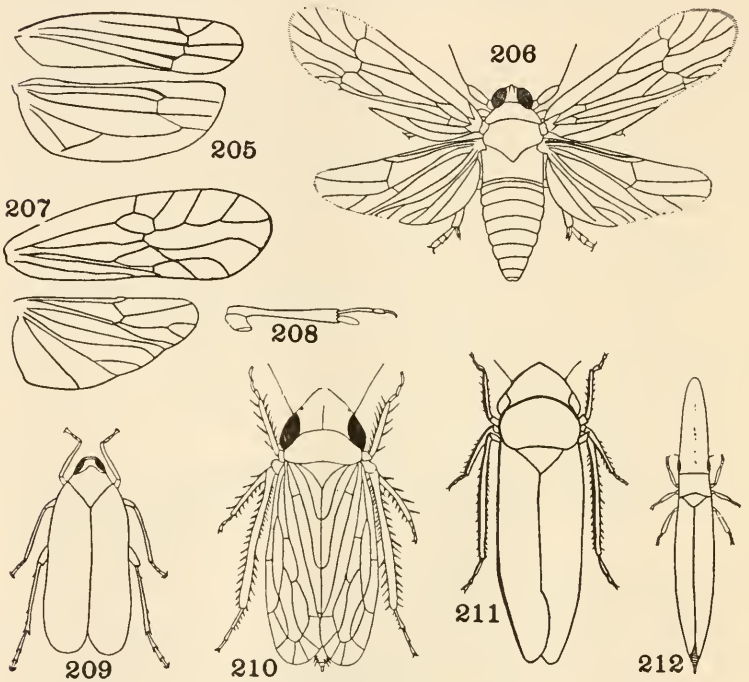
Fore wings with veins, often weak at base, not branching on the disk, branching only near apex to form the apical cells; ocelli vestigial or wanting. (**Typhlócyba** (Fig. 205) (*T. austràlis*, Australian apple leaf-hopper), **Dicraneùra, Empòa** (*E. ròsæ*, Rose leaf-hopper), **Empoásca** (*E. màli*, Apple leaf-hopper), **Erythroneùra** (*E. còmes*, Grape leaf-hopper)). (*EUPTERÝGIDÆ*) **TYPHLOCYBÌNÆ**

c. Ocelli on vertex near margin, or between vertex and front, and remote from eyes. (**Acucéphalus, Niònia, Strongylocéphalus, Xestocéphalus**) ..... **ACUCEPHALÌNÆ**

Ocelli on margin between vertex and front, usually very close to

eyes. (**Jássus** (= *Cœlídia*), **Chlorotéttix, Cicádula, Deltocéphalus** (Fig. 210), **Eùscelis, Eutéttix, Phlépsius, Platymetòpius, Scaphòideus, Thamnotéttix**). (*CŒLÍDIDÆ*) ..... **JASSÌNÆ**

21. Anterior border of vertex sharply laminately expanded, distinctly overhanging upper part of front; antennæ situated far mesad of eyes; ocelli, when distinguishable, lying between extended margin of vertex and basal margin of front in a transversely triangular (rarely linear) ocellar area and very remote from eyes 22



Figs. 205–212. Hemiptera

205. **Typhlocyba,** wings. Jassidæ.
206. **Sogata** (Misra) Fulgoridæ.
207. **Liburnia,** wings (Metcalf) Areopodidæ.
208. **Liburniella,** hind leg (Garman) Areopodidæ.
209. **Cixius** (Metcalf) Cixiidæ.
210. **Deltocephalus** (DeLong) Jassidæ.
211. **Tettigoniella** (Ball) Tettigellidæ.
212. **Cephalelus** (Tillyard) Jassidæ.

Anterior border of vertex sharply marked (head may be laminately extended between eyes) but never with this margin extended beyond and overhanging upper part of front; usually with clearly marked subtriangular ocellar areas at sides between vertex and front; these areas are commonly occupied by the ocelli, though the latter may occur near by on upper surface of crown, then usually on or outside the carinate or raised lateral margin of vertex; antennæ situated close to interior line of eyes 25

22. Pronotum extended between and in front of eyes; vertex very short, transverse and deeply concave 23

Pronotum not abnormally extended between eyes; vertex not very short and widely transverse, the width of the vertex not more than twice the length; ocelli a little nearer to eyes than to median line, or indistinguishable 24

23. Tegmina normally veined; genæ narrower than front; front strongly excavate, with high raised margins; clypeus little exserted; ocellar area very broad; hind tibiæ with very few small spines and hairs on apical half; sculpture characterized by a deep thimble pitting. (**Paròpia** (= *Megophthálmus*) (Figs. 224, 225), **Mesoparòpia**, Malay.). (*MEGOPHTHÁLMIDÆ*) ..... **PAROPÌIDÆ**

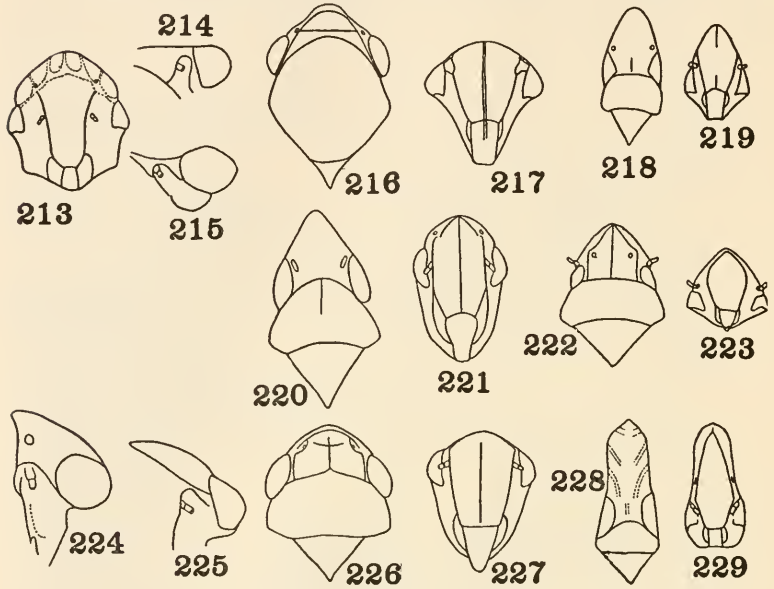
Tegmina with numerous supernumerary veins; genæ wider than front; front convex; clypeus long exserted; ocellar area narrow, bounded beneath by a shallow fold; hind tibiæ with stout spinose teeth, few in number but distributed along entire length; sculpture characterized by coarse striations and wrinkles. (**Stenocòtis**). **STENOCÓTIDÆ**

24. Genæ longer than broad, flat or concave, outwardly emarginate, normally bordering the loræ to the clypeus; scrobes very shallow and lacking strong supra-antennal ledges (as in Stenocotidæ); pronotum with very short lateral margins, converging anteriorly, ocelli distinct. (**Koebèlea**, Nearc.). (Fig. 213) . . . **KOEBELÈIDÆ**

Genæ broader than long, strongly convex, not passing loræ (at level of face), their apical margins roundly curved inward to meet the front above the loræ, leaving outer margin of latter fully exposed in facial view; scrobes very deep, under strongly overhanging and curved supra-antennal ledges; head wider than prothorax; pronotum with very long lateral margins, usually converging posteriorly; ocelli sometimes indistinguishable; all tibiæ ridged and feebly spined. (**Ulòpa** (Figs. 214, 215), **Mesárgus, Moonia**) ..... **ULÓPIDÆ**

25. Upper margin of front a little extended beyond margin of vertex and plainly visible in dorsal view at least at sides, the lateral and anterior submarginal carinæ of vertex usually distinct, often very strong 26

Upper margin of face not at all extended beyond margin of vertex and not visible in dorsal view, or only a little so just in front of eyes; ocelli on anterolateral border of head or just above or below it; loræ very small and narrow; tegmina usually without anteapical cells and venation usually indistinct; antennæ situated above the eyes in facial view, rarely on upper line of or between eyes, in which case the head is long-produced. . . . **NIRVÁNIDÆ**



Figs. 213–229. **Hemiptera**

213. **Koebelea**, face (Baker) Koebeleidæ.
214. **Ulopa**, face in frontal view (Baker) Ulopidæ.
215. **Ulopa**, face in lateral view (Baker) Ulopidæ.
216. **Signoretia**, head and pronotum, dorsal view (Baker) Signoretiidæ.
217. **Signoretia**, face (Baker) Signoretiidæ.
218. **Nirvana**, head and pronotum, dorsal view (Baker) Nirvanidæ.
219. **Nirvana**, face (Baker) Nirvanidæ.
220. **Pythamus**, head and pronotum, dorsal view (Baker) Pythamidæ.
221. **Pythamus**, face (Baker) Pythamidæ.
222. **Stenotortor**, head and pronotum, dorsal view (Baker) Nirvanidæ.
223. **Stenotortor**, face (Baker) Nirvanidæ.
224. **Paropia**, face, lateral view (Baker) Paropiidæ.
225. **Paropia**, face, frontal view (Baker) Paropiidæ.
226. **Euacanthus**, head and pronotum, dorsal view (Baker) Euacanthidæ.
227. **Euacanthus**, face (Baker), Euacanthidæ.
228. **Stenometopius**, head and pronotum, dorsal view (Baker) Nirvanidæ.
229. **Stenometopius**, face (Baker) Nirvanidæ.

a. Antennæ situated at upper angle of eyes (in facial view) or above this; lateral carinæ of vertex more or less distinct; ocelli always visible from above, on upper portion of lateral border, or on anterolateral portion of crown; eyes prominent; posterior border of pronotum more or less distinctly incurved ..... b

Antennæ situated at middle of eye margin (in facial view); lateral carinæ of vertex wanting; ocelli below anterior border of crown and not visible from above; head (from above) long spatulate, but not thin dorsoventrally; eyes not prominent, deeply set in vertex; pronotum subtruncate posteriorly; tegmina with two subapical cells. (**Stenometòpius** (Figs. 228, 229)).

STENOMETOPIÏNÆ

b. Antennæ situated in deep transverse, sharp-margined scrobes; face about as broad as long or broader; eyes small; vertex short, half-ovate. (**Macroceratogònia, Balbíllus, Stenotórtor** (Figs. 222, 223)).

MACROCERATOGONIÏNÆ

Antennæ in shallow scrobes of ordinary type; face usually much longer than broad; vertex long; eyes large; tegmina without subapical cells, the veins of corium usually indistinguishable except by transmitted light. (**Nirvàna** (Figs. 218, 219), **Kàna, Ophiùchus, Pseudonirvàna**) ..... **NIRVANÌNÆ**

26. Pronotum very long, strongly produced and outcurved behind, largely covering the scutellum; head with eyes broader than pronotum; vertex with a very strong, thickened, basal transverse ridge; supra-antennal ledge callously thickened and lobed over frontal margin; clypeus truncate or notched apically and little or not exserted; sides of front not sinuate at scrobes; ocelli in marginal areas and visible from above and below; loræ very small and short. (**Signorètia,** Indoaustr. (Figs. 216, 217); **Prèta**).

SIGNORETÏIDÆ

Pronotum not produced behind over the very large scutellum, the hind border truncate or concave; head more or less distinctly narrower than pronotum; vertex without strongly thickened basal ridge; supra-antennal ledge neither strongly callous nor lobed over frontal margin; antennæ between the eyes near middle of their inner margins 27

27. Pronotum short, broad, broadly rounded anteriorly, the head but slightly narrower; vertex very broad, nearly twice as broad as long; width of head greater than length of head and pronotum together; ocelli situated a little within anterior margin of crown, but outside the anterolateral carina of vertex, and invisible in facial view. (**Euacánthus** (Figs. 226, 227); **Búndera,** India).

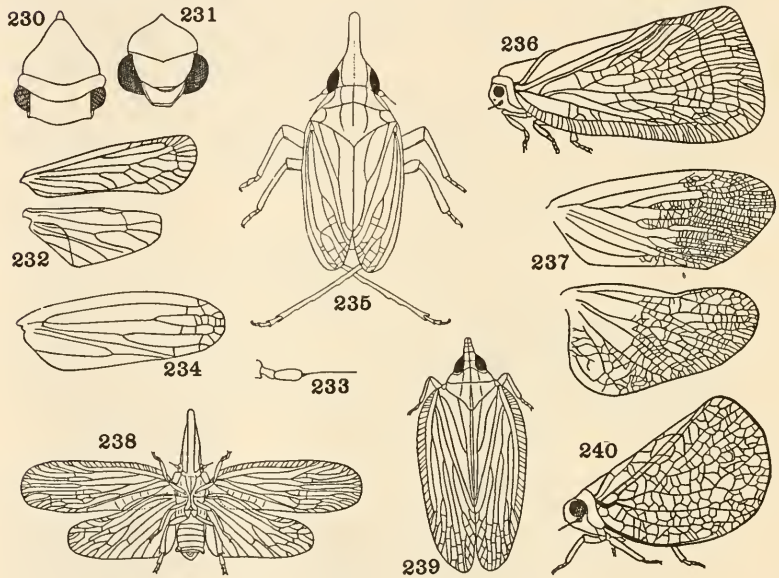
EUACÁNTHIDÆ

Pronotum more or less narrowly rounded anteriorly, the head very distinctly narrower, vertex always much less than twice as broad

as long; width of head always much less than length of head and pronotum together; ocelli in or very near lateral areas, and usually visible both in dorsal and facial views. (**Pýthamus** (Figs. 220, 221), **Oniélla, Onùkia**) ..... **PYTHÁMIDÆ**

28. Flagellum of antennæ segmented; hind tibiæ without mobile spur; lateral ocelli on the front, the front reaching from eye to eye without lateral ridges dividing off a small area around the eyes; sides of face (loræ) plainly visible in front view and forming a continuous curve with the clypeus. (**Tettigomètra, Egròpa, Hílda, Euphyonártex**) ..... **TETTIGOMÉTRIDÆ**

Flagellum of antennæ not segmented; lateral ocelli outside the lateral ridges of the front, generally beneath the eyes; sides of



Figs. 230–240. Hemiptera

230. **Acanalonia**, head (Metcalf) Acanaloniidæ.
231. **Aphelonema**, head (Metcalf) Issidæ.
232. **Otiocerus**, wings (Metcalf) Derbidæ.
233. **Liburniella**, antenna (Garman) Areopodidæ.
234. **Scolops**, fore wing (Metcalf) Dictyopharidæ.
235. **Scolops** (Garman) Dictyopharidæ.
236. **Acanalonia** (Swezey) Acanaloniidæ.
237. **Poiocera**, wings (Metcalf).
238. **Pyrilla** (Misra) Lophopidæ.
239. Tropiduchid.
240. **Ormenis** (Swezey) Flatidæ.

face (loræ) not visible in front view, or forming an angle with the clypeus 29

29. Second joint of hind tarsi not very small, the apex truncate or emarginate and with a row of small spines; fore wing without costal area, or with only a small one without crossveins 30

Second joint of hind tarsus small or very small, the apex generally rounded or pointed and without spines or with only one at each side; costal area present or absent 38

30. Claval veins not granulate; or if so, the last joint of the labium short, not longer than wide 31

One or both claval veins granulate; apical joint of labium much longer than wide. Abdomen compressed, the sixth to eighth tergites with wax secreting pores; median ocellus usually present. (**Meénoplus, Ánigrus, Sùva, Kermèsia**) ..... **MEENÓPLIDÆ**

31. Sixth, seventh and eighth abdominal tergites without wax pores .. 32

Sixth, seventh and eighth tergites with wax-secreting pores; ovipositor reduced, incomplete. (**Kínnara, Eparmène, Prosótropis, Œclídius, Atopocíxius**) ..... **KINNÁRIDÆ**

32. Anal area of hind wings reticulate, with many crossveins; clypeus with lateral carinæ; head often greatly prolonged. (**Fúlgora,** Indomal.; **Lanternària,** Neotrop.; **Ámycle, Cyrpóptus, Pỳrops**). **FULGÓRIDÆ**

Anal area of hind wing not reticulate 33

33. Last joint of labium distinctly longer than wide 34

Last joint of labium about as long as wide. (**Dérbe, Anòtia, Lamènia, Otiócerus** (Fig. 232), **Rhotàna, Venàta, Zoràida**). **DÉRBIDÆ**

34. Claval vein entering the apex of the clavus 35

Claval vein not reaching the apex of the clavus, entering commissure before apex 36

35. Base of abdomen on each side with one or two short processes bearing three pits or depressions; body compressed, wing membranes not overlapping. (**Achilíxia,** Malay.; **Bebaiòtes,** Neotrop.). **ACHILIXÌIDÆ**

Base of abdomen without lateral processes; body usually flattened, the wing membranes overlapping. (**Achìlus, Agandécca, Catònia, Elidóptera, Favéntia**) ..... **ACHÍLIDÆ**

36. Hind tibiæ with a strong, movable spur at the apex; fore wings without costal area; ovipositor well developed; often brachypterous. (**Arèopus** (*Délphax*), **Libúrnia** (Fig. 207), **Perkinsiélla** (*P. saccharicìda*, Sugarcane hopper), **Pissonòtus, Stenócranus**). (*DELPHÁCIDÆ*) ..... **AREOPÓDIDÆ**

Hind tibiæ without apical movable spur 37

37. Head prolonged in front, sometimes greatly so, or if not the front bears two or three carinæ, or the tegulæ are absent and the claval

suture obscure; no median ocellus. (**Dictyóphara, Cládypha, Dichóptera, Orgámara, Orgèrius, Scòlops** (Figs. 234, 235)).
DICTYOPHÁRIDÆ

Head not prolonged in front, or only moderately so, the front with only a median carina, in addition to the lateral margins; tegulæ present; median ocellus often present. (**Cíxius** (Fig. 209), **Bothriócera, Koroàna, Mýndus, Oliàrus**) ..... **CIXÌIDÆ**

38. Second joint of hind tarsi with a spine on each side; claval vein nearly always extending to and ending in the apex of the clavus 39

Second joint of hind tarsus small, without spines 43

39. Mesonotum with the hind angles marked off by a groove or fine line; fore wings with the costal area absent, or very small and without crossveins, or with crossveins; basal joint of hind tarsi usually long, rarely padded below. (**Tropidùchus, Alcéstis, Monópsis, Tambínia, Neurómeta**) ..... **TROPIDÙCHIDÆ**

Mesonotum with the hind angles not marked off by a groove or line; first joint of hind tarsus usually short or very short 40

40. Fore wings with a crossveined costal area; without granules on the clavus; clypeus nearly always with lateral carinæ. (**Nogodìna**).
NOGODÍNIDÆ

Fore wings without a crossveined costal area, or if with such the clavus is granulate or the clypeus is without lateral carinæ 41

41. Clavus not granulate; base of costa not strongly curved 42

Fore wings with a crossveined costal area and with the clavus granulate, or the base of the costa strongly curved. (**Flàta, Cerýnia, Flatòides, Nephèsa, Órmenis** (Fig. 240), **Phántia, Phỳma**).
FLÁTIDÆ

42. Fore wings large, held steeply against the sides of the body; head about as wide as thorax; pronotum with hind edge slightly roundly emarginate, sometimes straight; mesonotum large, long; hind tibiæ without spines; ovipositor incomplete. (**Acanalònia** (= *Amphiscèpa*) (Figs. 230, 236), **Chloróchara**). (*AMPHISCÉPIDÆ*) ..... **ACANALONÌIDÆ**

Fore wings generally smaller, in Caliscelinæ very short, or very narrow, parchment-like; head usually as wide as thorax or wider; pronotum with hind margin straight, sometimes slightly concave or convex; mesonotum short, not more than twice the length of the pronotum, with a transverse ridge parallel to the pronotal suture dividing it into two parts of differing sculpturing, the anterior covered by the pronotum; hind tibiæ spined; claval suture present (Issinæ) or absent and fore wings thick, convex, and venation obscured (Hemisphæriinæ). (**Bruchomórpha, Aphelónema** (Fig. 231), **Calíscelis, Hemisphærius, Íssus**) ..... **ÍSSIDÆ**

43. Fore wings wide on apical margin, steeply held against the sides of the body, with a crossveined costal area; clavus long; head as wide or nearly as wide as the thorax; hind trochanter directed downward; first joint of hind tarsi at least moderately short. (Ricània, Armàcia, Euricània, Privèsa) ..... **RICANÌIDÆ**

Fore wings not so wide on the apical margin and not held so steeply, or the head is distinctly narrower than the thorax; clavus shorter; hind trochanter directed backward; first joint of hind tarsi at least moderately long 44

44. Front wider than long, the sides angulate; clypeus without lateral carinæ and front without longitudinal carinæ or with only a very obscure one. (Eurýbrachys, Messèna, Platýbrachys, Théssitus) **EURYBRÁCHIDÆ**

Front rarely as wide as long and often without angular margins, nearly always with one or three longitudinal carinæ. (Lòphops, Indomal.; Pyrilla (Fig. 238), Malay.; Elasmóscelis, Ethiop., Indomal.; Kasseròta, Indoaustr.) ..... **LOPHÓPIDÆ**

45. Tarsi two-jointed, the basal joint sometimes reduced, the outer joint with two claws; wings, when present, four in number, with few veins, at rest usually held in a sloping position over the abdomen; sutures between body segments distinct; mouthparts usually well developed in both sexes, labium usually long 46

Tarsi one-jointed (in some Monoplebidæ and in the male cochineal insect there is an additional minute basal joint) and with a single claw; female stout-bodied, always wingless, often without legs so that they rarely move after maturity, remaining sessile on the host plant, rarely without mouthparts; males delicate, usually with mesothoracic wings alone developed, which are gauzy and almost veinless and lie flat, overlapping on the abdomen when at rest; antennæ of female absent or with as many as eleven joints, of male with ten to twenty-five joints; body of female and nymphal males scale-like, gall-like, or covered with waxy powder, tufts or scales, the sutures between the segments often indistinct. (Superfamily COCCÒIDEA) 51

46. Non-jumping insects, legs long and slender; both pairs of wings membranous or opaque whitish; antennæ three- to six-jointed ... 47

Jumping insects, the femora thickened; antennæ long, five- to ten-jointed, usually ten-jointed, the last joint with two fine apical bristles; fore wings somewhat thicker, often more or less leathery; pad between the tarsal claws (empodium) present, bilobed. Jumping plant-lice. (*PSÝLLIDÆ*) ..... **CHÉRMIDÆ**

a. Head deeply cleft, with the antennæ attached to the truncate anterior ends on each side of the cleft (Fig. 241); cheeks seldom produced into conical processes; media not dichotomously forked

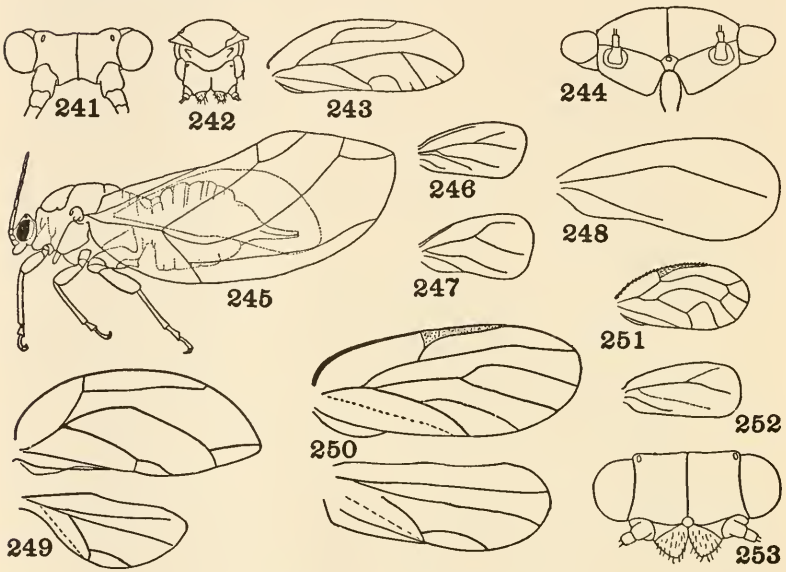
(Fig. 243); hind tibiæ often without a spur at base. Indomalayan and Neotropical. (**Carsídara, Epicársa, Nesiòpe, Rhinopsýlla**).

CARSIDARÌNÆ

Head of a different form; if apparently cleft, this is due to the genal cones, which do not bear the antennæ.....b

b. Front not covered by the genæ (Fig. 244), which are not produced into conical processes (except *Calophya*); anterior ocellus at the upper extremity of the front.....c

Front covered by the genæ (Fig. 253) which are usually produced below into conical processes; front ocellus at the junction of the front and genæ.....d



Figs. 241–253. **Hemiptera**

241. **Freysiula,** head (Crawford) Chermidæ.
242. **Trioza,** head (Crawford) Chermidæ.
243. **Carsidara,** fore wing (Crawford) Chermidæ.
244. **Paurocephala,** head (Crawford) Chermidæ.
245. **Trioza** (Peterson) Chermidæ.
246. **Udamoselis,** fore wing (Quaintance and Baker) Aleyrodidæ.
247. **Aleurodicus,** wing (Quaintance and Baker) Aleyrodidæ.
248. **Aleurocanthus,** wing (Quaintance and Baker) Aleyrodidæ.
249. **Trioza,** wings (Patch) Chermidæ.
250. **Pachypsylla,** wings (Patch) Chermidæ.
251. **Ceriacremum,** fore wing (Crawford) Chermidæ.
252. **Aleyrodes,** fore wing (Quaintance and Baker) Aleyrodidæ.
253. **Pachypsylla,** head (Crawford) Chermidæ.

c. Vertex flat, horizontal; the front beneath it in the form of a narrow, usually elongate piece that extends from the clypeus to the anterior ocellus; wings often more or less thickened and spotted. (**Aphálara, Aphalaròida, Lívia, Rhinócola**).....**LIVIÌNÆ**

Vertex not horizontal, its surface curved downwards anteriorly; front forming a small sclerite level with the vertex and genæ; wings usually membranous. (**Calóphya**, Am.; **Leptynóptera**, Indomal.; **Heteropsýlla, Paurocéphala, Pauropsýlla**, widespr.).
PAUROPSYLLÌNÆ

d. Fore wing with more than two marginal cells, the radial sector branched or connected to the media by a crossvein near the tip of the wing (Fig. 251). (**Ceriacrèmum**, Neotrop.)
CERIACREMÌNÆ

Fore wing with only two marginal cells, formed by the furcation of the media and cubitus (Fig. 249), the radial sector not branched and not connected with the media by a crossvein.....e

e. First joint of hind tarsi with two black, claw-like spines at tip; radius, media and cubitus not arising at the same point from the basal vein, the media and cubitus stalked; wings rarely angulate at apex. (**Arytàina, Euphálarus**, widespr.; **Epipsýlla, Euphyllùra, Pachypsýlla** (Figs. 250, 253); **Chérmes** (= *Psylla*) cosmop. (*C. pyrícola*, Pear psylla)). (*PSYLLÌNÆ*).
CHERMÌNÆ

First joint of hind tarsi simple, without such spines at tip; radius, media and cubitus usually arising at a common point, the media and cubitus not stalked; wings usually angulate at apex. (**Ceropsýlla**, Neotrop.; **Megatrìoza**, widespr.; **Paratrìoza**, Neotrop.; **Trìoza**, cosmop.). (Figs. 242, 245, 249).....**TRIOZÌNÆ**

47. Wings transparent, though sometimes colored, the hind wings smaller than the fore pair; tarsi with the basal joint sometimes much reduced, empodium greatly reduced or absent; body not mealy but sometimes with waxy wool; life cycle very complicated, including agamic and sexual generations, of dissimilar appearance. Plant lice, Aphids. (Superfamily APHIDÒIDEA).....48

Wings usually opaque, whitish, clouded, or mottled with spots or bands, the two pairs of wings subequal in size; the two tarsal joints subequal, usually a pad-like or spine-like process (empodium) between the tarsal claws; body of adult more or less mealy with fine, white, powdery wax, body of the scale-like legless nymphs not covered with powder, but often with marginal plates of wax. White flies.....**ALEYRÓDIDÆ**

a. Empodium spine-like; fore wings with vein Cu undeveloped. (**Aleuródicus** (Fig. 247), **Dialeuródicus, Leonárdius, Paraley-**

ròdes, Udamóselis, Neotrop.). (*ALEURODICÌNÆ*).
UDAMOSELÌNÆ

Empodium blade-like; fore wings with vein M undeveloped. (**Aleyròdes** (Figs. 252, 256, 257), **Aleurochìton, Aleurocánthus** (Fig. 248), **Neomaskiélla**).....**ALEYRODÌNÆ**

48. Fore wings with outer part of stigma bounded behind by vein R_1, the radial sector separate (Fig. 259); sexual females oviparous, summer parthenogenetic females viviparous; new-born with anterior pronotal pleural bristles absent.....49

Fore wings with outer part of stigma bounded behind by the fused vein $R_1 + Rs$ (Figs. 254, 255), both the sexual and agamic females oviparous; first tarsal joint with two bristles; cornicles wanting; newly born with three-jointed antennæ and with anterior pronotal pleural bristle present.....50

49. Parthenogenetic and oviparous females and usually males also with functional rostrum, able to suck sap and to defecate; oviparous females producing two or more eggs, rarely one; cornicles rarely absent ..... **APHÍDIDÆ**

a. New-born individuals with four bristles on basal tarsal joint; head free, not fused with prothorax, adults with vertex margined; labium five-jointed; cornicles broadly conical to pore-like, rarely absent. (**Láchnus** (Pine aphids), **Cínara, Euláchnus, Tràma**).
LACHNÌNÆ

New-born individuals with two bristles on basal joint of tarsus; labium four-jointed; cornicles pore-like to elongate cylindrical, rarely absent; head of adult with vertex not margined.....b

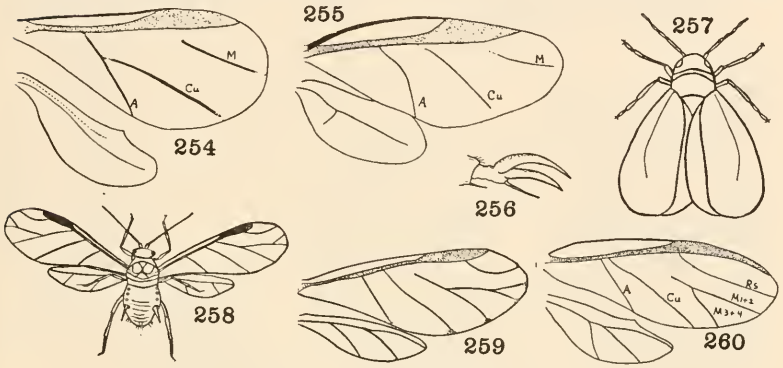
b. Head free; newly born with faceted eyes; hind tibiæ of oviparous female thickened. (**Àphis** (Fig. 258), (*A. gossýpii*, Cotton aphis, *A. màidis*, Corn aphis, *A. pòmi*, Green apple aphis), **Rhopalosìphum, Toxóptera** (*T. gráminum*, Green bug of wheat); **Chaitóphorus; Saltusàphis; Callípterus; Pterocómma; Anuràphis** (*A. bàķeri*, Clover aphis, *A. màidi-rádicis*, Corn root aphis, *A. pérsicænìger*, Black peach aphis); **Cryptosìphum; Brachýcolus** (= *Brevicorýne*) **Hyalópterus; Liosomàphis; Amphoróphora** (= *Illinoia*); **Macrosìphum** (= *Siphonóphora*) (Fig. 259) (*M. solanifòlii*, Potato aphis); **Mỳzus** (*M. pérsicæ*, Green peach aphis); **Phòrodon** (*P. hùmuli*, Hop aphis)).....**APHIDÌNÆ**

Head fused with prothorax, the eyes located midway on the head, eyes of new-born with three facets; hind tibiæ of oviparous females not thickened c

c. Underside of antennæ with oval or rounded secondary sensoria; radial sector of fore wings arising at the base of the elongate stigma, cell R_1 therefore long; sexual forms small, the female

laying a number of eggs. (**Míndarus** (Fig. 260), **Anomalàphis, Theláxes**). (*MINDARÌNÆ*) ..... **THELAXÌNÆ**

Antennæ with narrow transverse sensoria; radial sector of fore wings arising from the stigma; wing veins much reduced so that the media is usually simple; cornicles usually absent or much reduced; sexual forms usually apterous and of small size; species usually producing galls; wax glands usually present. (**Hormàphis, Ceratàphis, Hamamelístes**)..... **HORMAPHIDÌNÆ**



Figs. 254–260. **Hemiptera**

254. **Phylloxera,** wings (Patch) Phylloxeridæ.
255. **Adelges,** wings (Patch) Adelgidæ.
256. **Aleyrodes,** tarsus (Quaintance) Aleyrodidæ.
257. **Aleyrodes** (Bemis) Aleyrodidæ.
258. **Aphis** (Chittenden) Aphididæ.
259. **Macrosiphum,** wings (Patch) Aphididæ.
260. **Mindarus,** wings (Patch) Aphididæ.

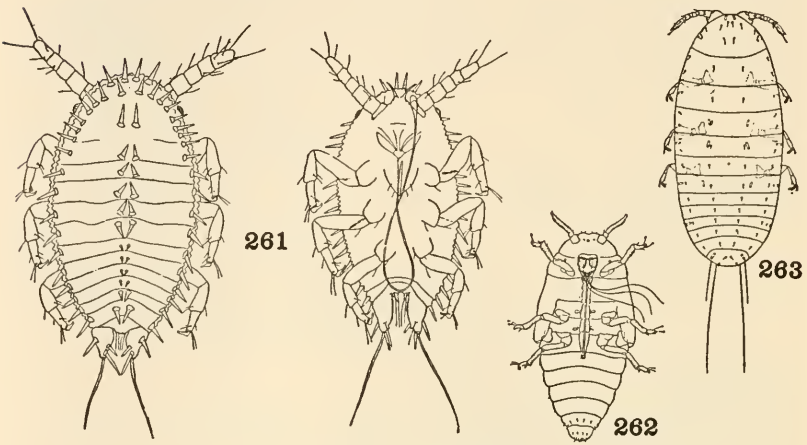
Parthenogenetic females with functional rostrum, sexual forms greatly reduced and with no mouth parts; oviparous females producing only one egg; cornicles much reduced or absent; wax glands abundantly developed; wing venation usually reduced; antennal sensoria prominent..... **ERIOSOMÁTIDÆ**

a. Anal tergite of new-born with four bristles, new-born agamic individuals with four bristles on other tergites also; sexual individuals produced in the spring. (**Fórda, Aploneùra, Melàphis, Pemphigélla**) ..... **FORDÌNÆ**

Anal tergite of new-born with four bristles, the other tergites with bristles forming six rows; sexual individuals produced after midsummer. (**Eriosòma** (*E. lanígerum*, Woolly aphis of apple), **Asìphum, Pemphìgus, Procíphilus, Schizoneùra** (*S. úlmi*, Elm aphis)) ..... **ERIOSOMATÌNÆ**

50. Wings when at rest held roof-like, vein Cu of fore wing distant from first anal vein; antennæ of wingless agamic females three-jointed, of sexual forms four-jointed, of winged forms five-jointed; sexual as well as parthenogenetic females with beak; wingless agamic females secrete a waxy flocculence. Infesting only conifers; formerly known as *Chermes* ..... **ADÉLGIDÆ**

a. Abdomen with five pairs of spiracles, the first not evident; newborn fundatrix with ring-like dorsal wax glands. (**Pinèus, Pineòdes, Dreyfùsia.**) ..... **PINEÌNÆ**



Figs. 261–263. **Hemiptera**

261. **Phylloxera,** dorsal and ventral views. (Doten) Phylloxeridæ.
262. **Phylloxera,** nymph, ventral view (Simanton) Phylloxeridæ.
263. **Phœnicococcus,** larva (Morrison) Cylindrococcidæ.

Abdomen with six pairs of spiracles, the first not evident; agamic young of two kinds, either (a) delicate summer forms, the first generation usually winged, with short rostrum, moulting four times, and not overwintering, or (b) chitinized, wingless, winter form, with long rostrum, moulting three times, which rest over summer and are active in fall. (**Adélges** (Fig. 255) (*=Cnaphalòdes*), **Gilletteélla, Sacchiphántes**) ..... **ADELGÌNÆ**

Wings when at rest laid flat upon the abdomen, veins Cu and 1A fused at base forming a Y-vein; antennæ three-jointed; parthenogenetic females with beak, sucking but not defecating; sexual forms without beak; wingless agamic females not secreting a waxy flocculence, but in *Phylloxera* they secrete a waxy powder.

(**Phylloxèra** (*P. vastàtrix*, Grape phylloxera) (Figs. 254, 261, 262), **Acanthochérmes, Moritziélla, Xerophýlla** (*X. caryæcaulis*, Hickory phylloxeran)) ..... **PHYLLOXÉRIDÆ**

51. Abdominal spiracles present in all stages; adult male usually with compound eyes 52

Abdominal spiracles wanting in all stages; adult male without definite compound eyes, *i.e.* without clusters of facets in hemispherical or other shape 53

52. Larva and all female stages with a distinctly developed flat anal ring bearing pores and six setæ; adult male with simple nine-jointed antennæ, with a rather conspicuous seta at extreme tip of apical joint; penis sheath of adult male appearing strongly bivalved. (**Orthèzia,** tropicopolitan) ..... **ORTHEZIIDÆ**

None of the stages with a flat anal ring bearing pores and setæ; adult male nearly always with simple ten-jointed antennæ, rarely with pectinate antennæ or with more than ten joints; penis sheath of adult male mostly entire, or merely cleft at apex, at most with short bilobate tip, in which case the compound eyes are poorly developed. (*MARGARÓDIDÆ*). ..... **MONOPHLÉBIDÆ**

a. Adult female with tarsi two-jointed (Fig. 278), rarely the legs reduced to a small unsegmented protuberance; disk-like simple pores present; intermediate female legless; halteres of male with four to six long curved apical bristles (Fig. 279). Widespread. (**Matsucóccus,** Palæarc. (Figs. 279, 282); **Stigmacóccus,** Neotrop. (Figs. 278, 285, 286); **Xylocóccus,** Nearc.) ..... **XYLOCOCCÌNÆ**

Adult female with tarsi one-jointed, legs, if reduced, with some segmentation; disk-like simple pores wanting ..... b

b. Adult female with six to twelve large knobbed bristles surrounding and surpassing the tarsal claw (Fig. 283); antennæ contiguous at base; intermediate females legless; male with eyes reduced to a row of facets or even to a single facet. Holarctic. (**Steingèlia,** Palæarc.; **Stomacóccus,** Nearc.) ..... **STEINGELIÌNÆ**

Adult female usually with two bristles on tarsal claw, if more than two the bristles are short and acute; antennæ often close together but not contiguous at base; male with well developed compound eyes c

c. Adult female with dorsal anus, anal tube relatively well developed and provided with a simple proximal ring; intermediate female with antennæ and legs fully developed, anal tube with ring and anal opening distinctly dorsal; male tibiæ, tarsi and front femora with bifurcate setæ, middorsal area of thorax with an unchitinized area, and abdomen with one or more pairs of fleshy marginal tassels. (**Drósicha,** widespr.; **Icèrya,** tropicopol. (Figs. 267, 280); **Llavèia,** Neotrop., Indomal.; **Monóphlebus,** Indomal.; **Palæocóccus** (Fig. 268), widespr.; **Steatocóccus**) ..... **MONOPHLEBÌNÆ**

Adult female with the anal tube, if well developed and with proximal ring, apical in position, if the anal opening is subapical the tube is poorly developed or wanting ..... d

d. Adult female usually with disk pores in a band or plate within the thoracic spiracles, if without these the front legs enlarged and fitted for digging; intermediate female legless; male legs without bifurcate bristles, middorsal area of thorax chitinized. (**Callipáppus,** Austr.; **Kuwània,** Palæarc.; **Margaròdes,** widespr.).

MARGARODÌNÆ

Adult female usually with disk pores or pore plate external to, but never within the thoracic spiracle; intermediate female with antennæ and legs usually reduced but still segmented; male tibiæ, tarsi and front femora with bifurcate bristles; middorsal area of thorax unchitinized. Principally Neotropical and Australian. (**Cœlostomídia,** Austr.; **Cryptokérmes,** Neotrop.; **Marchalìna**).

CŒLOSTOMIDIÌNÆ

53. Abdomen of female and of nymphs terminating in a compound pygidium; anal opening simple; body covered by a secreted thin shield-like scale. Scale insects 54

Abdomen of female and of nymphs not having the posterior segments fused to form a definite pygidium contrasting with the anterior segments; anal orifice often setiferous; body not covered by a thin shield-like scale 55

54. Scale covering constructed around the first moulted skin; pygidium of the covered insect definitely formed of the fused terminal segments contrasting with the anterior segments of the abdomen, pygidium of the first instar larva bearing two long anal setæ; legs and six-jointed antennæ present during the crawling stage but atrophied after the insect becomes sessile; beak one-jointed.

DIASPÍDIDÆ

a. Scale of adult female or second nymphal female more or less elongate or sometimes rounded, with exuviæ at one end, if nearly circular the exuviæ near margin or when central not concentrically superposed; exuvia of first nymphal female with the remains of antennæ showing as porrect appendages ..... b

Scale of adult and second nymphal female nearly circular, the exuviæ central, if elongate the exuviæ concentrically superposed, not projecting beyond margin of scale or attached at margin; exuvia of first nymphal female never showing remains of antennæ. (**Aspidiòtus,** widespr. (Fig. 266) (*A.* (*Comstockáspis*) *perniciòsus*, San José scale); **Chrysómphalus,** widespr.; **Targiònia,** widespr.) ..... **ASPIDIOTÌNÆ**

b. Scale of female nearly circular, with nipple central or excentric, rarely projecting beyond margin of scale; male scale elongate, with almost parallel sides. (**Aulacáspis,** widespr. (Figs. 270, 271)

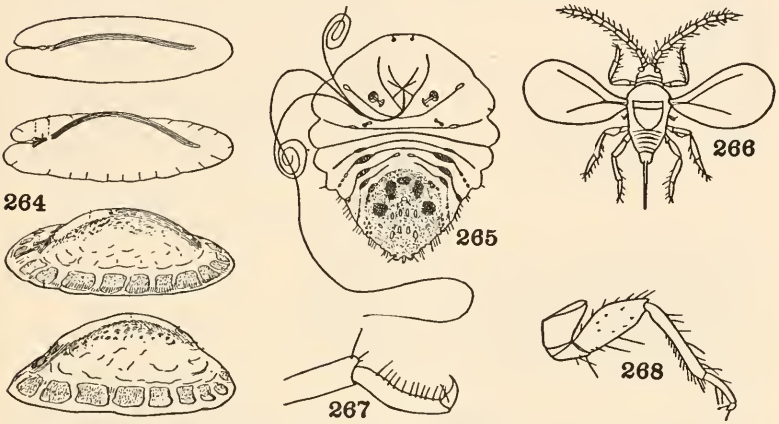
(*A. ròsæ*, Rose scale); **Diáspis**, widespr. (*D. bromèliæ*, Pineapple scale; *D. pirícola*, Pear scale); **Howárdia**, widespr.).

DIASPIDÌNÆ

Scale of female not circular, but pyriform to linear, at least twice as long as wide, rarely, in certain gall-making species, the scale is reduced to a lining of the gall c

c. Male scale elongate, very unlike the broader female, usually tricarinate and white or pale-colored ..... d

Male scale essentially similar in form and structure to that of the female ..... e



Figs. 264–268. **Hemiptera**

264. **Lecanium**, growth stages of female scale. Lecaniidæ.
265. **Diaspis**, female (Howard) Diaspididæ.
266. **Aspidiotus**, male (Howard) Diaspididæ.
267. **Icerya**, tarsus of female (Riley) Monophlebidæ.
268. **Palæococcus**, hind leg. Monophlebidæ.

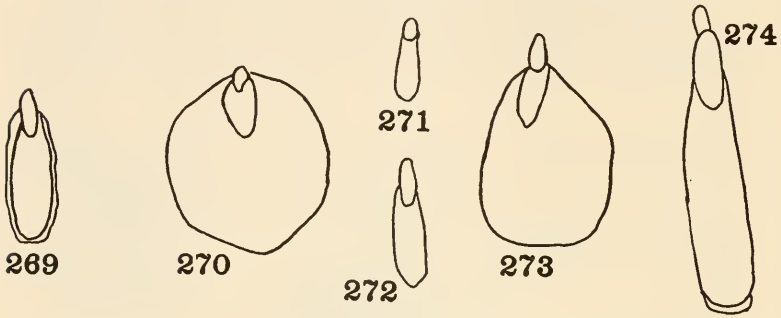
d. Female scale with exuviæ small, not forming the greater part of the scale. (**Chionáspis**, widespr. (Figs. 272, 273, 274) (*C. fúrfura*, Scurfy scale; *C. pinifòliæ*, Pine leaf scale); **Hemichionáspis**, widespr., mainly Indomal., **Phenacáspis**, widespr.; **Poliáspis**, Ethiop., Indomal.) ..... **CHIONASPIDÌNÆ**

Female scale elongate (Fig. 269), formed in greater part by the puparium (nymphal exuvia which encloses the adult); secreted part of scale thin. (**Adiscofiorínia**, Ethiop., Indoaustr.; **Fiorínia**, Indoaustr. (Fig. 269); **Trullifiorínia**, Indoaustr.) . . **FIORINIÌNÆ**

e. Pygidium usually edged with a continuous series of lobes and wide fringed processes (pectinæ), rarely with pointed narrow plates;

preanal median group of wax glands often wanting, when present rarely with more than eight glands; scale white or whitish . . f

Pygidium of adult female or of second nymphal stage usually with pointed narrow plates, and pectinæ at most with narrow shafts; scale of adult female with second exuvia small, rarely covering half of scale; usually more than eight preanal wax glands; scale



Figs. 269–274. Hemiptera

269. Fiorinia, female, outline of scale. Diaspididæ.
270. Aulacaspis, female, outline of scale. Diaspididæ.
271. Aulacaspis, male, outline of scale. Diaspididæ.
272. Chionaspis, male, outline of scale. Diaspididæ.
273. Chionaspis, broad female scale. Diaspididæ.
274. Chionaspis, narrow female scale. Diaspididæ.

dark colored. Oyster-shell scales. (Coccomýtilus, widespr.; Lepidósaphes (=*Mytiláspis*), widespr. (Fig. 277) (*L. béckí*, Citrus purple scale; *L. úlmi*, Oyster-shell scale); Pinnáspis, Am., Indomal.; Scrupuláspis, Palæarc., Indoaustr.) . . LEPIDOSAPHÌNÆ

f. Scale of adult female elongate, often pyriform, sometimes with parallel sides, formed mainly of the large puparium or nymphal exuvia which encloses the adult; male scale not carinate; basal segments of abdomen without lateral projections. (Leucáspis, widespr.; Suturáspis, widespr.) . . . . . LEUCASPIDÌNÆ

Scale of adult female round with small marginal exuviæ, or subquadrangular with large exuviæ, or elongate with terminal exuviæ; puparium usually converted into the second exuvia; basal segments of abdomen with lateral projections. (Cryptoparlatòria, Palæarc., Austromal.; Gymnáspis, widespr.; Parlatòria, widespr. (*P. blánchardi*, Date palm scale); Syngenáspis, widespr. PARLATORIÌNÆ

Scale covering not containing the exuviæ of the early moults, pygidial segments less completely fused; legs present, even in adult female, tibio-tarsal suture obsolete; antennæ of adult female three-jointed;

beak two-jointed. (**Conchàspis,** Neotrop., Ceylon (Fig. 276); **Fasisùga,** Chile; **Scutàre,** Neotrop.) ..... **CONCHASPÍDIDÆ**

55. Female with posterior end cleft; anus closed by a pair of dorsal plates; larvæ also with the anal cleft bounded on each side by a prominent seta-bearing lobe or plate; beak one-jointed; wax glands very rarely paired to resemble the figure 8; body of adult female sometimes greatly convex, bare or encased in waxy or cottony secretion. (**Ceroplástes,** cosmop. (*C. ceríferus*, Indian wax scale); **Lecànium,** cosmop. (Fig. 264) (*L. córni*, Brown scale; *L. hespéridum*, Soft brown scale; *L. pérsicæ*, Peach scale); **Lecaniópsis, Neolecànium,** Am.; **Physokérmes,** Nearc.; **Pulvinària,** widespr. (*P. vìtis*, Cottony maple scale); **Saissètia,** widespr. (*S. òleæ*, Black scale); **Toumeyélla**) ..... **LECANÌIDÆ**

Anal end of abdomen not medially cleft, if apparently cleft and provided with lobes some of the microscopic wax glands are paired to resemble the figure 8 56

56. End of abdomen more or less narrowed or prolonged into a tubular anal projection; beak two-jointed. Species inhabiting galls, or enclosed in wax 57

Abdomen not narrowed at tip or prolonged into an anal protuberance 58

57. Insects enclosed in a mass of resinous cells, each cell with three adjacent openings; adult female legless, body globular or subconical, with mouthparts at one end and three tubular processes at the opposite end, one of the projections bearing the anus and the other two the mesothoracic spiracles. Lac insects. (**Láccifer** (= *Tachárdia*), Ind.; **Tachardiélla,** widespr.; **Tachardìna,** Ethiop.). (*TACHARDÌIDÆ*) ..... **LACCIFÉRIDÆ**

Insects forming galls. Usually on Eucalyptus trees; adult female segmented, top-shaped, with at least one pair of legs, or segmentation obsolete, head and thorax globular, abdomen reduced to a tubercle, and legs and antennæ wanting. Australian. Peg-top Coccids. (**Apiomórpha, Áscelis, Cystocóccus, Opisthóscelis**). (*BRACHYSCÉLIDÆ*) ..... **APIOMÓRPHIDÆ**

58. Wax glands distributed largely in pairs resembling the figure 8, generally arranged in rows; beak one-jointed; anal ring provided with setæ; legs of adult female vestigial or wanting. (**Asterolecànium, Cerocóccus** (Fig. 281), **Lecaniodiáspis,** widespr.; **Ollíffia,** Austr.) ..... **ASTEROLECANÌIDÆ**

Wax glands not seriately arranged in pairs resembling the figure 8 59

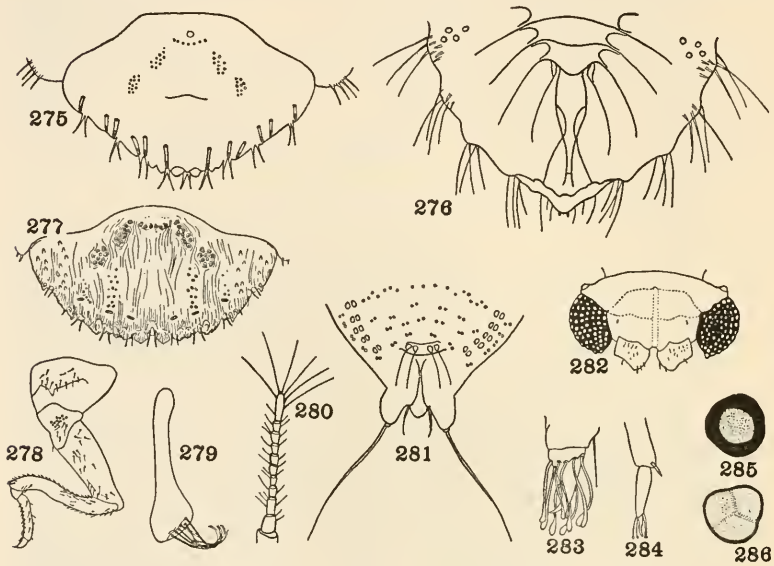
59. Antennæ of adult female eleven-jointed; male eyes consisting of eight units arranged in a circle; anal ring distinct and provided with six prominent anal ring setæ, no anal lobes or anal setæ. (**Phenacoleachia,** Austr.) ..... **PHENACOLEACHÌIDÆ**

Antennæ of adult female with at most nine joints, often reduced or wanting; male eyes consisting of fewer parts, not arranged in a circle 60

60. Adult female and all nymphs with no anal ring and corresponding setæ 61

Adult female and intermediate nymphs with anal ring developed, with or without setæ, first stage nymphs with anal ring setæ ... 62

61. Adult female with all legs present and subequal in length, their antennæ normally seven-jointed, and body deep carmine red. Cochineal insects. (**Cóccus,** widespr. (orig. Am.); **Epicóccus,** Austr.) ..... **CÓCCIDÆ**



Figs. 275–286. Hemiptera

275. **Lepidosaphes,** pygidium of adult female (Green) Diaspididæ.
276. **Conchaspis,** pygidium of adult female (Green) Conchaspididæ.
277. **Lepidosaphes,** pygidium of adult female (Quayle) Diaspididæ.
278. **Stigmacoccus,** leg of adult female (Morrison) Monophlebidæ.
279. **Matsucoccus,** halter of male (Morrison) Monophlebidæ.
280. **Icerya,** antenna of female (Riley) Monophlebidæ.
281. **Cerococcus,** pygidium of adult female (Green) Asterolecaniidæ.
282. **Matsucoccus,** male, dorsal view of head (Morrison) Monophlebidæ.
283. **Steingelia,** tip of tarsus of female (Morrison) Monophlebidæ.
284. **Rhizococcus,** tip of tibia and tarsus (Packard) Diaspididæ.
285. **Stigmacoccus,** simple disk pore (Morrison) Monophlebidæ.
286. **Stigmacoccus,** trilobate disk pore (Morrison) Monophlebidæ.

Adult female with some or all legs wanting, or when all legs present the hind pair are two or three times as long as the others; antennæ, if present, with less than seven joints, often vestigial or wanting. Southern hemisphere. (**Apiocóccus**, Neotrop.; **Cylindrocóccus**, Austr.; **Halimocóccus**, Ethiop.; **Ourocóccus**, Austr.). (*IDIOCÓCCIDÆ*) ..... **CYLINDROCÓCCIDÆ**

62. Anal ring and distinct anal ring setæ present in young and adult females, anal lobes present. (**Antònia**, **Eriocóccus**, **Phenacóccus**, widespr.; **Gossypària**, Holarc., Austr. (*G. spùria*, Elm bark louse); **Pseudocóccus** (=*Dactylòpius*), cosmop. Mealy bugs; **Triónymus**, Holarc.). (*PSEUDOCÓCCIDÆ, DACTYLOPIÌNÆ*). **ERIOCÓCCIDÆ**

Adult female rarely with anal ring, female nymphs with anal ring and anal ring setæ, anal lobes not formed; adult female berry-like or gall-like, living on oaks. (**Kérmes** (=*Kermocóccus*), Holarc., Austr.). (*HEMICOCCÌNÆ*) ..... **KERMÉSIDÆ**

63. Head freely articulated with the thorax; fore wings membranous, with veins and cross veins that enclose numerous cells. Terrestrial. (**Pelorídium**, Neotrop.; **Xenophỳes**, **Hemiodœcus**, Austr.). **PELORIDÌIDÆ**

Head more or less completely fused with the thorax, not movable; upper wings very thick, covering the whole abdomen; scutellum short and broad; aquatic. (**Plèa**, widespr.) ..... **PLÈIDÆ**

SUBORDER **HETERÓPTERA**

(*HEMÍPTERA, RHYNCHÒTA*, part)

Terrestrial or aquatic species ranging from minute to large size; usually more or less flattened or cylindrical; feeding on the juices of plants or animals. Head free, bearing a sucking, inflexed, jointed beak which is usually inserted toward the front end of the head; antennæ with few joints, those of the terrestrial species usually long; in the aquatic forms very short. Prothorax large, free; mesothorax and metathorax firmly united; scutellum very large. Wings overlapping on the abdomen, the fore pair (hemelytra) tough at the base and membranous apically, the hind pair with large anal field, the venation much reduced and irregular, wings sometimes reduced or absent; legs of variable form, tarsi usually three-jointed, rarely reduced to two, or one joint. Abdomen with ten visible segments, frequently the sternites are larger than the tergites; no cerci. Metamorphosis incomplete. True Bugs.

1. Antennæ as long as or longer than the head, usually free, rarely (Phymatidæ) fitting in a groove under the sides of the prothorax, if the antennæ are slightly shorter than the head the eyes and ocelli are absent; tarsal claws with or without arolia. (*GEOCÓRISÆ*). GYMNOCÉRATA 2

Antennæ shorter than the head, usually (except Ochteridæ) hidden in cavities beneath the eyes; meso- and metasternum composite, metasternal gland openings absent; tarsal claws without arolia; aquatic or hygrophilous species. (*HYDROCÓRISÆ*). CRYPTOCÉRATA 49

2. Eyes and generally also the ocelli present (eyes small in *Aepophilus*, Couplet 13) 3

Both eyes and ocelli wanting; scutellum not formed 58

3. Claws apical, the last tarsal joint with entire tip 4

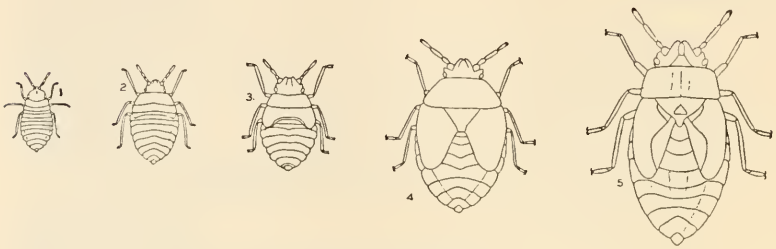


Fig. 287. **Hemiptera**

Piesma, developmental stages. Five larval instars, 1–5. (Barber) Piesmidæ.

Claws of at least front tarsi distinctly anteapical, the apex of the last tarsal joint more or less cleft; hind coxæ distant; upper wings of uniform texture, the clavus, corium and membrane confluent; underside of body with silvery, velvety pubescence; aquatic, surface-living. Water striders, Jesus-bugs. (Superfamily GERRÓIDEA) 48

4. Head shorter than thorax including the scutellum; body rarely very narrow 5

Body linear; head horizontal, as long as the entire thorax and widened toward the apex; legs slender; upper wings with corium and membrane not separate; wings often absent; antennæ four-jointed. Marsh-treaders. (**Hydrómetra** (=*Limnóbates*), cosmop.) (Figs. 288, 289). (*LIMNOBÁTIDÆ*) ..... **HYDROMÉTRIDÆ**

5. Antennæ four-jointed, disregarding minute intermediate ring-joints or antenniferous tubercles on the head which are sometimes present; head not shield-like, the antennæ visible from above 6

Antennæ with five principal joints 42

6. Upper wings more or less lace-like in appearance, the small reticulate cells usually with membranous center; body with reticulate sculpturing; tarsi two-jointed; small, more or less flattened

bugs, less than five mm. in length. Lace-bugs. (Superfamily TINGÒIDEA) 7

Upper wings and body not so reticulate; ocelli usually present 8

7. Middle lobe of head (tylus) not extending forward as much as the side lobes (juga), the head appearing bifid in front; ocelli present; upper wings with the membrane not reticulate but the remainder reticulately punctate; pronotum not covering the scutellum. (Piésma (Fig. 287)) ..... **PIÉSMIDÆ**

Side lobes of head not prominent; ocelli absent; upper wings entirely reticulate; pronotum with an angular process extending over the scutellum and often with an anterior hood more or less covering the head. (**Phatnòma, Cantácader,** widespr.; **Acalýpta, Corýthucha** (Fig. 291), **Galeàtus,** palæarc., Indomal.; **Gargáphia, Gelchóssa**). (*TINGÍDIDÆ, TINGÍTIDÆ*) ..... **TÍNGIDÆ**

8. Tarsal claws devoid of basal pads (arolia), if very rarely the arolia are present (Miridæ, Reduvioidea) the meso- and metasternum are composite or the front legs are raptorial 9

Tarsal claws always provided with arolia; proboscis generally four-jointed; meso- and metasternum simple 33

9. Antennæ whip-like, the basal two joints very short, last two joints long and very slender, pilose, the third joint thickened at the base; ocelli present; proboscis three-jointed; tarsi three-jointed; veins of upper wings forming cells; small or minute species. (Superfamily DIPSOCORÒIDEA) 10

Third antennal joint not thickened at base, the second joint often longer than the third or equal to it, rarely shorter 11

10. Head more or less extended horizontally, or slightly bent down; proboscis long; eyes small; front coxal cavities not prominent. (**Ceratocómbus, Crescéntius,** Ind.). (*CERATOCÓMBIDÆ, CRYPTOSTEMMÁTIDÆ*) ..... **DIPSOCÓRIDÆ**

Head transverse, inflexed between the prominent front coxæ; costa of fore wings not fractured. (**Hypselosòma** (= *Glyptocómbus*)). **SCHIZOPTÉRIDÆ**

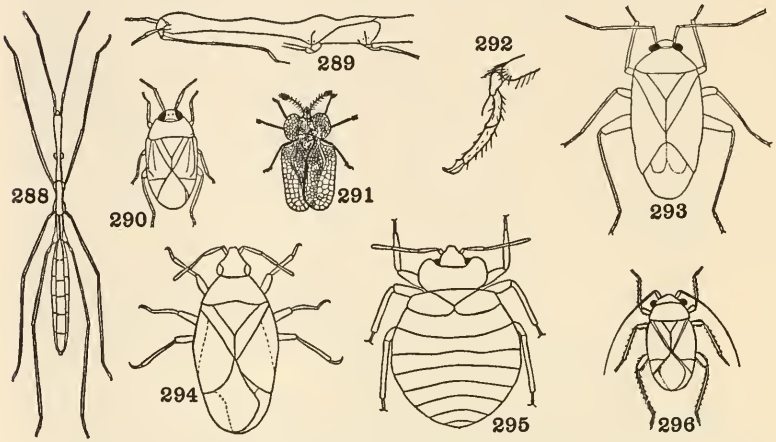
11. Meso- and metasternum composite, formed of more than one piece, very rarely the sutures obsolete, in which case the clypeus is triangulate (Cimicidæ); cuneus of the fully winged forms more or less distinct; hind coxæ hinged (except in a few Miridæ) (Superfamily CIMICÒIDEA) 12

Meso- and metasternum simple, formed of a single piece; hind coxæ rotating with a ball and socket joint (except in Saldidæ) 19

12. Proboscis three-jointed; upper wings, when developed, with an embolium; when the wings are vestigial no ocelli are present. (Compare also Microphysidæ, couplet 18, some of which have three-jointed proboscis, but no embolium) 13

Proboscis four-jointed 16

13. Metapleuræ without glands; body not broadly oval and thorax not flattened; occurring under stones along Atlantic coast of Europe. (**Aepóphilus**) ..... **AEPOPHÍLIDÆ**
Metapleuræ with glands 14
14. Wings vestigial; clypeus triangular, broader apically; ocelli absent; parasitic on man, bats and birds. Bedbug family. (**Cìmex** (*C. lectulàrius*, Bedbug) (Figs. 292, 295), **Primicìmex**, Nearc., **Hæmatosìphon**). (*ACANTHÌIDÆ* of authors, *CLINOCÓRIDÆ*) ..... **CIMÍCIDÆ**



Figs. 288–296. **Hemiptera**

288. **Hydrometra** (Miall) Hydrometridæ.
289. **Hydrometra**, profile of anterior portion of body (Hungerford) Hydrometridæ.
290. **Isometopus** (Heidemann) Isometopidæ.
291. **Corythucha** Tingidæ.
292. **Cimex**, tip of tibia and tarsus (Eysell) Cimicidæ.
293. **Lygus** (MacGregor) Miridæ.
294. **Triphleps** (MacGregor) Anthocoridæ.
295. **Cimex** (Patton and Cragg) Cimicidæ.
296. **Halticus** (Distant) Miridæ.

Wings usually well developed; sides of clypeus parallel or subparallel; ocelli present; proboscis three-jointed 15
15. Membrane of fore wings with many distinct veins; antennæ long and thin; proboscis long; gland opening of metathorax small; legs long and thin, similar; eyes large and bulging; moderately large species. (Velocípeda, Indomal.) ..... **VELOCIPÉDIDÆ**
Membrane with few veins, legs not lengthened; small species. Minute pirate-bugs. (**Anthócoris, Tríphleps**, cosmop. (*T. insidiòsus*, Predatory flower-bug)). (Fig. 294) ..... **ANTHOCÓRIDÆ**

16. Ocelli of both sexes absent; tarsi three-jointed (exceptionally two-jointed in a few Miridæ) 17
Ocelli present; membrane of upper wings with one or two small basal cells 18

17. Proboscis with basal joint scarcely longer than wide, not extending backward beyond middle of eyes; membrane of upper wings with a single large quadrangular cell. (Hesperophỳlum, Termatophỳlum) ..... **TERMATOPHÝLIDÆ**
Proboscis with basal joint longer than broad, usually reaching beyond hind margin of head; membrane with two, sometimes one, small cells near base, rarely with irregular free veins. Leaf-bugs, Plant-bugs. (**Hálticus** (Fig. 296), **Psállus, Calócoris, Pœcilocápsus, Irbísia,** widespr.; **Lỳgus** (Fig. 293), (*L. praténsis*, Tarnished plant-bug), **Mìris,** cosmop.; **Cápsus, Camptóbrochis,** Palæarc., Indomal.). (*CÁPSIDÆ*) ..... **MÍRIDÆ**[1]

a. Tarsi with a pair of arolia present ..... b
Arolia absent, at most two thin bristly hairs present between the tarsal claws ..... h

b. Arolia well separated at base, or arising next to the base of the claws c
Arolia closely approximate at base, usually narrow and ribbon-like .. f

c. Pronotum anteriorly with a transverse collar, separated by an impressed groove, at least at the sides ..... d
Pronotum simple, without a collar anteriorly ..... e

d. Loræ distinctly separated from the genæ as a linear sclerite; last tarsal joint not widened; tibiæ finely spinulose **DICYPHÌNÆ,** part
Loræ and genæ confluent; last tarsal joint swollen; tibiæ without spinules ..... **BRYOCORÌNÆ,** part

e. Loræ distinctly separated from the genæ; tibiæ usually spinose. **PHYLÌNÆ,** part
Loræ and genæ confluent; last tarsal joint swollen. **BRYOCORÌNÆ,** part

f. Arolia bowed outward, then converging at tips .. **ORTHOTYLÌNÆ**
Arolia divergent from base to tip ..... g

g. Tarsal claws sharply bent near the base; arolia broadened. **DICYPHÌNÆ,** part
Tarsal claws more or less arcuate or bent at the middle or beyond, **MIRÌNÆ**

h. Prothorax with a transverse impression anteriorly, at least at the sides, defining a collar i
Prothorax simple ..... **PHYLÌNÆ,** part

[1] A number of rather ill-defined subfamilies are generally recognized.

i. Tarsal claws stout, usually sharply curved or bent, with a tooth or internal swelling at the base ..... j
Tarsal claws simple, slender; usually porrect at tips .... **CYLAPÌNÆ**

j. Pronotum with a distinct, complete collar ..... k
Pronotum with a collar indicated only at the sides. **CLIVINEMÌNÆ**

k. Fore wings in great part hyaline ..... **DICYPHÌNÆ**, part
Fore wings not hyaline; tarsal claws often with two bristles between them at base ..... **DERÆOCORÌNÆ**

18. Tarsi two-jointed; proboscis normally four-jointed, the third joint very small, or three-jointed. (**Mallochìola, Cyrtostérnum, Pachytársus,** Indomal.) ..... **MICROPHÝSIDÆ**
Tarsi three-jointed. (**Cortícoris, Díphleps, Isometòpus,** Palæarc., Indomal. (Fig. 290), **Myiómma**) ..... **ISOMETÓPIDÆ**

19. Front legs not raptorial; prosternum without medial stridulation groove; head rarely cylindrical 20
Front legs more or less raptorial; prosternum usually with a median transversely striated or granulated stridulation groove in front of the front coxæ; pronotum with a transverse groove; head cylindrical; proboscis three-jointed, fitted for piercing, rarely with an extra very short basal joint, the first joint stout and usually curved. (Superfamily REDUVIÒIDEA) 28

20. Ocelli absent; proboscis three-jointed or apparently so when the basal joint is minute; body flat, adapted for living under bark. (Superfamily ARADÒIDEA) 21
Ocelli present, when rarely absent the proboscis is four-jointed and the head is not apically widened 23

21. Proboscis arising before the end of the head and lying in a groove between the cheeks 22
Proboscis terminal, not lying in a ventral groove. (**Isodérmus,** Austr., Neotrop.; **Procympiùtus,** Austr.) ..... **ISODÉRMIDÆ**

22. Head not wide behind the eyes, which are prominent; proboscis longer than the head; trochanters very short, fusing with the femora; abdominal spiracles placed near the base of the segments. (**Áradus, Brachyrhýnchus,** cosmop.; **Eumenòtes,** Indomal. (Fig. 297), **Carvéntus,** Neotrop., Indoaustr.) ..... **ARÁDIDÆ**
Posterior part of head wide, enclosing the eyes, often spinose; proboscis rarely longer than the head; trochanters distinct; abdominal spiracles remote from the base of the segments. (**Aneùrus, Mezìra, Neuróctenus**). (*MEZÍRIDÆ*) ..... **DYSODÌIDÆ**

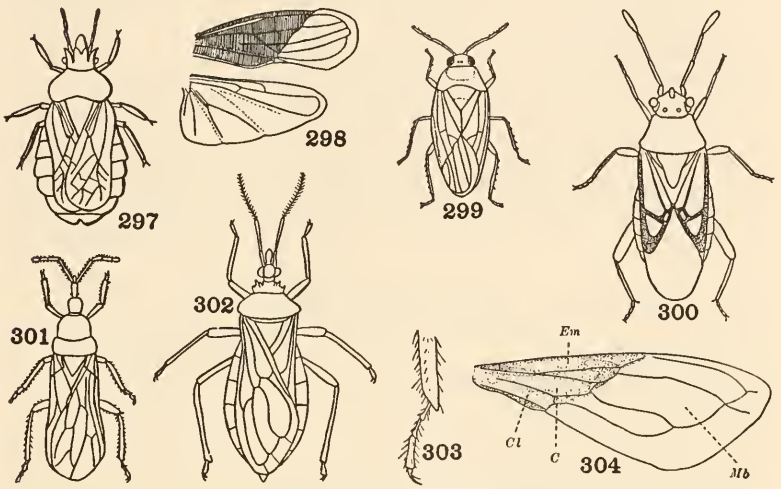
23. Membrane of upper wings destitute of veins, more or less confluent with the membranous clavus 26
Membrane furnished with four or five long closed cells, the clavus more or less distinct 24

24. Abdominal spiracles on the sternites 25

Abdominal spiracles on the tergites. (**Léptopus, Vallerìola, Erianòtus,** Old World) ..... **LEPTOPÓDIDÆ**

25. Eyes contiguous with the pronotum. Shore bugs. (**Sálda,** cosmop.; **Sáldula, Pentácora** (Fig. 299)). (*ACANTHIÌDÆ* of some authors) ..... **SÁLDIDÆ**

Eyes not reaching the margin of the pronotum. (**Leótichus,** Ind.). **LEOTÍCHIDÆ**



Figs. 297–304. Hemiptera

297. **Aradus** (Howard) Aradidæ.
298. Pentatomid bug, wings (Handlirsch) Pentatomidæ.
299. **Pentacora** (Torre Bueno) Saldidæ.
300. **Corizus** (Hambleton) Corizidæ.
301. **Henicocephalus** (Maxwell-Lefroy) Henicocephalidæ.
302. **Triatoma** (Chagas) Reduviidæ.
303. **Reduvius,** tip of tibia and tarsus (Eysell) Reduviidæ.
304. **Triatoma,** wing (Patton and Cragg). Em., embolium; Cl., C., corium; Mb., membranaceous area. Reduviidæ.

26. Ocelli approximated; semiaquatic bugs 27

Ocelli widely separated; flattened, oblong-oval bugs with large porrect head. (Fig. 310). (**Xylastodòris** (Royal-palm bug)). (*THAUMASTOCÓRIDÆ*) ..... **THAUMASTOTHERÌIDÆ**

27. Antennæ long and slender; body narrow; tarsi three-jointed, the basal joint minute; corium submembranaceous with elevated veins. (**Mesovèlia,** widespr.) ..... **MESOVELÌIDÆ**

Basal two joints of antennæ thicker than the others; body robust, not over 2.5 mm. in length; tarsi two-jointed; head and thorax grooved beneath; body densely clothed with velvety pile. (**Mer-**

ragàta; **Hèbrus**, widespr.) (*NÆOGEIDÆ*). (See couplet 42).
HÉBRIDÆ, part

28. Pronotum divided into three lobes; head constricted at the base and behind the eyes, swollen between; upper wings wholly membranous, with longitudinal veins and a few crossveins; front tibiæ swollen; front tarsi one-jointed, hind tarsi two-jointed; minute, delicate species. (**Henicocéphalus**, cosmop. (Fig. 301), **Systellóderes**). (*ENICOCEPHÁLIDÆ*) ... **HENICOCEPHÁLIDÆ**

Pronotum simple, often large and broad, or long and narrow; head not constricted at the base behind the eyes 29

29. Antennæ elbowed, slender, filiform or often very thin apically 30

Antennæ short, with the last joint swollen or enlarged; membrane with the veins joined, frequently forked and uniting; tarsi two-jointed; front legs very stout, raptorial, the front femora greatly thickened. (**Phýmata** (Ambush-bug); **Macrocéphalus**; **Amblythỳreus**, Indomal.; **Carcinócoris**, Indoaustr.). (*MACROCEPHÁLIDÆ*) ..... **PHYMÁTIDÆ**

a. Scutellum large; rounded apically; sides of head and propleura not grooved for the reception of the antennæ.
MACROCEPHALÌNÆ

Scutellum small, triangular; sides of head and propleura grooved for the reception of the antennæ ..... **PHYMATÌNÆ**

30. Prosternum with a cross-striated median stridulation groove; proboscis three-jointed 31

Prosternum without a stridulation groove; proboscis usually four-jointed, rarely three-jointed 32

31. Front coxæ short; rather robust species, the body not linear; ocelli usually present; front legs raptorial, but not greatly modified. Assassin bugs. (**Acanthàspis**, Ethiop., Indomal.; **Apiomèrus** (*A. crássipes*, Bee assassin); **Arìlus** (*A. cristàtus*, Wheelbug); **Melanoléstes** (*M. pícipes*, Kissing-bug); **Redùvius**, Palæarc., Ethiop., Indoaustr. (Fig. 303); **Sìnea**, Holarc.; **Triátoma** (= *Conorhìnus*) widespr. (*T. sanguisùga*, Big bedbug) (Figs. 302, 304); **Oncocéphalus**, **Harpáctor**, **Piràtes**, widespr.) ..... **REDUVÌIDÆ**

a. Membrane with three simple veins; hamus absent; body extremely flattened ..... **ELASMOCORÌNÆ**

Membrane with one or more closed cells ..... b

b. Base of abdomen produced towards meta-sternum to form a trichome; last two antennal segments each inserted before apex of preceding segment; hamus absent ..... **HOLOPTILÌNÆ**

Base of abdomen without a trichome; last two antennal segments inserted at apices of preceding segments c

c. Under surface of head moderately to strongly produced on either

side throughout its length, forming a more or less distinct rostral groove ..... d

Under surface of head without a buccal groove ..... e

d. Ocelli absent; apical three antennal segments usually slender; body usually clothed with a dense tomentum.
TRIBELOCEPHALÌNÆ

Ocelli present; apical three antennal segments not long and slender; body without a dense vestiture of apically curved hairs.
PHIMOPHORÌNÆ

e. Anterior coxæ elongated, usually at least four times longer than wide and usually extending well beyond apex of head; long slender insects with hemelytra almost entirely membranous; front legs raptorial ..... **BACTRODÌNÆ**

Anterior coxæ shorter, usually less than twice as long as broad and not extending beyond apex of head; usually broader insects with well differentiated clavus, corium, and membrane and without greatly modified front legs ..... f

f. Pronotum constricted behind the middle ..... g

Pronotum constricted at or near the middle ..... h

g. Ocelli present; front and middle tibiæ not curved apically, provided with spongy fossæ at their apices ..... **PIRATÌNÆ**

Ocelli absent; front tibiæ curved apically and produced beyond insertion of tarsi as a stout spine; spongy fossæ absent .. **VESCIÌNÆ**

h. Ocelli always absent i

Ocelli present except in rare brachypterous forms ..... j

i. Second rostral segment swollen at base; membrane with at least two closed cells ..... **SAICÌNÆ**

Second rostral segment not swollen at base; membrane with only a single large cell ..... **CHRYXÌNÆ**

j. Cubitus branching to form an additional four- to six-angled cell between corium and membrane ..... k

Cubitus simple, not forming such an extra cell ..... m

k. Cubital cell usually hexagonal; first antennal segment stout, porrect; abdomen with only two scent glands ..... **STENOPODÌNÆ**

Cubital cell usually quadrangular; first antennal segment usually relatively slender; abdomen with three scent glands l

l. First antennal segment short, but little longer than head; ocelli often farther apart than eyes; claws simple ..... **APIOMERÌNÆ**

First antennal segment usually longer than head; ocelli usually closer together than eyes; claws dentate or appendiculate.
HARPACTOCORÌNÆ

m. Second antennal segment subdivided into from eight to thirty pseudo-segments; eyes located posteriorly, the ocelli placed between them ..... **MICROTOMÌNÆ**

Second antennal segment not subdivided; ocelli located behind the compound eyes ..... n

n. Head rarely transversely constricted behind the eyes, the ocelli usually located on oblique elevations at postero-lateral angles of the long, cylindrical head; dorsal abdominal scent gland openings absent ..... **TRIATOMÌNÆ**

Head transversely constricted behind the eyes; abdominal scent glands present ..... o

o. Eyes strongly pedunculate ..... **CETHERÌNÆ**

Eyes not stalked or pedunculate ..... p

p. Antennæ inserted anteriorly or, more commonly, laterally but not on long, anteriorly projecting tubercles ..... **REDUVIÌNÆ**

Antennæ inserted on prominent, anteriorly projecting tubercles at front of head ..... q

q. Front tarsi two-segmented; middle and hind tarsi three-segmented. **SALYAVATÌNÆ**

All tarsi three-segmented ..... **SPHÆRIDOPÌNÆ**

Front coxæ greatly elongated; body greatly elongated, the middle and hind legs long and thin, the front legs highly raptorial; ocelli absent. Thread-legged bugs. (**Bárce, Ploiària** (= *Émesa*), widespr.; **Myióphanes,** Palæarc., Indoaustr.; **Stenolæmus, Gárdena,** widespr.). (*EMÉSIDÆ*) ..... **PLOIARÌIDÆ**

32. Legs slender, the front pair strongly raptorial; tarsi three-jointed; membrane of upper wings with more or less distinctly branched veins, or with two or three longitudinal cells emitting radiating veins. Damsel-bugs. (**Nàbis** (= *Coríscus*, = *Reduvìolus*), cosmop., **Págasa**) ..... **NÁBIDÆ**

a. Metathoracic scent gland ostioles not visible between middle and hind coxæ ..... **PACHYNOMÌNÆ**

Metathoracic scent gland ostioles distinct with well developed, transverse canals between middle and hind coxæ ..... b

b. Abdomen narrowed at base; ovipositor reduced; hamus absent. **ARACHNOCORÌNÆ**

Abdomen broad at base; ovipositor well developed, the seventh sternite cleft; hamus present c

c. Front coxal cavities closed behind ..... **GORPÌNÆ**

Front coxal cavities open behind ..... d

d. Pronotal collar reduced; clavus narrowed posteriorly, the commissure shorter than scutellum ..... **PROSTEMMÌNÆ**

Pronotal collar broad and distinct; clavus broadened posteriorly, the commissure longer than scutellum ..... **NABÌNÆ**

Legs short, tarsi two-jointed; membrane with four free veins. (**Joppèicus,** Palæarc.) ..... **JOPPEÍCIDÆ**

33. Membrane of upper wings with many longitudinal veins which often unite; antennæ inserted well up on the sides of the head; ocelli present. (Superfamily COREÒIDEA) 34
Membrane usually with a few veins, if many branching veins are present the ocelli are absent. (Superfamily LYGÆÒIDEA, *et al.*) 36

34. Fourth dorsal segment of the abdomen constricted medially; gland openings of the metathorax usually obsolete, if rarely visible, placed behind the hind coxal cavities and emitting two divergent grooves. (**Córizus**, cosmop. (Fig. 300); **Harmóstes; Serinètha**, Ethiop., Indomal.) ..... **CORÍZIDÆ**
Basal margin of fourth and fifth dorsal segments of the abdomen usually sinuate in parallel manner; gland openings of metathorax almost always distinct 35

35. Head much narrower and shorter than the prothorax, cheeks usually reaching behind the insertion of the antennæ; exterior margin of hind coxal cavities nearly parallel with axis of the body. (**Ánasa** (Figs. 306, 307, 311, 312) (*A. tristis*, Squash-bug); **Leptoglóssus**, widespr. (Fig. 305) (*L. phýllopus*, leaf-footed bug); **Acanthócoris, Stenocéphalus**, widespr.; **Homœócerus**, Ethiop., Palæarc., Indomal.; **Míctis**, widespr.; **Anoplocnèmis**, Ethiop., Indomal.) ..... **CORÈIDÆ**
Head nearly as broad and long as the prothorax, wider than the front margin of the pronotum; cheeks scarcely extending behind the base of the antennæ; exterior margin of the hind coxal cavities more or less transverse. (**Álydus, Leptocórisa** (*L. trivittàta*, Box-elder bug), widespr.; **Cùru**, Neotrop., Indomal.; **Pròtenor, Stachyocnèmus**). (*CORÍSCIDÆ*) ..... **ALÝDIDÆ**

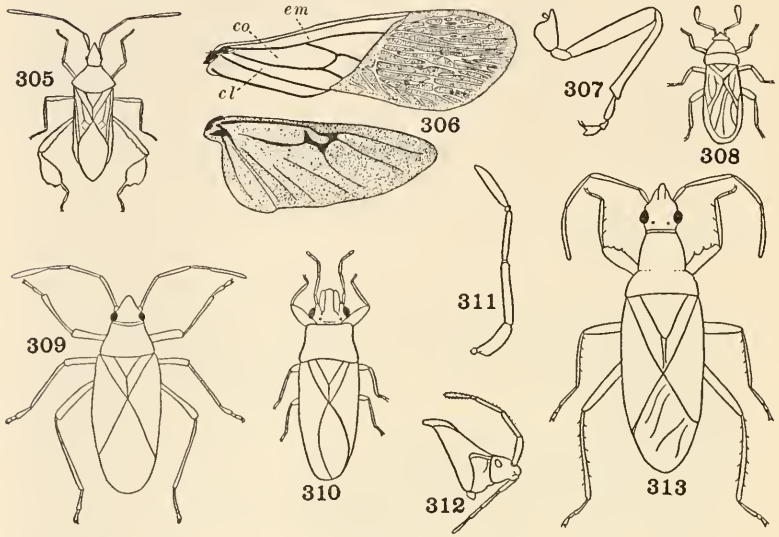
36. Ocelli present 37
Ocelli absent 41

37. Wing membrane without veins 38
Wing membrane with veins 39

38. Wings when present long and narrow, without distinct veins; slender species with long, thin antennæ and abdomen narrowed at base. Indoaustr. and Neotrop. (**Colobathrístes, Perùda, Phænacántha, Málcus**) ..... **COLOBATHRÍSTIDÆ**
Fore wings with a number of closed cells basally, but without veins on the membrane. (**Macrovèlia**, Nearc.) ..... **MACROVELÌIDÆ**

39. Antennæ not elbowed; head not constricted in front of the eyes ... 40
Antennæ elbowed, the first joint long and clubbed, the last joint spindle-shaped; head constricted in front of the eyes; scutellum small; femora clubbed; body and legs extremely slender. Stilt bugs. (**Jálysus**, widespr.; **Nèides, Metacánthus**, Palæarc., Indomal.). (*BERÝTIDÆ*) ..... **NEÍDIDÆ**

40. Veins of membrane usually four or five in number and not forming anteapical cells. (**Geócoris, Nýsius,** cosmop. (False chinch-bug); **Graptostèthus,** Palæarc., Ethiop., Indomal.; **Oncopéltus, Lygæus, Ligyrócoris** (Fig. 313), **Lygæosòma,** widespr.; **Blíssus** (*B. leucópterus,* Chinch-bug (Fig. 308))). (*GEOCÓRIDÆ, MYODÓCHIDÆ*) ..... **LYGÆIDÆ**



Figs. 305–313. **Hemiptera**

305. **Leptoglossus** (Chittenden) Coreidæ.
306. **Anasa,** wings (Tower) Coreidæ.
307. **Anasa,** leg (Tower) Coreidæ.
308. **Blissus** (Webster) Lygæidæ.
309. **Dysdercus** (Barber) Pyrrhocoridæ.
310. **Xylastodoris** (Barber) Thaumastocoridæ.
311. **Anasa,** antenna (Tower) Coreidæ.
312. **Anasa,** lateral view of prothorax and head (Hyatt and Arms) Coreidæ.
313. **Ligyrocoris** (Barber) Lygæidæ.

Veins of membrane four in number, arising distinctly from the corium, forming three large preapical cells and thence branching. (**Hyocéphalus,** Austr.) ..... **HYOCEPHÁLIDÆ**

41. Membrane of upper wings with two large basal cells which emit seven or eight branching veins; stout bugs of moderate size. (**Dysdércus,** widespr. (Fig. 309) (Cotton stainers); **Physopélta,** widespr.; **Euryophthálmus; Pyrrhócoris,** Palæarc., Ind.; **Éctatops, Antílochus,** Ethiop., Indoaustr.) ..... **PYRRHOCÓRIDÆ**

Membrane with few veins forming one or two basal cells. (See couplet 17) ..... **MÍRIDÆ**, part

42. Upper wings with the clavus membranous and confluent with the membrane which is devoid of veins; head and thorax grooved beneath; antennæ with the two basal joints stouter than the others; tarsi two-jointed; small, semiaquatic bugs. (See couplet 27). (**Hèbrus** (= *Næogeus*), widespr.) ..... **HÉBRIDÆ**

Upper wings with the clavus noticeably heavier than the membrane; antennæ with the first joint thickened, the second joint slender; head more or less expanded, the side margins acute in front of the eyes and thickened above the base of the antennæ; ocelli present; scutellum large or very large; terrestrial. (Super-family SCUTELLERÒIDEA.) (*PENTATOMÒIDEA*) 43

43. Scutellum excessively large, U-shaped and convex, covering the greater part of the abdomen; opaque part of the corium much narrowed toward the apex 44

Scutellum nearly always narrowed behind, more or less triangular; opaque part of the corium subtriangular, broad apically. (If the scutellum is entirely hidden, not extending beyond metathorax, *cf.* Yang, 1935, the imperfectly known **TAHITOCÓRIDÆ**) ... 47

44. Tibiæ not armed with strong spines 45

Tibiæ with two or more rows of distinct spines. Negro-bugs. (**Corimelæna** (= *Thyreócoris*)). (*THYREOCÓRIDÆ*). **CORIMELÆNIDÆ**

45. Fore wings about twice as long as the abdomen, folded at the middle and at rest tucked under the scutellum; tarsi two-jointed. (**Brachýplatys**, Ethiop., Indoaustr.; **Coptosòma**, Old World; **Platáspis**, Palæarc.). (*COPTOSÒMIDÆ*, *PLATÁSPIDÆ*). **PLATASPÍDIDÆ**

Fore wings of normal length, not folded; tarsi nearly always three-jointed 46

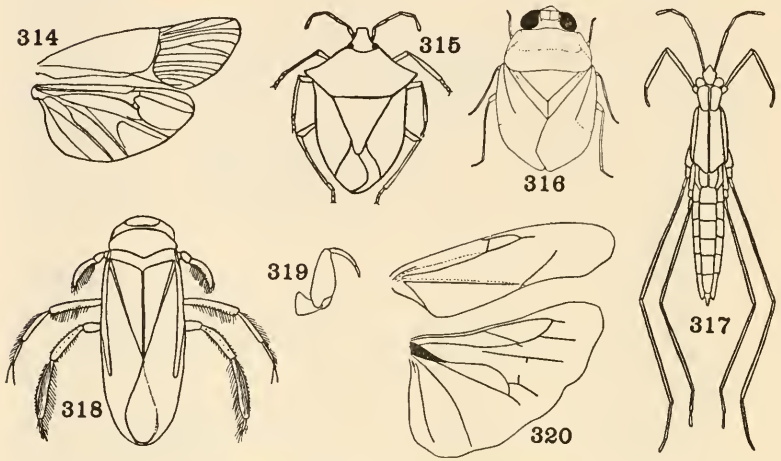
46. Sides of the prothorax without a strong tooth or lobe in front of the humeral angles and another on the front angles; hind wings with a heavy, abrupt, spur-like vein (hamus). Shield-back bugs. (**Eurygáster**, Holarc.; **Homæmus**, widespr.; **Scutéllera**, **Chrysócoris**, **Pœcilócoris**, Indomal.) ..... **SCUTELLÉRIDÆ**

Sides of the thorax with a prominent tooth or lobe in front of both the humeral and the front angles; eyes protuberant; hind wings with no hamus. (**Arctócoris**, Palæarc.; **Oncozýgia**, **Pòdops**, widespr.). (*GRAPHOSOMÁTIDÆ*) ..... **PODÓPIDÆ**

47. Tibiæ strongly spinose, front legs fossorial; veins of the membrane radiating from the base. (**Aèthus**, widespr.; **Geótomus**, **Cýdnus**, cosmop.; **Brachypélta**, Palæarc., Ethiop., Indoaustr.; **Cyrtómenus**, **Pangæus**) ..... **CÝDNIDÆ**

Tibiæ unarmed, or at most with weak spines, front legs not fos-

sorial; veins of membrane extending from a vein which arises near the inner basal angle and lies nearly parallel with the edges of the corium. Stink-bugs. (**Brochýmena, Cosmopépla, Euschístus** (Fig. 315), **Murgántia** (*M. histriónica*, Harlequin cabbage-bug); **Pentátoma, Períbalus, Podìsus, Catacántha** (Fig. 314)) **PENTATÓMIDÆ**



Figs. 314–320. **Hemiptera**

314. **Catacantha**, wings (Kirkaldy) Pentatomidæ.
315. **Euschistus.** Pentatomidæ.
316. **Ochterus** (Garman) Ochteridæ.
317. **Gerris** (Miall) Gerridæ.
318. **Corixa** (Miall) Corixidæ.
319. **Corixa,** front leg (Kolbe) Corixidæ.
320. **Corixa,** wings (Handlirsch) Corixidæ.

48. Hind femora extending much beyond the apex of the abdomen, the posterior pairs of legs arising close together and very distant from the front pair; proboscis four-jointed, but the first joint short. (**Gérris,** cosmop. (Fig. 317); **Halóbates,** tropicopol.; **Rheumatóbates; Onychótrechus, Chimarrhómetra,** Indomal.). (*HYDROBÁTIDÆ*) ..... **GÉRRIDÆ**

    Hind femora not extending much beyond the apex of the abdomen (except *Rhagovelia*); middle legs about midway between the front and hind pairs (except *Rhagovelia*); proboscis three-jointed. Broad-shouldered water-striders. (**Microvèlia, Rhagovèlia,** cosmop.; **Vèlia,** Am., Palæarc.) ..... **VELÌIDÆ**

49. Head articulated with the thorax as usual or at most partly fused with it; tarsi with more than a single joint 50

Head completely fused with the thorax, the boundary more or less indicated by a shallow impression; antennæ one- or two-jointed; eyes located rather dorsally; proboscis four-jointed; no distinct venation; all tarsi with two claws; male genitalia strongly asymmetrical. ..... **HELOTRÉPHIDÆ**

Three subfamilies, probably deserving family rank, may be distinguished as follows:

a. All tarsi three-jointed. (**Neótrephes, Parátrephes,** Neotrop.). **NEOTREPHÌNÆ**

Fore tarsi one-jointed; hind tarsi with two joints ..... b

b. Body flattened, suture between head and pronotum absent; antennæ one-jointed. (**Idiócoris, Páskia,** Ethiop.) ..... **IDIOCORÌNÆ**

Body strongly convex; suture between head and thorax visible; antennæ two-jointed. (**Helótrephes, Hydrótrephes,** Indomal.). **HELOTREPHÌNÆ**

50. Front tarsi of the usual form 51

Front tarsi consisting of a single spatulate joint bearing a leaf-like claw; body flattened above; head overlapping the pronotum; proboscis very short, hidden, one- or two-jointed; middle legs long, hind legs formed for swimming; hind tarsi with indistinct bristle-like claws. Water boatmen ..... **CORÍXIDÆ**

a. Scutellum visible from above, covered by pronotum only at anterior margin ..... b

Scutellum covered by the pronotum entirely or with only the apex visible c

b. Two ocelli; antennæ four-jointed. (**Diaprepócoris,** Austr.). **DIAPREPOCORÌNÆ**

Ocelli wanting; antennæ three-jointed. (**Micronècta, Tenagòbia,** widespr.) ..... **MICRONECTÌNÆ**

c. Fore wings with an embolar groove (a deep groove next the front margin on basal half of wing) ..... d

Fore wings without embolar groove. (**Stenocoríxa,** Ethiop.). **STENOCORIXÌNÆ**

d. Proboscis smooth, without transverse ridges; median vein in fore wing curving abruptly to the costal margin. (**Cymàtia,** widespr.). **CYMATIÌNÆ**

Proboscis roughened by transverse ridges; median vein in fore wing usually curving posteriorly at tip to fuse with the cubitus ..... e

e. Cheeks, below the eyes, very broad, lower margin of eye concave; median vein indistinct, parallel and very close to cubitus. (**Heterocoríxa,** widespr.) ..... **HETEROCORIXÌNÆ**

Cheeks not broad below; median vein distinct, midway between cubital vein and costal margin, usually fused at apex with cubitus.

(**Glenocórisa**, Holarc.; **Coríxa**, cosmop. (Figs. 318, 319, 320); **Graptocoríxa**, Neotrop.; **Agraptocoríxa**, Old World). (Including *SIGÁRIDÆ* and *MICRONÉCTIDÆ*) ..... **CORIXÌNÆ**

51. Upper wings of leathery consistency, with the clavus, corium and membrane developed; legs often modified for swimming or grasping 52

Upper wings transparent, the corium and membrane not separated, with longitudinal veins and crossveins that enclose numerous cells. Austr. and Neotrop. **(Pelorídium).** (See page 167).
PELORIDÌIDÆ

52. Ocelli present; proboscis four-jointed; shore-living species 53

Ocelli absent; proboscis usually three-jointed; aquatic species 54

53. Antennæ exposed; front legs as long as the middle pair, formed for running; small active bugs. (**Óchterus** (=*Pelógonus*), widespr., **Megóchterus**, Austr.) (Fig. 316). (*PELOGÓNIDÆ*)
OCHTÉRIDÆ

Antennæ hidden; front legs raptorial; short, broad species with prominent eyes. Toad-bugs. (**Mónonyx, Nérthra, Gelastócoris** (=*Gálgulus*)). (*GALGÙLIDÆ, GELASTOCÓRIDÆ, MONONÝCHIDÆ*) ..... **NÉRTHRIDÆ**

54. Front coxæ inserted at or near the front margin of the prosternum; front legs formed for grasping; hind tarsi with distinct claws ... 56

Front coxæ inserted at the hind margin of the short prosternum; legs fitted for swimming, the hind tarsi without claws; upper wings strongly convex, the membrane without veins; body convex above. Back-swimmers 55

55. Hind tibiæ and tarsi ciliate; hind tarsi with only one claw; abdomen with a median carinate ridge below; beak four-jointed; eyes large. (**Notonécta**, cosmop.; **Ánisops**, widespr.; **Buénoa**, Am. (Fig. 321)).
NOTONÉCTIDÆ

Hind tibiæ and tarsi simple, not ciliate; hind tarsi with two claws; abdomen not carinate beneath; beak three-jointed; eyes small. (**Plèa**, widespr.). (See page 167) ..... **PLÈIDÆ**

56. Upper wings with the membrane reticulately veined; beak with very small labial palpi 57

Membrane without veins; beak without labial palpi; hind coxæ hinged; hind tibiæ slender, with small spines. Water creepers. (**Heleócoris**, widespr.; **Cheirochèla**, Indomal.; **Ambrỳsus, Naucoris, Pelócoris**). (Including *APHELOCHÍRIDÆ*) .. **NAUCÓRIDÆ**

a. Proboscis as long as the front femora, slender; antennæ extending beyond the side margins of the head; front legs with the tibiæ straight, the tarsi movable ..... b

Proboscis much shorter than front femora, thickened at base; an-

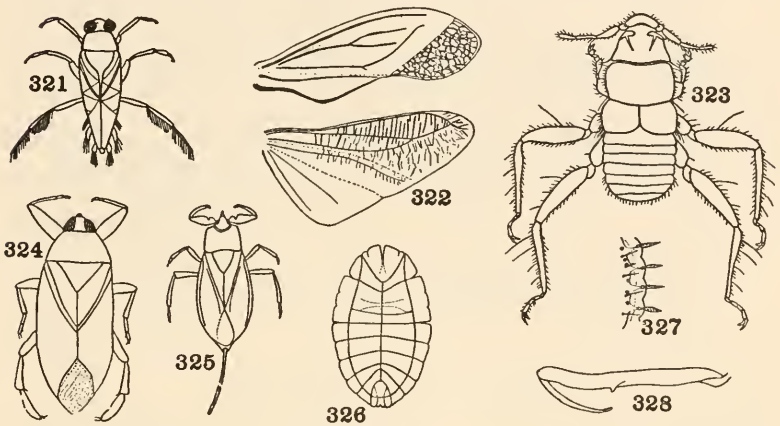
tennæ completely concealed beneath margin of head; front femora much thickened, their tibiæ curved, and their tarsi not movable . . c

b. Proboscis very long, reaching as far as middle coxæ, its last joint shorter than the preceding one; front tarsi three-jointed. **APHELOCHIRÌNÆ**

Proboscis reaching only to front coxæ, the last two joints subequal; front tarsi one-jointed . . . . . **POTAMOCORÌNÆ**

c. Anterior margin of pronotum deeply emarginate medially . . . . . d

Anterior margin of pronotum straight or scarcely concave . . . . . f



Figs. 321–328. **Hemiptera**

321. **Notonecta** (Miall) Notonectidæ.
322. **Nepa**, wings (Handlirsch) Nepidæ.
323. **Polyctenes** (Westwood) Polyctenidæ.
324. **Lethocerus** (Smith) Belostomatidæ.
325. **Nepa** (Miall) Nepidæ.
326. **Termitaradus** (Myers) Termitaphididæ.
327. **Termitaradus**, marginal lobe (Myers) Termitaphididæ.
328. **Ranatra**, apical portion of front leg (Hungerford) Nepidæ.

d. Proboscis arising in a deep pit, well behind the anterior margin of the head . . . . . **CHEIROCHELÌNÆ**

Proboscis arising at the anterior margin of the head . . . . . e

e. Prosternum completely exposed, separated from the flattened pleuræ by simple sutures . . . . . **CRYPHOCRICÌNÆ**

Prosternum covered behind by the propleuræ which are produced medially covering its hind part . . . . . **AMBRYSÌNÆ**

f. Front tarsi two-jointed, with two, often vestigial claws. **LACCOCORÌNÆ**

Front tarsi one-jointed, without or with one vestigial claw . . . . . g

g. Inner margin of eyes divergent anteriorly.....**LIMNOCHORÌNÆ**
Inner margin of eyes divergent posteriorly.....**NAUCORÌNÆ**

57. Hind coxæ hinged, hind legs fitted for swimming, posterior tibiæ flattened and fringed, hind femora usually sulcate; tip of abdomen with two short, flat, retractile appendages. Giant water-bugs, Electric light bugs, Toe-biters. (**Belóstoma, Benàcus, Ábedus, Lethócerus,** widespr. (Fig. 324); **Zàitha, Sphæródema**).
BELOSTOMÁTIDÆ

Hind coxæ globular, rotating; hind legs formed for walking, not flattened; apical appendages of abdomen long and slender, not retractile, forming a respiratory siphon. Water-scorpions. (**Laccótrephes,** Palæarc., Indoaustr.; **Cercomètus,** Indomal. (Figs. 322–325); **Nèpa, Ránatra,** cosmop. (Fig. 328)).....**NÉPIDÆ**

58. Broadly oval, flat, completely wingless species; head in front with a deep median incision; clypeus without movable appendage; living in termite nests. (**Termitàphis** (=*Termitócoris*), **Termitáradus** (Figs. 326, 327) Neotrop.). (*TERMITOCÓRIDÆ*).
TERMITAPHÍDIDÆ

Body oblong, head broadly triangular with series of comb-like spines beneath; eyes and scutellum absent; upper wings vestigial; parasites of bats. (**Eóctenes, Hesperóctenes, Polýctenes,** widespr. (Fig. 323)) .....**POLYCTÉNIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON HEMIPTERA

Banks, N. Catalogue of Nearctic Hemiptera-Heteroptera. Philadelphia, Am. Ent. Soc., 103 pp. (1910).

Berg, C. Hemiptera Argentina. Anal. Soc. Cient. Argentina, **5–34** (1878–1892) (numerous parts).

Britton, W. E. (Editor). Hemiptera and Homoptera of Connecticut. Connecticut Nat. Hist. Surv., Bull. No. 34, 783 pp. (1923). (Various authors).

Butler, E. A. A Biology of the British Hemiptera-Heteroptera. London, 695 pp. (1923).

Champion, G. C. Hemiptera-Heteroptera. In Biologia Centrali-Americana, **2** (1897–1901).

Distant, W. L. Hemiptera-Heteroptera. In Biologia Centrali-Americana, **1** (1880–1893).

Rhynchota in Fauna of British India, 5 vols., London (1902–10).

Dohrn, A. Catalogus Hemipterorum. Ent. Verein, Stettin, 112 pp. (1859).

Guérin, J. and Peneau, J. Faune entomologique armoricaine, Hémiptères. Trav. Sci. Univ. Rennes, **13**, pp. 201–301 (1915).

Horváth, G. Nomenclature des familles des Hémiptères. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **9**, pp. 1–34 (1911).

Hemiptera. Fauna Regni Hungariæ, **1**, pp. 5–64 (1918).

Kirkaldy, G. W. Hemiptera. Fauna Hawaiiensis, 3, Pt. 2 (1902); **2**, Pt. 6 (1902).

LETHIERRY, L. and SEVERIN, G. Catalogue Générale des Hémiptères, 3 vols., Brussels (1893–96).

OSHANIN, B. Verzeichnis der paläarktischen Hemipteren. Ann. Mus. Zool. Acad. Imp. Sci. St. Petersbourg, **11–15** (1906–10).

Katalog der paläarktischen Hemipteren, 187 pp., Berlin (R. Friedländer und Sohn) (1912).

Vade mecum destiné a faciliter la détermination des Hémiptères. Hor. Soc. Ent. Rossicæ, **42**, No. 2, pp. 1–106 (1916). (Very complete and classified list of literature.)

PENEAU, M. J. Hémiptères. In Houlbert, Encyclop. Sci., 2 vols. (1922).

STÅL, C. Bidrag till Rio Janeiro-traktens Hemipter-fauna. K. Svensk. Akad. Handl., 2 and 3 (1860–62).

Hemiptera africana, **1–4**, Holmiæ (1864–66).

Hemiptera Fabriciana. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl., **7** and 8 (1868–69).

Enumeratio hemipterorum. Svensk. Vet. Akad. Handl., **9–15** (1870–76).

VAN DUZEE, E. P. Catalogue of the Hemiptera of America north of Mexico, except Aphididæ, Coccidæ and Aleurodidæ. Univ. California Pub. Ent., **2**, 902 pp. (1917).

VILLIERS, A. Hémiptères de France. In Faune de France, fasc. 1–3, 206 pp., 24 pls. 316 figs. (1945–47).

LITERATURE ON SUBORDER HOMOPTERA (GENERAL)

(See also General List on Hemiptera, p. 184)

COSTA LIMA, A. DA. Homopteros do Brasil. Ins. do Brasil, 3, 327 pp., 267 figs. (1942).

DISTANT, W. L. Fauna of British India, **6**, 240 pp. (Homoptera appendix).

DISTANT, W. L. and W. W. FOWLER. Homoptera. In Biologia Centrali-Americana, **1** (1881–1905).

EDWARDS, J. The Hemiptera Homoptera of the British Isles. 271 pp., London (1894–96).

FOWLER, W. W. Homoptera. In Biologia Centrali-Americana, **2**, pt. 1 (1894–1909).

JENSEN-HAARUP, A. C. The Danish Homoptera. Copenhagen (1920).

MELICHAR, L. Die Homopterenfauna von Ceylon. 248 pp., Berlin (1903).

METCALF, Z. P. Bibliography of the Homoptera (Auchenorrhyncha). (Authors' List and Journals). 2 vols., 1072 pp. Univ. North Carolina, Raleigh (1945).

Homoptera of Guam. Bull. Bishop Mus., **189**, 58 pp. (1946).

OSBORN, H. Homoptera of Porto Rico and the Virgin Islands (Exclusive of Sternorrhyncha). Sci. Surv. Porto Rico, **14**, pp. 111–260, 71 figs. (1935).

OSHANIN, B. Katalog der paläarktischen Hemipteren. 187 pp., Berlin (R. Friedländer und Sohn) (1912).

Vade mecum destiné a faciliter la determination des Hémiptères. Hor. Soc. Ent. Rossicæ, **42**, No. 2, pp. 1–106 (1916). (Very complete and classified list of literature.)

Van Duzee, E. P. Catalogue of the Hemiptera of America north of Mexico, except Aphididæ, Coccidæ and Aleyrodidæ. Univ. California Publ. Tech. Bull. Ent., **2** (1917).

Walker, F. List of Specimens of Homopterous Insects in the British Museum, **1–4** (1850–52); Supplement (1858) London, British Museum.

Zimmerman, E. C. Homoptera. Insects of Hawaii, **4–5,** 732 pp. (1948).

CICADOIDEA

Ashton, H. A Revision of the Australian Cicadidæ, Pt. 1. Proc. Roy. Soc Victoria, **33,** pp. 87–107 (1921).

Buckton, G. B. A Monograph of the British Cicadæ. 2 vols., London (1890–91).

Deletang, L. F. Monográfia de los Cicádidos Argentinos. An. Mus. Nac. Buenos Aires, **31,** pp. 538–649 (1923).

Distant, W. L. Monograph of the Oriental Cicadidæ. London, 158 pp. (1889–92).

A Synonymic Catalogue of the Cicadidæ. 207 pp., London, British Museum (1906).

Cicadidæ, Cicadinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 142, 64 pp. (1913).

Cicadidæ, Gæninæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 158, 38 pp. (1914).

Haupt, H. Neueinteilung der Homoptera-Cicadina. Zool. Jahrb. Abth. f. Syst., **58,** pp. 173–286 (1929).

Horváth, G. Cicadidarum genera palæarctica. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **10,** pp. 599–609 (1912).

Kato, M. Catalogue of Japanese Cicadidæ. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa, **17,** pp. 19–41 (1927).

Lawson, P. B. The Cicadidæ of Kansas. Kansas Univ. Sci. Bull., **12,** pp. 307–352 (1920).

Melichar, L. Die Cicadinen von Mitteleuropa. Berlin, 364 pp. (1896).

Moulton, J. Cicadas of Malaysia. Journ. Fed. Malay States Mus., **11,** pp. 69–182 (1923).

Myers, J. G. Insect Singers. A Natural History of the Cicadas. London, Geo. Routledge and Sons (1929). (Very complete bibliography).

Ossiannilsson, F. Catalogue of Cicadina of Sweden. Opusc. Ent., **13,** 25 pp. (1948).

MEMBRACOIDEA

Ball, E. D. A Monographic Revision of the Tree-hoppers of the Tribe Telamonini of North America. Ent. Americana, **12,** pp. 1–69, 4 pls., (1932).

Buckton, G. B. Monograph of Membracidæ. 296 pp., London (1901–03).

Caldwell, J. S. Revision of North American Ceresini. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **98,** No. 3234, pp. 491–521 (1949).

Evans, J. W. On the Classification of Membracidæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **99,** pp. 497–515 (1948).

Funkhouser, W. D. Review of the Philippine Membracidæ. Philippine Journ. Sci., **10D,** pp. 365–405 (1915).

Membracidæ. Gen. Cat. Hemip. fasc. 1 (1927) Smith College, Northampton, Mass.

Membracidæ of Guatemala. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **36**, pp. 455–482, 2 pls. (1943).

Membracidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. **208**, 383 pp., 14 pls. (1950).

Goding, F. W. Catalogue of Membracidæ of North America. Bull. Illinois State Lab. Nat. Hist., **3**, pp. 391–482 (1892).

A Monograph of the Australian Membracidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **38**, pp. 2–41 (1903).

Classification of the Membracidæ of America. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **34**, pp. 295–317 (1926).

Revision of the Membracidæ of South America and the Antilles. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **35**, pp. 183–191 (1927).

The Membracidæ of South America and the Antilles. Pt. 4, Trans. American Ent. Soc., **55**, pp. 197–330 (1929).

The Old World Membracidæ. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **39**, pp. 299–313, 606 (1931); **42**, pp. 451–480 (1934); **47**, pp. 315–349 (1939).

Lawson, P. B. Membracidæ of Kansas. Kansas Univ. Quarterly, **13**, pp. 29–110(1922).

Richter, O. Contribucion al conocimiento de los Membracidæ de Colombia. II–IV. Caldasia, **3**, pp. 41–48; **5**, pp. 41–49, 15 figs.; **6**, pp. 81–112 (1941–42).

Van Duzee, E. P. Review of North American Membracidæ. Bull. Buffalo Soc. Nat. Sci., **9**, pp. 29–129 (1908).

CERCOPOIDEA

Baker. C. F. Some Philippine and Malaysian Machærotidæ. Philippine Journ. Sci., **32**, pp. 529–548 (1927).

Doering, K. Synopsis of North American Cercopidæ. Journ. Kansas Ent. Soc., **3**, pp. 53–64; 81–108 (1930).

Goding, F. W. Synopsis of Genera of North American Cercopidæ. Bull. Illinois State Lab. Nat. Hist., **3**, pp. 483–501 (1895).

Lallemand, V. Cercopidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 143, 167 pp. (1913).

Matsumura, S. Monographie der Cercopiden Japans. Journ. Sapporo Agric. Coll., **2**, p. 15 (1903) and Annot. Zool. Japonenses, **5**, pp. 31–55 (1904).

Metcalf, Z. P. and G. Horton. The Cercopoidea of China. Lingnan Sci. Journ., **13**, pp. 307–429, 7 pls., 2 figs. (1934).

Pendlebury, H. M. Malaysian Cercopidæ. Journ. Fed. Malay States Mus., **16**, pp. 108–118 (1930).

Schmidt, E. Monographie der Macherotiden. Stettiner Ent. Zeitg., **68**, pp. 165–200 (1907).

JASSOIDEA

Buys, J. L. Cicadellidæ of Ithaca, New York. Mem. Cornell Univ. Agric. Expt. Sta., No. 80, 115 pp. (1924).

Crumb, S. E. Partial Key to Genera of North American Jassidæ. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci., **25**, pp. 129–137 (1914).

De Long, D. M. A Monographic Study of the North American Species of the Subfamily Gyponinæ. xiv + 187 pp., 35 pls. Ohio State Univ., Columbus (1942).

Leaf-hoppers or Cicadellidæ of Illinois. Bull. Illinois Nat. Hist. Surv., **24**, pp. 97–376, 514 figs. (1948).

De Long, D. M. and J. Caldwell. Check List of Cicadellidæ of North America. iv + 93 pp. Ohio State Univ., Columbus (1937).

Evans, J. W. Revision of the Ipoinæ (Eurymelidæ). Trans. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **58**, pp. 149–167, 4 figs. (1934).

The Bythoscopidæ of Australia. Pap. Proc. Roy. Soc. Tasmania, **1935**, pp. 61–83, 3 pls. (1936).

A Contribution to the Study of the Jassoidea. Pap. Proc. Roy. Soc. Tasmania, **1938**, pp. 19–55, 8 pls., 3 figs. (1939).

A Natural Classification of Jassoidea. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **96**, pp. 47–60; **97**, pp. 39–54 (1946).

Hartzell, A. Empoasca in North America. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci., **30**, pp. 87–133 (1923).

Johnson, D. M. Leafhoppers of Ohio. 86 pp., 5 pls. (1935).

Lathrop, F. H. The Cicadellidæ of South Carolina. Bull. South Carolina Agric. Expt. Sta., **199**, 119 pp. (1919).

Lawson, P. B. The Cicadellidæ of Kansas. Kansas Univ. Sci. Bull., **12**, No. 1, Ent., 4, pp. 1–306 (1920).

Matsumura, S. Monographie der Jassinen Japans. Termes. Füzetek, **25**, pp. 353–404 (1902).

Revision of the Palæarctic and Oriental Typhlocybid-Genera with Descriptions of New Species and New Genera. Ins. Matsumurana, **6**, pp. 93–120 (1932).

McAtee, W. L. The Genera of the Eupterygidæ. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **31**, pp. 109–124 (1918).

Genera and Subgenera of Eupteryginæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1934**, pp. 93–117, 5 pls. (1934).

Medler, J. T. Cicadellidæ. Tech. Bull. Minn. Agric. Exp. Sta. No. **155**, pp. 1–196, 9 pls. (1942).

Melichar, L. Monographie der Cicadelliden. I–IV. Ann. Hist.-nat. Mus. Hung., **21**, pp. 195–243 (1924); **22**, pp. 329–410 (1925); **23**, pp. 273–394 (1926); **27**, pp. 285–328 (1931).

Merino, G. Philippine Cicadellidæ. Philippine Journ. Sci., **61**, pp. 307–400, 4 pls. (1937).

Metcalf, Z. P. Tettigellidæ and Gyponidæ of British Guiana. Zoologica, New York, **34**, pp. 259–282 (1949).

Metcalf, Z. P. and S. C. Bruner. Gyponidæ of Cuba. Florida Ent., **32**, pp. 90–104 (1949).

Naudé, T. J. Cicadellidæ of South Africa. Ent. Mem. Dept. Agric. Pretoria, No. 4, 106 pp. (1926).

Oman, P. W. Classification of Agallian Leaf-hoppers. Bull. U. S. Dept. Agric., No. **372**, 93 pp., 4 pls., 18 figs. (1933).

Revision of American Bythoscopinæ and South American Jassinæ. Univ. Kansas Sci. Bull., **24**, pp. 343–420, 9 pls. (1936).

Osborn, H. The Leafhoppers of Ohio. Ohio State Univ. Bull. **32**, pp. 199–374 (1928).

Neotropical Homoptera, Part 6. (Typhlocybinæ). Ann. Carnegie Mus., **18**, pp. 253–298 (1928).

Cicadellidæ. Insects of Samoa, fasc. **2**, pp. 163–192, 15 figs. (1932).

FULGOROIDEA

Baker, C. F. Spolia Mentawiensia: Homoptera Fulgoroidea. Philippine Journ. Sci., **32**, pp. 391–412 (1927).

Caldwell, J. S. Issidæ from Mexico. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **38**, pp. 89–120 (1945).

Crawford, D. L. Monograph of American Delphacidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **46**, pp. 557–640 (1914).

Doering, K. C. Taxonomy of Issinæ of North America. I–IV. Univ. Kansas Sci. Bull., **24**, pp. 421–467, 7 pls. (1936); **25**, pp. 447–575 (1938); **26**, pp. 83–167, 10 pls. (1940); **27**, pp. 185–233, 6 pls. (1941).

Dozier, H. L. The Fulgoridæ of Mississippi. Tech. Bull. Mississippi Agric. Expt. Sta., No. 14, 152 pp. (1928).

Fennah, R. G. The Tropiduchidæ of the Lesser Antilles. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **47**, pp. 137–167, 2 pls. (1945).

Giffard, W. M. A Review of the Hawaiian Cixiidæ, with Descriptions of Species (Homoptera). Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **6**, pp. 51–156 (1925).

Lindberg, H. Materialien zu einer Monographie der Gattung Tettigometra. Notul. Ent., **28**, pp. 1–40, 4 pls., 23 figs. (1948).

Matsumura, S. Uebersicht der Fulgoriden Japans. Ent. Nachricht., **26**, pp. 205–213; 257–270 (1900).

Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Fulgoriden Japans. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **12**, pp. 261–305 (1914).

Die Cixiinen Japans. Annot. Zool. Jap. Tokyo, **8**, pp. 393–434 (1914).

Melichar, L. Monographie der Ricaniiden. Ann. Hofmus. Wien, **13**, pp. 197–359 (1898).

Monographie der Acanaloniden und Flatiden. Ann. Hofmus. Wien, **16**, pp. 178–258 (1901); **17**, pp. 1–253 (1902).

Monographie der Issiden. Abh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **3**, pp. 1–327 (1906).

Monographie der Dictyopharinen. Abh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **7**, pp. 1–221 (1912).

Monographie der Tropiduchinen. Verh. naturh. Ver. Brünn, **53**, pp. 82–225 (1914).

Monographie der Lophopinen. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **13**, pp. 337–385 (1915).

Metcalf, Z. P. Fulgoridæ of Eastern North America. Journ. Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc., **38**, pp. 139–230 (1923).

Catalogue of Tettigometridæ. Fasc. IV, Cat. Hemiptera, Northampton, Mass., Part **1**, 69 pp. (1932).

Catalogue of Cixiidæ. Ibid, Part **2**, 269 pp. (1936).

Catalogue of Araeopidæ (Delphacidæ). Ibid, Part **3**, 552 pp. (1943).

Catalogue of Derbidæ. Ibid, Part **4**, pp. 11–212 (1945).

Catalogue of Achilixiidæ. Ibid, Part **5**, pp. 213–218 (1945).

Catalogue of Meenoplidæ. Ibid, Part **6**, pp. 219–238 (1945).

Catalogue of Kinnaridæ. Ibid, Part **7**, pp. 239–252 (1945).

Catalogue of Dictyopharidæ. Ibid, Part **8**, 246 pp. (1946).

Catalogue of Fulgoridæ. Ibid, Part **9**, 276 pp. (1947).

Catalogue of Achilidæ. Ibid, Part **10**, 85 pp. (1948).

Fulgorina of Panama. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., **82**, pp. 277–423, 23 pls. (1938).

Bibliography of Homoptera Auchenorryncha. 2 vols. 1672 pp. Raleigh, North Carolina (1945).

Metcalf, Z. P. and S. C. Bruner. Acanaloniidæ and Tropiduchidæ of Cuba. Psyche, **37**, pp. 407–417 (1930).

Cuban Flatidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **41**, pp. 63–118 (1948).

Muir, F. Derbidæ of the Philippine Islands. Philippine Journ. Sci., **12D**, pp. 49–104 (1917).

Classification of the Fulgoroidea. Proc. Hawaiian Entom. Soc., **5**, pp. 205–247 (1922).

South American Fulgoroidea, Pt. 1, Delphacidae. Bull. Hawaiian Sugar Planters' Exp. Sta., No. 18 (1926).

Classification of the Fulgoroidea. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (10), **6**, pp. 461–478 (1930).

Muir, F. and W. M. Giffard. Studies in North American Delphacidæ. Entom. Bull. Hawaiian Sugar Planters' Expt. Sta., No. 15, 53 pp. (1924).

Osborn, H. Fulgoridæ of Ohio. Bull. Ohio Biol. Surv., **35**, pp. 283–349, 42 figs. (1938).

Van Duzee, E. P. Review of North American Delphacidæ. Bull. Buffalo Soc. Nat. Sci., **5**, pp. 225–261 (1897).

CHERMOIDEA

Aulmann, G. Psyllidarum catalogus. 92 pp. W. Junk, Berlin (1913).

Blöte, A. C. Overzicht der Nederlandsche Psyllidensoorten. Tijdschr. Entom., **69**, pp. 57–84 (1926).

Crawford, D. L. Monograph of Psyllidæ of the New World. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., **85**, 186 pp. (1914).

The Psyllidæ of the Hawaiian Islands. Proc. Hawaiian Entom. Soc., **3**, pp. 430–457 (1918).

Pflugfelder, O. Psyllina (Chermoidea). In Bronn, Klass. u. Ordnungen des Tierreichs, **5**, Abt. 3, Buch VIII, pp. 1–95, 75 figs. (1941).

Tuthill, L. D. The Psyllids of America North of Mexico. Iowa State Coll. Journ. Sci., **17**, pp. 443–667, 19 pls. (1943).

ALEYRODOIDEA

Baker, A. C. and M. L. Moles. Aleyrodidæ of South America. Rev. Chilena Hist. Nat., **25**, pp. 609–648 (1923).

Bemis, F. E. Aleurodidæ of California. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **27**, pp. 471–537 (1904).

Corbett, G. H. Malayan Aleurodidæ. Journ. Fed. Malay States Mus., **17**, pp. 722–852, 105 figs. (1935).

Drews, E. A. and W. W. Sampson. List of Genera of Aleyrodidæ. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **35**, pp. 90–99 (1940).

Maskell, W. M. Contributions toward a Monograph of the Aleurodidæ. Trans. New Zealand Inst., **28**, pp. 411–449 (1896).

Quaintance, A. L. Aleyrodidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 87, 11 pp. (1908).

QUAINTANCE, A. L. and A. C. BAKER. Classification of the Aleyrodidæ. Bull. Bur. Entom., U. S. Dept. Agric. Tech. Ser., No. 27, 109 pp. (1913).

A Contribution to our Knowledge of the Aleyrodinæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **51**, pp. 335–445 (1917).

RUSSELL, L. M. North American Species of Trialeurodes. Misc. Publ. U. S. Dept. Agric., No. **635**, 85 pp., 34 figs. (1948).

SAMPSON, W. W. A Generic Synopsis of the Aleyrodoidea. Ent. Americana, **23**, pp. 173–223 (1943).

SAMPSON, W. W. and E. A. DREWS. Fauna Mexicana — IV. Review of Aleyrodidæ of Mexico. An. Esc. nac. Cienc. biol. Mexico, **2**, pp. 143–189, 24 figs. (1940).

SINGH, K. Aleyrodidæ of India. Mem. Dept. Agric. India, **12**, pp. 1–98, 37 pls. (1931).

TAKAHASHI, R. Aleyrodidæ of Formosa. Rept. Dept. Agric. Formosa, 4 parts, **59**, 57 pp. (1932); **60**, 24 pp., 15 figs. (1933); **63**, pp. 39–71, 22 figs. (1934); **66**, pp. 39–65 (1935).

APHIDOIDEA

ANNAND, P. N. A Contribution toward a Monograph of the Adelginæ (Phylloxeridæ) of North America. Stanford Univ. Publ. Biol. Sci., **6**, pp. 1–146 (1928).

BAKER, A. C. A Generic Classification of the Hemipterous Family Aphididæ. Bull. U. S. Dept. Agric., **826**, pp. 1–109 (1920).

BLANCHARD, E. E. Estudio sistematico de los Afidoideos argentinos. Physis, **17**, pp. 857–1003 (1939).

BÖRNER, C. Das System der Phylloxerinen. Zool. Anz., **33**, pp. 600–612 (1908).

Monographische Studie über die Chermiden. Arb. Kais. biol. Anst. Land. Forstwirtsch., **6**, Pt. 2 (1908).

Beiträge zu einem neuen System der Blattläuse. Arch. Klass. Phylog. Ent., **1**, pp. 115–194 (1930).

BUCKTON, G. B. A Monograph of the British Aphides. 4 vols. London, Ray Soc. (1875–82).

CHOLODKOWSKY, N. Die Koniferen-Läuse Chermes. 44 pp. Berlin, Friedländer (1907).

DAVIDSON, J. A List of British Aphides. 176 pp. London, Longmans, Green & Co. (1925).

ESSIG, E. O. The Aphididæ of California. Univ. California Publ. Ent., **1**, pp. 301–346 (1917).

GILLETE, C. P. and M. A. PALMER. Aphididæ of Colorado. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **24**, pp. 827–934, 100 figs. (1931).

GOOT, P. van der. Zur Systematik der Aphididen. Tijdschr. Ent., **55**, pp. 69–154 (1903).

HILLE RIS LAMBERS, D. On Palestine Aphids. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc., **99**, pp. 269–289 (1948).

HOTTES, F. C. and T. H. FRISON. Aphididæ of Illinois. Bull. Illinois Nat. Hist. Surv., **19**, pp. 121–447, 10 pls., 50 figs. (1931).

KIRKALDY, G. W. Catalogue of the Genera of Aphidæ. Canadian Ent., **37**, **38**, **40** (1905–08) (various parts).

Lombardi, D. Contribuzione alla conoscenza della tribu Fordina. Bull. Lab. Zool. Gen. Agrar. Portici, **7**, pp. 149–188 (1913).

Lou, Hoai-pao. Recherches sur la faune aphidologique de la Chine. 124 pp., 6 figs. Lyon, Bosc Frères. (1935).

Mordvilko, A. K. Aphidoidea. Faune Russie, Hemiptera, **1**, pp. 237–508 (1919).

Die Blattläuse mit unvollständigem Generationszyklus und ihre Entstehung. Ergebnis. Zool., 8, pp. 36–328, 217 figs. (1935).

Oestlund, O. W. Key to Aphididæ of Minnesota. 19th Rept. Minnesota State Entomologist, pp. 114–151, St. Paul (1923).

Systema Aphididarum. v + 78 pp. Augustana Book Concern, Rock Island, Illinois (1942).

Roberti, D. Afidi d'Italia. Boll. Lab. Zool., Portici, **30**, pp. 169–238, 51 figs. (1938).

Schouteden, H. Catalogue des Aphides de Belgique. Mém. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **12**, pp. 189–246 (1906).

Takahashi, R. Aphididæ of Formosa. Pt. 1, from Agric. Expt. Sta. Govt. Formosa (1921); Pts. 2–5, Repts. 4, 10, 16, and 22 from Govt. Res. Sta. Formosa (1923, '24, '25, and '27).

Aphididæ of Malay Peninsula. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **43**, pp. 587–607 (1950).

Theobald, F. V. Aphididæ of Great Britain. I. 372 pp. London, Headley Bros. (1926).

Tsing, S. and Chia-chu Tao. List of the Aphididæ of China. Ent. and Phytopath., **4**, pp. 120–176, 3 figs. (1936).

Wilson, H. F. A Synopsis of the Aphid tribe Pterocommini. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **8**, pp. 347–358 (1915).

Wilson, H. F. and R. A. Vickery. Species List of Aphididæ of World and Food Plants. Trans. Wisconsin Acad. Sci., Arts, Letters, **19**, Pt. 1, pp. 22–355 (1918).

COCCOIDEA

Chamberlin, J. C. Systematic Monograph of the Tachardiinæ. Bull. Ent. Research, **14**, pp. 147–212 (1923).

Cockerell, T. D. A. Coccoidea. In Biologia Centrali-Americana, Homoptera, **2**, Pt. 2 (1899).

Fernald, M. E. Catalogue of the Coccidæ of the World. Bull. Massachusetts Agric. Expt. Sta., No. 88, 360 pp. (1903).

Ferris, G. F. Contributions to Knowledge of Coccidæ. Microentomology, **2**, pp. 1–122, 95 figs.(1937).

Atlas of Scale Insects of North America. Stanford Univ. Press, California. Series 1, Nos. 1–136 (1937); Series II, Nos. 137–268 (1938); Series III, Nos. 269–384 (1941); Series IV, Nos. 385–448 (1942); Series V, vii + 278 pp. (1950).

Froggatt, W. W. A Descriptive Catalogue of the Scale Insects of Australia. Agric. Gazette New South Wales, **25** (1914) (six parts).

Gomez-Menor, J. Coccidos de España. xi + 432 pp., 136 figs. Est. fitopat. Agric. Almeria, Madrid (1937).

GREEN, E. E. The Coccidæ of Ceylon. 5 vols. London (1896–1922).

Annotated List of the Coccidæ of Ceylon. Spolia Zeylandica, **20**, pp. 277–341 (1937).

HALL, W. J. Observations on the Coccidæ of Southern Rhodesia. Bull. Ent. Res., **20**, pp. 345–376 (1929).

HEMPEL, A. As Coccidas do Brazil. Cat. Fauna Brasiliera. Rev. Mus. São Paulo, **3**, pp. 1–77 (1912).

KUWANA, I. The Diaspine Coccidæ of Japan. Imp. Plant Serv. Tech. Bulls., Nos. 1–3, 80 pp. (1925); continued in Sci. Bull. Minist. Agric. For. Japan, No. **3**, 51 pp., 11 pls. (1933).

LEONARDI, G. Monografia delle Cocciniglie Italiane. 555 pp. Portici (1920).

LEPAGE, H. S. Catalogo dos Coccideos do Brasil. Rev. Mus. Paulista, **23**, pp. 327–491 (1938).

LINDINGER, L. Die Schildläuse (Coccidæ) Europas, Nordafrikas und Vorderasiens. Stuttgart (1912).

Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Schildläuse. Konowia, **11**, pp. 177–205 (1932).

Verzeichnis der Schildlaus-Gattungen (Coccoidea). Ent. Jahrb., **1937**, pp. 178–198 (1937).

LUPO, V. Revisione delle Cocciniglie italiane. Parts i, ii, Boll. Lab. Zool. Portici, **30**, pp. 121–162, 255–322, 63 figs. (1938); Part iii, ibid., **31**, pp. 69–136, 39 figs. (1939); Part iv, Boll. Lab. Ent. Portici, **5**, pp. 206–242, 20 figs. (1944); Part v, ibid., **8**, pp. 33–79 (1947); Part vi, ibid., **8**, pp. 137–208, 203 figs. (1948).

MACGILLIVRAY, A. D. The Coccidæ. Scarab Co., Urbana, Ill. (1921).

MORRISON, H. The Non-diaspine Coccidæ of the Philippines. Philippine Journ. Sci., **17**, pp. 147–202 (1920).

Classification of Ortheziinæ. Journ. Agric. Res., **30**, pp. 97–154 (1925).

NEWSTEAD, R. A Monograph of the Coccidæ of the British Isles. 2 vols. London, Ray Soc. (1901–03).

PFLUGFELDER, O. Coccina. In Bronn, Klass. u. Ordnungen des Tierreichs, **5**, Abt. iii, Buch 8, Teil b.e., pp. 1–121, 92 figs. (1939).

RAMAKRISHNA AYYAR, T. V. South Indian Coccidæ. Bull. Agric. Res. Inst. Pusa, **197**, 78 pp., 31 pls., 9 figs. (1930).

STEINWEDEN, J. B. Bases for the Generic Classification of the Coccidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **22**, pp. 197–243 (1929).

COLEORRHYNCHA

MYERS, J. G. and W. E. CHINA. The Systematic Position of the Peloridiidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (10)**3**, pp. 282–294 (1929).

LITERATURE ON SUBORDER HETEROPTERA (GENERAL)

(See also General List on Hemiptera, p. 184)

BARBER, H. G. Heteroptera of Porto Rico and Virgin Islands. 178 pp. (1939).

BEIER, M. Hemiptera, oder Rhynchota. In Kükenthal, Handbuch der Zoologie, **4**, Heft 2, Lief 11, pp. 2040–2140, 110 figs. (Errata); Lief 13, pp. 2141–2456; Lief 14, pp. 2457–2490 (1938).

Blatchley, W. S. Heteroptera of Eastern North America. Indianapolis, Nature Pub. Co., 1116 pp. (1926).

Börner, C. Ueber System und Stammesgeschichte der Schnabelkerfe. Ent. Beihefte, Berlin, **1**, pp. 138–144 (1934).

China, W. E. Hemiptera-Heteroptera. Insects of Samoa, **2**, pp. 81–162, 28 figs. (1930).

Costa Lima, A. da. Hemipteros. In Insetos do Brasil, **2**, 351 pp., figs. 219–446. Esc. nac. Agron., Rio de Janeiro (1940).

Froeschner, R. C. Hemiptera of Missouri. Amer. Midl. Nat., **26**, pp. 122–146, 3 pls., 2 figs. (1941); **27**, pp. 591–609 (1942); **31**, pp. 638–683, 3 pls. (1944).

Gulde, J. Die Wanzen (Hemiptera-Heteroptera) der Umgebung von Frankfurt a. M. Abh. Senckenberg. naturf. Ges., **37**, pp. 329–503 (1921).

Die Wanzen Mitteleuropas. Hemiptera Heteroptera Mitteleuropas. Teil **2**, pp. 1–76, 6 figs.; Teil **3**, pp. 77–194, 58 figs.; Teil **4**, pp. 195–316, 66 figs.; Teil **5**, pp. 1–104, 39 figs.; Teil **6**, pp. 105–377, 73 figs. Frankfurt a. M. (1933–38).

Jordan, K. H. C. Die Wanzen Mitteleuropas. Hemiptera Heteroptera Mitteleuropas. Literaturteil 1934, pp. 1–34; Teil **12**, pp. 1–105, 134 figs. Frankfurt a. M. (1934–35).

Lameere, A. Hemiptera. In Précis de Zoologie. Publ. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **4**, pp. 383–458 (1935).

Lundblad, O. Die aquatilen und semiaquatilen Hemipteren von Sumatra, Java und Bali. Arch. Hydrobiol., Suppl. **12**, 1–195; 263–489, 21 pls., 142 figs. (1933).

Myers, J. G. The Order Hemiptera in New Zealand with Special Reference to its Biological and Economic Aspects. New Zealand Journ. Sci. Tech., **5**, pp. 1–12 (1922).

Myers, J. G. and W. E. China. A List of New Zealand Heteroptera. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (10) **1**, pp. 378–388 (1928).

Parshley, H. M. List of Hemiptera of New England. Occ. Pap. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., **7**, pp. 1–125 (1920).

Bibliography of North American Hemiptera-Heteroptera. 252 pp. Smith College, Northampton, Mass. (1925).

Perrier, R., L. Bertin and L. Gaumont. Hémiptères de la France. Faune de France, **4**, pp. 1–126 (1935).

Puton, A. Synopsis des Hémiptères-Hétéroptères de France, 4 vols. (1878–81).

Reuter, O. M. Hemiptera Gymnocerata Europæ. 5 vols. (1878–96).

Saunders, E. The Hemiptera-Heteroptera of the British Isles. 350 pp. London (1892).

Seabra, A. F. Sinopse dos Hemípteros Heterópteros de Portugal. Mem. Estud. Mus. Zool. Univ. Coimbra (1), No. 1, pp. 1–67 (1924–25).

Sinopse dos Hemípteros de Portugal. Piesmidæ, Tingitidæ, Phymatidæ, Hebridæ, Mesoveliidæ. Mem. Estud. Mus. Zool. Univ. Coimbra (1), No. 1, pp. 295–457, 111 figs. (1930–31).

Stichel, W. Illustrierte Bestimmungstabellen der deutschen Wanzen. Berlin (1927).

Taeuber, H. W. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Heteropteren-Fauna der Philippinen. Konowia, **6**, pp. 165–201 (1927); **8**, pp. 194–233 (1929).

Torre-Bueno, J. R. de la. Synopsis of the Hemiptera Heteroptera of America. Ent. Americana, **19**, pp. 141–304; **21**, pp. 41–122; **26**, pp. 1–141 (1939–46). (Incomplete.)

Usinger, R. L. Heteroptera of Guam. Bull. Bishop Mus., 237 pp., 58 figs. (1946).

Vidal, J. Hémiptères de l'Afrique du Nord. Mém. Sci. Nat. Maroc, **48**, 238 pp. (1949).

Weber, H. Biologie der Hemiptera. vii + 543 pp., 329 figs. Berlin, Springer. (1930).

Zimmerman, E. C. Heteroptera. Insects of Hawaii, **3**, 255 pp. (1948).

GYMNOCERATA

SCUTELLEROIDEA

Barber, H. G. Cydnidæ of Cuba. Journ. Dept. Agric. Porto Rico, **16**, pp. 231–240, 1 pl. (1932).

Pentatomidæ of Cuba. Journ. Dept. Agric. Porto Rico, **16**, pp. 240–278, 2 pls., 10 figs. (1932).

Distant, W. L. Revision of Pentatomidæ in the Hope collection. Proc. Zoöl. Soc. London, **1900**, pp. 807–825 (1900).

Hart, C. A. Pentatomoidea of Illinois with Keys to Nearctic Genera. Ill. Nat. Hist. Surv. Bull., **13**, pp. 157–223 (1919).

Hoffman, W. E. First Supplement to Catalogue of Scutteleroidea. Lingnan Sci. Journ., **22**, pp. 1–41 (1948).

Horvath, G. Revision of the American Cimicidae. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **10**, pp. 257–262 (1912).

Analecta ad cognitionem Cydnidarum. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **17**, pp. 205–273 (1919).

Kirkaldy, G. W. Catalogue of Hemiptera. Pentatomidæ (*Cimicidæ*). 392 pp. Berlin (1909).

Generic Key to Phyllocephalinæ, Phlocinæ and Dinidorinæ (Pentatomidæ). Canadian Ent., **45**, pp. 81–84 (1913).

McAtee, W. L. and J. R. Malloch. Revision of the Subfamily Thyreocorinæ (Corimelænidæ). Ann. Carnegie Mus., **21**, pp. 191–412, 12 pls. (1933).

Parshley, H. M. Synopsis of the Pentatomidæ of New England. Psyche, **22**, pp. 170–177 (1915).

Schouteden, H. Pentatomidæ, Scutellarinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 24, 100 pp. (1904).

Pentatomidæ, Graphosomatinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 30, 46 pp. (1905).

Pentatomidæ, Aphylinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 47, 4 pp. (1906).

Pentatomidæ, Asopinæ = Amyoteinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 52, 82 pp. (1907).

Pentatomidæ, Dinidorinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 153, 19 pp. (1913).

Signoret, V. Revision du Groupe des Cydnides. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **1–3** (various parts) (1881–83).

Stoner, D. The Scutelleroidea of Iowa. Univ. Iowa Studies Nat. Hist., 8, No. 4, pp. 1–140 (1920).

Van Duzee, E. P. List of Pentatomidæ of America North of Mexico. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **30**, pp. 1–80 (1904).

YANG, W. I. Revision of Chinese Plataspidæ. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol., **5**, pp. 137–235, 42 figs. (1934).

A New Family (Tahitocoridæ) of Heteroptera. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **16**, pp. 476–484 (1935).

ZIMMER, J. F. The Pentatomidæ of Nebraska. Univ. Nebraska, Contr. Dept. Ent., No. 4, pp. 1–33 (1912).

COREOIDEA

DEAY, H. O. The Coreidæ of Kansas. Kansas Univ. Sci. Bull., **18**, pp. 371–415 (1928).

FRACKER, S. B. Alydinæ of the United States. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **11**, pp. 255–280 (1918).

Review of North American Coreini. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **16**, pp. 165–173 (1923).

KIRITSCHENKO, A. Coreidæ, Coreinæ. Fauna Russie Hemiptera, **6**, pt. 2, pp. 1–395 (1916) (In Russian).

PENNINGTON, M. S. Notas sobre Coréidos Argentinos. Physis, Buenos Aires, **5**, pp. 125–170 (1922).

SCHOUTEDEN, H. Coreidæ. Explor. Parc Not. Albert, fasc. 56, 42 pp. (1948).

GERROIDEA

BERGROTH, E. Gerridæ, Subfamily Halobatinæ. Ohio Naturalist, **8**, pp. 371–382 (1908).

DRAKE, C. and H. M. HARRIS. Gerrinæ of the Western Hemisphere. Ann. Carnegie Mus., **23**, pp. 179–240, 6 pls. (1934).

ESAKI, T. The Halobatinæ in the Hungarian National Museum. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **23**, pp. 117–164 (1926).

Marine Gerridæ from Korea. Ent. Monthly Mag., **66**, pp. 158–161, 4 figs. (1930).

MCKINSTRY, A. P. A New Family of Hemiptera — Heteroptera. Pan-Pacific Ent., **18**, pp. 90–96, 4 figs. (1942).

POISSON, R. Contribution à l'étude des Gerris de France et de l'Afrique du Nord. Bull. Soc. sci. Bretagne, **17**, pp. 140–173, 29 figs. (1941).

WHITE, F. B. Report on the Pelagic Hemiptera. Challenger Exped., Zoöl., **7**, pt. 19, p. 82 (1883).

ARADOIDEA

HARRIS, H. M. and C. J. DRAKE. New Apterous Aradidæ from the Western Hemisphere. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **46**, pp. 128–132 (1944).

HORVÁTH, G. Monographie des Mesovéliides. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **13**, pp. 535–556 (1915).

Mesoveliidæ. Gen. Cat. Hemiptera, pt. 2, 24 pp., Northampton, Mass., Smith College (1929).

PARSHLEY, H. M. American Species of Aradus. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **47**, pp. 1–106 (1921).

REUTER, O. M. and B. R. POPPIUS. Zur Kenntnis der Termatophyliden. Öfv. Finska Vet. Soc. Förh., **54**A, pp. 1–17 (1912).

USINGER, R. L. A New Philippine Leptopodid and Classification of the Family. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **37**, pp. 103–106 (1942).

LYGAEOIDEA

BARBER, H. G. Synoptic Keys to the Lygæidæ of the United States. Psyche, **24**, pp. 128–135 (1917); **25**, pp. 71–88 (1918).

Lygæidæ of Cuba. Mem. Soc. Cubana Hist. Nat. **19**, pp. 55–75 (1947).

BARBER, H. G. and S. C. BRUNER. A New Subfamily [Pamphantinæ] of Lygæidæ. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **41**, pp. 531–542, 2 pls. (1933).

HORVÁTH, G. Monographia Colobathristidarum. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. Hungarici, **2**, pp. 117–172 (1904).

HUSSEY, R. F. Pyrrhocoridæ. Gen. Cat. Hemiptera, 144 pp. Northampton, Mass., Smith College (1929).

KNIGHT, H. H. A Revision of the Genus Lygus in America North of Mexico. Bull. Cornell Agr. Exp. Sta., No. 391, pp. 555–645 (1917).

MCATEE, W. L. Key to Nearctic Geocorinæ (Lygæidæ). Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **14**, p. 102 (1914).

Key to Nearctic Berytidæ. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **27**, pp. 79–92 (1919).

SCHMIDT, E. Zur Kenntnis der Familie Pyrrhocoridæ. Teil II. Wiener ent. Zeit., **49**, pp, 236–281, 328 (1932).

TORRE-BUENO, J. R. DE LA. North American Lygæidæ. Ent. Americana, **26**, pp. 1–141 (1946).

TINGOIDEA

BARBER, H. G. Tingitoidea of New Jersey. Circ. New Jersey Dept. Agric. Bur. Statistics, No. 54, 24 pp. (1922).

DRAKE, C. J. Australian Tingitidæ. Bull. South. Calif. Acad. Sci., **46**, pp. 111–121, 3 figs. (1947).

The Genus Compscuta. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **50**, pp. 197–204 (1948).

American Tingitidæ. Rev. Ent. Rio de Janeiro, **19**, pp. 429–436 (1948).

DRAKE, C. J. and E. J. HAMBLETON. Brazilian Tingitidæ. Rev. Ent. Rio de Janeiro, **4**, pp. 435–451, 2 figs. (1934).

DRAKE, C. J. and M. E. POOR. The Genera and Genotypes of Tingitoidea of the Western Hemisphere. Iowa State Coll. Journ. Sci., **10**, pp. 381–390 (1936).

HORVÁTH, G. Synopsis Tingitidarum regionis Palæarcticæ. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **4**, pp. 1–118 (1906)

MCATEE, W. L. Key to Piesmidæ. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **14**, pp. 80–93 (1919).

MONTE, O. Catálogo dos Tingitídeos do Brasil. Arq. Zool. São Paulo, **2**, pp. 65–174 (1941).

OSBORN, H. and C. J. DRAKE. The Tingitoidea of Ohio. Ohio State Univ. Bull., **20**, pp. 217–251 (1916).

POOR HURD, M. Generic Classification of North American Tingidæ. Iowa State Coll. Journ. Sci., **20**, pp. 429–489 (1946).

REDUVIOIDEA

Barber, H. G. Stenopodinæ (Reduviidæ) of America. Ent. Americana, **10,** pp. 149–238 (1930).

Bruner, S. C. Sinopsis de los Redúvidos de Cuba. Mem. Soc. Cubana Hist. Nat., **7,** pp. 65–82 (1926).

Esaki, T. and T. Ishihara. Nabidæ of Micronesia. Mushi, **15,** pp. 69–75 (1943).

Evans, J. H. Revision of North American Phymatidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **24,** pp. 711–736, 2 pls. (1931).

Fracker, S. B. Reduviidæ of North America. Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci., **19,** pp. 217–247 (1912).

Handlirsch, A. Monographie der Phymatiden. Ann. Hofmus. Wien, **12,** pp. 127–230 (1897).

Harris, H. M. A Monographic Study of the Hemipterous Family Nabidæ in North America. Ent. Americana, **9,** pp. 1–90 (1928).

Hoffman, W. E. Catalogue of Reduviidæ of China. Lingnan Univ. Sci. Bull., No. **10,** 80 pp. (1944).

Johannsen, O. A. North American Henicocephalidæ. Psyche, **16,** pp. 1–4 (1909).

Lent, H. Genus Rhodnius. Rev. Brasil., Biol., **8,** pp. 297–339, 47 figs. (1948).

Lent, H. and P. Wygodzinsky. Reduviinæ Americanos. Rev. Brasil., Biol., **7,** pp. 423–434 (1947).

Key and Notes on Reduviidæ. Ibid., **8,** pp. 43–55, 54 figs. (1948).

McAtee, W. L. and J. R. Malloch. Revision of the Ploiariinæ (Reduviidæ). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **67,** Art. 1, 135 pp. (1925).

Miller, N. C. E. New Genera and Species of Malaysian Reduviidæ. Journ. Fed. Malay States Mus., **18,** pp. 415–599, 126 figs.; 601–804, 175 figs. (1941).

New Genera and Species of Reduviidæ [Pacific Islands]. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **99,** pp. 411–473 (1948).

Neiva, A. and H. Lent. Notas e commentarios sobre Triatomideos. Lista de especies e sua distribução geográphica. Rev. Ent., Rio de Janeiro, **6,** pp. 153–190 (1936).

Pinto, C. Ensaio Monográphico dos Reduvideos hæmatóphagos o "Barbieros." 118 pp. Rio de Janeiro (1925).

Classification des genres de la famille Triatomidæ. Bol. Biol. São Paulo, fasc. 8, pp. 103–114 (1927).

Readio, P. A. Biology of the Reduviidæ of America North of Mexico. Sci. Bull. Univ. of Kansas, **17,** pp. 1–248 (1927).

Reuter, O. M. Monographia Nabidarum orbis terrestris. Acta Soc. Sci. Fennica, **37,** pp. 1–62 (1909).

Usinger, R. L. Miscellaneous Studies in the Henicocephalidæ (Hemiptera). Pan-Pacific Ent., **8,** pp. 145–156, 1 pl. (1932).

Classification of Reduvioidea, with a New Subfamily from South America. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **36,** pp. 602–618 (1943).

The Triatominæ of North and Central America and West Indies. Public Health Bull., No. **288,** 83 pp., 12 pls. (1944).

Classification of the Enicocephalidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **38,** pp. 321–342 (1945).

Villiers, A. Morphologie et systematique des Tribelocephalitæ africains. Rev. française Ent., **10,** pp. 1–28, 53 figs. (1943).

Wygodzinsky, P. Contribução ão conhecimento do género Elasmodemia. Rev. brasil. Biol., **4,** pp. 193–213, 56 figs. (1944).

POLYCTENOIDEA

Costa Lima, A. Insectos da Familia Polyctenidæ. Arch. Esp. Agric. Med. Vet. Nictheroy, **4,** pp. 61–71 (1920).

Ferris, F. F. and R. L. Usinger. The Family Polyctenidæ. Microentomology, **4,** pp. 1–50, 25 figs. (1939).

Notes and Descriptions of American Polyctenidæ. Pan-Pacific Ent., **21,** pp. 121–124 (1945).

Horváth, G. Description of a New Bat-Bug from India. Rec. Indian Mus., **27,** pp. 191–192 (1925).

Jordan, K. Morphology and Systematics of the Polyctenidæ. Novit. Zool., **18,** pp. 555–579 (1912).

The American Polyctenidæ. Ectoparasites, **1,** pp. 204–215 (1922).

CIMICOIDEA

Atkinson, E. T. Catalogue of the Capsidæ. Suppl. Journ. Roy. Asiatic Soc., **58,** pt. 2, pp. 25–200 (1889).

Isometopidæ of New Zealand. Notulæ Ent., **4,** pp. 3–9 (1924).

Bruner, S. C. Notes on Cuban Dicyphinæ. Mem. Soc. Cubana Hist. Nat., **8,** pp. 35–49, 3 pls. (1934).

Carvalho, J. C. M. Mirídeos neotropicais. Rev. Ent., Rio de Janeiro, **16,** pp. 158–187, 45 figs. (1945).

China, W. E. and J. G. Myers. Classification of the Cimicoid Families. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **3,** pp. 97–125 (1929).

Gibson, E. H. Isometopidæ of North America. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **12,** pp. 73–77 (1917).

Hsiao, T. Y. List of Chinese Miridæ with Keys to Subfamilies, etc. Iowa State Coll. Journ. Sci., **16,** pp. 241–269 (1942).

Knight, H. H. Key to Subfamilies of Miridæ. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **26,** pp. 40–44 (1918).

Monograph of the North American Species of Deræocoris (Miridæ). 18th Rept. State Ent. Minnesota for 1920, pp. 76–210. Reprinted as Tech. Bull. **1,** Univ. Minnesota Agr. Exp. Sta. (1921).

The plant bugs, or Miridæ, of Illinois. Bull. Ill. Nat. Hist. Surv., **22,** pp. 1–234, 1 pl., 181 figs. (1941).

Hyaliodinæ, New Subfamily of Miridæ. Ent. News, **54,** pp. 119–121 (1943).

Knight, H. H. and W. L. McAtee. Miridæ of the District of Columbia. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **75,** Art. 13, 27 pp. (1929).

McAtee, W. L. Key to the Nearctic Species of Paracalocoris (Miridæ). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **9,** pp. 366–390 (1916).

Poppius, B. R. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Anthocoriden. Acta Soc. Sci. Fennica, **37,** No. 9, pp. 1–43 (1909).

Zur Kenntnis der Cylapinæ. Acta Soc. Sci. Fennica, **37,** No. 4, pp. 1–45 (1909).

Beiträge zur Miridenfauna Australiens. Öfv. vet. Soc. Förh., **53**, No. 3, pp. 1–16 (1911).

Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Miriden von Ceylon. Öfv. vet. Soc. Helsingfors, **53**, No. 2, pp. 1–36 (1911).

Miriden der æthiopischen Region. Part I, Acta Soc. Sci. Fennica, **41**, pp. 1–203 (1912); Part II, ibid., **44**, pp. 1–138 (1914).

Reuter, O. M. Monographia anthocoridarum orbis terrestris. Acta Soc. Sci. Fennica, **14**, pp. 555–758. Also published separately (1885).

Neue Beiträge zur Phylogenie und System der Miriden. Acta Soc. Sci. Flor. Faun. Fennica, **37**, No. 3, pp. 1–167 (1910).

Die Familie der Bettwanzen. Zeits. wiss. Insektenbiol., **9**, p. 251 etc. (several parts) (1913).

Stichel, H. Miridæ. Illustrierte Tabellen der deutschen Wanzen, Lief. **6,7**, pp. 147–210, 167 figs.; **8, 9**, pp. 211–274, 111 figs. (1932–33).

Van Duzee, E. P. Keys to Genera of North America Miridæ. Univ. California Pubs., Ent., **1**, pp. 199–216 (1916).

Watson, S. A. The Miridæ of Ohio. Ohio State Univ. Bull., **33**, 44 pp. (1928).

DIPSOCOROIDEA

McAtee, W. L. and J. R. Malloch. Revision of Cryptostemmatidæ in the United States National Museum. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **67**, Art. 13, 42 pp. (1925).

Reuter, O. M. Monographia Ceratocombidarum orbis terrestris. Acta Soc. Sci. Fennica, **19**, pp. 1–28 (1891).

HELOTREPHOIDEA

China, W. E. New and Little Known Helotrephidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **15**, pp. 593–614, 11 figs. (1935).

New South American Helotrephidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **5**, pp. 106–126, 11 figs. (1940).

Esaki, T. and W. E. China. A New Family (Helotrephidæ) of Hemiptera. Trans. London Ent. Soc., **75**, pp. 279–295 (1927).

Monograph of the Helotrephinæ. Eos, **4**, pp. 129–172 (1928).

TERMITAPHIDOIDEA

Morrison, H. On three apparently new species of Termitaphis. Zoologica, New York, **3**, pp. 403–408 (1923).

Myers, J. G. On the Systematic Position of the Family Termitaphididæ. Psyche, **31**, pp. 259–278 (1924).

Usinger, R. L. Revision of Termitaphididæ. Pan-Pacific Ent., **8**, pp. 155–159. (1942).

CRYPTOCERATA

Carlo, J. A. de. Los Belostomátidos Americanos. An. Mus. Argentina Cien. Nat., **39**, pp. 189–260, 8 pls. (1938).

Los Ranatridæ de Sud America. An. Mus. Argentina Cien. Nat., **42**, pp. 1–38 (1946).

Revisión del género Abedus. Commun. Mus. Argentina Cien. Nat., No. **5**, 24 pp., 3 pls. (1948).

Chagnon, G. and O. Fournier. Aquatic Hemiptera of Quebec. Natural. Canad., **75**, pp. 49–69; 97–138, 18 figs. (1948).

Cummings, C. The Giant Water Bugs (Belostomatidæ). Sci. Bull. Univ. Kansas, **21**, pp. 197–219, 2 pls. (1934).

Ferrari, E. Die Hemipterengattung Nepa. Ann. Hofmus. Wien, **3**, pp. 161–194 (1888).

Hale, H. M. Two New Hemiptera from New South Wales. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **49**, p. 462 (1924).

Studies in Australian Aquatic Hemiptera. Rec. South Australian Mus., **3**, pp. 195–217 (1926).

Hoffmann, W. E. Catalogue of Aquatic Hemiptera of China, Indo-China, Formosa and Korea. Lingnan Sci. Journ., **20**, pp. 1–78E (1941).

Hueber, T. Deutsche Wasserwanzen. Jahrb. Ver. Vaterl. Naturk. Württemburg, **61**, pp. 91–176 (1905).

Hungerford, H. B. The Biology and Ecology of Aquatic and Semiaquatic Hemiptera. Univ. Kansas Sci. Bull., **11**, pp. 3–265 (1919).

The Nepidæ of North America North of Mexico. Kansas Univ. Sci. Bull., **14**, pp. 425–469 (1922).

Revision of the Notonectidæ and Corixidæ of South Africa. Ann. South African Mus., **25**, pp. 375–474 (1929).

Corixidæ of Western Hemisphere. Sci. Bull. Univ. Kansas, **32**, 827 pp., 112 pls. (1948).

Hutchinson, G. E. Review of the Notonectidæ and Corixidæ of South Africa. Ann. South African Mus., **25**, pp. 359–474, 15 pls. (1929).

Review of the Corixidæ of India and Surrounding Regions. 138 pp., 36 pls. (1940).

Karny, W. H. Biologie der Wasserinsekten. xv + 311 pp. Wagner, Berlin. (1934).

Kirkaldy, G. W. A Guide to the Study of British Waterbugs (Aquatic Rhynchota). Ent., **31**, pp. 177–180 (1898); continued in vols. 32, 33, 38, 39, 41 (1899–1908).

Revision of Notonectidæ. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, 1897, pp. 393–426 (1897) and Wiener Entom. Zeitg., **23**, pp. 111–135 (1904).

Notes on Corixidæ. No. 1. Canadian Ent., **50**, pp. 117–120 (1908).

Mayr, G. L. Die Belostomiden. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **21**, pp. 399–440 (1871).

Melin, D. Neotropical Gelastocoridæ (partial revision). Zool. Bidrag., **12**, pp. 151–198 (1930).

Poisson, R. Les Hémiptères aquatiques de la faune française. Arch. Zool. exp. gen., **77**, pp. 455–563, 78 figs. (1935).

Schell, D. V. The Ochteridæ (Hemiptera) of the Western Hemisphere. Journ. Kansas Ent. Soc., **16**, pp. 29–47 (1943).

Torre-Bueno, J. R. The Genus Notonecta in North America. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **13**, pp. 143–167 (1905).

Usinger, R. L. Naucoridæ of the Philippine Islands. Philadelphia Journ. Sci., **64**, pp. 299–311 (1938).

Key to Subfamilies of Naucoridæ, with Generic Synopsis of Ambrysinæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **34**, pp. 5–16 (1941).

Classification of the Cryphocricinæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **40**, pp. 329–343, 3 figs. (1947).

PELORIDOIDEA

Myers, J. G. and W. E. China. The Systematic Position of the Peloridiidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (10), 3, pp. 282–294 (1930).

ORDER ANOPLÙRA

(*SIPHUNCULÀTA, PSEUDORHYNCHÒTA, PARASÌTA, PHTHIRÁPTERA, ELLIPÓPTERA*)

Small, more or less flattened, wingless ectoparasites of mammals. Head free, horizontal; eyes reduced or absent; mouth anterior, comprising an unjointed, fleshy beak; antennæ short, simple. Thoracic segments fused. Legs very stout; tarsi single-jointed, forming a claw at the end of the tibia. No cerci. Metamorphosis very slight. True lice, Sucking lice, Cooties.

1. Body with spines or hairs arranged in definite rows, rarely also with scales; body flattened; spiracles only at each side of the mesothorax and on abdominal segments three to eight; antennæ three or five-jointed; living exclusively on terrestrial mammals . . . 2

   Body thickly clothed with stout, thorn-like bristles or with spines and scales; body thick and stout; mesothorax and metathorax each with a pair of spiracles as well as abdominal segments two to eight; eyes absent; antennæ four- or five-jointed; living exclusively on marine mammals. (**Echinophthírius, Lepidophthírius, Antarctophthírius**) . . . . . **ECHINOPHTHIRÌIDÆ**

2. Head rounded in front, not tubularly produced; tibiæ of at least one pair of legs below with a large tooth or thumb-like process opposing the claw-like tarsus 3

   Head tubularly produced anteriorly to form a beak longer than the remainder of the head; tibiæ without such a process opposing the tarsus. (**Hæmatomỳzus,** on elephants, Afr., E. Ind.). (This family is sometimes placed in the Mallophaga.). **HÆMATOMÝZIDÆ**

3. Eyes present, large, convex and almost always distinctly pigmented; proboscis short; tibia and tarsus without a distinct sclerite between them; pleural plates usually well developed 4

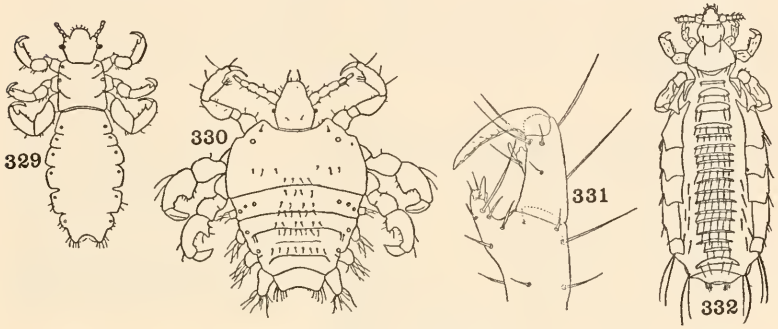
   Eyes absent or very indistinct; proboscis very long; legs with a chitinized sclerite between the tibia and tarsus; parasitic on a great variety of mammals but not on man 5

4. Segments three to five of abdomen fused as indicated by three pairs of spiracles on this apparent segment; sides of abdomen with segmentally placed lateral lobes; front legs much more slender than the others. (**Phthírius** (Fig. 330), on man and gorilla (*P. pùbis,* Pubic or Crab louse)) . . . . . **PHTHIRÌIDÆ**

Abdominal segments all free, as indicated by the position of their spiracles; sides of abdominal segments without such lateral lobes; front legs similar to the others, and scarcely more slender. (**Pedículus** (Figs. 329, 331), on man and monkeys. Cooties. (*P. humanus*, Head louse, Body louse)) ..... **PEDICÙLIDÆ**

5. Antennæ five-jointed 6

Antennæ three- or four-jointed. (**Hæmatopinòides**, on *Geomys*; **Hamophthírius**, on monkeys) ..... **HÆMATOPINÒIDIDÆ**



Figs. 329–332. **Anoplura**

329. **Pediculus** (Patton and Cragg) Pediculidæ.
330. **Phthirius** (Patton and Cragg) Phthiriidæ.
331. **Pediculus**, tip of leg (Ewing) Pediculidæ.
332. **Hoplopleura** (Ferris) Hæmatopinidæ.

6. Thorax and abdomen distinctly separated. (**Hæmatópinus**, on ungulates (*H. sùis*, Hog louse); **Hoplopleùra** (Fig. 332), on Rodentia; **Linógnathus**, on Artiodactyla and dogs; **Pólyplax**, on Rodentia and Insectivora). (Including *HOPLOPLEÙRIDÆ*). **HÆMATOPÍNIDÆ**

Thorax and abdomen fused together; abdominal tergites and sternites not developed; very small slender species parasitic on elephant shrews. (**Neolinógnathus**, Ethiop.) .... **NEOLINOGNÁTHIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON ANOPLURA

Bedford, G. A. H. A Synoptic Check List and Host List of the Ectoparasites found on South African Mammalia, Aves and Reptilia (Second Edition). Rep. Vet. Res. S. Africa, 18, pp. 308–414, 4 figs. (1932).

Brinck, P. Catalogus insectorum sueciæ. IX. Anoplura. Opusc. Ent., 13, pp. 129–133 (1948).

Buxton, P. A. The Louse. Anoplura of Man. viii + 164 pp., 47 figs. Arnold and Co., London (1947).

Dalla Torre, K. W. Anoplura. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 81, 22 pp. (1908).

Denny, H. Monographia Anoplurorum Britanniæ. London (1842).

Eichler, W. Zur Klassification der Lauskerfe. Arch. Naturg., B **10**, pp. 345–398 (1941).

Enderlein, G. Läuse-Studien. Zool. Anz., **27**, pp. 220–223 (1904); **28**, pp. 626–638 (1905).

Ewing, H. E. Revision of the American Lice of the Genus Pediculus. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **68**, Art. 19, pp. 1–30 (1926).

Fahrenholz, H. Zur Systematik der Anopluren. Z. Parasitenk., **9**, pp. 50–56 (1936).

Ferris, G. F. A Catalogue and Host List of the Anoplura. Proc. California Acad. Sci. (4) **6**, pp. 129–213 (1916).

Sucking Lice, a Monograph. Leland Stanford Jr. Univ. Pub. Univ. Ser. **2**, 8 parts, 634 pp. (1919–1935).

The Sucking Lice. Mem. Pacific Coast Ent. Soc., **1**, 320 pp., 124 figs. (1951).

Jancke, O. Anoplura. Tierwelt Deutschlands, **35**, pp. 43–78, 26 figs. (1938).

Kellogg, V. L. and G. F. Ferris. Anoplura and Mallophaga of North American Mammals. Leland Stanford Jr. Univ. Pub. Univ. Ser. **1915**, 74 pp. (1915).

Nuttall, G. H. F. Classification of Anoplura. Parasitology, **11**, pp. 329–346 (1919).

Piaget, E. Les Pédiculines. I., 714 pp. (1880); II., 162 pp. (1885) Leiden.

Séguy, E. Insectes ectoparasites (Mallophages, Anoploures, Siphonaptera). Faune de France, **43**, pp. 409–459 (1944).

Zimmerman, E. C. Anoplura. Insects of Hawaii, **2**, pp. 295–314 (1948).

ORDER **NEURÓPTERA**
SUBORDER **SIALÒDEA**
(*MEGALÓPTERA*)

Soft-bodied species with large wings, long and sometimes pectinate antennæ and simple, similar legs. Costal cell with many transverse veins, subcosta and first radius simple, apically fused, the radial sector arising near the base; hind wings with the anal space normally large, folded fan-like when at rest. Prothorax quadrate. Metamorphosis complete; larvæ aquatic, living in freshwater streams; predatory, mandibulate, possessing lateral abdominal gill-filaments; wings appearing in the pupal stage; no cocoon.

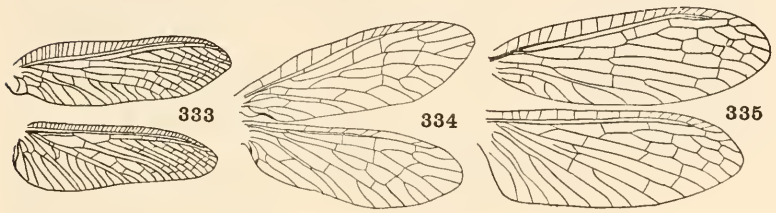
Adults

1. Three ocelli present; fourth joint of the tarsi simple, not bilobed; venation regular, with the crossveins weakly formed, branches of the radial sector directed backward; large or medium sized species, 45 to 100 mm. in wing expanse. (Figs. 333, 335). (**Archichauliòdes**, Austr.; **Chauliòdes**, **Neohérmes**, **Corýdalis** (Dobson, Hellgrammite), Am.; **Neochauliòdes**, Indomal.; **Hérmes**, **Neùromus**, **Protohérmes**, **Neoneùromus**, Asia) ..... **CORYDÁLIDÆ**

Ocelli absent; fourth joint of the tarsi prominently bilobed; some of the branches of the radial sector directed forward; medium sized species, 20 to 40 mm. in wing expanse. (Fig. 334). (**Protosìalis,** Am.; **Austrosìalis, Stenosìalis,** Austr.; **Sìalis,** Holarc.).
SIÁLIDÆ

Larvae

1. Eight pairs of lateral gills; a pair of hooked anal prolegs, but no terminal filament ..... **CORYDÁLIDÆ**
Seven pairs of lateral gills; no anal prolegs; terminal filament present ..... **SIÁLIDÆ**



Figs. 333–335. **Neuroptera**

333. **Corydalis,** wings. Corydalidæ.
334. **Austrosialis,** wings (Tillyard) Sialidæ.
335. **Chauliodes,** wings. Corydalidæ.

SUBORDER **RAPHIDIÒDEA**

(*RAPHIDIÒIDEA, EMMENÓGNATHA,* part.)

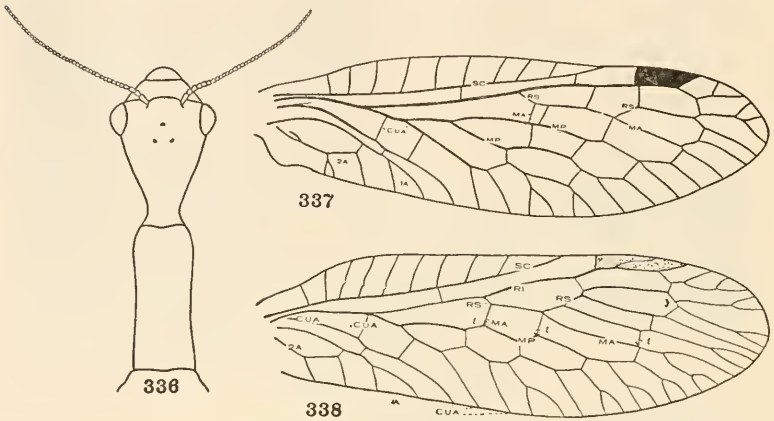
Moderate-sized, slender, predatory species with elongate cylindrical prothorax; head large, nearly horizontal, mandibles strong, antennæ long and thread-like; ovipositor long; cerci not developed; wings membranous, both pairs similar, with numerous forkings, the costal cell with crossveins, subcosta not fused with the first radial; legs similar, the first pair attached at the base of the prothorax, tarsi five-jointed. Metamorphosis complete; larvæ terrestrial. Snake-flies, Serpent-flies.

1. Ocelli present; pterostigma bordered proximally by a veinlet from R_1. (**Raphídia,** Palæarc.; **Agúlla,** Palæarc., Am. (Figs. 336, 338)).
RAPHIDÌIDÆ
Ocelli absent; pterostigma not bordered proximally by a veinlet from R_1. (**Inocéllia,** Holarc. (Fig. 337); **Fíbla,** Eur.) . **INOCELLÌIDÆ**

SUBORDER PLANIPÉNNIA

(*SYNISTÀTA*, part., *DICTYÓPTERA*, part.)

Small to rather large, slender, predaceous insects with large wings, but of slow flight. Head free, vertical, eyes prominent, mouth inferior, mandibles strong; prothorax more or less freely movable and prominent, meso- and metathorax not closely grown together; abdomen long and



Figs. 336–338. Neuroptera

336. **Agulla**, head and prothorax of female, Raphidiidæ.
337. **Inocellia**, fore wing (Carpenter) Inocelliidæ.
338. **Agulla**, fore wing (Carpenter) Raphidiidæ.

narrow, the first sternite reduced, no cerci; wings similar, membranous, no large anal field; when at rest the wings usually lie roof-like over the abdomen, longitudinal veins almost always very numerous through repeated branching, costal cell almost always with crossveins. Metamorphosis complete, larvæ terrestrial, aquatic only in Sisyridæ, strongly mandibulate, the mandibles and maxillæ specialized for sucking the body juices of the insect prey; pupæ in cocoons.

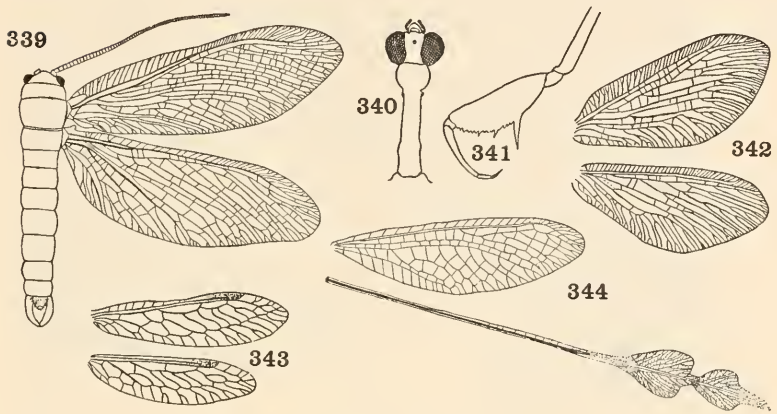
1. Veins and usually crossveins abundant, radial sector with several branches or forkings; wings not covered with a whitish powder . . 2
   Veins and crossveins few in number, the radial sector at most only forked; wings covered with a whitish powder; very small, slender, pale-colored rare species, of 3 to 10 mm. wing expanse. (Superfamily CONIOPTERYGÒIDEA) . . . . . **CONIOPTERÝGIDÆ**

The following subfamilies are distinguished:

a. Outer lobe of maxilla three-jointed; abdomen with four to six pairs of everted ventral pouches; stem of media of fore wings usually

with two thickenings which bear bristles. (**Aleurópteryx,** Holarc.; **Coniocómpsa, Helicocònis,** Holarc., Austr., Neotrop.; **Heterocònis,** Austr.) ..... **ALEUROPTERYGÌNÆ**

Outer lobe of maxilla with only one joint; abdomen without ventral pouches; stem of media of fore wings without thickenings bearing bristles. (**Coniópteryx, Parasemídalis,** widespr.; **Conwéntzia,** Holarc.; **Nìphas,** Neotrop.; **Semídalis,** Palæarc., Am., Ethiop.) **CONIOPTERYGÌNÆ**



Figs. 339–344. Neuroptera

339. **Ithone,** Outline of body and wings (Tillyard) Ithonidæ.
340. **Mantispa,** head and thorax from above. Mantispidæ.
341. **Mantispa,** raptorial front leg. Mantispidæ.
342. **Dilar,** wings (Handlirsch) Dilaridæ.
343. **Mantispa,** wings (Handlirsch) Mantispidæ.
344. **Chasmoptera,** wings (Tillyard) Nemopteridæ.

2. Large, stout, showy, moth-like, cursorial species, of 30 to 79 mm. wing-expanse; costal area not broad, Sc, R and R_s not forming a distinct triple vein; head small and closely set on the prothorax; antennæ long and filiform, and tapering in both sexes, 40- to 50-jointed; abdomen of the male terminating in large forcipate appendages; ovipositor not exserted (Fig. 339). Superfamily ITHONÒIDEA). (**Ithòne, Várnia,** Austr.; **Oliárces,** Calif.; **Rapísma,** Asia). (Including *RAPÍSMIDÆ*) ..... **ITHÒNIDÆ**

Small to large, but not moth-like insects, except the showy Psychopsidæ which have a very broad costal area and distinctive triple vein; otherwise differing 3

3. Antennæ never enlarged toward the end, moniliform or filiform, rarely pectinate; Cu usually ending near or before the middle

of the wing and without a straight longitudinal branch behind Cu_1 4

Antennæ at least thickly cylindrical, variable in length, usually gradually enlarged toward the end, or filiform with clavate end; at least the discal portion of the wings densely reticulate, Sc and R_1 apically fused, Cu ending in the apical part of the wing and commonly with a long straight branch behind Cu_1 (Superfamily MYRMELEONTÒIDEA) 16

4. Hind wings not longer than the fore wings, the two pairs similar in form and venation. (Superfamily HEMEROBIÒIDEA) ... 5

Hind wings greatly elongate and ribbon-like, often with widened, spoon-like ends; head usually rostrate. (Fig. 344). (Superfamily NEMOPTERÒIDEA). (**Chasmóptera**, Austr.; **Cròce**, Palæarc., Ethiop., Austr.; **Nemóptera**, **Nìna**, Palæarc.; **Nemonístha**, **Nemopterélla**, Ethiop.; **Veurise**, Argent.) ..... **NEMOPTÉRIDÆ**

5. Front legs normal, not raptorial 6

Front legs strong, formed for seizing prey, their coxæ elongate; femora robust and spined, and tibiæ curved to meet femora, prothorax usually greatly lengthened; antennæ short; wings rather narrow. (Figs. 340, 341, 343). Mainly tropicopol. (**Climaciélla**, **Drepánicus**, **Sýmphrasis**, Neotrop.; **Ditáxis**, Austr.; **Mantísna**, cosmop.; **Euclimàcia**, Ethiop., Austro-mal.) ..... **MANTÍSPIDÆ**

6. Fore wings with two or more branches of R_s arising from the apparently fused stems of R_1 and R_s 7

Fore wings with all the branches of R_s arising from a single sector 9

7. Antennæ moniliform in both sexes; ovipositor not projecting; crossveins few; ocelli absent 8

Antennæ of male coarsely pectinate; ovipositor exserted; vertex with three prominent ocellus-like tubercles; crossveins numerous; rather small species. Cosmopol. (**Dìlar** (Fig. 342), **Lìdar**, Eur.; **Nallàchius**, Am.; **Nèpal**, Asia) ..... **DILÁRIDÆ**

8. Fore wings with three or more branches of the radial sector present, veins R_4 and R_5 arising separately. (Fig. 345). Cosmopol. (**Boriomỳia**, **Drepanépteryx**, **Gayomỳia**, **Hemeròbius**, **Megalòmus**, **Micròmus**) (*MICRÓMIDÆ*) ..... **HEMEROBÌIDÆ**

Fore wings with apparently two radial sectors, one of which is R_{2+3} and the other R_{4+5}. Widespread. (**Pséctra**, **Sympheròbius**). **SYMPHEROBÌIDÆ**

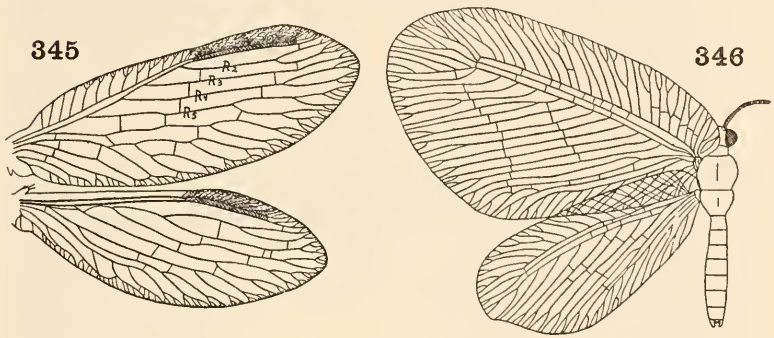
9. Rather large, moth-like species, with broad wings, the costal area of the fore wings very wide, Sc, R_1 and R_s closely parallel, forming a chitinized triple midrib and fusing at the apical fourth of the wing, antennæ short; rare, nocturnal species. (Fig. 346). (**Psychópsis**, **Megallànes**, Austr.; **Psychopsélla**, **Arteriópteryx**, **Psychóphasis**, Ethiop.; **Megapsỳchops**) ..... **PSYCHÓPSIDÆ**

Not moth-like, wings not broadly rounded, with normal costal area and without the above-described prominent triple vein 10

10. Ocelli present; discal area of the wings with many crossveins, marginal area with no crossveins but with many forked veinlets; moderate to large, slender species. Widespr., but not North American. (**Euporísmus, Œdósmylus, Ósmylus, Porísmus, Spilósmylus**) ..... **OSMÝLIDÆ**

Ocelli absent 11

11. Humeral crossvein forming a recurrent vein; discal area of the wings with a simple graduate series of crossveins, and distinct from the costal and marginal areas which have very many forked



Figs. 345–346. **Neuroptera**

345. **Micromus,** wings (Tillyard) Hemerobiidæ.
346. **Psychopsella,** outline of body and wings (Tillyard) Psychopsidæ.

veinlets; Sc and R_1 fused near wing-tip; vertex convex; antennæ moderate in length; rather large, nocturnal species, wing-expanse 40 to 75 mm. (**Polystœchotes,** Am.) ..... **POLYSTŒCHÓTIDÆ**

No recurrent vein at the humeral angle of the wings; discal area of the wings not differentiated from the marginal area; antennæ longer than the head and thorax; smaller species 12

12. Vertex convex; wing venation relatively simple, radial sector of fore wings without definitive accessory veins, Sc and R_1 coalesced near tip of wing, costal crossveins not forked, r-m crossvein of hind wings in the axis of the wing; size small, 6 to 8 mm. in length; larvæ aquatic, feeding on freshwater sponges. (Fig. 348). Spongilla-flies. (**Climàcia,** Nearc.; **Neurórthrus, Sisyrélla,** Palæarc.; **Sísyra,** Holarc.) ..... **SISÝRIDÆ**

Vertex flattened; the single radial sector in the fore wings with definitive accessory veins; hind wings with the r-m crossvein oblique or transverse; size larger 13

13. Costal crossveins not forked, Sc and R_1 free at the tip, R_s swinging away from R_1, the cell R_1 broad and containing many crossveins; wings rounded, not falcate 14

Costal crossveins forked, cell R_1 narrow and almost devoid of crossveins, apical portion of the hind margin of the fore wings sometimes widely notched, leaving the apex more or less acute (the falcate condition); wings and body hairy, especially the hind margin of the wings 15

14. Wings of nearly equal width, a crossvein placed near base of the subcostal cell, less than thirty crossveins in the costal cell before the stigma. (Fig. 351). Green lacewings, Stink-flies; the larvæ are Aphis-lions. Cosmopolitan. (**Allochrỳsa, Chrysòpa, Meleòma, Nothochrỳsa**) ..... **CHRYSÓPIDÆ**

Fore wings distinctly wider than the hind pair, no crossveins near the base of the subcostal cell, more than forty costal crossveins before the stigma. (Fig. 349). Austr., Malay. (**Apochrỳsa, Oligochrỳsa**) ..... **APOCHRÝSIDÆ**

15. Fore wings with Sc and R fused before the wing-tip; peculiar seed-like scales often present on some part of the wings. (Fig. 350). (**Acroberòtha**, Ethiop., Ind.; **Beròtha**, Indomal.; **Isoscelípteron**, Palæarc.; **Lomamỳia**, Am.; **Cycloberòtha**, Austr.). **BERÓTHIDÆ**

Fore wings with Sc and R not fused apically; hairs of body and wings conspicuously long. (Fig. 347). (**Stenobiélla, Trichòma**, Austr.) ..... **TRICHOMÁTIDÆ**

16. Wings about one-third as wide as long, costal area wide, marginal veinlets forked, subcostal cell with many crossveins; antennæ long, cylindrical. (**Myiodáctylus, Ósmylops**, Austr.). **MYIODACTÝLIDÆ**

Wings much narrower, the marginal area at least in large part closely reticulate 17

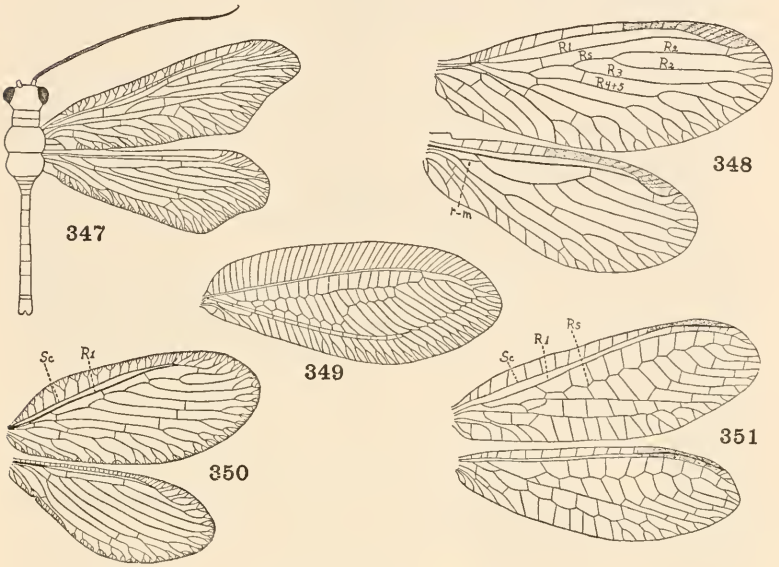
17. Antennæ elongate cylindrical; subcostal area with many crossveins. (**Austronýmphes, Nýmphes, Nymphídrion**, Austr.). **NÝMPHIDÆ**

Antennæ more or less distinctly clavate, or apically swollen or flattened; subcostal cell without crossveins 18

18. Antennæ about as long as the head and thorax; wings usually with an elongate narrow cell immediately behind the point of fusion of Sc and R_1 19

Antennæ long, slender, strongly clavate apically; eyes usually divided into two parts by a groove; no elongate hypostigmatic cell differentiated. Widespread, mainly tropical. (**Acmonòtus**, Austr.; **Ascálaphus**, Palæarc.; **Colobópterus**, Am.; **Hỳbris**, Indomal.; **Neuróptynx**, Nearc.; **Suhpalácsa**, Ethiop., Indoaustr.; **Ululòdes**, Am.; **Nephoneùra**, Ethiop.) ..... **ASCALÁPHIDÆ**

19. Antennæ weakly clubbed, or flattened at tip; hypostigmatic cell elongate; body and wings pubescent; weak fliers. Larvæ are called ant-lions or doodle-bugs. Widespread, mainly tropical. (**Brachynemùrus, Creàgris, Dendròleon, Formicàleo, Hesperòleon, Myrmèleon, Palpàres, Protopléctron**). (*MYRMELEÓNIDÆ*).
MYRMELEÓNTIDÆ



Figs. 347–351. Neuroptera

347. **Trichoma**, outline of body and wings (Tillyard) Trichomatidæ.
348. **Sisyra**, wings (Tillyard) Sisyridæ.
349. **Oligochrysa**, fore wing (Tillyard) Apochrysidæ.
350. **Protobiella**, wings (Tillyard) Berothidæ.
351. **Chrysopa**, wings (Tillyard) Chrysopidæ.

Antennæ strongly clubbed; hypostigmatic cell variable; abdomen and wings shining; crepuscular, strong fliers, superficially resembling dragonflies. (**Stilbópteryx**, Austr.)..**STILBOPTERÝGIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON NEUROPTERA

Albarda, H. Revision des Raphidides. Tijd. Ent., **34**, pp. 65–184 (1891).
Alexandrov-Martynov, O. M. Nemopteriden Persiens und Mittelmeerländer. Zool. Anz., **90**, pp. 235–250, 18 figs. (1930).
Bagnall, R. S. Review of British Coniopterygidæ. Ent. Rec., **27**, pp. 241–247 (1915).

Barnard, K. H. Cape Megaloptera. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Africa, **19**, pp. 169–184 (1931).

Banks, N. Revision of Nearctic Chrysopidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **29**, pp. 137–162 (1903).

A Revision of the Nearctic Hemerobiidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **32**, pp. 21–51 (1905).

Catalogue of the Neuropteroid Insects of the United States. American Ent. Soc., Philadelphia, 53 pp. (1907).

A Revision of the Nearctic Coniopterygidæ. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **8**, pp. 77–86 (1907).

Revision of the Nearctic Myrmeleonidæ. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool. Harvard, **68**, pp. 1–84 (1927).

Myrmeleonidæ of Lower California. Proc. California Acad. Sci., (4) **24**, pp. 133–152 (1942).

Neuroptera of Northern South America. Bol. Ent. venezolana, **2**, pp. 59–66, 161–173; **3**, pp. 1–34 (1943–44).

Review of the Chrysopidæ (Nothochrysidæ) of Central America. Psyche, **52**, pp. 139–174 (1946).

Carpenter, F. M. Revision of the Nearctic Raphidiodea (Recent and Fossil). Proc. American Acad. Arts Sci., **71**, pp. 89–157, 2 pls., 13 figs. (1936).

Revision of Nearctic Hemerobiidæ, Berothidæ, Sisyridæ, Polystœchotidæ and Dilaridæ. Proc. American Acad. Arts Sci., **74**, pp. 193–280, 3 pls., 75 figs. (1940).

Chopard, L. Neuroptera. In Grassé, Traité de Zoologie, **9**, pp. 355–407, 40 figs. (1949).

Costa Lima, A. da. Neurópteros. Insetos do Brasil, **4**, pp. 73–108, 34 figs. (1943).

Davis, K. C. Sialididæ of North and South America. Bull. New York State Mus., **68**, pp. 442–487 (1903).

Enderlein, G. Monographie der Coniopterygiden. Zool. Jahrb. Abth. f. Syst., **23**, pp. 173–242 (1906).

Coniopterygidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 67, 18 pp. (1908).

Klassifikation der Mantispiden. Stettiner Ent. Zeit., **71**, pp. 341–379 (1910).

Die Klassifikation der Coniopterygiden. Arch. Klass. Phylog. Ent., **1**, pp. 98–114 (1930).

Esben-Petersen, E. Megaloptera. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 154, 13 pp. (1913).

Hagen, H. A. Neuroptera of North America. Smithsonian Misc. Coll., **4**, 347 pp. (1862).

Killington, F. J. Synopsis of British Neuroptera. Trans. Ent. Soc. Hampshire and South England, **1929**, pp. 1–36, 6 pls., 6 figs. (1929).

Monograph of British Neuroptera. I. 269 pp., 15 pls.; II. 307 pp., 15 pls. Ray Soc., London (1936–37).

Generic Names of British Nemoptera, with a Check-List of Species. Generic Names of British Insects, **4**, pp. 65–80 (1937).

Kimmins, D. E. Revision of the Osmylid Subfamilies Stenosmylinæ and Kalosmylinæ. Nov. Zool., **42**, pp. 165–202, 8 pls., 28 figs. (1940).

Krüger, L. Beiträge zu einer Monographie der Osmyliden. Stettiner Ent. Zeitg., **75**, pp. 9–130 (1914); **76**, pp. 60–87 (1915).

Revision of Osmylidæ. Stettiner Ent. Zeitg., **75**, pp. 9–130 (1914); **76**, pp. 60–87 (1915).

Systematische Uebersicht der Neuropteren. Stettiner Ent. Zeitg., **78**, pp. 116–137 (1917).

Revision of Psychopsidæ. Stettiner Ent. Zeitg., **83**, pp. 17–48 (1922).

Revision of Berothidæ. Stettiner Ent. Zeitg., **83**, pp. 49–88 (1922).

Revision of Hemerobiidæ. Stettiner Ent. Zeitg., **83**, pp. 138–173 (1922).

KUWAYAMA, S. Studies on the Dilaridæ of Japan. Trans. Sapporo Nat. Hist. Soc., **8**, pp. 51–83 (1921).

LACROIX, J. L. Faune des Plannipennes de France. Ascalaphidæ. Bull. Soc. Étude Sci. Nat. Elbeuf., **41**, pp. 65–100 (1923).

LAMEERE, A. Neuroptera. In Précis de Zoologie. Rec. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **5**, pp. 25–49, 32 figs. (1936).

LESTAGE, J. A. Note sur les Sisyridés (Hémérobiiformes à larve aquatique). Bull. Ann. Soc. ent. Belg., **75**, pp. 385–394, 1 fig. (1935).

MOCSARY, A. Neuroptera. Fauna Regni Hungariæ, pp. 33–44 (1918).

NAKAHARA, W. Osmylinæ of Japan. Annot. Zool. Japonenses, Tokyo, **8**, pp, 489–518 (1914).

NAVÁS, L. Neurópteros (*s. lat.*) de España y Portugal. Brotéria, **5**, **6**, **7** (three parts) (1906–08).

Monográfia de la familia de los Diláridos. Mem. R. Acad. Barcelona, **7**, No. 17, pp. 619–671 (1909).

Monográfia de los Nemoptéridos. Mem. R. Acad. Barcelona, **8**, No. 18, pp. 1–70 (1910).

Nemopteridæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 136, 23 pp. (1913).

Ascaláfidos sudamericanos. Revist. Chil. Santiago, **17**, pp. 41–74 (1914).

Dilaridæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 156, 14 pp. (1914).

Les Myrméléonides d'Europe. Insecta, Rennes, **5**, pp. 57–62 (1915).

Crisopids d'Europe. Arixius Inst. Cien. Barcelona, **3**, No. 2, pp. 1–98 (1915).

Monografia de l'orde dels Rafidiopters. Arch. Inst. Catalans, Barcelona, 93 pp. (1918).

Monográfia de los Berotidos. Mem. Acad. Cien. Zaragoza, **2**, 107 pp., 44 figs. (1929).

Monográfia de la familia de los Sisíridos. Mem. Acad. Cienc. Zaragoza, **4**, 87 pp., 40 figs. (1935).

REHN, J. W. H. Studies in North American Mantispidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **65**, pp. 237–263, 1 pl. (1939).

ROSS, H. H. and T. H. FRISON. Nearctic Species of Sialis. Bull. Illinois Nat. Hist. Surv., **21**, pp. 57–100 (1937).

STITZ, H. Neuroptera. In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **6**, Lief. 1, pp. XIV 1–19 (1928).

TILLYARD, R. J. Studies in Australian Neuroptera. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **41**, pp. 269–332 (1916).

The Family Psychopsidæ (Australian). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **43**, pp. 750–786 (1918).

Revision of the Family Ithonidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **44**, pp. 414–437 (1919).

TOWNSEND, L. H. Key to the Larvae of Certain Nearctic Neuroptera. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **37**, pp. 25–30 (1935).

Weele, H. W. Ascalaphiden. Coll. Zool. Selys-Longchamps. fasc. 8, Brussels (1908).

Megaloptera. Coll. Zool. Selys-Longchamps, fasc. 5, Brussels (1910).

Withycombe, C. L. A Contribution towards a Monograph of the Indian Coniopterygidæ. Mem. Dept. Agric. India, **9**, pp. 1–19 (1925).

ORDER MECÓPTERA

(*PANORPÀTÆ, PANORPÌNA, MECÁPTERA*)

Small or moderate-sized, rather slender, insects with the head nearly always prolonged downwards to form a sort of beak. Eyes large; ocelli present or absent; mandibles small. Wings usually present, almost always long and narrow, similar; radius extensively branched; media and cubitus with few branches; crossveins only rarely numerous; anal area almost always very small, not separated; wing surface without scales. Antennæ long, many-jointed, slender. Prothorax small, free; meso- and metathorax similar. Legs long, slender, similar, fitted for running; coxæ large, pendant and approximate; tarsi five-jointed. Abdomen usually slender; cerci small; genitalia of male usually greatly swollen, forming a reflexed bulb. Metamorphosis complete, the larvæ caterpillar-like. Scorpion flies.

1. Tarsi slender, filiform; the apical joint bearing two claws and not capable of folding back on the fourth 2

   Tarsi each with a single claw; the apical joint modified for grasping, the fifth joint folding back on the fourth; legs extremely long and slender, wings usually present. (**Bíttacus,** cosmop.; **Neobíttacus, Kalobíttacus, Pàzius,** Neotrop.; **Harpobíttacus,** Austr.) (*BITTACÙSIDÆ*) ..... **BITTÁCIDÆ**

2. Female without an ovipositor, usually with normal wings; wings of male fully developed, rarely entirely absent (*i.e.* not vestigial) 3

   Female with an ovipositor, and wings reduced to scales; wings of male reduced to stout bristles. (**Bòreus** (Fig. 354), Holarc.). **BORÈIDÆ**

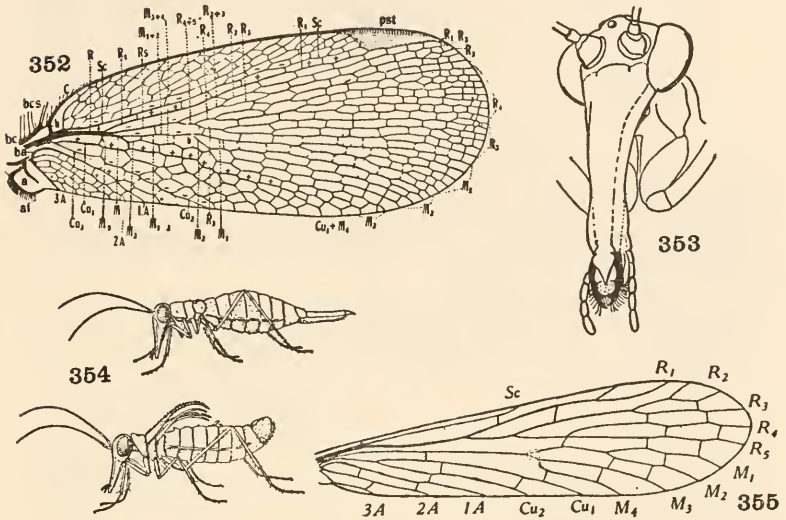
3. Wing always present; in the fore wings, radial sector and media both with more than four branches; radial sector arising close to the base of the wing; media branching much before the middle of the wing; wings short and broad, with rather dense venation; body depressed; male genitalia simple, not forming a bulb 4

   Wings usually present, rarely absent (*Apteropanorpa*), radial sector or media, or both with four branches or less; radial sector arising at or beyond the basal third of the wing; media branching at about the middle of the wing; wings long and slender, with

rather open venation; body more or less cylindrical; male genitalia enlarged, forming a swollen bulb. (Figs. 353, 355).

PANÓRPIDÆ

This family is divisible into three well-defined subfamilies which are accorded family rank by some workers.



Figs. 352–355. Mecoptera

352. **Notiothauma,** fore wing (Crampton) Notiothaumidæ.
353. **Panorpa,** head (Lameere) Panorpidæ.
354. **Boreus,** male (lower figure) and female (upper figure) (Lameere) Boreidæ.
355. **Panorpa,** fore wing (Tillyard) Panorpidæ.

a. First branch of cubitus in fore wing fused with the main stem of media for a greater or less distance . . . . . b

First branch of cubitus in fore wing entirely free from the main stem of the media; media four branched in both wings; radial sector usually with more than four branches. (**Panórpa,** Palæarc., Am.; **Panorpòdes,** Japan; **Neopanórpa, Leptopanórpa,** Indomal.; **Brachypanórpa,** Nearc.; **Apteropanórpa,** Tasmania).

PANORPÌNÆ

b. Radial sector three-branched; cubitus and main stem of media of fore wing coalescent for a considerable distance; small active species. (**Nannochorísta,** Neotrop., Austr.; **Choristélla,** Austr.).

NANNOCHORISTÌNÆ

Radial sector four-branched; cubitus and main stem of media of

fore wing touching only at a point or for a very short distance; larger species. (**Chorísta, Tæniochorísta,** Austr.) . . **CHORISTÌNÆ**

4. Ocelli present; wings with very dense and irregular venation, the anal area well developed; radius and media coalescent on the basal fifth of the wing. (Fig. 352). (**Notiothauma,** Neotrop.). **NOTIOTHAUMIDÆ**

Ocelli absent; venation of wings more open and regular, the anal area slightly developed; radius and media not coalescent at the base of the wing. (**Mérope,** Nearc.; **Austromérope,** Austr.) (*MERÓPIDÆ*). . . . . **MEROPÈIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON MECOPTERA

Carpenter, F. M. Revision of Nearctic Mecoptera. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zoöl. Harvard Univ., **72,** pp. 205–277 (1931).

Costa Lima, A. da. Panorpatos. Insetos do Brasil, **4,** pp. 1–15, 6 figs. (1943).

Enderlein, G. Ueber die Phylogenie und Klassifikation der Mecopteren. Zool. Anz., **35,** pp. 385–399 (1910).

Esben-Petersen, P. Tables for Determination of Danish Mecoptera and Megaloptera (in Danish). Kopenhagen, Flora og Fauna, pp. 129–144 (1914); pp. 1–16, 41–47 (1915).

A Synonymic List of the Mecoptera. Entom. Meddel., **10,** pp. 216–242 (1915).

Mecoptera. Coll. Zool. Selys-Longchamps, fasc. 5 (1921).

Grassé, P.-P. Mecoptera. Traité de Zoologie, **10** (1), pp. 71–124, 64 figs. (1951).

Jaffuel, R. F. Mecoptera of Chile. Rev. chilena Hist. Nat., **33,** pp. 537–549, 2 pls., 5 figs. (1930).

Killington, F. J. A New Genus and Species of Meropeidæ (Mecoptera) from Australia. Ent. Month. Mag., **69,** pp. 1–4 (1933).

Lameere, A. Mecoptera. In Précis de Zoologie. Rec. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **5,** pp. 5–16, 14 figs. (1936).

Lestage, J. A. Pour l'histoire des Boreus (Stégoptères — Mécoptères). Ann. Soc. zool. Belg., **72,** pp. 5–29, 105–125 (1941).

Miyake, T. Studies on the Mecoptera of Japan. Journ. Coll. Agric. Imp. Univ. Tokyo, **4,** pp. 265–400 (1913).

Stitz, H. Mecoptera. In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **6,** Lief. 1, pp. XIV 19–22 (1928).

Tillyard, R. J. Nannochoristidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **17,** pp. 284–301 (1917).

ORDER **TRICHÓPTERA**

(*PHRYGANÒIDEA*)

Small to medium-sized, slender, flying insects; head freely movable, vertical, eyes prominent, ocelli three or none, mandibles vestigial or absent, palpi prominent, antennæ thread-like, often very long; pro-

thorax small, free; meso- and metathorax similar; wings more or less clothed with hairs, with many veins and a few crossveins; the hind wings often with a folded anal area; wings rarely reduced in size; legs similar, coxæ pendant and approximate, tibiæ always with spurs, tarsi five-jointed. Metamorphosis complete. Larvæ aquatic; usually with tufted tracheal gills; more or less caterpillar-like and usually living in cases constructed of small objects spun together with silk. Caddis (or Caddice) flies; larvæ called Caddis worms.

Adults

1. Scutellum with its posterior portion forming a triangular, flat area with steep sides; mesonotum without warts; tibiæ with one spur or none; very small species (6 mm. or less), the front wings covered with projecting, clubbed hairs; wings, especially the hind pair, with very long marginal fringe. (Fig. 359). (**Hydróptila, Allotríchia,** Holarc.; **Oxyethìra,** widespr.; **Mortoniélla,** Neotrop.). **HYDROPTÍLIDÆ**

   Scutellum either evenly convex, without a posterior portion set off by sharp sides, or the mesonotum with warts; usually larger or much larger species; front wings without, or with solitary thickened and projecting hairs; marginal fringe of wings shorter than the width of the wings 2

2. Ocelli present 3

   Ocelli absent 9

3. Maxillary palpi strongly hairy or scaly; tibial spurs 1–3–4 or 2–4–4 ..... a few **SERICOSTOMÁTIDÆ**

   Maxillary palpi with only weak hairs, not scaly 4

4. Last joint of maxillary palpi divided into false ring-joints, curved and as long as the third and fourth joints together; front tibiæ without or with two, three, or four spurs 5

   Last joint of maxillary palpi not ringed, rarely curved, subequal to the other joints (palpi absent in some Hydropsychidæ) 6

5. Hind wings not dilated, in shape similar to the fore wings. (**Chimárrha,** cosmop.; **Philopótamus,** Holarc.) .. **PHILOPOTÁMIDÆ**

   Hind wings with expanded anal angle, much wider than the fore wings. (**Stenopsỳche,** Indomal.; **Parastenopsỳche,** Palæarc.; **Pseudostenopsỳche,** Neotrop.) ..... **STENOPSÝCHIDÆ,** part

6. Front tibiæ with one or no spur; middle tibiæ with three or two spurs 7

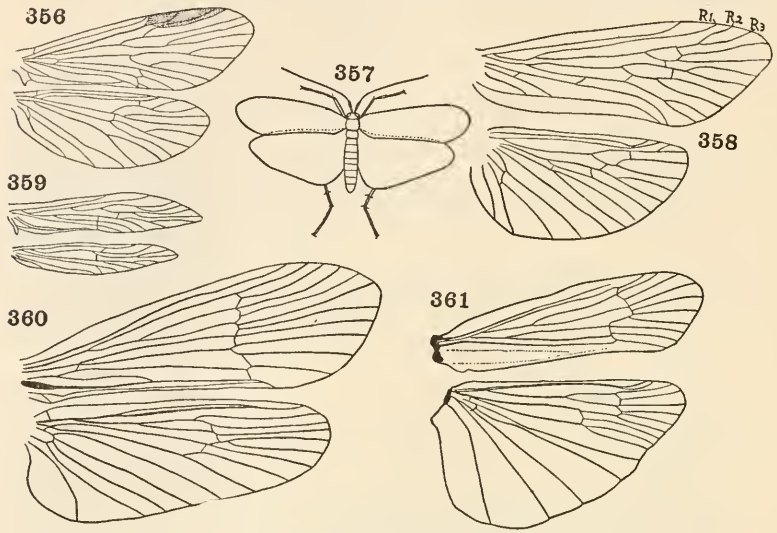
   Front tibiæ with two or three spurs, middle tibiæ with four spurs; maxillary palpi four- or five-jointed 8

7. Middle tibiæ widened, their tarsi broadened and armed with stiff hairs (See couplet 8). (**Agrypnètes,** Holarc.). **PHRYGANÈIDÆ,** part

   Middle tibiæ simple with two or three spurs; normal front tibiæ

with not more than one spur; maxillary palpi of male three-jointed, of female five-jointed, but of similar structure in the two sexes. (**Anabòlia, Stenóphylax, Limnéphilus, Hálesus, Apatània,** Holarc.) (Figs. 357, 361) ..... **LIMNEPHÍLIDÆ**

8. Maxillary palpi five-jointed, the basal two joints very short and thick (Fig. 356). (**Rhyacóphila, Glossosòma, Agapètus,** Holarc.; **Hydrobiòsis, Psilochorèma,** Austr.) ..... **RHYACOPHÍLIDÆ**



Figs. 356–361. **Trichoptera**

356. **Hydrobiosis,** wings (Tillyard) Rhyacophilidæ.
357. **Limnephilus,** outline. Limnephilidæ.
358. **Hydropsyche,** wings. Hydropsychidæ.
359. **Allotrichia,** wings. Hydroptilidæ.
360. **Phyllorheithrus,** wings (Tillyard) Calamoceratidæ.
361. **Limnephilus,** wings. Limnephilidæ.

Maxillary palpi of male four-jointed, of female five-jointed, the joints cylindrical, the second joint not short, the palpi of the two sexes similar; front tibiæ with two or more spurs, middle tibiæ with four spurs. (**Neurònia, Agrýpnia, Phrygànea,** Holarc.). **PHRYGANÈIDÆ**

9. Hind wing distinctly concave on the apical half of its costal margin; basal half of the costal margin with a fringe of short hamuli. (**Helicopsỳche,** Holarc.) ..... **HELICOPSÝCHIDÆ**

Hind wing without hamuli, the apical half of its costal margin straight or convex 10

10. Tibial spurs 3–4–4; maxillary palpi weakly hairy, five-jointed, the first and second joints very small, the last joint ringed and curved; antennæ thickened 11
Usually two, very rarely one, but never three, spurs on front tibiæ .. 12
11. Mandibles robust; maxillary palpi with the second joint short. (**Stenopsychòdes**, Austr.) (See couplet 5).
STENOPSÝCHIDÆ, part
Mandibles slender and sinuous; maxillary palpi with the second joint bulbously enlarged internally. (**Polycéntropus, Plectrocnèmia, Neureclípsis**, Holarc.; **Polypléctropus**, Neotrop., Austr.).
POLYCENTROPÓDIDÆ
12. Last joint of the five-jointed, scarcely hairy, maxillary palpi annulate and arcuate 13
Last joint of the usually strongly hairy maxillary palpi neither ringed nor curved 15
13. Mesopræscutum set off by distinct sutures. (**Xiphocéntron**, widespr.) ..... **XIPHOCENTRÓNIDÆ**
Mesopræscutum fused with the scutum 14
14. First vein from the discal cell of the fore wing (anterior branch of the radial sector) forked; maxillary palpi long and thin. (Fig. 358). (**Hydropsỳche, Macronèmum**, cosmop.; **Hydropsychòdes**, widespr.; **Arctopsỳche, Dipléctrona**, Holarc.; **Smícridea**, Am.). (Including *ARCTOPSÝCHIDÆ*) ..... **HYDROPSÝCHIDÆ**
First fork (R_2) wanting in both fore and hind wings; first joint of the maxillary palpi small. (**Psychomỳia, Tinòdes**, Holarc.; **Lỳpe, Metalỳpe**, Palæarc.) ..... **PSYCHOMYÌIDÆ**
15. Both median and discal cells of fore wings present and closed; maxillary palpi five-jointed (Fig. 360). (**Heteropléctron**, Am.; **Ganonèma**, Am., Ind.; **Anisocéntropus**, Holarc., Indoaustr.; **Calamóceras**, Palæarc.; **Phyllòicus**, Neotrop.; **Phyllorheìthrus**, Austr.).
CALAMOCERÁTIDÆ
Median cell of fore wings absent 16
16. Maxillary palpi of the male three-jointed, or very rarely one-jointed; of the female five-jointed 17
Maxillary palpi five-jointed in both sexes 19
17. Middle tibiæ with four apical spurs 18
Middle tibiæ with two or three apical spurs; discal cell always closed in the fore wings and open in the hind wing. (**Brachycéntrus, Micrasèma**) ..... **BRACHYCÉNTRIDÆ**
18. Mesoscutellum with a single large, oval or rounded boss on wart-like elevation. (**Gòera, Sìlo, Pseudogòera**) ..... **GOÉRIDÆ**
Mesoscutellum with a pair of smaller, separated bosses; middle tibiæ not spinose. (**Lepidóstoma**, Holarc.; **Atomỳia, Atomyòides**, Am.).
LEPIDOSTOMÁTIDÆ

19. Discal cell absent in both fore and hind wings 20
Discal cell present in fore wing 21

20. Tibial spurs 2,4,4; maxillary palpi with the basal two joints very short. (**Molánna**, Holarc., Indomal.; **Molannòdes**, Holarc.). **MOLÁNNIDÆ**
Tibial spurs 2,2,4; maxillary palpi with the first joint short, the second and third of about equal length. (**Beræa**, Holarc.; **Beræòdes**, Palæarc.) ..... **BERÆIDÆ**

21. Middle tibiæ with two spurs; discal cell of hind wings almost always open or absent, only the upper branch of the radial sector forked, only the first apical fork present; joints of maxillary palpi uniform; antennæ long and slender. (**Leptócerus**, **Œcetis**, **Setòdes**, widespr.; **Mystácides**, Holarc.; **Leptocélla**, Am.; **Notanatólica**, Indoaustr.) ..... **LEPTOCÉRIDÆ**
Middle tibiæ usually with four spurs; discal cell of hind wings closed, both branches of radial sector of fore wings forked, at least the first and second apical forks present; basal joint of antennæ large. (**Neróphilus**, Nearc.; **Psilotrèta**, Holarc.; **Odontócerum**, Palæarc.; **Marília**, Am.; **Barypénthus**, Neotrop.). **ODONTOCÉRIDÆ**

Larvæ

1. Abdomen greatly wider than the thorax; very minute species with all three thoracic segments heavily chitinized above, living in portable silken cases which are much larger than the larvæ; vegetarian ..... **HYDROPTÍLIDÆ**
Abdomen not much wider than the thorax, much larger species usually with only the prothorax heavily chitinized 2

2. Anal leg with an elongate sclerite; last abdominal segment with a chitinous shield above; predatory or vegetarian. **RHYACOPHÍLIDÆ**
Anal leg not with an elongate sclerite; last abdominal segment without a chitinous shield 3

3. Mandible with numerous bristles on the outer edge; tracheal gills present along the sides of the abdomen; legs very unequal; predatory or vegetarian ..... **HYDROPSÝCHIDÆ**
Mandible with only two bristles on the outer edge; tracheal gills absent 4

4. Labrum soft, whitish, retractile under the edge of the clypeus. (Fig. 367) ..... **PHILOPOTÁMIDÆ**
Labrum sclerotized, yellowish or brownish 5

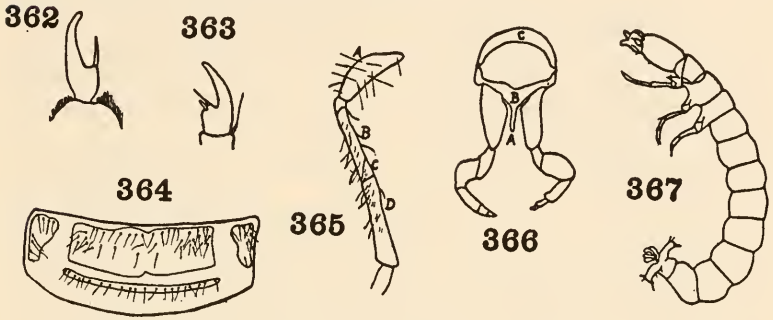
5. Claws of hind legs very small, those of the front and middle legs large ..... **MOLÁNNIDÆ**
Claws of hind legs as long as those of middle legs 6

6. Antennæ elongate, at least eight times as long as thick, inserted at the base of the mandibles; femur of hind leg divided into a short basal and long apical piece. Vegetarian species.
LEPTOCÉRIDÆ, part

Antennæ much shorter and stouter, never more than three or four times as long as thick and sometimes minute 7

7. Mesonotum submembranous, with a pair of curved sclerotized bars whose convex sides lie toward the median line.
LEPTOCÉRIDÆ, part

Mesonotum without such thickened bars 8



Figs. 362–367. **Trichoptera**, *Larvæ*

362. **Phylocentropus**, tarsal claw of front leg (Krafka) Polycentropodidæ.
363. **Timeodes**, tarsal claw (Rousseau) Psychomyiidæ.
364. **Psilotreta**, dorsal view of metathorax showing chitinous plates. (Krafka) Odontoceridæ.
365. **Leptocella**, front leg. *a*, coxa; *b*, trochanter; *c* and *d*, femur. (Krafka) Leptoceridæ.
366. **Limnephilus**, anterior view of prothorax in section showing prosternal horn (Krafka) Limnephilidæ.
367. **Philopotamus**, larva (Rousseau) Philopotamidæ.

8. Both meso- and metanotum entirely membranous, at most with only minute thickened spots. Larval case tubular, open at both ends, usually straight or but little bent, built on a spiral axis.
PHRYGANÈIDÆ

Mesonotum, and usually also the metanotum with some well developed thickened sclerites 9

9. Labrum with a complete transverse row of stout setæ extending across its disk ..... **CALAMOCERÁTIDÆ**

Labrum without such a row; usually bearing six to eight large setæ and small ones, irregularly placed 10

10. Anal hooks with a deeply serrate edge of comb-like teeth; larva living in a spiral case strikingly similar in form to a snail shell.
HELICOPSÝCHIDÆ

Anal hooks without a comb-like edge; larval case not formed like a snail shell 11

11. Metanotum with several well developed sclerites, a large transverse one, a narrow longitudinal one on each side near the lateral margin and a less clearly defined narrow transverse one near the posterior edge ..... ODONTOCÉRIDÆ

Metanotum of a different conformation; with no large sclerites and only a few very small poorly developed ones 12

12. Anal hooks each bearing two or three subequal, large teeth. SERICOSTOMÁTIDÆ

Anal hooks each bearing a single large tooth supplemented by one or several small ones 13

13. Pronotum with a deep transverse furrow which is edged behind by a raised, carinate ridge ..... BRACHYCÉNTRIDÆ

Pronotum of a different conformation, at most with a weakly concave transverse impression 14

14. Claws of hind tarsi as long as the tibiæ, extremely slender. BERÆIDÆ

Claws of hind tarsi not lengthened, very much shorter than the tibiæ 15

15. Mesonotum not divided into plates, covered by a single rectangular sclerite, with at most a line of fracture along the median line 16

Mesonotum covered by four sclerites, a large anterior pair and a smaller posterior pair separated by a median and a transverse suture ..... GOÉRIDÆ

16. Antennæ inserted very close to the eyes; first abdominal tergite smooth, without a hump ..... LEPIDOSTOMÁTIDÆ

Antennæ inserted as near or nearer to the margin of the head than to the eye; first abdominal tergite with a median tubercle. Vegetarian species ..... LIMNEPHÍLIDÆ

Pupæ

1. Tip of abdomen simple, without sclerotized plates or projections, at most with only ventral membranous lobes 2

Tip of abdomen bearing paired sclerotized lobes, triangular plates or finger-like, often pointed structures 4

2. Mandibles serrate or with distinct teeth internally before the apex 3

Mandibles falcate, without teeth or serrations internally. HYDROPTÍLIDÆ

3. Teeth of mandibles near the middle, or the edge serrate. RHYACOPHÍLIDÆ

Teeth of mandibles in a group near the tip ..... PHILOPOTÁMIDÆ

4. Fifth abdominal tergite with both an anterior and posterior pair of small plates that bear small hooks 5

Fifth tergite with only a single pair of hook-bearing plates. HYDROPSÝCHIDÆ

5. Seventh tergite entirely membranous, without sclerotized plates...6
   Seventh tergite with a pair of plates, bearing hooks.....9
6. Processes at tip of abdomen triangular in dorsal view, sharply curved downward in lateral view..... BERÆIDÆ
   Processes at tip of abdomen much longer, or not curved downward 7
7. First abdominal tergite without a transverse ridge or carina on its disk before apex; at least some of the plates on fifth and sixth tergites bearing only 2–3 hooks.....8
   First abdominal tergite with an arcuate ridge near the center; plates on fifth and sixth tergites each bearing 4–8 hooks. MOLÁNNIDÆ
8. Apical processes of abdomen narrow, finger-like, bearing long black hairs at their tips.....HELICOPSÝCHIDÆ
   Apical processes of abdomen of a different conformation or without long hairs at tip..... LEPTOCÉRIDÆ
9. Sides of abdomen conspicuously hairy.....10
   Abdomen without lateral fringe of hair; tip of abdomen bilobed and emarginate medially.....PSYCHOMYÌIDÆ
10. Abdomen bearing hooks in a pair of transverse lines between the fifth and sixth tergites..... BRACHYCÉNTRIDÆ
    Hooks between fifth and sixth tergites arranged in much broader bands or forming rounded groups.....11
11. Processes at tip of abdomen triangular or plate-like in dorsal view. PHRYGANÈIDÆ
    Processes at tip of abdomen usually much longer, finger-like; if not, each bears a group of very long black hairs apically.....12
12. Processes at tip of abdomen short, widely separated, and bearing black spines several times as long as the processes. LEPIDOSTOMÁTIDÆ
    Processes either much longer or more narrowly separated.....13
13. Tip of mandibles pointed, but not produced into a styliform tip...14
    Tip of mandibles produced at apex into a narrow, whip-like style. ODONTOCÉRIDÆ
14. Abdomen bare above, with isolated setæ only.....15
    Abdomen above bearing dense patches of fine hair, forming more or less complete transverse bands.....CALAMOCERÁTIDÆ
15. Apical processes of abdomen each with a slender terminal appendage. SERICOSTOMÁTIDÆ
    Apical processes without such an appendage.....16
16. Antennæ twice as long as the body, looped several times around the apical processes of the abdomen ..... LEPTOCÉRIDÆ

Antennæ much shorter and not looped around the apical processes 17

17. Apical processes sharply narrowed toward the tip into a sinuate, thread-like extension ..... **GOÉRIDÆ**

Apical processes not greatly narrowed at tip, not sinuate, bearing apical bristly hairs ..... **LIMNEPHÍLIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON TRICHOPTERA

Banks, N. Genera of Nearctic Leptoceridæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **25,** pp. 199–218 (1898).

Genera of Nearctic Hydropsychidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **32,** pp. 1–20 (1906).

Genera of Nearctic Sericostomatidæ. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **8,** pp. 117–133 (1906).

Classification of Nearctic Limnephilidæ. Canadian Ent., **48,** pp. 117–122 (1916).

Barnard, K. H. South African Trichoptera. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Africa, **21,** pp. 291–394, 52 figs. (1934).

Berland, L. and M. E. Mosely. Catalogue des Trichoptères de France. Ann. Soc. ent. France, **106,** pp. 133–168 (1937).

Betten, C., *et al.* Trichoptera of New York State. Bull. New York State Mus., No. 292, 576 pp., 67 pls., 61 figs. (1934).

Costa Lima, A. da. Tricopteros. Insetos do Brasil, **4,** pp. 109–113, 14 figs. (1943).

Denning, D. G. The Hydropsychidæ of Minnesota. Ent. Americana, (N.S.), **23,** pp. 101–170, 5 pls. (1943).

Döhler, W. Systematik und Biologie der Trichopteren. Sitzb. naturf. Ges. Leipzig, **41** (1915).

Eaton, A. E. Review of Hydroptilidæ. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, 1873, pp. 125–151 (1873).

Hagen, H. A. Phryganidarum synopsis. Verh. k. k. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **14,** pp. 799–890 (1864).

Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Phryganiden. Verh. k. k. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **23,** pp. 377–452 (1873).

Handlirsch, A. and M. Beier. Zehnte Ueberordnung der Pterygogenea: Panorpoidea. In Kükenthal, Handb. Zool., **4,** Hälfte 2, Lief. 6, pp. 1491–1553, 69 figs. (1936).

Hickin, N. E. Larvæ of the British Trichoptera. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **97,** pp. 187–212 (1946).

Pupæ of the British Trichoptera. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **100,** pp. 275–289, 10 figs. (1949).

Iwata, M. Trichopterous larvæ from Japan. Annot. Zool. Japonenses, **11,** pp. 202–233 (1927).

Krafka, J. Key to the Families of Trichopterous Larvæ. Canadian Ent., **47,** pp. 217–225 (1915).

Kuwayama, S. The Stenopsychidæ of Japan. Ins. Matsumurana., **4,** pp. 109–119 (1930).

LAMEERE, A. Trichoptera. In Précis de Zoologie. Rec. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **5**, pp. 49–70, 29 figs. (1938).

LESTAGE, J. A. Trichoptera, in Rousseau, Larves et Nymphes aquatiques des Insectes d'Europe, pp. 343–964 (1921).

Catalogue des Trichoptères d'Afrique. Rev. Zool. Africaine, **6**, pp. 251–335 (1919) and Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **59**, pp. 130–135 (1919).

Note Trichoptérologique. Bull. and Ann. Ent. Soc. Belgique, **65**, pp. 363–386 (1926).

LLOYD, J. T. Larvæ of North American Trichoptera. Bull. Lloyd Libr., Cincinnati, Ent. Ser., No. 1, 124 pp. (1921).

MARLIER, G. J. Trichoptères du Congo belge. Rev. Zool. Bot. afr., **37**, pp. 64–88, 13 figs. (1943).

MARTYNOV, A. V. Preliminary revision of Phryganeidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (9), **14**, pp. 209–224 (1924).

On the family Stenopsychidæ. Eos, **2**, pp. 281–308 (1926).

Trichoptera of China and Eastern Tibet. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1930**, pp. 65–112, 1 pl., 71 figs. (1930).

Trichoptera of the Amur Region. Trav. Inst. zool. Acad. Sci. URSS, **2**, pp. 205–395, 198 figs. (1935).

On a Collection of Trichoptera from the Indian Museum. Part 1. Rec. Indian Mus., **37**, pp. 93–209, 109 figs. (1935); Part 2, *ibid.*, **38**, pp. 239–366, 74 figs. (1936).

MCLACHLAN, R. A monographic revision and synopsis of the Trichoptera of the European fauna. London. Van Voorst (1874–80).

MILNE, L. J. Studies in North American Trichoptera. Three parts. 128 pp. Cambridge, Mass., privately printed (1934–36).

MILNE, L. J. and M. J. Arctopsychidæ of Continental North America. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **33**, pp. 97–110, 3 pls. (1938).

MILNE, M. J. Immature North American Trichoptera. Psyche, **46**, pp. 9–19 (1939).

MORTON, K. J. North American Hydroptilidæ. Bull. New York State Mus., No. 86, pp. 63–75 (1905).

MOSELY, M. E. Trichoptera of Corsica. Eos, **6**, pp. 147–184, 81 figs. (1930).

Revision of Beræinæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10)**6**, pp. 392–414 (1930).

Indian Trichoptera. Journ. Bombay Nat. Hist. Soc., **37**, pp. 620–629, 5 figs. (1934); **38**, pp. 123–133, 9 pls. (1935); **38**, pp. 447–478, 18 pls., 16 figs. (1936); **40**, pp. 486–496, 12 pls. (1938); **41**, pp. 39–47, 332–339, 19 pls. (1939); **42**, pp. 772–781, 12 pls. (1941).

Tasmanian Trichoptera. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1936**, pp. 395–424, 72 figs. (1936).

Revision of the Triplectidinæ, Subfamily of the Leptoceridæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **85**, pp. 91–130, 98 figs. (1936).

Trichoptera. Ruwenzori Exped. 1934–35, **3**, 1–40, 3 pls., 123 figs. British Mus. (Nat. Hist.), London (1939).

British Caddis-flies. xiii + 320 pp., 631 figs., 3 pls. Geo. Routledge and Sons, Ltd., London (1939).

MOSELY, M. E. and D. E. KIMMINS. Trichoptera of Australia and New Zealand. 550 pp., 364 figs. British Mus. (Nat. Hist.), London (1953).

PERRIER, R. Trichoptères de la France. Faune de France, **3**, pp. 127–150 (1934).

Ross, H. H. Trichoptera of Illinois. Bull. Illinois Nat. Hist. Surv., **23**, pp. 1–326, 961 figs. (1944).

Review of Nearctic Lepidostomatidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **39**, pp. 265–291 (1946).

Tsuda, M. Untersuchungen über die japanischen Wasserinsekten. I. Annot. Zool. Japonenses, **15**, pp. 394–399, 1 pl. (1936).

Ulmer, G. Trichoptera. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 60, 289 pp. (1907).

Trichoptera. Süsswasserfauna Deutschlands, Lief. 5 and 6, 326 pp. (1909).

Literature on Trichoptera (1910–14). Zeits. wissensch. Insektenbiol., **15** (various parts) (1919–21).

Trichoptera. In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **6**, Lief. 1, pp. XV, 1–46 (1928).

Trichopteren von den Philippinen und Sunda Inseln. Treubia, **11**, pp. 373–498, 147 figs. (1930).

Die Trichopteren, Ephemeropteren und Plecopteren des arktischen Gebietes. Fauna arctica, **6**, pp. 219–222 (1932).

Trichopteren von den Sunda-Inseln. Arch. Hydrobiol., **19**, Suppl., 328 pp. (1951).

ORDER LEPIDÓPTERA [1]

(*GLOSSÀTA*)

Rather large, sometimes small, or very large insects; wings and body thickly clothed with scales that usually form a color pattern, the wings opaque, with the venation and membrane obscured by the scales; scaly covering rarely restricted to certain portions of the wings; wings very rarely absent. Antennæ long, many-jointed, variously modified, filiform, pectinate or clubbed; ocelli often present. Mouthparts suctorial, frequently vestigial, when not in use coiled under the head; the galea of the maxillæ modified into an unjointed sucking tube; mandibles absent, except in a few primitive forms; palpi usually well developed, the labial ones generally larger than the maxillary. Prothorax small; wings large, membranous, similar, the fore pair usually somewhat longer; venation complete, but not complex, few crossveins. Legs similar, tarsi ordinarily five-jointed. No cerci. Metamorphosis very great; larvæ with chewing mouthparts, usually caterpillar-like, and usually with paired false-legs on some of the abdominal segments in addition to three pairs of thoracic legs; the false-legs (prolegs) usually bear distally several minute hooks (crochets); larvæ almost always plant-feeders; pupæ with appendages free or soldered to body, usually enclosed in a cocoon or earthen cell. Moths, Butterflies and Skippers.

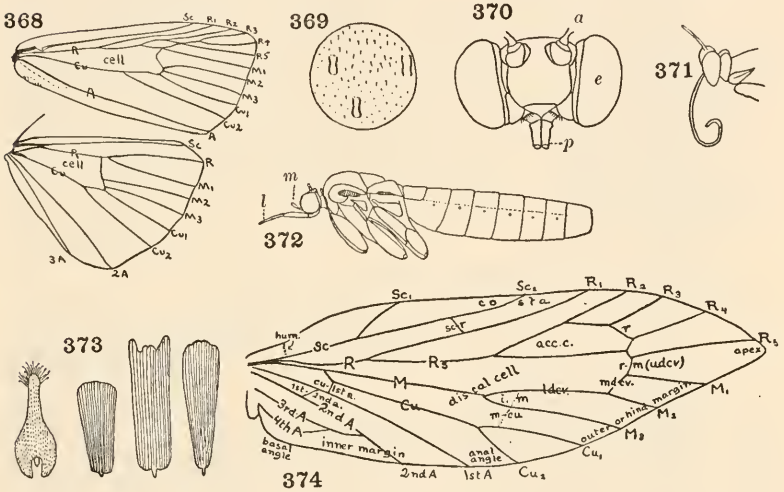
Adults

1. Wings absent or greatly reduced in size 153
   Wings normally developed 2

[1] Revised by C. L. Remington.

2. Fore and hind wings with four or five radial veins, rarely with three, Sc and R_1 separate (Fig. 374); wings of similar shape, more or less pointed at tip, with ten or more veins, the membrane with minute spines (Fig. 369); fore wings with a thumb-like lobe (jugum) at basal angle (except *Neopseustis*); a coiled proboscis never developed. (Suborder HOMONEÙRA) (*MICROPTERYGÌNA, JUGÀTÆ, ARCHILEPIDÓPTERA, ISONEÙRIA*) 3

Fore and hind wings dissimilar in shape and venation, hind wings with Sc and R_1 fused at least at tip (not to be confused with R_5 which is usually the only free radial vein (Fig. 368)), rarely two free radial veins present, at most six veins arising from the cell;



Figs. 368–374. **Lepidoptera**

368. Noctua, wings (Forbes): Sc, subcosta, R, radius, M, media, Cu, cubitus (their branches indicated by numbers), A, 2A, 3A, anal veins; cell, discal cell. Noctuidæ.
369. Portion of bleached wing membrane, showing attachments of three scales and numerous aculeæ.
370. Danaus, head in frontal view: a, base of antenna; e, eye; p, base of proboscis. Danaidæ.
371. Nymphalis, head, prothorax and part of mesothorax (Scudder) Nymphalidæ.
372. Crambus, lateral outline of body (Fernald): m, maxillary palpus; l, labial palpus.
373. Scales from the wings of various Lepidoptera (Scudder).
374. Micropteryx (Forbes): Sc, subcosta; R, radius; M, media; Cu, cubitus; A, anal (their branches indicated by numbers); hum, humeral crossvein; udcv, upper discocellular vein (radio-medial crossvein); ldcv, lower discocellular vein; i, intercalated cell; acc. c, accessory cell. Micropterygidæ.

jugum and mandibles not developed. (Suborder HETERONEÙRA) (*FRENÀTÆ, ANISONEÙRIA*) 10

3. Wings usually hardly wider than the fringe of hairs on their hind margin; small species, wing-expanse up to one-half inch; jugum usually minute, frenulum present. (*MICROJUGÀTÆ, JUGOFRENÀTÆ*) 4

Wings ample, fringe narrower; larger species, wing expanse about one-half to nine inches; tibial spurs usually wanting; jugum usually underlapping the hind wing, no frenulum; mouthparts (except labial palpi) vestigial, functionless. (Superfamily HEPIALOÌDEA). (*MACROJUGÀTÆ*) 7

4. Middle tibiæ without spurs, but with an apical group of bristles; functional, toothed mandibles present; maxillary galeæ short; Sc forked near middle. (**Epimartýria**, N. Am.; **Micrópteryx** (=*Eriocéphala*) (Fig. 374), Holarc.; **Sabatínca**, Austr.). (Superfamily MICROPTERYGÒIDEA) (*ZEUGLÓPTERA*). (*ERIOCEPHÁLIDÆ*) ..... **MICROPTERÝGIDÆ**

Middle tibiæ with one or two spurs; mandibles vestigial or wanting; maxillary galeæ long, forming a rudimentary proboscis; Sc simple or forked near tip. (Superfamily ERIOCRANIÒIDEA) (*DACNÓNYPHA*) 5

5. Jugum absent; middle and hind tibiæ with spurs. (**Neopseùstis**, India, Formosa) ..... **NEOPSEÙSTIDÆ**

Jugal lobe present; hind tibiæ with or without spurs 6

6. Middle tibiæ with one spur; hind tibiæ with four; Sc forked near tip, at least in fore wing; jugum large, overlapping the hind wing; scales not scalloped nor coarsely striated. (**Dyseriocrània**, Holarc.; **Eriocrània**, Palæarc.) ..... **ERIOCRANÌIDÆ**

Middle tibiæ with two spurs; hind tibiæ with none; Sc simple; jugum much reduced, underlapping the hind wing; scales with scalloped border and coarse striation. (**Mnesarchæa**, N. Zealand). **MNESARCHÆIDÆ**

7. Tibial spurs entirely absent or small and single, on middle and hind legs 8

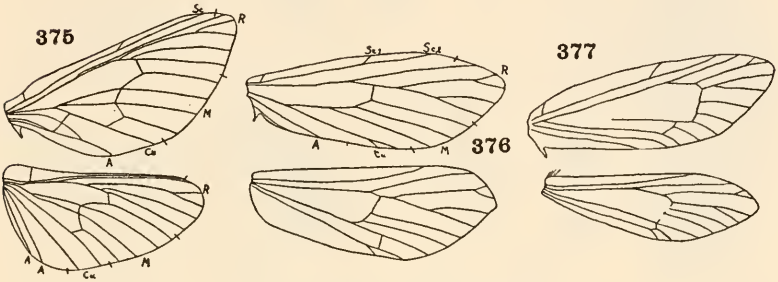
Two apical spurs on middle tibia, four on hind tibia; Sc forked in forewing; two or three discal cells, at least in hindwing, produced by persistence of veins M_{1+2} and M_{3+4}; antennal segments simple and hairy. (**Prototheòra, Metatheòra**, S. Afr.; **Anómoses**, Austr. (Fig. 377)). (*ANOMOSÉTIDÆ*). **PROTOTHEÓRIDÆ**

8. Tibial spurs absent 9

Small single tibial spur present on middle and hind legs; Sc forked in forewing; two discal cells present; antennæ simple and hairy. (**Genùstes**, Assam) ..... **PALÆOSÉTIDÆ**, part

9. Discal cell subdivided into three cells by veins M_{1+2} and M_{3+4} (Fig. 375); Sc usually simple (rarely forked); antennal segments usually angular and dentate or bipectinate; wing expanse one to nine inches. (**Hepìalus,** Cosmop.; **Korscheltéllus, Phimátopus,** Holarc.; **Sthenòpsis,** Nearc.; **Triódia,** Palæarc.; **Phássus,** widespr.; **Charàgia,** Austr.; **Porìna,** Austr., Patagonia; **Leto,** S. Afr.). ..... **HEPIÁLIDÆ**

Discal cell single or at most double, never subdivided by vein M_{1+2} (Fig. 376); Sc forked (*Palæoses*) or simple (*Ogygìoses*); antennal segments simple and hairy. (**Palæoses,** Austr.; **Ogygìoses,** Formosa) ..... **PALÆOSÉTIDÆ,** part



Figs. 375–377. **Lepidoptera**

375. **Phassus,** wings (Hampson) Hepialidæ.
376. **Palæoses,** wings (Turner) Palæosetidæ.
377. **Anomoses,** wings (Turner) Prototheoridæ.

10. Antennæ simple or variously modified (Figs. 378, 379, 380), only rarely swollen at the tip, and in such cases a frenulum and usually a tympanum are present or the subcosta of hind wing is not strongly arched; most forms with a frenulum; the subcosta of the hind wing either relatively little arched at the base or there is a large area between it and the fore margin of the wing; wings at rest usually overlapping the abdomen, sloping roof-like against the sides, or horizontally outspread; body often relatively stout; ocelli often present. Moths. (HETERÓCERA).....11

Antennæ knobbed at the tip, or thickened a little before the tip (Figs. 431, 432), without pectinations, projecting processes or conspicuous arrangements of hairs along the shaft; hind wings without a frenulum (except *Euschèmon*), but with the Sc strongly arched forward at the base; tympanum absent; proboscis well-developed; the wings usually erect when at rest; no ocelli; nearly all diurnal. Butterflies and Skippers. (RHOPALÓCERA)...143

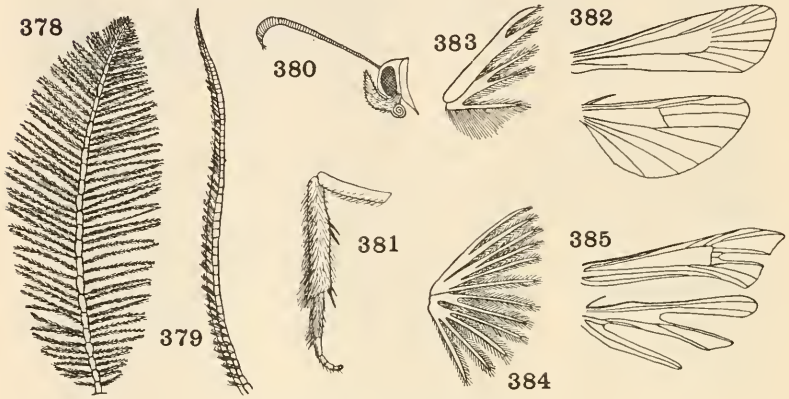
11. Wings, especially the hind ones, usually deeply cleft, or divided

into plume-like divisions (Figs. 384, 385); legs very long. Plume moths 12

Wings entire, not cleft nor divided into finger-like divisions, rarely (Gelechiidæ) the fore wings moderately cleft 14

12. Wings divided into two to four divisions 13

Each wing divided into six plumes; small, silvery white moths. (Orneòdes, widespr.) (Fig. 384) ..... ORNEÓDIDÆ



Figs. 378–385. Lepidoptera

378. Plumose antenna of moth (Duncan).
379. Pectinate antenna of moth (Duncan).
380. **Melittia,** head, in lateral view (Beutenmüller) Ægeriidæ.
381. **Bembecia,** middle leg (Beutenmüller) Ægeriidæ.
382. **Melittia,** wings (Beutenmüller) Ægeriidæ.
383. **Pterophorus,** wings (Berlese) Pterophoridæ.
384. **Orneodes,** wings (Berlese) Orneodidæ.
385. **Platyptilia,** wings (Fernald) Pterophoridæ.

13. Fore wings divided into two plumes, rarely four, hind wings into three; double series of large, divergent scales along underside of cubital vein of hind wing; small, delicate moths, usually prettily colored. (Oxýptilus, Platyptília, cosmop.; Pteróphorus, widespr.) (Figs. 383, 385, 404). (*ALUCÍTIDÆ*) ..... PTEROPHÓRIDÆ

Each wing divided into two plumes. (Cenóloba, Indomal., Austr.) (See couplet 39) ..... OXYCHIRÓTIDÆ, part

14. Underside of hind wing with a double series of enlarged and divergent scales along the cubital vein; tibiæ exceptionally long, thin and with long spurs. (Agdístis, Palæarc., Ethiop.). PTEROPHÓRIDÆ, part

Underside of wings without such specialized scales 15

15. Hind wings usually in large part transparent and devoid of scales, except on margins and veins; fore wing narrow, at least four times as long as wide; inner margin of fore wing and costal margin of hind wing each with a row of recurved, interlocking spines; Sc of hind wings close to cell and to next vein, somewhat hidden in a fold and apparently absent; frenulum well developed; ocelli and proboscis present; antennæ usually dilated and tufted at tip; wasp-like, day-flying moths (Figs. 380, 381, 382). Clear-wing moths. (**Paranthrène,** widespr.; **Ramosia,** Nearc.; **Trochílium,** Holarc., Ethiop.; **Melíttia, Ægèria,** cosmop.). (*SESÌIDÆ*) ..... **ÆGERÌIDÆ**

Wings scaled throughout, or if clear, the fore wings are triangular; wings not interlocking by series of spines on both fore and hind wings; Sc of hind wing present (except Euchromiidæ), usually noticeable, though sometimes close to or in part fused with R . . 16

16. Antennæ thin, swollen at tip to form a more or less distinct club, as in the butterflies, or even recurved at tip, as in the skippers; tympanum absent; frenulum present 17

Antennæ variously modified, if swollen subapically or toward the middle they gradually taper on distal portion, or tympanum present 19

17. Fore wing with some branches of R stalked; frenulum well developed in both sexes 18

Fore wing with all veins arising from discal cell, medial stem reduced; both wings with first anal vein lacking; eyes not ciliated; male alone with frenulum. (See couplet 143). (**Euschèmon,** Austr.) ..... **HESPERÌIDÆ,** part

18. Fore wings with M_2 arising midway between M_1 and M_3, or closer to M_1; hind wings with first A wanting; chætosema present; ocelli absent; proboscis present. African. (**Apoprógenes**). **APOPROGÉNIDÆ**

Fore wings with M_2 arising nearer M_3 than M_1 (if M_2 and M_3 are stalked, cf. Ctenuchidæ, couplet 75); chætosema absent; ocelli present ..... **CASTNÌIDÆ**

a. Fore wings with first A present, discal cell closed; proboscis developed. (**Cástnia,** Neotrop.; **Synèmon,** Austr.) ..... **CASTNIÌNÆ**

Both wings with first A reduced; discal cell open; proboscis vestigial. (**Táscina** (=*Neocástnia*), Indomal.). (*NEOCASTNÌIDÆ*). **TASCINIÌNÆ**

19. Hind wings with three anal veins (if less than three anals, tiny species with narrow wings, the hind pair with reduced venation and bearing a long fringe of hairs on the hind margin almost as wide as, or wider than, the wing, and the tibial spurs more than twice the width of the tibiæ); fore wings usually with first

anal vein complete, *i.e.* usually two anal veins reaching the margin 20

Hind wings with two anal veins, rarely with one, in addition to a possible unthickened fold in the membrane, or in the Australian genus *Oxychirota* both wings lack all anals; wings almost never very narrow, the hind wing not more than half longer than wide, except rarely in large species when a tail-like projection is developed, and never with the fringe as wide as the wing; fore wings usually with but one complete anal vein, when accessory cell is present it is not completely contiguous with the discal cell (if accessory cell is completely contiguous refer to couplet 97, Cecidosetidæ) 38

20. Hind wings with veins $Sc+R_1$ and R_s widely separate beyond discal cell 21

Hind wings with veins $Sc+R_1$ and R_s fused or very closely parallel for a greater or less distance between the end of the discal cell and the tip of the wing, the base of R sometimes evanescent. (PYRALÍDIDÆ, *s.lat.*) 68

21. Hind wings ribbon-like, with a long apical tail (Fig. 386). (**Himantópterus, Semióptila,** African).

HIMANTOPTERÌNÆ; ZYGÆNIDÆ

Wings normal 22

22. Hind wings with veins $Sc+R_1$ and R_s fusing to near the end of the discal cell, or fusing beyond the middle of the cell, or these veins coincident throughout 23

Hind wings with veins $Sc+R_1$ and R_s separate from the base, or fusing only a short distance along the discal cell, the fusion located at the base or before the middle of the cell, or sometimes connected by a bar 24

23. Proboscis well developed; chætosema present; wings thinly scaled, translucent; hind wings with basal part of R represented as a spur in the cell, or entirely lost. (**Acolòithus, Pyromórpha,** Am.) (see couplet 41). (*ZYGÆNIDÆ*, of authors).

PYROMÓRPHIDÆ, part

Proboscis obsolete; chætosema present; hind wings with $Sc+R_1$ and R_s separate in part; wings heavily and loosely clothed with soft scales, mixed with curly hair in the northern species; hind wings (in American species) with R free at base. Flannel moths. (**Nòrape, Podàlia, Àides, Xenárchus, Somábrachys, Lagòa, Megalopỳge**). (*LAGÒIDÆ*) ..... **MEGALOPÝGIDÆ**

Proboscis and palpi absent; chætosema absent; veins $Sc+R_1$ and R_s coincident throughout. (**Eulophónotus,** Ethiop.).

EULOPHONOTÌNÆ; CÓSSIDÆ

24. The fringe on the anal angle of the hind wings not or but slightly

longer than elsewhere; tibial spurs at most about as long as the width of the tibiæ 25

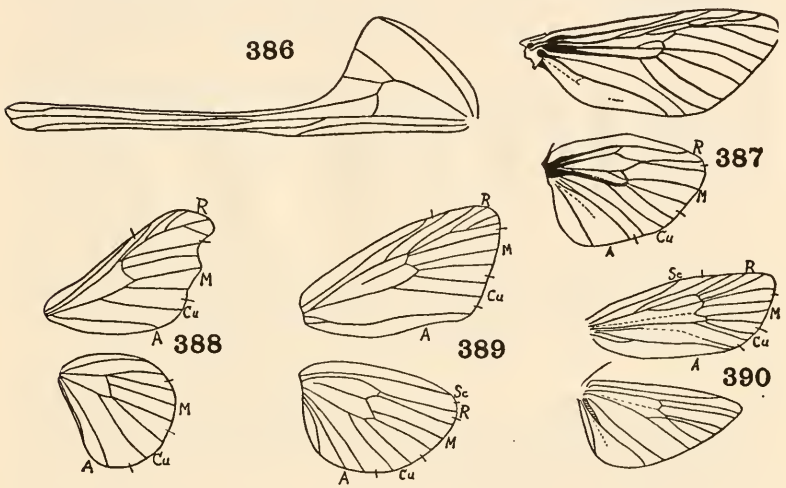
The fringe on the anal angle of the hind wings distinctly longer than elsewhere; tibial spurs more than twice the width of the tibiæ; when the accessory cell is present its longest side is contiguous with the discal cell. (TINEÒIDEA) 85

25. Fore wings with accessory (radial) cell 26

Radial cell not formed 30

26. Proboscis vestigial 27

Mouthparts usually developed, with scaled proboscis; tibial spurs long; female usually with an anal tuft; small to minute moths. (TINEOIDEA) 85



Figs. 386–390. **Lepidoptera**

386. **Himantopterus,** hind wing (Westwood) Zygænidæ.
387. **Prionoxystus,** wings (Comstock and Needham) Cossidæ.
388. **Bombyx,** wings. Bombycidæ.
389. **Metarbela,** wings (Hampson) Cossidæ.
390. **Simaethis,** wings (Spuler) Glyphipterygidæ.

27. Tibial spurs short or wanting; large moths, except Epipyropidæ ... 28

Hind tibiæ with two pairs of spurs; small species, 9–18 mm.; R 4-branched; ♀ wingless. (**Talæpòria,** Old World, **Solenòbia,** Holarc.; **Lúffia,** Palæarc.) ..... **TALÆPORIÏNÆ; PSÝCHIDÆ**

28. Fore wings with some branches of R stalked; accessory cell extending beyond the discal cell; body heavy, or wings ample 29

Fore wings with no stalked radial branches; accessory cell not ex-

tending beyond the discal cell; antennæ bipectinate in both sexes; small moths, larvæ living as external parasites on Fulgoridæ and Cicadidæ. (**Epipỳrops,** Indoaustr., Am., Japan) **EPIPYRÓPIDÆ**

29. Wings strong and more or less lanceolate; body heavy and surpassing the hind wings; median cell and strong medial stem nearly always present in discal cell of each wing; larvæ borers. Carpenter moths ..... **CÓSSIDÆ**

a. Fore wing with first anal vein well developed ..... b
Fore wing with first anal vein reduced c

b. Hind wing with Sc entirely fused with the cell and R. (See couplet 23) ..... **EULOPHONOTÌNÆ**
Hind wing with Sc entirely separate from the cell and R. (Fig. 387). (**Zeùzera,** Palæarc., Ind.; **Cóssus,** cosmop.; **Prionoxýstus,** Am.; **Phragmatœcia,** Palæarc.). (*ZEUZÉRIDÆ, HYPÓPTIDÆ*). **COSSÌNÆ**

c. Frenulum present. Restricted to Madagascar. (**Chrysótypus, Argyrótypus**). (*CHRYSOTÝPIDÆ*) ..... **ARGYROTYPÌNÆ**
Frenulum usually absent; small, brightly colored species. Tropicopolitan. (**Metarbèla, Terágra, Selágena, Lepidarbèla**). (*ARBÉLIDÆ, HOLLÁNDIDÆ, TERÁGRIDÆ*) ..... **METARBELÌNÆ**

Wings ample, the subtriangular fore wings about half longer than wide and with the tip more or less acute, the hind pair with nearly straight end; abdomen not extending beyond the hind wings; mainly South American. (**Dálcera, Ácraga,** S. Am.; **Dalcérides,** Ariz.). (*ACRÁGIDÆ*). **DALCERÌNÆ; EUCLÈIDÆ**

30. Frenulum absent or vestigial, humeral angle of hind wing more or less expanded; M_2 of fore wings arising midway between M_1 and M_3 or closer to M_1; chætosema absent; moderately large moths with broad hind wings 31
Frenulum present (if absent in moths of small size with narrow and more or less oblong wings, refer to couplet 77) 33

31. Fore wings with radial branches $R_{2+3+4+5}$ united on a common stalk; hind wings with Sc and R connected by a bar (Fig. 388). (See couplet 56) ..... **BOMBÝCIDÆ**
Fore wing with radial branches R_{2+3}, R_{4+5} stalked independently of R_{1+2}; hind wings with Sc and R free beyond base 32

32. The five branches of R very long, occupying more than one-third the apical edge of the wing, only R_3 and R_4 on a short stalk, the other radial branches free; wings large. (**Chrysopóloma, Éctropa,** Ethiop.). (*ECTRÓPIDÆ*) ... **CHRYSOPOLÓMIDÆ**
Radial branches occupying one-fourth of the apical edge of the fore wings, R_{2+3}, or R_{4+5}, tip of fore wings extended and rather

pointed, the apical margin sinuate. American, mostly Neotropical. (See couplet 52) ..... **MIMALLÓNIDÆ**

33. Fore wings with M_2 arising midway between M_1 and M_3, M_3 and Cu_1 united for a considerable distance beyond the discal cell, $R_{2,3,4,5}$ united, and first A absent; hind wings with Sc free from R_s from base, and first A evanescent on basal half. (See couplet 47). (**Phryganídia**, Cal.) ..... **DIÓPTIDÆ**

Fore wings with M_2 arising closer to M_3 than to M_1, thus causing the cubitus to appear four-branched 34

34. Hind wings very small, with Sc and R separate beyond the base; hind tibiæ with strong middle and apical spurs; antennæ dilated apically; chætosema absent. African. (**Charídea**, **Toòsa**). **CHARIDÈIDÆ**

Hind wings with Sc and R connected by a bar, or by fusion before the middle of the discal cell 35

35. Fore wings with first and second anals connected by a crossvein, or fusing before the tip. (Fig. 391). Bagworm moths. (See couplets 27, 42, 154). (**Pachythèlia**, Palæarc.; **Fùmea**, Palæarc.). **PSÝCHIDÆ**, part

Fore wings with first and second anals not connected, nor apically fusing, or 1A absent 36

36. Proboscis well developed; chætosema present; antennæ dilated or pectinate in the male. (**Cyclòsia**; **Gíngla**; **Campylòdes**; **Erásmia**; **Zygæna**, Palæarc.; **Pròcris**, Palæarc., Indoaustr.; **Chalcòsia**; **Aglàope**). (Including *CHALCOSÌIDÆ*). ..... **ZYGÆNIDÆ**

Proboscis and palpi much reduced 37

37. Fore wings with R_3, R_4 and R_5 stalked or united. (**Sibìne**, **Phobètron**, **Prolimacòdes**, Am.; **Eùclea**, Am., tropicopol.; **Heterogènea**, Holarc.). (*HETEROGENÈIDÆ*, *COCHLÍDÌIDÆ*, *LIMACÓDIDÆ*) ..... **EUCLÈIDÆ**

Fore wings with only three simple branches of the radius, all arising from the cell. (**Heterógynis** ♂, S. Eur.). (See couplet 153). (*EPICNOPTERÝGIDÆ*). ..... **HETEROGÝNIDÆ**

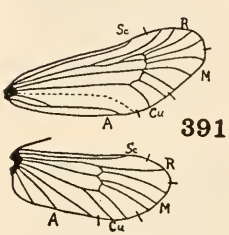
38. Antennæ thickened, spindle-shaped, sometimes hooked or recurved at the tip, the joints usually carinated beneath, sometimes pectinated; hind wings with Sc and R_s connected by a strong crossvein near the middle of the discal cell, then extending closely parallel to the end of the cell or beyond; proboscis and palpi present; chætosema absent; stout, often large moths, with rather narrow wings, the hind pair much shorter than the fore wings. Hawk moths, Humming-bird moths. (**Phlegethóntius** (= *Protopárce*) Am.; **Sphínx** (= *Hylòicus*), cosmop.; **Hémaris** (= *Hæmorrhàgia*), Holarc.; **Smerínthus**, **Celèrio** (= *Deilé-*

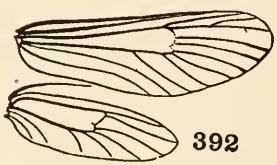
phila), cosmop.; **Macroglóssa**, Palæarc.; **Acheróntia**, Old World (*A. átropos*, Death's head moth)) ..... **SPHÍNGIDÆ**

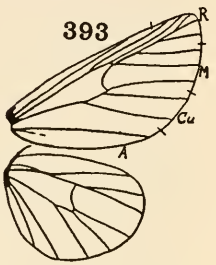
Antennæ simple, thin, serrate, or pectinately, rarely swollen gradually near apex; wings proportionally larger; hind wings with Sc and R_s rarely connected by a strong crossvein, and if so, strongly divergent beyond it 39

39. Fore wings with one or two anal veins 40

Fore wings with no anal veins. (**Oxychiròta**, Austr.). (See couplet 13). ..... **OXYCHIRÓTIDÆ**







Figs. 391–393. **Lepidoptera**

391. **Solenobia**, wings (Spuler) Psychidæ.
392. **Harrisina**, wings (Jones) Pyromorphidæ.
393. **Hemiceras**, wings (Hampson) Notodontidæ.

40. Fore wings with two distinct free anal veins 41

Fore wings with the anal veins more or less fused, or with but one complete anal vein 42

41. Ocelli present; chætosema present; fore wing four times as long as wide. (**Harrísina**, Am., Fig. 392). (See couplet 23). **PYROMÓRPHIDÆ**, part

Ocelli and chætosema absent; fore wing not more than twice as long as wide; hind tibia with two pairs of spurs; antenna simple. Tropical; Japan. (**Hyblæa, Erythròchrus**) ..... **HYBLÆIDÆ**

42. Fore wings with the anal veins more or less fused or connected by a crossvein so as to end as a single vein. (**Eurycýttarus, Thyridópteryx**). (See couplets 27, 35, 154) .... **PSŸCHIDÆ**, part

Fore wings with a single complete anal vein, *i.e.* 2A, the first anal always reduced, at most represented by a fold, and the third anal short or wanting, generally connecting with the second anal so that the latter appears to have a basal fork 43

43. Fore wings with M_2 arising from the middle of the end of the discal cell, or in front of the middle, *i.e.* the cubitus apparently three-branched 44

Fore wings with M_2 arising behind the middle of the discal cell, *i.e.* the cubitus apparently four-branched 62

44. Hind wings with Sc strongly angled, or rarely swollen and sinuous, at the base, usually with a strong humeral brace-vein at the bend, thence very close to or fusing with R_s for a greater or less distance along the cell; palpi and proboscis well developed; chætosema present 45

Hind wings with Sc and R_s fused from base to beyond the middle of the wing, swollen at base, then rapidly diverging; rather small, very slender species, with finely scaled wings, the fore pair narrow, the hind pair broad; the apparent three-branching of the cubitus of the fore wings due to the absence of M_2 and M_3. (See couplet 77) ..... **LITHOSIIDÆ**, part

Hind wings with Sc straight or gently curving at base, separate from R_s, no connecting bar present; proboscis often weak or undeveloped; chætosema weak or absent 46

45. Antennæ dilated toward tip; eyes hairy and ciliated. (**Sematùra, Coronídia, Lonchotùra,** Neotrop.; **Anurápteryx,** Am.). (*MANIDIIDÆ*) ..... **SEMATÙRIDÆ**

Antennæ slender or feathered, if dilated toward tip the eyes are bare; females of many species with minute or small, flightless wings. (See couplet 160). ..... **GEOMÉTRIDÆ**

a. Radial areoles absent (rarely present in Ennominæ, which have vein M_2 of hind wing very weak or absent) c

One or two radial areoles present on fore wing (rarely absent); vein M_2 of hind wing strong, base usually midway M_1 and M_3; Sc of fore wing never anastomosed with R; small moths ..... b

b. Hind wing with vein Sc anastomosed with R only near base; hind tibia of male either enlarged and with concealed hair-pencil or tibia much reduced. Cosmopolitan. (**Stérrha, Scópula, Anisòdes, Cosýmbia, Timándra, Euacidàlia**). (*ACIDALIÌNÆ*) **STERRHÌNÆ**

Hind wing with Sc anastomosed with R for long distance (rarely free and connected with R by cross-vein); hind tibia well developed and slender, hair-pencil external and slender when present. Cosmopolitan, but scarce in tropics. (**Dýsstroma, Lygris, Hydriómena, Hýdria, Xanthorhòe, Chloroclýstis, Notòreas, Dasyùris, Percnoptilòta, Operóphtera, Eupithècia, Horísme, Lýthria, Lobóphora**). (*HYDRIOMENÌNÆ*) ..... **LARENTIÌNÆ**

c. Hind wing with vein M_2 strong ..... d

Hind wing with vein M_2 very weak or absent (present in *Abraxas*), Sc entirely free from R or only shortly anastomosed at base and the two veins not bridged by a cross-vein; radial cell rarely present; hind tibia usually with a hair-pencil, lying in tibial groove; male antenna usually pectinate (rarely females); male hind wing often

with blister-like "fovea" near anal vein, forming concavity on underside; often stout, hairy moths. Cosmopolitan. (**Abráxas, Càbera, Ourápteryx, Énnomos, Bápta, Campæa, Selènia, Semiothìsa, Eránnis, Boármia, Gnóphos, Éctropis, Epímecis, Phigàlia, Paleácrita, Drepanulàtrix, Euchlæna, Carípeta, Metarránthis, Plagòdis, Pèro, Nacóphora, Azelìna, Declàna**). (*GEOMETRÌNÆ*, of authors; *BOARMIÌNÆ*) ..... **ENNOMÌNÆ**

d. Hind wing with vein Sc free of R or diverging from R much below middle of cell (sometimes a crossvein between Sc and R); fore wing with Sc usually fused or connected with R; R_3 and R_4 distinct but on same stalk ..... e

Hind wing with vein Sc fused with R to middle of cell, fore wing with Sc free; hind wing with base of M_2 midway between M_1 and M_3; fore wing with R_3 and R_4 fused or very long-stalked, always ending in costal margin; long-haired moths with very small labial palpi and small, oval eyes. Diurnal, early spring moths. (**Bréphos, Leucobréphos**, Holarc.) ..... **BREPHÌNÆ**

e. Hind wing with vein M_2 at base midway between M_1 and M_3; fore wing with R_4 ending in outer margin. Cosmopolitan. (**Alsóphila, Amètris, Aplásta, Neárcha, Taxeòtis, Dichromòdes, Œnochròma, Epidésma, Eumèlea, Celerena, Hedyle, Orthostíxis**) **ŒNOCHROMATÌNÆ**

Hind wing with M_2 at base much nearer M_1 than M_3; fore wing with Sc and R always anastomosed, R_4 ending in costal margin (often near tip); tibial hair-pencil present but in groove; antennæ usually pectinate, pectinations on distal part of each joint; proboscis strong; primarily green moths with close scaling (*i.e.*, not hairy). Mainly tropical. (**Térpna, Nemoùria, Chlorochlàmys, Agáthia, Racheóspila, Hippárchus, Chlorissa**). (*HEMITHEÌNÆ*) **GEOMETRÌNÆ**

46. Frenulum well developed, more than one-fifteenth the length of the wing 47

Frenulum vestigial or absent; hind wings with Sc never fusing with R_s, but sometimes connected by a weak bar 52

47. M_3 and Cu_1 of both wings usually stalked for a considerable distance beyond the cell, stem of M indicated through the cell; fore wing with R_{2-5} or R_{3-5} stalked; proboscis present; thoracic tympanum small and subdorsal; hind tibiæ with both middle and apical spurs; slender, butterfly-like species. Neotropical, Calif. (**Myònia, Tithraùstes, Actèa, Dióptis, Scèa, Jòsia, Dòa, Phryganídia**). (See couplet 33) ..... **DIÓPTIDÆ**, part

Of other conformation 48

48. Hind wings with Sc widely separated from R_s from near the base; fore wings with R_5 stalked with M_1 and well separated from R_4;

proboscis present. Widespread. (**Epiplèma, Calledápteryx, Nedùsia, Melèaba**) ..... **EPIPLÉMIDÆ**

Hind wings with Sc close to R_s; fore wings with M_1 not stalked with R_s 49

49. Hind wings with Sc and R well separated, R_s and M_1 stalked beyond the cell; fore wings commonly with a radial areole. (If R_1 of fore wings is much shorter than discal cell, see couplet 68, Pyralididæ) 50

Hind wings with Sc and R close beyond the cell, M_1 free, R_s arising before or at the end of the discal cell 51

50. Proboscis present, often weak, sometimes absent; tympanum present in metathorax; fore wings fully scaled, usually with R_{2-5} stalked, often with a radial areole; frenulum with bristles; claws bifurcate. (Fig. 393). Principally Neotropical. (**Cerùra**, Palæarc., Am., Indoaustr.; **Notodónta, Drymònia**, Holarc.; **Stauròpus**, Palæarc., Indomal.; **Phalèra**, Palæarc., Indomal.; **Datàna** (*D. minístra*, Yellow necked apple worm); **Schizùra** (*S. concínna*, Red humped apple worm); **Heterocámpa**, Am.; **Tarsólepis; Thyrètes, Ápisa**, Afr.; **Thaumetopœa**, Palæarc., Ethiop.; **Ánaphe, Epánaphe**, Afr.). (*CERÙRIDÆ, THAUMETOPŒIDÆ, THYRÉTIDÆ*). **NOTODÓNTIDÆ**

Proboscis wanting; tympanum absent; fore wings usually with $R_{2,3}$ and $R_{4,5}$ stalked together; wings of northern species with clear spots; frenulum usually without bristles; claws simple or serrate. Am., esp. Neotrop. (See couplet 56). (**Apatelòdes, Zánola, Colóbata, Olceclostera**).... **APATELODÌNÆ; EUPTERÓTIDÆ**

51. Fore wings with discal cell large, reaching much beyond the middle of the wing; hind wings with cubitus apparently three-branched; no abdominal tympanum. (**Áxia, Epicimèlia**, S. Eur.) . **AXÌIDÆ**

Discal cell not or scarcely extending beyond the middle of the wing; hind wings with cubitus apparently four-branched; frenulum of male knobbed; abdominal typanum present. (Fig. 398). (See couplet 70). (**Polýploca, Palimpséstis**, Palæarc.; **Habrósyne**, Holarc.; **Cymatóphora**). (*CYMATOPHÓRIDÆ, PALIMPSÉSTIDÆ, TETHÈIDÆ, POLYPLÓCIDÆ*) ..... **THYATÍRIDÆ**

52. Base of M absent or very faint in cell; one or two distinct anal veins in hind wing; M_1 of hind wing not nearer M_3 than M_1 at base . .53

Base of vein M strong, dividing cell on fore and hind wings; three distinct anal veins in hind wing; shaft and pectinations on antenna scaled; proboscis absent; Sc of hind wing entirely free beyond base; frenulum only a simple thickening of costal margin of hind wing; M_1 of hind wing between M_1 and M_3 or nearer M_3 at base; stout, medium-sized moths. American. (**Mimállo, Lacosòma, Trogóptera, Cicínnus**). (*PROTOPSÝCHIDÆ*,

PEROPHÓRIDÆ, LACOSÓMIDÆ, LASCOSOMÁTIDÆ) (See couplet 32). ..... **MIMALLÓNIDÆ**

53. Hind wing with vein Sc approaching R beyond end of cell; frenulum at most only a thickening of base of hind wing costal margin; claws simple 54

Hind wing with Sc not nearer R beyond end of cell than before it, generally diverging steadily from base 55

54. Proboscis present; fore tibia without spurs; large moths, wings broad and with eye-like markings. (**Brahmæa,** Ethiop., Asia; **Spiramiópsis,** S. Africa) ..... **BRAHMÆIDÆ**

Proboscis entirely atrophied; fore tibia with normal spurs; medium-sized, body robust, wings brown or yellow, without eye-like markings. Palæarctic only. One genus. (**Lemònia**) **LEMONÌIDÆ**

55. Shaft of antenna usually at most with scattered scales near base; hind wing with one or two anal veins; frenulum entirely absent, base of costal margin not even thickened; R branches on fore wing reduced to three or four, all on one stalk from cell 57

Shaft of antenna closely scaled above; hind wing always with two anal veins; frenulum present, at least as thickening at base of costal margin 56

56. Fore wing with veins R_2 and R_3 completely fused; no crossvein connecting Sc of hind wing with anterior edge of cell (R); usually large, broad-winged moths. Mainly Old World tropics. (**Euptérote, Cotàna, Sabàlia, Jàna, Phyllàlia**). (See couplet 50) **EUPTEROTÌNÆ; EUPTERÓTIDÆ**

Fore wing with veins R_1, R_2, and R_3 separate and successively arising from stem of R_{4+5}; crossvein connecting Sc of hind wing with anterior edge of cell (R); smaller moths with relatively short wings and heavy body (Fig. 388). Mainly Asia. (See couplet 31) (**Bómbyx,** with *B. mòri*, the cultivated silkworm; **Dalailàma,** Tibet; **Rondòtia, Oberthüria, Theóphila,** E. Asia) **BOMBÝCIDÆ**

57. Fore wings with $R_{4,5}$ stalked 58

Fore wings with R_5 free, arising from the discal cell 60

58. Proboscis lacking or rudimentary 59

Proboscis rather well developed, bearing numerous carinate papillæ; antennæ in both sexes quadripectinate; two apical spurs on hind tibia. Neotropical. (Fig. 396). (**Asthenídia, Oxýtenis, Homœópteryx**) ..... **OXYTENÍDIDÆ**

59. Proboscis absent; antenna in both sexes with dorsal or, rarely, with lateral pectinations; two subapical spurs on hind tibia; hind wing with Sc and R connected by a bar. (Fig. 394). (**Cercóphana,** Chile; **Janiòdes,** Andes) ..... **CERCOPHÁNIDÆ**

Proboscis absent or rudimentary; antenna, if quadripectinate, with apical rami of one segment adjacent to basal rami of next segment or with multiple antennal cones; carinate papillæ absent on pro-

boscis unless the pilifers bear bristles; one, two, or no subapical spurs on hind tibia; hind wing with Sc and R not connected by a bar. (*ATTÁCIDÆ*) ..... **SATURNÌIDÆ**

a. Carinate papillæ often present on proboscis; pilifer with bristles; one, two, or no subapical spurs on hind tibia; frontal protuberance present; labial palpus always long; anepisternum large; large, broad-winged moths. Neotropical. (**Copiópteryx; Rhescýntis** (incl. *Arsenùra, Dysdæmònia*); **Almeidàia**) (*ARSENÚRIDÆ*) **RHESCYNTIDÌNÆ**

Carinate papillæ never present on proboscis; pilifer never with bristles; one or no subapical spurs on hind tibia (except *Adetómeris, Ormiscòdes*) ..... b.

b. Frontal protuberance present; labial palpus usually reduced; hind tibia with two apical, but no subapical spurs; frons convex at sides; without multiple antennal cones; anepisternum large; rather heavy bodied moths with narrowed, powerful wings; mostly Neotropical. (**Èacles; Citherònia; Anisòta; Sýssphinx**). (*CERATOCÁMPIDÆ, SYSSPHÍNGIDÆ*) ..... **CITHERONIÌNÆ**

Frontal protuberance absent if frons convex at sides ..... c.

c. Subapical spurs always absent on hind tibia; labial palpus always long; frons not convex at sides; frontal protuberance absent; antennal cones not multiple; vein M_2 arising in front of middle of apex of cell; anepisternum large. (Two species, **Áglia tau** L., Palæarc.; **A. japonica** Leech, Japan.) ..... **AGLIÌNÆ**

If antennal cones not multiple, then frontal protuberance present . . d.

d. Anepisternum small; labial palpus usually long; frons not convex at sides; frontal protuberance present; few antennal cones; vein M_2 arising in front of middle of apex of cell; hind tibial subapical spurs either one or none (two in *Adetomeris, Ormiscodes*). American. (**Hemileùca**, Am.; **Adetómeris**, Neotrop.; **Autómeris**, Am.; **Hylèsia, Dírphia, Lonòmia**, Neotrop.; **Polythỳsana**, Chile). (*LONOMÌIDÆ*). ..... **HEMILEUCÌNÆ**

Anepisternum large or if small, frontal protuberance present. .... e.

e. Vein M_2 arising in front of middle of apex of cell; labial palpus greatly reduced; frons not convex at sides; frontal protuberance absent; anepisternum large; no subapical spurs on hind tibia; small saturniids. All Ethiopian. (**Lùdia, Orthogonióptilum, Goodia, Holócera**) ..... **LUDIÌNÆ**

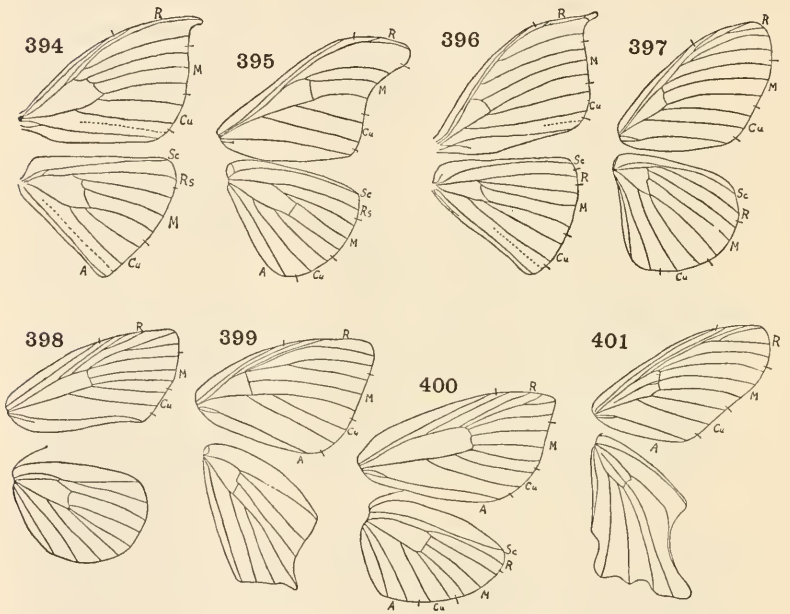
Vein M_2 not arising in front of middle of apex of cell; labial palpus usually long ..... f

f. Frontal protuberance present; frons not convex at sides; labial palpus long, 3-segmented; antennal cones absent; anepisternum large; one subapical spur on hind tibia. (One genus, **Salássa**, S. Asia) ..... **SALASSÌNÆ**

Frontal protuberance absent; frons often not convex at sides; labial palpus often much reduced, sometimes fused; antennal cones numerous; anepisternum small; no subapical spur on hind tibia. Including many very large moths. Widespread. (**Satúrnia** (incl. *Agapèma*, *Calosatúrnia*), Holarc.; **Copáxa**, Neotrop.; **Áctias**, widespr.; **Antheræa** (incl. *Tèlea*), widespr.; **Rothschíldia**, Neotrop.; **Grællsia**, Palæarc.; **Sàmia** (*Philosàmia*), Asia; **Hyalóphora** (incl. *Platysàmia*, *Callosàmia*, *Eupackárdia*), Holarc.; **Coscinóscera**, Austr.; **Áttacus**, Indoaustr.) (Fig. 395) ..... **SATURNIÌNÆ**

60. Fore wings with M_1 free, not stalked with R_5 61

Fore wings with M_1 stalked with R_5, or arising very close to R_5 at the apex of the discal cell (Fig. 399). (**Uràmia, Chrysirídia, Alcìdis, Nyctálemon, Urapteròides**) ..... **URANÌIDÆ**



Figs. 394–401. **Lepidoptera**

394. **Janiodes**, wings (Jordan) Cercophanidæ.
395. **Antheræa**, wings (Hampson) Saturniidæ.
396. **Oxytenis**, wings (Jordan) Oxytenididæ.
397. **Brahmæa**, wings (Hampson) Brahmæidæ.
398. **Thyatira**, wings (Hampson) Thyatiridæ.
399. **Urapteroides**, wings (Hampson) Uraniidæ.
400. **Addæa**, wings (Hampson) Thyrididæ.
401. **Epicopeia**, wings (Hampson) Epicopeiidæ.

61. Fore wings with $R_{3,4}$ stalked. (See couplet 59d). HEMILEUCÌNÆ; SATURNÌIDÆ

Fore wings with $R_{2,3,4}$ stalked. (Fig. 401). (Epicopèia, Indomal.). EPICOPEÌIDÆ

62. All branches of R, M and Cu of both wings arising from the open or closed discal cell, rarely $R_{3,4}$ or $R_{4,5}$ short-stalked; maxillary palpi minute; wings often with unscaled spots. (Fig. 400). Mainly tropical. (Thỳris, Striglìna, Addæa, Rhodoneùra, Dysòdia, Risàma, Méskea) ..... THYRÍDIDÆ

Veins variously fusing beyond the discal cell 63

63. Frenulum present, more than one-fifteenth the length of the wing 64

Frenulum vestigial or absent 79

64. Hind wings with Sc and R_s separate from near the base, or fused beyond the cell, when joined near the base the fusion not extending to the middle of the cell 65

Hind wings with Sc and R_s fused to near or beyond the middle of the cell, sometimes forming a small basal areole (in Euchromiidæ completely fused so that Sc appears to be absent) 75

65. Shaft of antennæ tapering evenly from base to tip 66

Antennæ thickened before tip, usually ending in a recurved hook .. 78

66. Hind wings with Sc free from R_s along the cell, though sometimes approaching it, or briefly touching near the apex of the cell, sometimes fused for a greater or less distance beyond the cell ... 67

Hind wing with Sc fused with R_s for a short distance before the middle of the cell 73

67. Hind wings with Sc dipping toward R_s, sometimes fused with it beyond the cell, but not connected with it by a bar; proboscis present (if proboscis is vestigial, compare Lymantriidæ, couplets 72, 74) 68

Hind wings with Sc and R_s connected by a bar before the discal cell (Fig. 402) 71

68. Hind wing with one or two distinct anal veins; proboscis not scaled; radial areole often present 69

Hind wing usually with three strong anal veins; proboscis scaled at base; no radial areole. (Fig. 406). (See couplet 49). A very large, widespread group. ..... PYRALÍDIDÆ, part

a. Fore wing with 1A present; proboscis weak or absent; hind wings with the fringe on Cu weak or absent; larvæ bore in aquatic or marsh plants. (Schœnòbius, Acéntropus, Ràmila). (*SIGÌNÆ*) SCHŒNOBIÌNÆ

Fore wings with 1A absent ..... b

b. Fore wings with 3A curving forward to meet 2A and forming a small elongate cell near the base of the wing c

Fore wings with 3A free or curving into 2A toward the middle of the wing to form a wide loop, often vestigial ..... f

c. Proboscis and ocelli absent; male usually with third joint of the palpi vestigial ..... d

Proboscis and ocelli present; labial palpi normal ..... e

d. Front with a conical tuft; general vestiture deep and mixed; larvæ living as scavengers in nests of social Hymenoptera or in dried foods. (**Gallèria** (*G. melonélla*, Bee moth), **Paralíspa, Achròia**). (*TINEÌNÆ*, Hampson) ..... **GALLERIÌNÆ**

Front and thorax smooth-scaled; larvæ feeding on scale insects. (**Macrothèca**) ..... **MACROTHECÌNÆ**

e. Maxillary palpi rather well developed; hind wings with Sc free. (**Pýralis** (*P. farinàlis*, Meal moth)). (See couplet 1, below) **PYRALIDÌNÆ**, part

Maxillary palpi absent; hind wings with Sc and R usually fusing. (**Árta, Chrysaùge, Clydonópteron, Bradypodícola, Gephỳra, Náchaba**). (*SEMNIÌNÆ*) ..... **CHRYSAUGÌNÆ**

f. Hind wings with M_1 arising from the vein closing the cell, widely separated from Sc, cell closed by a weak but distinct vein, R more or less weakened; labial palpi beak-like, maxillary palpi triangular; mainly Old World species. (**Ancylolòmia, Prionápteryx, Eufernáldia**) ..... **ANCYLOLOMIÌNÆ**

Hind wings with M_1 closely approximate to R ..... g

g. Fore wings with R_5 stalked with R_{3+4}; only one free vein below the forked vein which runs to the apex from the radial stem .... h

Fore wings with R_5 free; two free veins from the radial stem below the forked one; hind wings with Sc and R almost always fusing . m

h. Fore wings with R_3 and R_4 completely fused; hind wing with strong fringe on Cu i

Fore wings with R_3 and R_4 stalked, separating apically ..... k

i. Cell in hind wing closed by a delicate but nearly complete vein; frenulum of female consisting of a single spine ..... j

Cell in hind wing widely open; frenulum of female multiple. (See couplets k, m). (**Raphíptera**) ..... **CRAMBÌNÆ**, part

j. Proboscis strong, separating the palpi toward the base: larvæ usually leaf-rollers, a few feeding in stored foods. (**Phỳcita, Ephéstia** (Fig. 406) (*E. ḳuehniélla*, Mediterranean flour moth), **Plòdia** (*P. interpunctélla*, Indian-meal moth, world wide pest of dried fruits, nuts, corn and other cereals), **Acróbasis, Diorýctria, Nephópteryx**). (*ANERASTIÌNÆ*, Hampson). . . **PHYCITÌNÆ**

Proboscis weak or vestigial, not separating the palpi and concealed by them when coiled. (**Peòria, Poujàdia, Anerástia, Hypsótropa**). (*HYPSOTROPÌNÆ*) ..... **ANERASTIÌNÆ**

k. Hind wings with a heavy fringe on the base of Cu; labial palpi beak-like, the maxillary palpi triangular. (**Argýria, Crámbus,**

Diatræa (corn and sugar cane borers), **Thaumatópsis**). (See couplets i, m) ..... **CRAMBÌNÆ**, part

Fringe on base of Cu very light or wanting; maxillary palpi plumose, or small and concealed l

l. Fore wings with raised scale-tufts. (**Epipáschia, Tetrálopha, Oneìda, Pocócera**). (*POCOCERÌNÆ*) ..... **EPIPASCHIÌNÆ**

Fore wings smooth, without raised scale-tufts. (**Aglóssa, Hercùlia, Cleodòbia, Omphalócera**) ..... **PYRALIDÌNÆ**

m. Hind wings with fringe on Cu heavy; labial palpi beak-like, the maxillary palpi triangular. (See couplets i, k). **CRAMBÌNÆ**, part

Fringe on Cu light or absent; labial palpi rarely beak-like, the maxillary palpi usually moderate or small, not triangular ..... n

n. Hind wings without loose, spatulate hairs on the upper surface . o

Some loose hair near the inner margin of the hind wing, part of it forming a weak fringe on Cu which runs into a group of spatulate hairs or scales below Cu. (**Glaphýria, Dicymolòmia, Lipocósma**) ..... **GLAPHYRIÌNÆ**

o. Fore wings with R_2 stalked with R_3 and R_4. (**Elóphila, Nýmphula** (= *Hydrocámpa*), **Eurrhýpara, Musotìma**). (*HYDROCAMPÌNÆ*) ..... **NYMPHULÌNÆ**

Fore wings with R_2 free ..... p

p. Labial palpi beak-like; maxillary palpi large and triangular; fore wing usually slightly rough-scaled, with M_1 well separated from R_5 at origin, about as far from base of R_{3+4} as from M_2. (**Scopària, Xeróscopa**) ..... **SCOPARIÌNÆ**

Labial palpi often upturned; maxillary palpi very rarely large and triangular (*Loxostegópsis*) and in that case with R_{3+4} and M_1 closely approximate. (**Loxóstege** (Web-worms), **Désmia, Phlyctænia, Agrótera, Sylépta, Margaròmia, Héllula, Pantógrapha, Diaphània** (Melon and Pickle worms), **Pyraùsta** (*P. nubilàlis*, European corn borer)). (*AGROTERÌNÆ*) **PYRAUSTÌNÆ**

69. Tympanum developed in abdomen; chætosema reduced or wanting; dip in Sc of hind wings located beyond the discal cell and sometimes resulting in a fusion with R_s 70

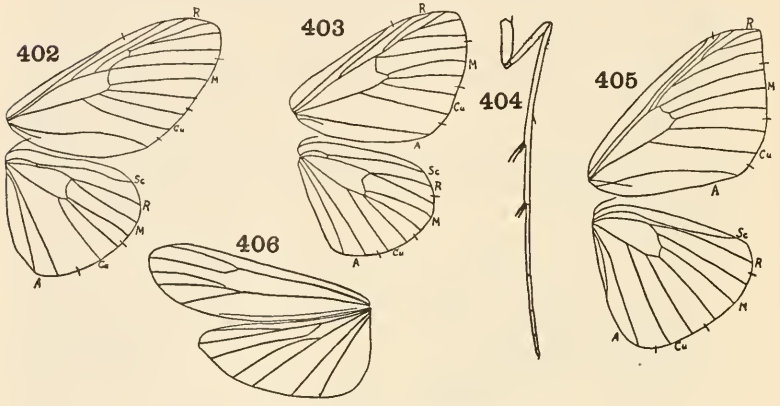
Tympanum not developed; chætosema present; dip in Sc of hind wings opposite the middle of the discal cell, humeral vein present; cell of hind wings always open, of fore wings usually so; frenulum reduced; no radial areole; ocelli absent; day-flying, butterfly-like moths. (See couplet 84) ..... **CALLIDÙLIDÆ**

70. Ocelli well developed; fore wings with vein Cu quadrifid; frenulum of male knobbed. (**Thyatìra**, Palæarc.). (See couplet 51). **THYATÌRIDÆ**, part

Ocelli vestigial; frenulum normal, weak; fore wings with vein Cu trifid; fore wings commonly with recurved tip. (Fig. 405). (See couplet 83). (**Euchèra, Edápteryx, Drépana, Cìlix,** Palæarc.; **Falcària,** Holarc.). (*DREPANÙLIDÆ*). .....**DREPÁNIDÆ**

71. Proboscis present, palpi recurved above the vertex, with bare third joint; ocelli present, eyes bare; thorax and abdomen smoothly clothed with scales; day-flying, often brightly colored. (Fig. 402). (**Aganàis, Perídrome, Neochèra, Ásota, Callimórpha, Nyctémera**). (*HÝPSIDÆ, AGANÀIDÆ, CALLIMÓRPHIDÆ, ASÓTIDÆ*) (See couplet 73). .....**NYCTEMÉRIDÆ**

Proboscis absent (except in *Munichryia*); thorax and abdomen hairy 72



Figs. 402–406. **Lepidoptera**

402. **Asota,** wings (Hampson) Nyctemeridæ.
403. **Lymantria,** wings (Hampson) Lymantriidæ.
404. **Pterophorus,** hind leg of male (Fernald) Pterophoridæ.
405. **Euchera,** wings (Hampson) Drepanidæ.
406. **Ephestia,** wings (Chittenden) Pyralididæ.

72. Fore wings with a single radial areole, apex of wings rounded; tympanum conspicuous. (See couplets 67, 74) **LYMANTRÌIDÆ,** part

Fore wings with two radial areoles, the basal one very long, apex of wing acute; female without frenulum. (See couplet 80). Australasian. (**Anthèla, Chelépteryx**) ... **ANTHÉLIDÆ,** males

73. Tympanal hoods large, consisting of two rounded bosses separated by about one-third the width of the abdomen; black moths with light marks on the wings and often with metallic tints. (See couplet 71). Mainly Neotropical. (**Darìtis, Hyalúrga, Gnophæla, Perícopis**). .....**PERICOPIDÌNÆ; NYCTEMÉRIDÆ**

Tympanal hoods less conspicuous and more lateral; fore wings with radial areole usually present 74

74. Ocelli absent; hind wings with M_2 as strong as the other veins, M_1 stalked with R_s, basal areole more than one-sixth the length of the discal cell. (Fig. 403). (See couplet 72). Principally Indomalayan and Ethiopian, but containing the following important species of Holarctic distribution: (**Lymántria** (= *Líparis*) (*L. mónacha*, Nun moth); **Porthètria** (= *Ocnèria*) (*P. díspar*, Gipsy moth); **Nýgmia** (= *Eupróctis*) (*N. phæorrhœa*, = *chrysorrhœa*, Browntail moth); **Stilpnòtia** (*S. sálicis*, Satin moth); **Orgỳia** (= *Notólophus*); Hemerocámpa (Tussock moths). (*LIPARÍDIDÆ*, *LIPÁRIDÆ*, *OCNERIIDÆ*).
LYMANTRÌIDÆ

Ocelli usually present; hind wings with M_2 sometimes weak, or rarely absent, M_1 independent or very short-stalked with R_s, basal areole formed by Sc and R very small, less than one-sixth the length of the discal cell. (*PHALÆNIDÆ*) ..... **NOCTÙIDÆ**

a. M_2 of hind wing very weak or present only as fold ("Trifids"); teeth of claw on inner side of claw when present ..... b

M_2 of hind wing a more or less strong vein ("Quadrifids"); teeth of claws, when present, usually on ventral side ..... e

b. Hind and middle tibiæ without spines c

Hind (and often middle) tibiæ with small spines. (**Heliothis, Euxòa, Nóctua** (= *Agròtis*), **Schinia, Tímora, Féltia, Graphíphora, Anomogỳna**). (*AGROTÌNÆ*, *HELIOTHIDÌNÆ*)
NOCTUÌNÆ

c. Eye hairless ..... d

Eye with hairs on surface. (**Scotográmma, Pòlia, Misèlia** (= *Maméstra*), **Hadèna, Lacinipòlia, Orthòdes, Xylomỳges, Orthòsia, Pseudalètia, Leucània**). (*MAMESTRÌNÆ*, *CARADRINÌNÆ*, part, *MELANCHRÌNÆ*) ..... **HADENÌNÆ**

d. Eye with marginal row of long cilia curving over it. (**Cucúllia, Oncocnèmis, Graptolítha, Conístra, Cósmia**). (*POLIÌNÆ*, part, *GRAPTOLÍTHIDÆ*) ..... **CUCULLIÌNÆ**

Eye not ciliated. (**Séptis, Amphipyra, Olígia, Papaipèma, Platysénta, Acronýcta, Áthetis**). (*AMPHIPYRÌNÆ*, *ZENOBIÌNÆ*, *CARADRINÌNÆ*, part) ..... **ACRONYCTÌNÆ**

e. Hind wing with veins M_1 and M_2 close at base, diverging distally .. f

Hind wing with veins M_1 and M_2 parallel. (**Gábara, Bomólocha, Hypèna, Polypógon, Hermínia**). (*POLYPOGONÌNÆ*)
HYPENÌNÆ

f. Female with simple frenulum ..... g

Female with frenulum a group of bristles ..... h

g. End of abdomen with lateral hair tufts. (**Eutèlia, Marathýssa, Pæctes**) ..... **EUTELIÌNÆ**

End of abdomen lacking lateral hair tufts; fore wing usually with erect scales in cell. Entirely tropical. (**Stictóptera, Lophóptera, Gýrtona**) ..... **STICTOPTERÌNÆ**

h. Retinaculum of male usually in form of an erect tongue i

Retinaculum in form of group of bristles ..... j

i. Fore wing with erect scales in cell; length of labial palpus at least three times diameter of eye. (**Sarróthripus, Casándria, Baileya, Iscàdia, Rísoba**). (*HYLOPHÍLIDÆ*) ..... **SARROTHRIPÌNÆ**

Fore wing without erect scales in cell; length of labial palpus less than three times diameter of eye. Entirely Old World. (**Eàrias, Hylóphila, Càrea, Westermánnia, Arcyóphora**). (*CAREÌNÆ, CHLOËOPHÓRIDÆ*) ..... **WESTERMANNIÌNÆ**

j. Middle tibia spineless ..... k

Middle tibia with small spines. (**Catocàla, Parallèlia, Cænúrgina, Zàle, Grámmodes, Drásteria, Alabàma**) ..... **CATOCALÌNÆ**

k. Surface of eye hairy l

Surface of eye bare ..... m

l. Antenna thickened before tip, simple. (See couplet 78). All Papuan. (**Cocýtia, Eucocýtia**). (*COCYTÌIDÆ, EUCOCYTÌIDÆ*) **COCYTIÌNÆ**

Antenna not thickened, often pectinate. (**Colocàsia, Pánthea, Mòma, Charàdra, Ràphia**). (*PANTHEÌNÆ, DIPHTERÌNÆ*). **MOMÌNÆ**

m. Eye not ciliated ..... n

Eye with marginal row of long cilia curling over it. (**Sýngrapha, Autógrapha, Plùsia, Abróstola, Omórphina**). ..... **PLUSIÌNÆ**

n. Hind wing with vein M_2 as strong as M_1 and M_3, arising near M_3. (**Polydésma, Serícia, Thysània, Érebus, Ophiùsa, Rívula, Ophíderes, Cálpe, Pángrapta**). (*NOCTUÌNÆ*, of authors; *RIVULÌNÆ*, part) ..... **OPHIDERÌNÆ**

Hind wing with vein M_2 distinctly weaker than M_1 and M_3, arising near M_1. (**Eublémma, Eustròtia, Erástria, Tarachídia, Acóntia**). (*ERASTRIÌNÆ*) ..... **ACONTIÌNÆ**

75. Hind wings small, with Sc apparently wanting; tympanal hoods very large (lost in *Amata*), the abdomen sometimes constricted behind them; antennæ swollen into a club at tips; day-flying, usually brightly colored moths. (Fig. 407). Mainly Neotrop. (**Euchròmia, Ctenùcha, Amàta** (= *Sýntomis*), **Císseps, Cosmosòma**). (*SYNTÓMIDÆ, AMÁTIDÆ, EUCHROMÌIDÆ, SYNTOMÍDIDÆ*) ..... **CTENÙCHIDÆ**

Hind wings with Sc well developed; tympanal hoods not exceptionally large 76

76. Ocelli present. Large, widespread group. (**Phægóptera** (= *Ophàrus*), **Parasèmia** (= *Hyphoràia*), **Nemeóphila** (= *Parasèmia*, pt.), **Árctia, Háploa, Utetheìsa, Apántesis, Hyphántria** (Webworms), **Euprèpia, Autómolis, Halisidòta, Estígmene, Diacrísia**) ..... **ARCTÌIDÆ**

Ocelli absent (rudimentary in *Hypoprepia*) 77

77. Fore wings smoothly scaled, rarely M_2 or M_3 wanting. (See couplet 44). (**Eudésmia** (= *Císthene*, auct.), **Císthene** (= *Íllice*), **Lithòsia**, widespr.; **Hypoprèpia**, Am.; **Chionæma**, Old World) **LITHOSÌIDÆ**

Fore wings with tufts of raised scales (Fig. 411). (**Nòla, Rœsèlia, Ùraba, Célama**) ..... **NÓLIDÆ**

78. Hind wings with Sc entirely free from R. Indomalayan. (See couplet 74, 1) ..... **COCYTIÌNÆ; NOCTÙIDÆ**

Hind wings with Sc and R connected (closely parallel in *Alýpia*) for a short distance at base, sometimes forming a very small basal areolet; rather small or medium-sized day-flying moths of brilliant colors, often dark, ornamented with large pale spots. (Fig. 409). Forester moths. Principally Ethiopian and Indoaustralian. (**Agarísta, Pemphigóstola, Alýpia, Androlòma, Eusèmia, Phalænòides**). (*PHALÆNÒIDIDÆ*). ..... **AGARÍSTIDÆ**

79. Hind wings with the straight Sc connected with the cell by a bar near or before the middle of the discal cell 80

Hind wings with Sc free from R or fusing for a greater or less distance, but not joined to the cell by a bar near the base of the cell 82

80. Fore wing with two radial areoles; stem of M in hind wing very faint, simple; rather large, showy moths with apex of fore wing usually acute. Australian and Papuan only. (Male with frenulum, see couplet 72). ..... **ANTHÉLIDÆ**, females

Fore wings without radial sector 81

81. Base of vein M clearly present in cell of hind wing; fore and hind wings similar in shape; body slender. Indomalayan only. (**Ratárda, Callosìope**) ..... **RATÁRDIDÆ**

Base of M present in cell of hind wing, but indistinct and forked; fore and hind wings very dissimilar in shape; body stout. (One species only, **Éndromis versicólora**, Eur.). (*ENDRÓMIDÆ*) **ENDROMÍDIDÆ**

82. Fore wings with Cu_2 arising basad of middle of cell, R_4 long and free, or arising from base of the stalked $R_{2,3}$; R_5 and M_1 short-stalked; hind wings with Sc and R_s fused for a greater or lesser extent near the middle of the discal cell, humeral angle wide and strengthened by one or more humeral veins; tympanum, proboscis, chætosema all absent. (Fig. 412). Widespread, mainly tropical. (**Tólype, Epicnáptera** (= *Gastrópacha*), **Lasiocámpa,**

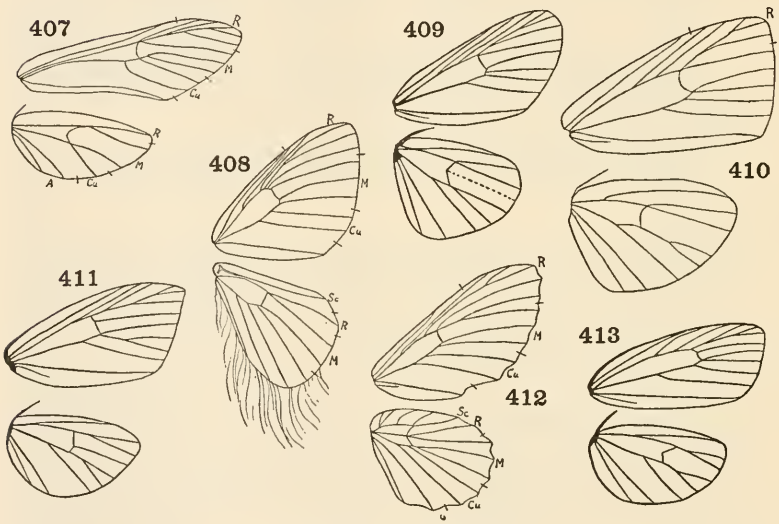
Eriogáster, Malacosòma (= *Clisiocámpa*) Tent caterpillars)). (*LACHNÈIDÆ*) ..... **LASIOCÁMPIDÆ**

Fore wings with Cu_2 arising beyond middle of cell, R_4 short and arising apically from R_3 or from R_{2+3}; proboscis present 83

83. Fore wings with R_5 free, R_4 remote from R_3 and ending beyond tip of the wing, outer margin not sinuate; hind wings with Sc dipping toward R_s in front of cell 84

Fore wings with R_{2-5} stalked, R_4 very close to R_3 and entering the costal margin; hind wings with Sc dipping toward or fusing with R_s beyond the cell; tympanum present in abdomen. (See couplet 70). (Orèta) ..... **DREPÁNIDÆ**, part

84. Fore wings with R_2 free, only R_{3+4} stalked; hind wings with lower margin usually bearing a double fringe of long woolly hairs; tympanum present in metathorax. (Fig. 408). Indian and African. (Pterothýsanus, Caloschèmia, Hibríldes). **PTEROTHYSÁNIDÆ**



Figs. 407–413. **Lepidoptera**

407. **Euchromia**, wings (Hampson) Ctenuchidæ.
408. **Pterothysanus**, wings (Hampson) Pterothysanidæ.
409. **Alypiodes**, wings (Hampson) Agaristidæ.
410. **Earias**, wings (Hampson) Noctuidæ, Westermanniinæ.
411. **Nigetia**, wings (Holland) Nolidæ.
412. **Epicnaptera**, wings (Hampson) Lasiocampidæ.
413. **Hypoprepia**, wings (Hampson) Lithosiidæ.

Fore wings with R_{2-4} stalked; hind wings without long fringe; tympanum absent; chætosema present. Indomalayan, Asia. (See couplet 69). (**Callídula, Ágonis, Comélla, Clèis**)

CALLIDÙLIDÆ

85. Maxillary palpi conspicuous, folded in resting position 86
Maxillary palpi straight and porrect, or vestigial (if of folded type, inconspicuous or invisible) 92

86. Basal segment of antennæ enlarged and concave beneath, forming an eye-cap, larger than the eye; wing-membrane aculeate 87
Eye-cap small or undeveloped; fore wings usually with large cell and branched veins 88

87. Fore wings with branched veins, normally with short trapezoidal cell; aculeæ distributed over entire membrane; cell sometimes absent; media usually dipping deeply into wing; extremely small moths, the wing expanse as little as 3 mm. (Fig. 414). Leaf miners. (**Neptícula,** cosmop.; **Scoliaùla,** Eur.; **Glaucólepis; Ectœdèmia; Obrússa; Trifúrcula**). (*STIGMÉLLIDÆ*).

NEPTICÙLIDÆ

Fore wings with three or four simple veins only, aculeæ pointing forward, in rows and confined to a small area at the base of the wing; hind wings linear. Mostly oriental, three North American species. Larvæ legless miners in bark or rind. (**Opóstega**) .....**OPOSTÉGIDÆ**

88. Fore wings with R_5 extending to outer margin, wing-membrane not aculeate; head with a few erect hairs behind. (**Acrolèpia,** cosmop.) .....**ACROLEPÌIDÆ**
Fore wings with R_5 extending to the costa, sometimes absent ...89

89. Head usually entirely smooth; strongly flattened species, coxæ flat and appressed, fore wings curved down at apex, hind wings narrow-lanceolate; venation sometimes reduced. Mostly Oriental. (**Opógona,** Ethiop.; **Phæoses,** Nearc.; **Œnóphila,** Ethiop., Indomal.). (*OINOPHÍLIDÆ, ERECTHÌIDÆ*)

ŒNOPHÍLIDÆ

Head tufted, at least on the vertex, sometimes with a naked area above the eyes behind the antennæ, in which case the hind wings are ample; venation complete, accessory cell commonly present, four or five branches of R extending to the costal margin 90

90. Wing-membrane aculeate (Fig. 369); hind wings with Sc having a strong basal fork (the lower branch being R_1) or considerably swollen at the base, R and Sc usually sharply divergent from the base; vertex roughly hairy 91
Wing-membrane not aculeate; hind wings with R_1 rarely as strong as the other veins and when distinct placed well out from the base of the wing, connecting Sc and R which are closely parallel

toward the base. Widespread. (See couplet 100) (**Isocórypha, Diachorísia, Leucómele, Œnoe**). ..... **TINÈIDÆ**

91. Folded part of maxillary palpi half as long as the width of the head. (**Incurvària, Holarc.; Phyllopòria, Palæarc.; Lampròni**a, Holarc., Ethiop.; **Nemóphora, Paracleménsia**). (*LAMPRONÌIDÆ*) ..... **INCURVARÌIDÆ**

Folded part of maxillary palpi two-thirds as long as the width of the head. (Fig. 415). Yucca moths; larvæ boring in seed pods of Yucca. (**Prodóxus, Tegetícula** (= *Pronùba*), Am.). **PRODÓXIDÆ**

92. Basal joint of the antennæ enlarged and concave beneath, forming an eye-cap 93

Basal joint of the antennæ not forming an eye-cap, sometimes provided with tufts of scales or a pecten of bristles 95

93. Venation complete and nearly parallel, hind wings with Sc ending at apical fourth and discal cell reaching the middle of the wing. (**Calósima**, Am.). (See couplet 135) ..... **BLASTOBÁSIDÆ**

Venation reduced, wings linear-lanceolate with sharply pointed apex, fore wings with the veins at the apex of the discal cell radially diverging; hind wings without discal cell, the principal vein axial. (Fig. 417) 94

94. Labial palpi minute and drooping, or absent; fore wings typically with a closed anal cell, or the vertex rough. (Fig. 417). (**Bucculàtrix** (Ribbed cocoon makers), **Lyonètia**, cosmop.; **Bedéllia, Leucóptera** (= *Cemióstoma*), widespr.; **Phyllobróstis**). (*BEDELLÌIDÆ, CEMIOSTOMÁTIDÆ, HIEROXÉSTIDÆ*). (Including *BUCCULATRÍGIDÆ*). ..... **LYONETÌIDÆ**

Labial palpi moderate, upcurved; no anal cell; vertex smooth; eye-cap small, no pecten; hind tibiæ spined. (**Phyllocnístis**, part). (See couplet 128) ..... **PHYLLOCNÍSTIDÆ**

95. Vertex and upper face at least tufted with dense bristly hairs (with flattened short hair in Amydriidæ, which have strongly bristly palpi) 96

At least the face smooth and with short scales even though the vertex may be rough-crowned 97

96. Labial palpi with the first joint short, and the second joint bristly on the outer side and equal to the fusiform third joint 98

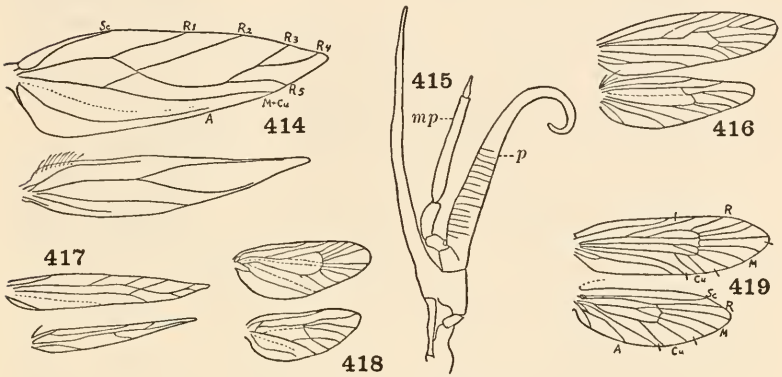
Mouthparts wholly vestigial. South American gall-making species, with very indistinct venation. (**Ridiáschina**). . **RIDIASCHÍNIDÆ**

97. Labial palpi scaled or with short-hairs, the third joint usually long and pointed, or very short in the species with roughest vestiture 101

Mouthparts wholly undeveloped; front and hind wings each with a single anal vein, fringe short; larvæ gall-makers. (Fig. 418). South American. (**Cecidòses, Olièra**) ..... **CECIDOSÈTIDÆ**

98. Wing-membrane aculeate over all; female with piercing ovipositor; antennæ often longer than the wings. (**Adèla,** Palæarc., Neotrop.; **Nemotòis,** Old World; **Chalcèopla,** Nearc.) .....**ADÉLIDÆ**
Wing-membrane not generally aculeate; ovipositor membranous, retractile 99

99. Fore wings with R_3 free, arising from the accessory cell (Fig. 419) 100
Fore wings with a hyaline aculeate fovea in the accessory cell distorting the venation, $R_{3,4,5}$ seriately stalked. (Fig. 416). (**Setomórpha,** widespr.) .....**SETOMÓRPHIDÆ**



Figs. 414–419. **Lepidoptera**

414. **Ecœdemia,** wings (Braun) Nepticulidæ.
415. **Tegeticula,** mouthparts of female (Packard): m p, maxillary palpus; p, palpifer.
416. **Setomorpha,** wings (Busck) Setomorphidæ.
417. **Bedellia,** wings (Clemens) Lyonetiidæ.
418. **Cecidoses,** wings (Brethes) Cecidosetidæ.
419. **Tinea,** wings (Spuler) Tineidæ.

100. Vertex with high, rough, bristling vestiture. (Fig. 419). (**Tínea** (Clothes moths), **Monòpis, Scárdia,** cosmop.; **Tinèola** (*T. biselliélla,* Clothes moth), **Trichóphaga** (*T. tapetzélla,* Case-bearing clothes moth), **Ténaga,** widespr.; **Elatòbia,** Holarc.). (See couplet 90). (Including *MONÓPIDÆ*) .....**TINÈIDÆ**
Vertex with short, flattened hair. (**Amýdria,** Nearc.) **AMYDRÌIDÆ**

101. Labial palpi elongate, deeply scaled, but not bristly, with the first joint at least subequal to the second joint, or much longer, of female typically porrect, of male upturned; eyes sometimes hairy or scaly 102
Labial palpi with the first joint small; eyes bare 105

102. Proboscis absent or obsolete; neuration complete; moderate-sized species; no ocelli 103
Proboscis well developed 104

103. Slender, long-legged ægeriid-like moths; vestiture not spatulate or tufted; antennæ exteriorly ciliated on apical half; third joint of labial palpi minute and bare. (**Ashinàga,** Formosa).
ASHINÁGIDÆ
Vestiture deep and spatulate on the thorax, with well marked anterior and posterior tufts; eyes more or less distinctly hairy; stout, noctuid-like moths. American, mostly tropical. (**Acrólophus,** Burrowing webworms) ..... **ACROLÓPHIDÆ**

104. Hind wings trapezoidal, apex pointed, outer margin strongly sinuate, veins R_s, M_1 and M_2 nearly parallel; fore wings with R_4 and R_5 stalked or coincident; hind tibiæ thinly clothed with long hairs above, densely rough-haired between spurs beneath. Indomalayan. (**Amphithèra, Agriothèra, Telethèra**).
AMPHITHÉRIDÆ
Hind wings with greatly reduced venation, frenulum of female simple; ocelli posterior; larvæ on cocoanut. Austromal. (**Agonóxena, Hæmolỳtis**). (See couplet 142) ..... **AGONOXÉNIDÆ**

105. Hind wings relatively ample, with well developed anal region, rounded at apex or trapezoidal, or more or less deeply notched below the apex, often wider than their fringe; venation more or less complete 106
Hind wings narrow-lanceolate and pointed, or linear, never much wider than their fringe; sometimes without closed cell, venation often much reduced 123

106. Hind wings with M_1 and sometimes also M_2 absent 107
Hind wings with M_1 present, associated with R_s (if M_1 of the hind wings absent (rarely, in Gelechiidæ) the outer margin of the hind wings is more or less emarginate) 108

107. Hind wings with the cell closed, M_1 and M_2 both wanting, R_s extending alone, the outer margin not concave; fore wings heavily tufted, all the branches of R free, R_5 ending beyond the wing tip, Cu_2 from near end of cell, 1A absent. Mostly Australian and Hawaiian. (**Carposìna, Bóndia**) ..... **CARPOSÍNIDÆ**
Hind wings trapezoidal-ovate, with cell open and M_1 and sometimes also M_2 absent; fore wings with R_5 absent. (**Metachánda, Ancylomètis, Chanýstis,** Ethiop., Ind.) ..... **METACHÁNDIDÆ**

108. Hind wings with 3A distally forked; venation complete, accessory cell present, all veins separate; front wings with two medial stems in cell. (Larvæ at first parasitic in Homoptera, later myrmecophilous). (**Cyclotórna,** Austr.) ..... **CYCLOTÓRNIDÆ**
Anal vein not distally forked 109

109. Hind wings with radial vein shortly furcate at apex; labial palpi

with second joint thickened and with rather appressed scales, last joint very short, filiform, obtuse; front tarsi much longer than their tibiæ. (**Anomóloga**, Ethiop.) ....**ANOMOLÓGIDÆ**

Hind wings with radial vein not furcate at apex 110

110. Fore wings with Cu_2 arising before the last fourth of the cell; labial palpi beak-like, with the third joint short and blunt and the second joint closely or roughly scaled and usually porrect or oblique (short and nearly smooth in *Laspeyresia*, which usually has a strong fringe on the base of Cu of the hind wings) 111

Fore wings with Cu_2 arising further out on the cell (except Glyphipterygidæ, part, which have no fringe on the base of Cu) 113

111. Upper side of the hind wings with a fringe of long hairs on the basal part of Cu (if rarely absent in some species of *Laspeyresia* the fore wings have M_1 and M_2 rather close together at the tip); fore wings with R_4 and R_5 separate, or with veins M_2, M_3 and Cu_1 converging strongly toward the margin. (Fig. 420). A cosmopolitan group. (**Áncylis** (*A. comptàna*, Strawberry leaf-roller), **Carpocapsa** (= *Cydia*, auct.) (*C. pomonella*, Codling moth); **Rhyacionia** (= *Evetria*, auct., = *Retinia*) (Pine twig moths); **Epinotia** (= *Enarmonia*, auct.), **Laspeyresia** (*L. prunivora*, Lesser apple worm; *L. interstinctana*, Clover-seed worm; *L. saltitans*, Mexican jumping bean moth), **Spilonota** (= *Tmetocera*) (*S. ocellàna*, Budmoth), **Olethreùtes, Melíssopus, Polychròsis** (*P. viteàna* Grape-berry moth), **Gypsónoma, Eucósma, Argyróploce, Hemímene, Pámmene**). (*EUCÓSMIDÆ, EPIBLÉMIDÆ*) .....**OLETHREÙTIDÆ**

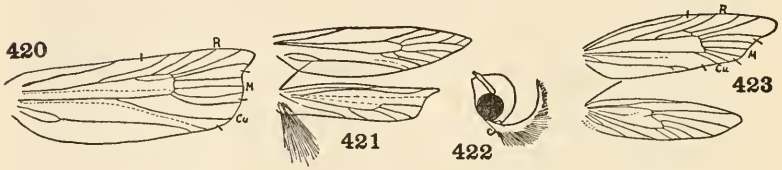
Hind wings without a fringe of long hairs on the basal part of Cu (if rarely present the fore wings have R_4 and R_5 stalked or united); fore wings with veins M_2, M_3 and Cu_1 divergent or parallel 112

112. Fore wings with R_3 and R_4 stalked or coincident; hind wings with M_2 and M_3 parallel, R_s and M_1 stalked. (**Chlidanòta**, Ceylon; **Trymáltis**, Austr.) ..... **CHLIDANÓTIDÆ**

Fore wings with R_3 and R_4 separate or rarely stalked, if stalked then hind wings with M_2 and M_3 arising close together from the cell; distal end of 1A usually present (if wings are close-scaled, 1A absent, and 2A simple, and the second joint of labial palpi is broad, refer to Thyrididæ, couplet 62). A large widespread family. (**Cacœcia** (= *Árchips*) (*C. argyrospìla*, Fruit tree leaf-roller; *C. rosaceàna*, Oblique-banded leaf-roller), **Eùlia, Christoneùra** (*C. fumiferàna*, Spruce bud-worm), **Peronèa, Rhopóbota** (*R. nævàna*, Cranberry fireworm), **Pándemis, Tórtrix** (*T. citràna*, Orange tortrix; *T. franciscàna*, Apple-skin worm),

Cnephàsia, Argyrotóxa, Sparganòthis). (*SPARGANÓTHIDÆ*) **TORTRÍCIDÆ**

113. Labial palpi beak-like, with the second joint rough-scaled on the upper side and smooth within, and the third joint porrect and inconspicuous; fore wings with 1A lost, all veins independently arising from the discal cell, rarely R_4 and R_5 stalked; hind wings with R and M_1 approximate or stalked and widely distant from M_2. (If the second joint of the palpus is bristly on the outer side and third joint is well set off refer to couplet 89; if R_{4+5} are stalked and both terminate in the costa and M_2 of the hind wings is not widely separate from M_1 see *Anarsia* ♂ of the Gelechiidæ, couplet 114). Mainly Holarctic and Neotropical. (**Commó-**



Figs. 420–423. Lepidoptera

420. Hystrichophora, fore wing (Heinrich) Olethreutidæ.
421. Agnippe, wings (Busck) Gelechiidæ.
422. Gnorimoschema, head from side (Busck) Gelechiidæ.
423. Glyphipteryx, wings (Spuler) Glyphipterygidæ.

phila, Hysteròsia, Phalònia (= *Cónchylis*), **Phármacis, Chlidònia, Phtheóchroa, Euxánthis**). (*COMMOPHÍLIDÆ, CONCHÝLIDÆ*) ..... **PHALONÌIDÆ**

Palpus upturned to the middle of the front or beyond, the third joint long and slender, usually tapering. (If the palpi and proboscis are obsolete, see couplets 27, 35, 42, Psýchidæ) 114

114. Both wings with 1A lost (extreme tip present in *Symmoca*, spp.); outer margin of hind wing usually concave, sometimes quite emarginate and the apex produced; fore wings with R_5 running into the costa, stalked with R_4. (Figs. 421, 422). The largest family of Microfrenatæ, with about 400 genera and 3,700 species including many destructive species. (**Anacámpsis** (Leaf-rollers), **Anársia** (*A. lineatélla*, Peach twig-borer), **Aristotélia** (*A. fragàriæ*, Strawberry crown-miner), **Dùvita, Dichómeris, Glyphidócera, Recurvària, Sitotròga** (*S. cerealélla*, Angoumois grain-moth), **Pectinóphora** (*P. gossypiélla*, Pink boll-worm), **Phthorimæa** (*P. operculélla*, Potato tuber moth), **Telphùsa, Thiótricha, Gnorimoschèma** (Goldenrod gall moth), **Geléchia, Sophrònia, Sýmmoca, Trichótaphe**). (*DICHOMÉRIDÆ*). Most **GELECHÌIDÆ**

1A preserved, at least at margin 115

115. Hind wings with R and M_1 close together, connate, or stalked . . 116
Hind wings with R and M_1 well separated at origin, at least half as far apart as at the margin 119

116. Fore wings elongate triangular, costa slightly bent near middle where R_5 terminates, Sc, R_1 and R_2 short, ending before middle of wing, M_1 absent, M_2 and M_3 both ending in costal margin; maxillary palpi vestigial. (**Strepsímana**, India).
STREPSIMÁNIDÆ
Fore wings with anterior veins longer, M_3 at least ending beyond wing tip 117

117. Wings relatively ample, fore wings blunt; maxillary palpi of the folded type 118
Wings rather narrow, fore wings sometimes falcate; maxillary palpi porrect. (**Cerόstoma**, Holarc., Neotrop.). (See couplet 122) ..... **PLUTÉLLIDÆ**, part

118. Fore wings with R_5 long-stalked and extending to the outer margin, Cu_1 and Cu_2 widely separated; mainly Old World. (**Ptochorýctis**, **Cryptóphasa**, **Xyloríctes**). (*CRYPTOPHÁSIDÆ*, *UZÙCHIDÆ*) ..... **XYLORÍCTIDÆ**
Fore wings with R_5 usually free and usually extending to the costa, Cu_1 and Cu_2 usually connate or stalked; mostly New World species. (**Stenòma**, **Menésta**, **Setiόstoma**). (*STENOMÁTIDÆ*) ..... **STENÓMIDÆ**

119. Ocelli small or absent 120
Ocelli usually very large and conspicuous; fore wings with R_5 ending beyond the wing-tip (Fig. 423). Largely oriental. (*CHOREÙTIDÆ*, *HEMEROPHÍLIDÆ*, *SIMAÉTHIDÆ*).
GLYPHIPTERÝGIDÆ

Two well-marked subfamilies may be distinguished:

a. Wings relatively narrow, the apex of the fore wings more or less extended as a lobe-like prolongation. (**Glyphípteryx**, cosmop., mainly Austr.) ..... **GLYPHIPTERYGÌNÆ**
Wings broad and triangular, the apex not lobed. (**Choreùtis**, widespr., **Simaèthis** (= *Allonónyma*), cosmop., mainly tropical) ..... **CHOREUTÌNÆ**

120. Fore wings with R_4 and R_5 stalked 122
Fore wings with R_4 and R_5 separate, R_5 ending beyond the wing-tip 121

121. Hind wings with M_2 arising nearer M_1 than to M_3. (**Éthmia**, cosmop.) ..... **ETHMIÌNÆ; ŒCOPHÓRIDÆ**
Hind wings with M_2 arising nearer M_3 than to M_1; palpi long, reaching or surpassing the vertex. (**Œcóphora**, Palæarc.; **Depressària**, widespr.; **Agonópteryx**, **Dasýcera**, **Pleùrota**). (See

couplet 138). (*DEPRESSARÌIDÆ*). (Including *THALAMÁRCHIDÆ*) ..... Most other **ŒCOPHÓRIDÆ**

122. Hind wings with M_1 and M_2 stalked; antennæ extending forward in repose; small ocelli present; labial palpus tufted on second segment. (**Plutélla** (*P. maculipénnis* (= *cruciferàrum*), Diamond-back cabbage moth), cosmop.). (See couplet 117).
PLUTÉLLIDÆ

Hind wings with M_1 and M_2 separate; ocelli absent; labial palpi smooth. (**Yponomeùta,** widespr.; **Átteva,** tropicopol.; **Orthotælia,** Palæarc.; **Uròdus**). (*ATTÉVIDÆ*, based on pupal characters only, *HYPONÓTIDÆ*, misprint, *HYPSELÓPHIDÆ*, *HYPONOMEÙTIDÆ*, *ORTHOTÆLIIDÆ*) ..... **YPONOMEÙTIDÆ**

123. Fore wings without closed cell 124
Fore wings with discal cell formed 125

124. Hind tibiæ heavily spined; tarsi spinose at apex of joints; fore and hind wings linear, with three or four unbranched veins only; middle or hind legs commonly displayed when at rest. (See couplet 130) ..... **HELIODÍNIDÆ,** part
Hind tibiæ hairy; fore wings lanceolate, with seven veins reaching the margin. (**Coptodísca,** "Shield-bearers"). (See couplet 128) ..... **HELIOZÉLIDÆ,** part

125. Hind wings lanceolate, sometimes very small, at least one-sixth as wide as long, with the R-stem axial, widely separated from Sc 126
Hind wings with the R-stem closely associated with Sc at the base, or lost; or wing linear and the veins crowded or much reduced, the R-stem not prominently axial 129

126. Hind wings without discal cell, Cu-stem often simple; palpi drooping 127
Hind wings usually lanceolate, with a discal cell, the Cu-stem at least two-branched; fore wings with R_1 arising before the middle of the cell; palpi usually upturned beyond the middle of the front, often strongly divergent. (Fig. 425). (**Elachísta,** cosmop.; **Cycnòdia, Chrysopelèia,** Nearc.; **Periττia,** Palæarc.). (*APHELOSETÌIDÆ*, *CYCNODÌIDÆ*, *CHRYSOPELEÌIDÆ*)
ELACHÍSTIDÆ

127. Hind wings with an oblique branch from the R-stem to the costa near the middle of the wing, and sometimes another nearer the tip. (**Tinágma,** Holarc.; **Douglasia,** Palæarc.).
DOUGLASÌIDÆ

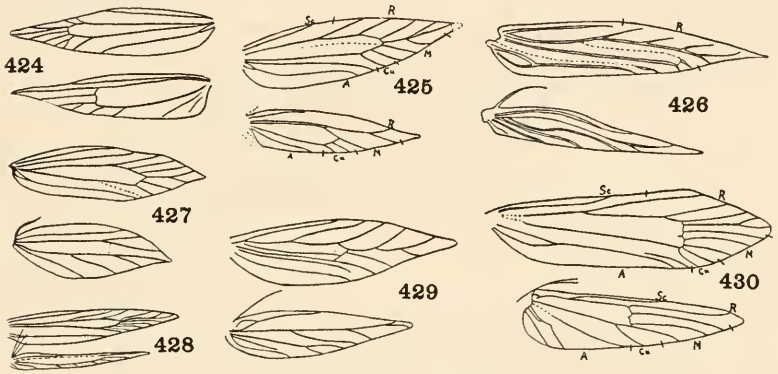
Hind wings with R-stem not sending a branch to the costa near the middle of the wing-length, but sometimes with a branch near the tip 128

128. Discal cell two-thirds the wing-length, lanceolate; hind tibiæ hairy.

(Fig. 429). (**Antispìla, Heliozèla,** widespr.). (See couplet 124) Most **HELIOZÉLIDÆ**

Discal cell reaching almost to the end of the wing, its posterior edge straight, the branches of R, M and Cu very short; hind tibiæ with a row of strong bristles. (Some species of *Phyllocnistis*). (See couplet 96) ..... **PHYLLOCNÍSTIDÆ**

129. Accessory cell unusually large, extending halfway to the base of the wing and hind wing without closed cell and with reduced venation; hind tibiæ very hairy; antennæ long, those of the male heavily ciliate; vertex often with a large loose semi-erectile tuft. (Fig. 427). (**Tischèria,** widespr. (*T. malifoliélla,* Apple leaf-miner)) ..... **TISCHERÌIDÆ**



Figs. 424–430. **Lepidoptera**

424. **Scythris,** wings (Walsingham) Scythrididæ.
425. **Elachista,** wings (Spuler) Elachistidæ.
426. **Coleophora,** wings (Forbes) Coleophoridæ.
427. **Coptotriche,** wings (Walsingham) Tischeriidæ.
428. **Mompha,** wings (Busck) Cosmopterygidæ.
429. **Antispila,** wings (Spuler) Heliozelidæ.
430. **Holcocera,** wings (Forbes) Blastobasidæ.

Accessory cell smaller, or more often absent (if long, hind wing with closed cell and complete venation); otherwise of different conformation 130

130. Hind tarsi with more or less distinct groups of bristles near the ends of the several joints, the hind tibiæ smooth-scaled or with stiff bristles; middle or hind legs displayed when in resting position, either raised or held out sideways. (**Heliodìnes,** Holarc., Austr.; **Schreckensteìnia,** Holarc.; **Pancàlia, Augásma,** Palæarc.; **Stathmópoda,** Indoaustr., Ethiop., Palæarc.; **Idioglóssa**). (*TINÆ-*

GERÌIDÆ). (See couplet 124). .....Most **HELIODÍNIDÆ**
Hind tarsi without evident groups of bristles 131

131. Fore wings with four veins or less, either free or stalked, extending from the cell to the costa, and five or six from the cell to the inner margin, the last branch of R ending beyond the tip of the wing; hind wings with R and M usually widely separated at the margin 132
Fore wings with five veins extending from the cell to the costa, or with only three or four to the inner margin, the last branch of R ending before the tip of the wing (except Epimarptidæ) ..134

132. Fore wings with R_1 arising beyond the middle of the cell, about as long as R_2. (Fig. 424). (**Scỳthris** (= *Butàlis*), cosmop.; **Paralogístis,** Ethiop.). (*SCÝTHRIDÆ, BUTÁLIDÆ*).
SCYTHRÍDIDÆ
Fore wings with R_1 arising before the middle of the cell, longer than R_2 133

133. Hind tibiæ stiffly bristled, normally in tufts at the spurs; hind wings with M_1 and M_2 separate. (**Epermènia** (= *Chauliòdus*), widespr.; **Acanthèdra,** Nearc.; **Catapléctica,** Palæarc.)
EPERMENÌIDÆ
Hind tibiæ with long loose hair; palpi small and drooping; hind wings with M_1 and M_2 united or long-stalked. (**Argyrésthia** (*A. conjugélla,* Apple fruit-miner), widespr.; **Zellèria,** cosmop.; **Hofmánnia**) .....**ARGYRESTHÌIDÆ**

134. Fore wings with the discal cell set obliquely, the end distinctly closer to the hind margin than to the costa, Cu_2 very short and usually extending directly back to the margin 135
Fore wings with the discal cell axial and central, Cu_2 normally longer and continuing parallel with the medial veins, rarely obsolete 137

135. Fore wings with blunt discal cell, R_1 arising from the middle of the wing, veins R_2 to Cu arising from the end of the discal cell, with a long stigmal thickening between the costa and R_1; hind wings with Sc and R normally fused for a short distance near the base; antennæ with a heavy pecten on the basal joint. (Fig. 430). Mainly Nearctic species. (**Blastóbasis,** widespr.; **Auximóbasis,** Am.; **Dryopèria, Holcócera, Pigrítia, Valentínia**). (See couplet 93) .....Most **BLASTOBÁSIDÆ**
Fore wings without stigma, R_2 arising distinctly before the end of the discal cell; hind wings with R not fused with Sc, sometimes vestigial. (Fig. 426) 136

136. Front tibiæ slender, with the epiphysis small and apical or wanting, the hind tibiæ with the upper spurs above the middle; antennæ porrect in repose. (Fig. 426). (**Coleóphora** (= *Haploptília*), cosmop. (*C. fletcherélla,* Cigar case-bearer; *C. malivor-*

élla, Pistol case-bearer); **Goniodòma, Metriòtes,** Palæarc.). (*EUPÍSTIDÆ, HAPLOPTILÌIDÆ*) .....**COLEOPHÓRIDÆ**

Front tibiæ stouter, with the epiphysis at the middle; antennæ turned back in repose. (**Batráchedra, Blastodácna, Pyrodérces**). (See couplet 142) .....**COSMOPTERÝGIDÆ,** part

137. Labial palpi with the third joint normally blunt, fusiform and more or less angulate with the second, the joints not curving; maxillary palpi porrect but not folded across the proboscis, or reduced, sometimes absent; 2A not forked at the base. (**Acrocércops, Gracilària** (*G. syringélla*, Lilac leaf-miner); **Lithocollètis** (= *Phyllonorýcter*) (Leaf blotch-miners); **Mármara** (*M. pomonélla*, Apple-skin miner); **Paréctopa, Parórnix, Órnix**). (*EUCÉSTIDÆ, LITHOCOLLÉTIDÆ, PHYLLONORYCTÉRIDÆ*) .....**GRACILARÌIDÆ**

Labial palpi with the third joint long, tapering, pointed, the second joint curving up; maxillary palpi small, but of folded type, curving over the base of the proboscis; 2A commonly formed at the base 138

138. Both wings with 1A preserved at the margin and 2A forked at the base; basal joint of the antennæ with a strong pecten of bristles. (**Borkhausènia, Éndrosis**). (See couplet 121).

ŒCOPHÓRIDÆ, part

Hind wings and usually also the fore wings lacking A1; antennæ often without a pecten 139

139. Fore wings with no veins emerging from the end of the discal cell between the continuations of the R and Cu + M stems. (**Hèlice, Theísoa**). (See couplet 114) .....**GELECHÌIDÆ,** part

The oblique end of the discal cell of the fore wings emitting several veins between the R and Cu stems 140

140. Labial palpi with appressed scales, the second joint with a projecting pencil of scales above; antennæ with the basal joint elongate, a notch near the base of the stalk covered by an oblique tooth beneath it; hind tibiæ rough-haired above; fore wings with R_5 ending beyond the wing-tip. (**Epimárptis,** India) **EPIMÁRPTIDÆ**

Labial palpi without dorsal tuft; base of antennæ not toothed; R_5 ending in costal margin before wing-tip 141

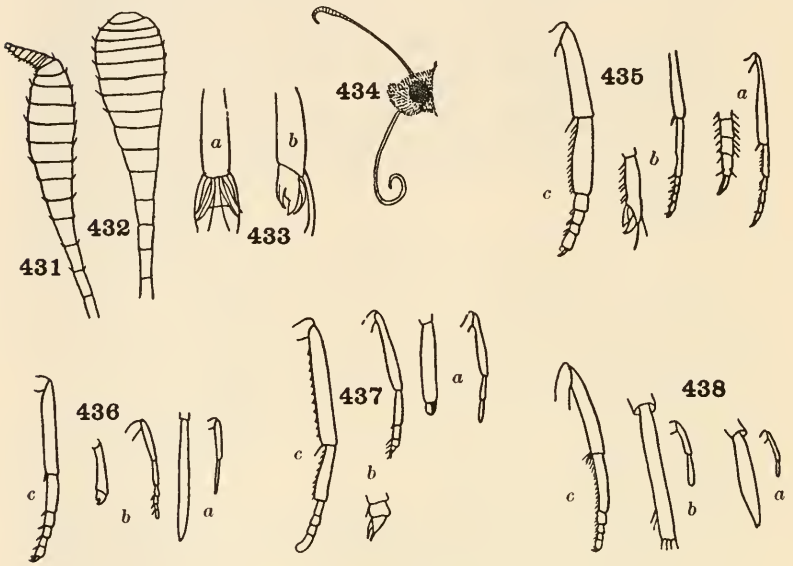
141. Hind wings elongate-ovate or ovate-lanceolate with the costal margin simple, evenly arched. Hawaiian. (**Hyposmócoma, Diplósara, Aphthonètus**). (*DIPLOSÁRIDÆ*) ....**HYPOSMOCÓMIDÆ**

Hind wings lanceolate or linear, with a slightly developed costal lobe toward the base, accentuated by a tuft of stiff bristles beyond which the costa is straight or slightly concave, the apex always acute 142

142. Hind wings with reduced neuration, R, M and Cu apparently

simple veins, no crossveins, subcosta very short, frenulum simple; ocelli present; labial palpi strongly flattened and rather rough-scaled on anterior edge throughout. Austromalayan. (**Agonóxena, Hæmólytis**). (See couplet 104) ..... **AGONOXÉNIDÆ**

Hind wings, except when linear, with several branches of Cu, M



Figs. 431–438. **Lepidoptera**

431. Antenna of skipper, apical portion (Duncan) Hesperiidæ.
432. Antenna of butterfly, apical portion (Duncan).
433. **Epargyreus,** last joint of tarsus of male (Scudder): *a*, dorsal view; *b*, lateral view. Hesperiidæ.
434. **Epargyreus,** side view of head (Scudder) Hesperiidæ.
435. **Lycæna,** details of legs (Scudder): *a*, front leg of male with tarsal joints at left more enlarged; *b*, front leg of male with last tarsal joint at left more enlarged; *c*, middle leg of male. Lycænidæ.
436. **Nymphidia,** details of legs (Scudder): *a*, tibia and tarsus of front legs of male, with tarsus at left more enlarged; b, tibia and tarsus of front leg of female, with last joint at left more enlarged; *c*, tibia and tarsus of middle leg of male. Riodinidæ.
437. **Euphydryas,** details of legs (Scudder): *a*, tibia and tarsus of front leg of male, with last joints of tarsus on left more enlarged; *b*, tibia and tarsus of front leg of female with last joints of tarsus below more enlarged; *c*, tibia and tarsus of middle leg of male. Nymphalidæ.
438. **Megisto,** details of legs (Scudder): *a*, tibia and tarsus of front leg of male, with tarsus at left more enlarged; *b*, tibia and tarsus of front leg of female, with tarsus at left more enlarged; *c*, tibia and tarsus of middle leg of male. Satyridæ.

and the crossvein preserved, cell often closed, frenulum usually multiple; ocelli often absent; palpi with the second joint smooth or tufted below. (Fig. 428). A large cosmopolitan group. (**Cosmópteryx, Chrysoclísta, Homalèdra, Synallágma, Wálshia, Stagmatóphora, Lavérna, Lophóptilus, Mómpha, Perimède, Psacáphora, Limnœcia** (*L. fragmitélla*, Cat-tail moth)). (Compare couplet 136). (*LAVÈRNIDÆ*) ....Most **COSMOPTERÝGIDÆ**

143. All veins arising from cell of fore wing simple; eyes strongly "lashed" in front; head very broad; antennæ separated at base by two to four times their width; antennæ usually with narrowed, pointed, or hooked tip beyond club (apiculus); body very stout, wings relatively small; flight rapid, erratic. Skippers. (HESPERIÒIDEA) ..... **HESPERÌIDÆ**

a. Head distinctly narrower than thorax; only one pair of spurs on hind tibia; labial palpus porrect, unusually small; antennal club large, blunt, not recurved, lacking apiculus; expanse over 40 mm.; fore wing with base of vein M_2 nearer M_3 than M_1; powerful fliers. Restricted to southern U.S.A. and northern Mexico. (**Megathỳmus, Ægiàle**) ..... **MEGATHYMÌNÆ**

Head about as wide as thorax or distinctly wider; usually with two pairs of hind tibial spurs; antennal club always recurved or with tapered distal portion (apiculus); expanse under 50 mm. .....b

b. Labial palpus peculiar: second segment erect, third segment porrect, long, slender; two pairs of hind tibial spurs, one spur of each pair longer than its mate; spines absent on middle tibia except in *Állora*; fore wing with vein M_2 at origin usually equally distant from M_1 and M_3; abdomen shorter than thoracic dorsum; small tuft of hairs (eyelash) absent alongside base of antenna; bare portion of antenna club (nudum) with 25–36 divisions; tibial hair-pencils and discal stigma or brand often present in males; club of antenna slender and long, apiculus long, curved, and pointed. Large skippers. Confined to Africa, Asia, and Indo-australian region. (**Bìbasis,** China, Indomal.; **Hásora,** Indoaustr.; **Choáspes,** China to New Guinea; **Cœlìades,** Ethiop.). (*ISMENÌNÆ, RHOPALOCAMPTÌNÆ*) ..... **CŒLIADÌNÆ**

Labial palpus otherwise; eyelash present c

c. Antennal club large and blunt, always recurved before enlarged part; cell of fore wing very long. All of South America, north to Arizona. (**Pyrrhopỳge, Mysòria, Mýscelus, Yanguna, Jemàdia, Apýrrhothrix**). (*THAMYRÍDIDÆ*) ... **PYRRHOPYGÌNÆ**

Antennal club never wholly recurved, reflexed portion when present always beyond widest part .....d

d. Median vein in cell of hind wing with the lower branch down to base of M_3; end of cell (discocellular) slanted toward outer costal point of hind wing; fore wing cell not very long; fore wing with

M_2 at origin usually nearer M_1 than M_3, often decurved at base; labial palpus with third segment short, bluntly pointed, always bent downward and protruding; abdomen equal to or longer than thoracic dorsum; nudum of antennal club with 12 to 36 divisions; male often with discal stigma on fore wing, but never with hair-pencils on hind tibia. Confined to Australia and New Guinea. (**Trapezìtes, Anisýnta, Toxídia, Hesperílla**)

TRAPEZITÌNÆ

Median vein of hind wing cell, if forked, with lower branch meeting discocellular well above base of M_3; discocellular pointing toward costa much basad of outer point; abdominal length equal to or shorter than dorsum of thorax .....e

e. Vein M_2 not curved at base, at origin either median between M_1 and M_3 or nearer M_1; no row of spines on the middle tibia (except in *Euschèmon* and *Muschámpia*); males rarely with a tuft of hairs on the hind tibia, often with a costal fold on the fore wing; male of *Euschèmon* with a frenulum. Cosmopolitan. (**Pýrgus,** Holarc.; **Chætocneme,** Austr., Papuan; **Muschámpia,** Ethiop., Oriental; **Thórybes,** Nearc.; **Urbànus,** Neotrop.; **Pholisòra,** Am.). (*ACHYLÓDIDÆ, EUDÁMIDÆ, ERYNNÌNÆ, TELEGÓNIDÆ, THYMÉLIDÆ, URBANÌNÆ, HESPERIÌNÆ* of authors). (Incl. *EUSCHEMÓNIDÆ*). (Figs. 433, 434)

PYRGÌNÆ

Vein M_2 usually curved at base, at origin usually nearer M_3 than M_1; a row of spines usually present on middle tibia; males never with a costal fold but commonly with a brand or stigma on the fore wing and hind tibial hair-pencils. Cosmopolitan. (**Hespèria,** Holarc., N. Afr.; **Carterocèphalus, Ochlòdes,** Holarc.; **Aerómachus, Thoréssa, Hálpe, Plastíngia, Potánthus,** Oriental; **Kobròna, Mimène,** Papuan; **Taractrócera, Telícota,** Indoaustr.; **Gorgỳra, Metisélla, Platylésches,** Ethiop.; **Pánara,** Palæarc., Ethiop.; **Polìtes, Poànes, Atrýtone, Amblyscírtes, Leròdea,** Nearc.). (*PAMPHILÌNÆ, CYCLOPÍDIDÆ*) .....**HESPERIÌNÆ**

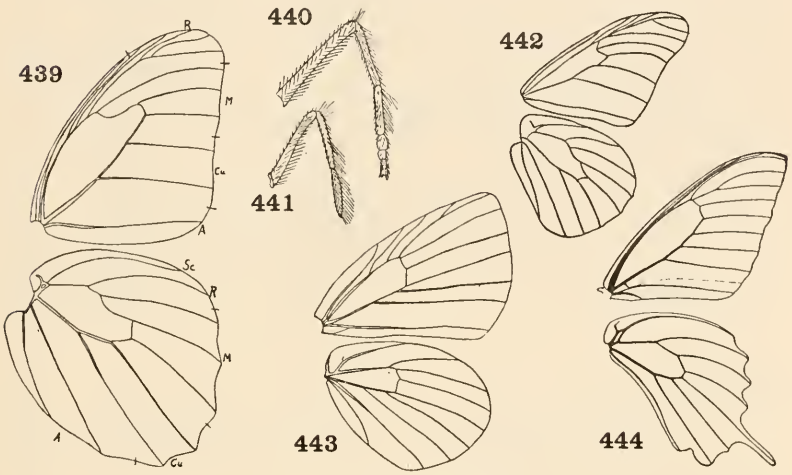
At least one vein arising from discal cell forked; eye rarely "lashed"; head narrower; antennæ closer, separated by about their width or less; antennal club not narrowed to point or hook at tip; wings much larger in relation to body. Butterflies. (PAPILIONOIDEA) 144

144. Fore leg of male greatly shortened, tarsus generally unsegmented, clawless; if claw present, eye is emarginated and "lashed" (hairy); two distinct anal veins on hind wing 146

Fore leg of both sexes normal; cell of fore and hind wings closed; no strong bladder-like expansions at bases of veins of fore wing; eye entire and bare; labial palpus much less than one half length

of antennæ (except *Teinopálpus*, which has two long tails on hind wing 145

145. Claws large, not toothed or bifid (except in one *Leptocírcus*); fore tibia with a process (epiphysis) on underside; only one prominent anal vein in hind wing (except *Barònia*); anal (inner) margin of hind wing concave. Often large species with prominent tails on anal angle of hind wing ..... **PAPILIÓNIDÆ**



Figs. 439–444. **Lepidoptera**

439. **Caligo**, wings (Stichel) Amathusiidæ.
440. **Caligo**, tibia and tarsus of front leg of female (Stichel) Amathusiidæ.
441. **Caligo**, tibia and tarsus of front leg of male (Stichel) Amathusiidæ.
442. **Danaus**, wings (Scudder) Danaidæ.
443. **Nymphidia**, wings (Stichel) Riodinidæ.
444. **Papilio**, wings (Comstock) Papilionidæ.

a. Radial vein of fore wing 4-branched (if 5-branched, labial palpi twice length of head); M_2 arises nearer M_3 than M_1; no supernumerary vein between Cu and anal vein ..... b

Radial vein of fore wing 5-branched; M_2 arises midway between M_1 and M_3; supernumerary vein present between Cu and anal vein; one anal vein present; R_3 present; labial palpus very short (except *Teinopálpus*); antenna unscaled (except *Gràphium* and *Lampróptera*); tails often present on hind wings. Cosmopolitan. (**Papílio, Gràphium,** cosmop.; **Atrophaneùra,** cosmop., exc. Palæarc.; **Lampróptera, Teinopálpus,** oriental; **Báttus,** Am.; **Tròides** (= *Ornithóptera*), Indoaustr.; **Créssida,** Austr.; **Eurỳades,** Neotrop.). (Fig. 444) ..... **PAPILIONÌNÆ**

b. Radial vein of fore wing 4-branched; if antenna unscaled, then two anal veins present; tails never present c
Radial vein of fore wing 5-branched; one anal vein; all twelve veins of fore wing present, free; tails always at least slightly developed on hind wing; labial palpus twice length of head, porrect; antenna unscaled. Palæarctic and Oriental. (**Zerýnthia** (= *Thais*), Palæarc.; **Lühdorfia, Serícinus, Bhutanìtis,** Orient.)
ZERYNTHIÏNÆ

c. One anal vein present; antenna scaled; labial palpus short. Holarctic. (**Parnássius,** Holarc.; **Árchon,** Near East; **Hypermnéstra,** centr. Palæarc.) ..... **PARNASSIÏNÆ**
Two anal veins present; antenna unscaled, very short, club broad, straight; R_3 absent; R_1 and Sc fused. Mexico only. (One species, **Barònia brevicórnis**) ..... **BARONIÏNÆ**

Claws bifid or strongly toothed; fore tibia lacking epiphysis; two distinct anal veins in hind wing; anal margin of hind wing normal (at least slightly convex). Small and medium-sized species, usually white or yellow except in tropics. (*ASCÌIDÆ, PIÉRIDÆ*) ..... **PIERÍDIDÆ**

a. Fore wing with vein M_2 arising from cell; antenna strongly clubbed ..... b
Fore wing with vein M_2 stalked with R_{3-5}, radius 3-branched; male valves fused ventrally; antenna only slightly clubbed. (One genus, **Pseudopóntia,** W. Equ. Afr.) .... **PSEUDOPONTIÏNÆ**

b. Fore wing with vein M_2 nearer M_1 than M_3 at base, radius 3- to 5-branched, R_1 arising from cell; male valves never fused very far. (**Pìeris, Eurèma,** cosmop.; **Catastícta,** Neotrop.; **Dèlias,** Indomalay.; **Anápheis,** Orient., Afr.; **Áppias,** tropicopol., except Austromal.; **Áscia, Phœbis,** Am.; **Euchlòe, Anthócaris,** Holarc.; **Còlias,** Holarc., Ethiop., S. Am.; **Colotis,** Ethiop., Indomal.)
PIERIDÌNÆ
Fore wing with vein M_2 not nearer M_1 than M_3 at base, radius 5-branched, R_1 arising beside the cell; male valves connected ventrally by strong sclerotization. (**Dismórphia, Enantia, Pseudopìeris,** Neotrop.; **Leptídea,** Palæarc.). . . **DISMORPHIÏNÆ**

146. Fore leg of female normal, claws fully developed; generally small butterflies (less than 75 mm. expanse) 147
Fore leg of female degenerate, clawless; male usually with terminal tuft of hairs on fore leg; precostal spur usually present on hind wing; usually large or medium-sized species. 149

147. Labial palpus much shorter than thorax, third segment hairy; eye emarginate (invaded by antennal sockets), and usually "lashed" (hairy) 148

Labial palpus about as long as thorax, protruding spout-like in front, third segment very hairy; eye entire; hind wing with precostal spur (humeral vein); fore wing rather falcate. (**Libýthea,** Palæarc., Indoaustr., Ethiop.; **Libythèana,** Am.).

LIBYTHÈIDÆ

148. Fore tarsus of male functional for walking, but shortened to one segment, one or both claws lost (except African *Arrùgia*, with joints and two claws); fore wing venation reduced to 10 or 11 veins (R_4 and R_5 fused); usually without precostal spur on hind wing; claws bifid or toothed; small species, often blue or with slender tails on hind wings. Cosmopolitan. (**Lycæna** (= *Chrysóphanus*), Holarc., N. Zeal.; **Plebèius, Philòtes, Callòphrys, Thécla, Lycæides,** Holarc.; **Nacadùba, Lámpides, Rápala, Liphỳra,** Indomal.; **Polyómmatus,** Palæarc.; **Ogỳris,** Austr.; **Thysónotis, Gérydus, Amblypòdia,** Indoaustr.; **Strỳmon,** Holarc., Neotrop.; **Feníseca,** Nearc.; **Líptena, Mimacræa, Lachnócnema,** Ethiop.). (Subfamily classification in confused state.) . . . . **LYCÆNIDÆ**

Fore tarsus of male degenerate, reduced to one segment (rarely four), not functional for walking, clawless; precostal spur present on hind wing; usually tailless and rarely blue. . . . **RIODÍNIDÆ**

a. Costal margin of hind wing with basal vein-like thickening; many mimics, colors often brilliant. Am., but mainly Neotrop. (**Nymphídia** (= *Caléphelis* of authors), **Apodèmia,** Am.; **Eurýbia,** Neotrop.). (*ERYCÍNIDÆ, LEMONÌIDÆ* auctt.)

RIODINÌNÆ

Costal margin of hind wing lacking basal false vein. Tropicopolitan, few Palæarctic. (**Nemeòbius,** Eur.; **Taxília, Dòdona,** Indomal.; **Abísara,** Indoaustr., Ethiop.; **Euselàsia, Helícopis,** Neotrop.) . . . . . **NEMEOBIÌNÆ**

149. Veins of fore wing not greatly dilated at base (partly so in a few tropical Nymphalidæ) 150

One to three veins of fore wing greatly dilated at base (rarely veins generally thickened); cell of hind wing closed; labial palpus slender, flattened, with fringe of long hairs; fore leg terminating in thick tuft of hairs in both sexes, that of female not knobbed or clubbed; usually medium-sized or rather small species with brownish ground color and at least one eye-like spot on underside of hind wing. (Fig. 438). (**Sátyrus,** Palæarc.; **Cercỳonis,** Nearc.; **Erèbia, Œnèis, Cœnonýmpha,** Holarc.; **Lèthe,** Holarc., Indomal.; **Megísto,** Am.; **Taýgetis, Pierélla, Lymanópoda, Pedaliòides,** Neotrop.; **Melanìtis,** Ethiop., Indoaustr., Palæarc.; **Ýpthima,** Asia, Indoaustr., Afr.; **Mycálesis,** Indomal., Ethiop.; **Élymnias,** Indomal.). (*AGAPÉTIDÆ*) . . . . . **SATÝRIDÆ**

150. Large tropical species with eye-like markings on underside of hind

wing; wing huge in relation to body, abdomen very short; fore wing often shorter than hind wing, never much longer; vein R_4 of fore wing ending in costal margin or wing-tip; fore tarsus of female smoothly scaled, not hairy (some with spines) 151

Size various; eye-like markings rarely present on underside of hind wing (then hind wing cell open or closed by thin veinlet); cell of hind wing and often fore wing open in many forms with short abdomen 152

151. Cell of hind wing closed and eye hairy in Neotropical species; fore tarsus of male unsegmented with long hairs; fore tarsus of female 5-jointed, bearing spines but not hairs, not clubbed; large crepuscular or shade-loving species; brownish, with rather subdued colors aside from eye-spots on underside. (**Amathùsia, Faunis, Tænaris, Discóphora,** Indomal.; **Brássolis, Opsíphanes, Erýphanis, Calìgo, Naròpe,** Neotrop.) (*BRASSÓLIDÆ, CALIGÍNIDÆ*) **AMATHUSÌIDÆ**

Cell of hind wing open; fore tarsus of male with rather sparse, short hairs; fore leg of female weakly clubbed; eye bare; large sun-loving species, the males either brilliantly metallic blue above, or whitish. (One genus, **Mórpho,** Neotrop.) ..**MORPHÒIDÆ**

152. Cell of hind wing open or closed by thin veinlet; fore wing cell rarely open; tarsus of female with small knob; anal vein (2A) of fore wing single throughout .....**NYMPHÁLIDÆ**

a. Cell of hind wing usually closed (all exceptions Neotropical); fore wing narrow, much longer than hind wing; no bared hollow on inner margin to accommodate abdomen; eye naked; fore wing with vein R_4 usually ending in costal margin or at wing-tip; wings lacking "tails" and other projections .....b

Cell of hind wing commonly open; fore wing usually little longer than hind wing; hollow present on inner margin of hind wings to accommodate abdomen when wings closed, bare of most scales and hairs; eyes hairy or naked; fore wing with vein R_4 usually ending in outer margin well beyond wing-tip; wings often with "tails" or other projections (angled); labial palpus stout, cylindrical, with short fringe of hairs. (**Apatùra, Argýnnis,** Palæarc.; **Calinaga,** Ind.; **Chloríppe, Athèna, Adélpha, Agrias, Prépona, Catagramma,** Neotrop.; **Anæa, Phyciòdes,** Am.; **Bolòria, Polygònia, Nymphalis, Limenìtis, Melitæa, Euphýdryas,** Holarc.; **Vanéssa,** cosmop.; **Speyeria, Asterocámpa,** Nearc.; **Prècis,** Indoaustr., Am., Ethiop.; **Hypolímnas,** tropicopol.; **Érgolis, Cethòsia, Kállima, Cyréstis,** Indomal.; **Néptis,** Palæarc., Ethiop., Indoaustr.; **Euthàlia,** Palæarc., Indomal.; **Charáxes,** Afr., Indomal.; **Pseudacræa, Euphædra,** Ethiop.) .....**NYMPHALÌNÆ**

b. Humeral vein (precostal spur) of hind wing curving inward toward base of wing; cell of hind wing open except in *Heliconius;* male

with claws of each pair on middle and hind legs equal; labial palpus compressed, scales at sides, hairs at front; often brilliantly colored, not mottled. (**Helicònius, Diòne, Drỳas,** Neotrop.; **Agràulis,** Am.) (*EUEÍDIDÆ*) ..... **HELICONIÌNÆ**

Humeral vein curving outward toward tip of wing; cell of hind wing always closed; male with claws of each pair on middle and hind legs usually very unequal; labial palpus cylindrical, sparsely hairy; wings rather thinly scaled, translucent, mottled toward base with dark spots. (**Acræa,** Indomal., Ethiop.; **Planèma, Pardópsis,** Ethiop.; **Actínote,** Neotrop.) ..... **ACRÆÌNÆ**

Cell of fore wing closed; fore tarsus of female heavily clubbed; anal vein of fore wing bifurcate at base; fore wing with vein R_4 usually ending in costal margin or wing-tip; rather large, long-winged species with disagreeable odors ..... **DANÀIDÆ**

a. Labial palpus with first segment distinctly shorter than second; fore tarsus of male discrete, long, slender, shaggy; androconial scales present on hind wing of male ..... b

Labial palpus with first segment scarcely shorter than second; fore tarsus of male fused with tibia, unsegmented, clubbed; fore tarsus of female long, slender; androconial scales absent on hind wing of male; no hair-pencils near end of abdomen of male; wings long and narrow. Entirely Neotropical. (**Ithòmia, Melinæa, Thyrídia, Mechanìtis, Dircénna, Hymenìtis**). (*NEOTROPÌNÆ*) **ITHOMIÌNÆ**

b. Fore tarsus of female four-segmented, spiny, club-shaped; hair-pencils present near end of abdomen of male; wings usually relatively broad. Cosmopolitan, mainly tropical. (**Dánaus,** Indomal., Asia, Am.; **Euplœa,** Ethiop., Indomal.; **Lycorélla, Ituna,** Neotrop.; **Ideópsis, Héstia,** Indomal.; **Amàuris,** Ethiop.). (*LYMNÁDIDÆ*). (Fig. 442) ..... **DANAÌNÆ**

Fore tarsus of female five-segmented, less spiny; hair-pencils absent near end of abdomen of male; wings usually relatively narrow. Papuan only. (One genus, **Tellérvo**) .. **TELLERVÌNÆ**

153. Head of female moth of the usual form and structure 154

Head of female of abnormal form and structure, resembling that of the caterpillar. (See couplet 37).

Females of some **HETEROGÝNIDÆ**

154. Moth developing in and frequently never leaving a sack or case constructed by the larva and carried about by the latter during growth. (See couplets 27, 35, 37, 42).

Females of **PSÝCHIDÆ** and some **HETEROGÝNIDÆ**

Moth not developing in such a sack constructed by the larva, the latter entirely free-living 155

155. Proboscis absent or vestigial; females only 156
Proboscis not absent or vestigial; if maxillary palpus vestigial, then labial palpus also reduced or absent 160

156. Maxillary palpus large; ocelli present; wings very small; moth aquatic, never emerging from water. (**Acéntropus**, Europe, Canada). (See couplet 68) ..... **PYRALÍDIDÆ**, part
Maxillary palpus absent or vestigial; not aquatic 157

157. Chætosema absent; ocelli absent 158
Chætosema present; wings absent; head densely hairy, body softly woolly; fore femur with conspicuous curved spine. (**Somábrachys**, N. Afr., Palestine). (See couplet 23) ..**MEGALOPÝGIDÆ**, part

158. Mandible minute but present; brachypterous, fore wing 6 to 11 mm. long; alpine females. (**Korscheltéllus**, Europe). (See couplet 9) **HEPIÁLIDÆ**, part
Mandible absent; micropterous, fore wing less than 6 mm. long. 159

159. Labial palpus well developed. (**Chondróstega**, Palæarc.). (See couplet 82) ..... **LASIOCÁMPIDÆ**, part
Labial palpus rudimentary or absent; body stout, densely woolly. Many species. (See couplet 74). ....**LYMANTRÌIDÆ**, part

160. Labial and maxillary palpi clearly present 161
Labial and maxillary palpi vestigial or absent; ocelli absent; chætosema present; abdomen closely scaled, not woolly; females only. Several genera, especially in late fall or early spring. (See couplet 45) ..... **GEOMÉTRIDÆ**, part

161. Chætosema absent 162
Chætosema present; ocelli present; palpi short, almost concealed. (See couplet 112) .....Females of some **TORTRÍCIDÆ**

162. Maxillary palpus short, four-jointed; labial palpus long, last joint tapered to tip; ocelli present or absent; females only. (**Dasystròma, Cheimábache**, Eur.). (See couplet 121) . **ŒCOPHÓRIDÆ**, part
Maxillary palpus short, with less than three joints, or very long, with more than three joints; if long, then ocelli absent 163

163. Ocelli absent; both pairs of palpi long, conspicuous; antenna very long, filiform; short-winged species (both sexes) less then 10 mm. long; fore wings hairy; hind wings one-fifth body length and veinless 164
Ocelli present; maxillary palpus short, one- to three-segmented; females only; body length more than 10 mm.....165

164. Maxillary palpus 5-jointed, longer than proboscis; forewing with 11 veins (R_5 and M_1 fused distally); antenna long, with about 100 joints; length slightly less than 6 mm. (**Embryonópsis**, Kerguelen Is. and Marion Is., S. Pacific). (See couplet 122) **YPONOMEÙTIDÆ**, part
Maxillary palpus 4-jointed, much shorter than proboscis; fore wing with six visible veins, all reaching margin; antenna long, with

about 40 joints; length slightly more than 9 mm. (**Pringleóphaga**, Kerguelen Is. and Crozet Is., S. Pacific). (See couplet 100) **TINÈIDÆ**, part

165. Hood of tympanic organ enclosing spiracle. (**Euxòa**, Eur.) (See couplet 74b) ..... **NOCTÙIDÆ**, part

Hood above spiracle. (**Ocnogỳna**, Eur.). (See couplet 76). **ARCTÌIDÆ**, part

Lepidoptera, Larvæ

The key given below follows in most sections that used by Forbes in his *Lepidoptera of New York and Neighboring States*, which is based on the system elaborated by Fracker. The sections dealing with the butterflies and Bombycoidea are new. It includes the more important families as they may be distinguished on the basis of those genera whose larvæ have been carefully and systematically studied. Wherever possible other families have been added, but at present a knowledge of even the European and North American forms other than butterflies is so incomplete that the present key must be used only as a guide in identification, and must in no way be relied upon as presenting characters of definite and final accuracy. Many families are necessarily omitted.

1. Thoracic legs present, formed of distinct segments; abdominal prolegs usually present or indicated by crochets 2

Thoracic legs wanting or reduced to fleshy swellings without sclerotized segments; prolegs frequently vestigial or absent 7

2. Eyes present as five closely grouped facets; antennæ usually longer than head, which is retractile; prolegs present as fleshy processes on abdominal segments one to eight; no crochets; setæ modified as thick three-dimensional scales; very small, slug-like larvæ on mosses and liverworts ..... **MICROPTERÝGIDÆ**

Eyes present as dissociated single units, usually six in number, on each side, never with five-faceted eye; prolegs with crochets usually present but never on abdominal segments one and two; no such modified setæ 3

3. Prolegs vestigial or absent, entirely without crochets 4

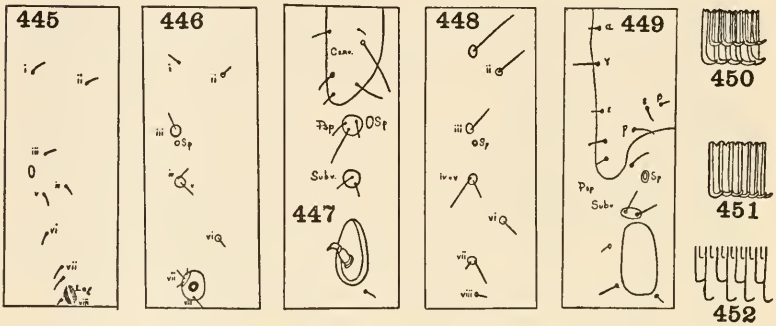
Prolegs present, or at least indicated by crochets which may be reduced but never entirely absent 14

4. Front not extending upwards to the vertex, except in cases where the vertex forms a very narrow slit 5

Front extending upwards to the vertex; small species, the larvæ living in portable cases from which they protrude the anterior part of the body to feed externally or eat into the tissues of leaves, fruits, etc. (See couplet 25). Case-bearers. **COLEOPHÓRIDÆ**

5. Head free, exposed in front of the thorax; no mid-ventral suckers on abdomen; body segments separated by strong incisures; only the primary body setæ present, these usually distinct 6

Head concealed within the prothorax partly protruded for feeding; body almost always with spines or secondary hair, the primary setæ obsolete; abdomen with seven mid-ventral suckers; body with obscure incisures, but usually with pits. Slug-caterpillars.
EUCLÈIDÆ



Figs. 445–452. **Lepidoptera,** *Larvæ*

445. **Adela,** setal map of third abdominal segment (Forbes) Adelidæ.
446. **Dichomerus,** setal map of sixth abdominal segment (Forbes) Gelechiidæ.
447. **Dichomerus,** setal map of prothorax (Forbes) Gelechiidæ.
448. **Dicymolomia,** setal map of third abdominal segment (Forbes).
449. **Sthenopis,** setal map of prothorax (Fracker).
450. Biordinal or double-rowed arrangement of crochets on abdominal proleg (Forbes).
451. Uniordinal or single-rowed arrangement of crochets on abdominal proleg (Forbes).
452. Triordinal or triple-rowed arrangement of crochets of abdominal proleg (Forbes).

6. Setæ iv. and v. distant on the abdominal segments; prolegs present, but without hooks; living in the pods of Yucca.
Tegetícula of the **PRODÓXIDÆ**

Setæ iv. and v. adjacent (Fig. 446); prolegs absent. (See couplets 23, 43). .....A few **GELECHÌIDÆ**

7. Body fusiform, thickest at the middle; head small, the front reaching only about two-thirds of the way to the vertex, closed above and separated from the vertex by the epicrania; living in the pods of Yucca. (**Prodóxus**). (See couplet 6). ... **PRODÓXIDÆ**

Body cylindrical or flattened; if somewhat fusiform, the front extends upwards to the vertex 8

8. Head with two ocelli on each side, or with one large one or with the ocelli obsolete 9
Head with six small ocelli on each side 13
9. Two ocelli on each side of the head; front not extending to the vertex; larvæ leaf-miners, forming blotch mines . . HELIOZÉLIDÆ
One large ocellus on each side of head or ocelli obsolete 10
10. Front triangular, the ocellus frontal; larva making a large blotch mine from which it drops to spin a cocoon in the ground. ERIOCRANÌIDÆ
Front quadrangular; ocellus lateral in position 11
11. Front narrowed behind, wider in front; body cylindrical; prolegs, if present, vestigial and borne on the second to seventh abdominal segments 12
Front widest behind; body usually depressed; prolegs, if present, borne on the third to fifth segments of abdomen. (See couplets 13, 15) ..... GRACILARÌIDÆ
12. Body not greatly lengthened, about five times as long as thick; prolegs usually present; larvae mining in leaves, bark or fruits, or forming galls in twigs or petioles ..... NEPTICÙLIDÆ
Body very slender, about ten times as long as thick; prolegs absent; larvæ mining near the surface of the stems of herbaceous or other plants ..... OPOSTÉGIDÆ
13. Vestigial prolegs, bearing hooks, present on the third to sixth abdominal segments; larvæ mining in leaves, usually making a blotch mine ..... TISCHERÌIDÆ
Abdomen without prolegs on the sixth segment; larvæ leaf miners, at least in the early stages, the older larvæ sometimes spinning a shelter on the surface of the leaf. (See couplets 11, 15). GRACILARÌIDÆ
14. Body without secondary or tufted setæ; tubercle vi. with a single seta; vii. with at most three setæ, unless the proleg has a multiserial circle of hooks when it may bear four setæ 15
Body bearing tufted or secondary hairs; at least two setæ on tubercle vi. on the sixth abdominal segment, or with additional setæ on the proleg 51
15. Sixth abdominal segment bearing prolegs, although prolegs may be absent on the more anterior segments 16
Sixth abdominal segment without prolegs. (See couplets 11, 13). GRACILARÌIDÆ
16. Hooks (crochets) of the prolegs arranged in a circle or ellipse, which may be incomplete, or in transverse band 17
Crochets forming a single band, sometimes with a few vestigial ones in addition 45
17. Prespiracular wart of prothorax with two setæ 18
Prespiracular wart of prothorax bearing three setæ 19

18. Hooks on prolegs uniordinal, *i.e.* with their tips forming a single line (Fig. 451); body cylindrical; tubercle vii. of mesothorax bearing a single seta; surface of body rough and granular. **ORNEÓDIDÆ**

Hooks on prolegs biordinal or triordinal, *i.e.* with their tips forming two or three parallel lines (Figs. 450, 452), or (Chrysauginæ) uniordinal in larvæ with stout body and bisetose tubercle vii. of mesothorax. **PYRALÍDIDÆ**

19. Hooks on prolegs forming two transverse bands, rarely reduced to one 20

Hooks on prolegs forming a circle or ellipse which is sometimes broadly interrupted 26

20. Prolegs with the hooks either in a single transverse row, or in two multiserial bands 21

Prolegs with the hooks arranged in two simple (uniordinal) series 22

21. Prolegs represented by one uniserial band of very small hooks, the prolegs practically absent; leaf-miners or case-bearers. **INCURVARÌIDÆ**

Prolegs with many, short, vestigial hooks arranged in two transverse multiserial bands (Fig. 458); case-bearers living in a portable lenticular case made of a piece of leaf ..... **ADÉLIDÆ**

22. Setæ iv. and v. of abdomen remote; young larvæ living in serpentine mines in leaves, later feeding externally. (See couplet 28). *Bucculatrix* of the **LYONETÌIDÆ**

Setæ iv. and v. of abdomen adjacent (Fig. 448) 23

23. Hooks on the anal prolegs disposed in two groups; habits various. (See couplets 6, 43). ..... **GELECHÌIDÆ**

Hooks on the anal prolegs in a single series 24

24. Front long, extending upwards at least two-thirds of the way to the vertex 25

Front short extending about one-third the way to the vertex. (See couplet 41). ..... *Cossula* of the **CÓSSIDÆ**

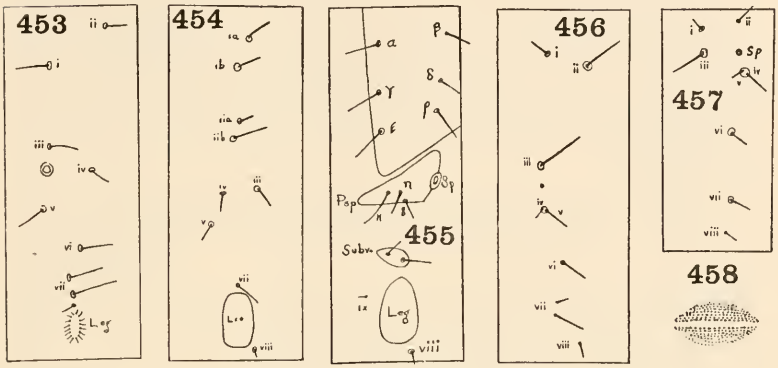
25. Spiracles elliptical, normal in size, those of the eighth abdominal segment placed higher up than the others; body white, without markings; boring in woody, or more rarely in the stems of herbaceous plants ..... **ÆGERÌIDÆ**

Spiracles very small, circular, the last pair about in line with the others; larvæ usually living in portable cases and feeding externally or sometimes mining, but never boring into the stems of plants. (See couplet 4). ..... **COLEOPHÓRIDÆ**

26. Setæ iv. and v. on abdomen remote, or very rarely absent in minute species 27

Setæ iv. and v. adjacent, often on a common tubercle; no small hooks at the base of the principal series on the prolegs 32

27. Hooks on prolegs arranged in a single, complete ellipse 28
Hooks on prolegs forming an incomplete ellipse, or with additional minute series at the base of the large ones 30



Figs. 453–458. **Lepidoptera,** *Larvæ*

453. **Scardia,** setal map of third abdominal segments (Forbes) Tineidæ.
454. **Acrolophus,** setal map of mesothorax (Fracker) Acrolophidæ.
455. **Acrolophus,** setal map of prothorax (Fracker) Acrolophidæ.
456. **Carposina,** setal map of first abdominal segment (Forbes) Carposinidæ.
457. **Carposina,** setal map of eighth abdominal segment (Forbes) Carposinidæ.
458. **Adela,** arrangement of crochets on proleg (Forbes) Adelidæ.

28. Setæ of prespiracular group on prothorax about as far from the spiracle as from one another; seta i. of abdomen placed at a higher level than ii. (See couplet 22). ..... **LYONETIIDÆ**
Setæ of prespiracular group on prothorax about twice as far from the spiracle as from one another. (Fig. 449) 29
29. Seta i. of abdomen much lower than ii. (Fig. 453); larvæ generally case-bearers; the case usually ending in a triangular valve, more rarely lenticular; often living on animal matter, fungi, etc. **TINÈIDÆ**
Seta i. of abdomen not lower than ii.; habits varied. (See couplet 39). **HELIODÍNIDÆ**
30. Meso- and metathorax with setæ i.a and i.b close together (Fig. 454); abdomen with seta iv. below the level of the spiracle 31
Meso- and metathorax with seta i.a in front of i.b and well separated from it; larvæ boring in herbs and woody plants, commonly in the roots .....**HEPIÁLIDÆ**
31. Prothorax with seta *beta* at a higher level than *alpha* (Fig. 455). **ACROLÓPHIDÆ**
Prothorax with seta *beta* at a lower level than *alpha*. The Argy-

resthiidæ and Acrolepiidæ will also run out here. (See couplet 46).
PLUTELLIDÆ and **YPONOMEÙTIDÆ**

32. Last pair of spiracles placed very high up, nearer to the mid-dorsal line than setæ i. of the anterior abdominal segments; larvæ internal feeders in the fruits of various plants. (Figs. 456, 457) ..... **CARPOSÍNIDÆ**

Last pair of spiracles placed lower down, in the normal position ..33

33. Mesothorax with two setæ on tubercle vii., above base of leg. 34

Mesothorax with only a single seta on tubercle vii. (Fig. 459); seta ii. on ninth abdominal segment placed higher up than i. (Fig. 463) 36

34. Prothoracic spiracle higher than wide, *i.e.* with its longer axis vertical; seta i. of ninth abdominal segment placed higher up than ii.; larvæ boring in the tissues of plants, or leaf-rollers.
THYRÍDIDÆ

Prothoracic spiracle with its longer axis horizontal; larvæ living in a portable case, from the anterior end of which they protrude the anterior end of the body when feeding 35

35. Thoracic legs with the last two segments stout; seta i. on abdominal segments below the level of seta ii. (Fig. 460).
Most **PSÝCHIDÆ**

Thoracic legs with the last two segments very slender; seta i. on abdominal segments above the level of seta ii. (as in Fig. 461) ..... **TALÆPORIÌNÆ; PSÝCHIDÆ**

36. Setæ ii. of ninth segment nearer together across the dorsum than these setæ are on the preceding segments, frequently on the same plate 37

These setæ as far apart across the dorsum on the ninth segment as on any of the preceding segments, very rarely on the same plate 38

37. Setæ iv. and v. on abdomen placed at almost the same level (Fig. 461); prolegs with the hooks forming a uniordinal row (Fig. 451); larvæ boring in herbaceous plants or feeding in the seeds.
PHALONÌIDÆ

Setæ iv. and v. on abdomen not at the same level, a line connecting them diagonal or vertical; hooks on prolegs usually multiordinal (Fig. 452). (Including the Olethreutidæ and several other related families) ..... **TORTRÍCIDÆ**

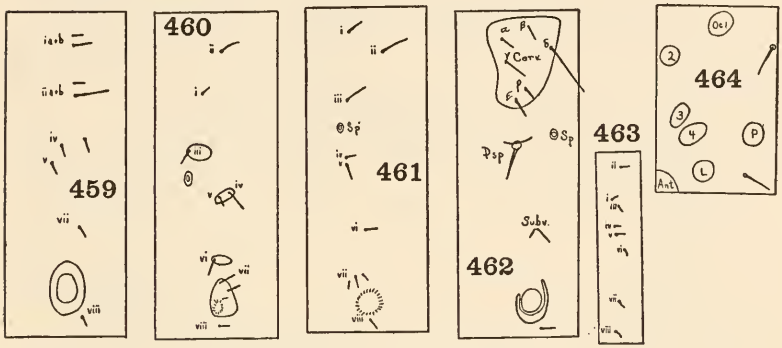
38. Coxæ of the metathoracic legs separated by less than twice their own width 39

Coxæ of the metathoracic legs separated by twice their own width; prolegs small; small species; larvæ with varied habits, mining in leaves, boring in stems, rolling leaves or feeding in seeds.
COSMOPTERÝGIDÆ

39. Setæ i. and ii. on abdomen widely separated 40
Setæ i. and ii. on abdomen close together. (See couplet 29).
HELIODÍNIDÆ, part

40. Front short, not extending more than half way to the vertex, usually much less than half way 41
Front longer, extending almost or fully two-thirds of the distance to the vertex, narrowly pointed above; small species with uniordinal or biordinal hooks on the prolegs 42

41. Species boring in plants, usually in wood; setæ iv. and v. placed on separate tubercles on the ninth abdominal segment; body white. (See couplet 24). .....**CÓSSIDÆ**



Figs. 459–464. **Lepidoptera,** *Larvæ*

459. **Phalonia,** setal map of mesothorax (Forbes) Phaloniidæ.
460. **Thyridopteryx,** setal map of fourth abdominal segment (Forbes) Psychidæ.
461. **Phalonia,** setal map of third abdominal segment (Forbes) Phaloniidæ.
462. **Argyresthia,** setal map of prothorax (Forbes) Yponomeutidæ.
463. **Phalonia,** setal map of ninth abdominal segment (Forbes) Phaloniidæ.
464. **Depressaria,** arrangement of larval ocelli (Forbes) Œcophoridæ.

Leaf feeders; setæ iv. and v. together on the same tubercle on the ninth abdominal segment; body brightly colored. .**STENÓMIDÆ**

42. Hooks of prolegs biordinal, *i.e.* of two lengths, their tips forming two parallel lines (Fig. 450) 43
Hooks of prolegs uniordinal, all of the same length with their tips forming one continuous line 44

43. Ocelli irregularly arranged, three of them closer together in a group (Fig. 464); larvæ usually webbing or rolling leaves.
ŒCOPHÓRIDÆ
Ocelli evenly spaced in a single group on each side of the head; habits various. (See couplets 6, 23). .....**GELECHIIDÆ**

44. Seta iii. on the eighth segment of the abdomen usually placed above and behind the spiracle; habits varied, often scavengers, feeding

in nuts, or predaceous on scale insects ..... **BLASTOBÁSIDÆ**

Seta iii. on eighth segment of abdomen usually placed just above or slightly before the spiracle; larvæ leaf-rollers or feeding generally on foliage ..... **GLYPHIPTERÝGIDÆ**

45. Prespiracular wart of prothorax bearing three setæ 46

Prespiracular wart of prothorax bearing two setæ 47

46. Setæ iv. and v. of abdomen remote, or if approximate the setæ *beta* of the two sides of the body much closer together than the setæ *alpha* of the two sides of the body on the prothorax (Fig. 462); prolegs long and slender. (See couplet 31).

YPONOMEÙTIDÆ

Setæ iv. and v. of abdomen placed close together; *beta* about as far apart as *alpha;* prolegs usually short. (See couplet 74).

ETHMIÌNÆ; ŒCOPHÓRIDÆ

47. Tubercle vii. on meso- and metathorax with two setæ 48

Tubercle vii. on meso- and metathorax with a single seta 50

48. Body setæ minute, the tubercles placed in obscure rings; head unusually wide; prolegs reduced; larvæ forming nests in loosely rolled leaves ..... **THYATÍRIDÆ**

Body setæ heavy, almost always spinulose, on conspicuous tubercles 49

49. Tubercle iii. of abdomen bearing two setæ; larvæ usually feeding on lichens ..... **LITHOSÌIDÆ**

Tubercle iii. of abdomen with a single seta. (See couplet 68).

Utetheisa of the **ARCTÌIDÆ**

50. Body usually with enlarged contrasting tubercles; eighth abdominal segment with a conspicuous hump; banded or spotted with black; larvæ feeding externally on foliage. . . . . **AGARÍSTIDÆ**

Body not as above; usually dully colored and not with conspicuous transverse bands of black; usually external feeders on the leaves of plants, sometimes boring into fruits, or cutworms.

Most **NOCTÙIDÆ**

51. Less than four pairs of ventral prolegs or with the first pair greatly reduced 52

Four pairs of ventral prolegs bearing hooks, and sometimes with additional ones not bearing hooks 53

52. Body hairs tufted; hooks on prolegs uniordinal (Fig. 451); three pairs of ventral prolegs; larvæ feeding externally on foliage.

NÓLIDÆ

With only a few accessory hairs or sometimes with fine secondary hair; usually only one pair of ventral prolegs (on the sixth abdominal segment) in addition to the anal pair (on the eighth segment) ..... **GEOMÉTRIDÆ**

53. Four pairs of abdominal prolegs; and prolegs sometimes reduced or absent 54

Four pairs of abdominal prolegs on segments three to six and in addition a pair without hooks on segments two and seven; body bearing stinging hairs mixed with tufts of dense, soft hair. **MEGALOPÝGIDÆ**

54. Anal prolegs entirely absent; body with secondary hair below, but none above except on the few enlarged tubercles. **DREPÁNIDÆ**

Anal prolegs present as a pair of large tubercles, or flagella at least normally fully developed 55

55. Hooks on the prolegs uniordinal, all of equal length, their tips forming a single continuous line (Fig. 451) 56

Hooks on the prolegs biordinal or triordinal, of two or three lengths, their tips forming two or three parallel lines 70

56. Setigerous tubercles vestigial or absent, or obscured by secondary hair 57

At least tubercle vi. many haired and distinct; secondary hairs sparse or absent above the prolegs 64

57. Anal plate bifurcated; head roughly papillose; third ocellus very large. (See couplet 96). ..... **SATÝRIDÆ**

Anal plate simple; head smoother; third ocellus rarely much enlarged 58

58. Body caterpillar-like in form; vegetarian species, not parasitic on other insects 59

Body hemispherical, with a complete circle of uniordinal hooks; living as external parasites of Homoptera (Jassidæ and Fulgoroidea) ..... **EPIPYRÓPIDÆ**

59. Spiracles small, circular; ventral prolegs slender, more or less petiolate, with expanded walking surface; usually leaf-rollers, more rarely boring in the stems of plants. (See couplet 66). **PTEROPHÓRIDÆ**

Spiracles elliptical, larger; ventral prolegs short 60

60. Body bearing dense secondary setæ 61

Secondary setæ very sparse or absent above the prolegs; with simple setæ or a few accessory ones 62

61. Notch of labrum deep, with parallel sides; anal prolegs as well developed as the ventral ones. (See couplet 50). A few **NOCTÙIDÆ**

Notch of labrum acute, with convergent sides; anal prolegs much reduced, not functional; body often with spines, long fleshy tubercles or humps, frequently brightly colored. (See couplet 63). **NOTODÓNTIDÆ**

62. Tubercle iv. much lower on the seventh abdominal segment than on the other segments; anal prolegs more or less reduced or modified 63

Tubercle iv. at about the same level on abdominal segments six, seven and eight. (See couplet 64) ....A few **LYMANTRÌIDÆ**

63. Skin shagreened ..... DIÓPTIDÆ
Skin smooth, not shagreened. (See couplet 61) . NOTODÓNTIDÆ
64. Sixth and seventh abdominal segments bearing eversible glands in the middle above; body hairy, usually with conspicuous tufts of brightly colored hairs; feeding externally on foliage. (See couplet 62). ..... LYMANTRÌIDÆ
No dorsal eversible glands 65
65. Spiracles small, circular 66
Spiracles of the usual size, elliptical 67
66. Ventral prolegs short, with a straight band of heavy hooks. PYROMÓRPHIDÆ
Ventral prolegs slender, more or less petiolate, with expanded walking surface sometimes bearing a circle of hooks. (See couplet 59) ..... PTEROPHÓRIDÆ
67. Mesothorax with two or three setigerous tubercles above the level of the spiracles 68
Mesothorax with only one such tubercle above the level of the spiracles; externally feeding species, commonly on grasses and low plants, also some on lichens ..... CTENÙCHIDÆ
68. Tubercle, or seta iv. placed much lower on the seventh abdominal segment than on the sixth or eighth segment, or absent 69
Tubercle, or seta iv. placed at the same level on the seventh as on the adjacent abdominal segments; body clothed with dense clusters of hairs and often with long, brightly colored tufts; feeders on a great variety of plants. (See couplet 49). ARCTÌIDÆ
69. Hooks on prolegs of even length, or gradually decreasing in size toward the ends of the row. (See couplet 50). A few NOCTÙIDÆ
Hooks on prolegs abruptly decreasing in size toward each end of the row; feeding externally on leaves, often brightly colored. NYCTEMÉRIDÆ
70. Body without noticeable accessory or secondary hair; with not more than eight hairs on the prolegs 71
Body with numerous secondary setæ, at least on the prolegs; anal prolegs well developed 76
71. Prolegs with the hooks arranged to form a complete circle 72
Prolegs bearing a band of hooks on the inner side, and sometimes also a much weaker band on the outer side 74
72. Subdorsal setæ of abdomen simple 73
Subdorsal setæ of abdomen represented by warts; body with tufted hair from small warts; often webbing leaves. SCYTHRÍDIDÆ
73. Surface of head rugose; body widest on the segments that bear

the prolegs; larva spinning leaves together for a nest when young, later making a portable case of silk and pieces of leaf.
MIMALLÓNIDÆ

Surface of head smooth; body widest on the first segment of the abdomen; larva constructing a portable case. . .XYLORÝCTIDÆ

74. Prespiracular wart of prothorax bearing two setæ; setæ iv. and v. of abdomen usually distant from each other 75

Prespiracular wart of prothorax bearing three setæ; setæ iv. and v. of abdomen approximate; anal prolegs well developed, with hooks; larva spinning a light web. (See couplet 46).
ETHMIÌNÆ; ŒCOPHÓRIDÆ

75. Spiracles subequal in size (See couplet 48) ....THYATÍRIDÆ

First and last spiracles twice as large as the other; young caterpillars living in a communal web, later feeding more or less exposed.
EPIPLÉMIDÆ

76. Setæ very irregular in length, some ten times as long as others; head very conspicuously setose; body usually with numerous long setæ above prolegs, but lacking long tubercles and stout, branched spines 77

Setæ subequal (sometimes accompanied by prominent tubercles and branching spines) 80

77. Head rather evenly rounded, without strong spines; abdomen without pair of prominent wart-like or spinose dorsal anal processes; crochets biordinal 79

Head with strong spines (up to four pairs), or conical processes; abdomen with pair of dorsal anal processes; restricted to tropics 78

78. Head much larger than prothorax, rough, with pair of close postero-dorsal conical processes partly veiled by long, dense head-hair; prothorax with large eversible mid-ventral gland in front of legs; body very hairy; abdominal tail-processes coriaceous, rather short; crochets multiordinal; often brightly colored; larvæ in clusters; food-plants all dicotyledonous; Neotropical only.
MORPHÒIDÆ

Head smaller, usually smooth and shining, but with numerous fine, long, stiff setæ; head with crest of two to eight strong spines (rarely short cones as in Morphoidæ, or none in *Discophora*); prothorax lacking large mid-ventral eversible gland; abdominal tail-processes may be like Morphoidæ, often much longer; many with soft dorsal warts on some segments; body very hairy in Old World genera, almost naked in Neotropical; cryptically colored, usually with longitudinal stripes; larvæ in clusters or pairs; foodplant always monocotyledonous .....AMATHUSÌIDÆ

79. Labrum with a notch that extends for two-thirds of its length, or with the notch somewhat shallower and continued as a groove to

the base of the labrum; body hairy, strongly depressed, often with slender dorsal hair-pencils. **APATELODĪNÆ; EUPTERÓTIDÆ**

Labrum with a shallower notch which is not continued as a groove; no dorsal hair-pencils; larva very hairy, with dense secondary hair; usually feeding on the foliage of trees, sometimes in a communal web ..... **LASIOCÁMPIDÆ**

80. Eighth abdominal segment bearing a median horn, high hump, plate, or tubercle 81

Eighth abdominal segment not thus armed on the mid-dorsal line . 88

81. Body bearing several branching spines or enlarged tubercles 82

Body not thus ornamented, at most with two pairs of small spines on the thorax (then dorsal spine of abdominal segment VIII is large, pointed) 84

82. Head evenly rounded; crochets or prolegs biordinal (Fig. 450) .. 83

Head angulated or spined above, or the abdomen with several mid-dorsal spines; crochets of prolegs usually triordinal (Fig. 452). (See couplets 98, 99)..... **NYMPHÁLIDÆ**

83. Long, paired dorsal spines on mesothorax, metathorax, and abdominal segment IX; Asiatic only ..... **BRAHMÆIDÆ**

If long, paired dorsal spines present on meso- and metathorax, then abdominal segment IX with single major mid-dorsal spine. **SATURNIIDÆ**

a. Abdominal segment IX with rather stout median dorsal spine ... b

Abdominal segment IX not bearing median dorsal spine. **SATURNIĪNÆ**

b. Spines delicate, never profusely branched; body not covered with numerous rather long, urticating hairs; mesothorax humped (Aglia, Palæarc.). ..... **AGLIĪNÆ**

Spines often profusely branched or very stout and long or with numerous rather long urticating hairs c

c. Spines on mesothorax (and often metathorax) at least twice as long as those on abdominal segments I to VI; spines never profusely branched or very numerous and urticating. American **CITHERONIĪNÆ**

Spines on mesothorax scarcely longer than on abdominal segments I to VI; latter often profusely branched, often urticating ..... d

d. African only ..... **LUDIĪNÆ**

American only ..... **HEMILEUCĪNÆ**

84. Metathorax greatly enlarged laterally or produced forward into high peak; preanal process a short backward peak or S-shaped horn; Neotropical only 85

Metathorax of different form; preanal process a strong, rather straight or evenly arched horn or erect, high tubercle 86

85. Preanal process a conspicuous S-shaped horn with tip bifid; metathorax with lateral extensions bearing an eye-spot on each side dorsally; Neotropical ..... **OXYTENÍDIDÆ**

Preanal process a short backward peak; metathorax widest, produced forward into high peak; raised lateral line from metathorax to anal segment; Chile ..... **CERCOPHÁNIDÆ**

86. Preanal process a rather short, blunt, upward process; green with several bright white, oblique lateral stripes slanting upwards toward the head end; one species (*Endromis*), Europe only **ENDROMÍDIDÆ**

Preanal process a rather long, pointed, backward directed horn; color and pattern various 87

87. Abdominal segments each divided into six or eight annulets; prolegs normal, not widely separated; body more or less cylindrical, usually with oblique stripes or bands of color. Sphinx caterpillars **SPHÍNGIDÆ**

Abdominal segments with two or three obscure annulets; prolegs unusually widely separated; strongly humped on thorax; body without oblique color marking. Cultivated silkworm **BOMBÝCIDÆ**

88. Head rounded, of the usual form 89

Head higher than wide, triangular in outline. *Lapara* of **SPHÍNGIDÆ**

89. Ninth abdominal segment without a median dorsal spine 90

Ninth abdominal segment bearing a small median dorsal spine. (See couplet 83c) ..... *Anisota* of **CITHERONIÌNÆ**

90. Large dorsal hump on metathorax; head small; green with eight lateral whitish oblique stripes; not noticeably covered with short body-hairs; Palæarctic (Aglia). (See couplet 83b). **AGLIÌNÆ; SATURNÌIDÆ**

Metathorax without large hump; body with very many short hairs 91

91. Crochets arranged in broken circle or single row, parallel to mid-line of body; long or branched setæ or fleshy filaments may be present, or head may be retractile and body onisciform 92

Crochets arranged in broken circle or double row, perpendicular to mid-line of body; body never onisciform, never with fleshy filaments or long or branched setæ; vestiture of fine, short hairs only ..... **HESPERÌIDÆ**

a. Head smaller than prothorax; crochets always biordinal, often arranged as two transverse rows; borers in Yucca or Agave; southwestern U.S.A. and Mexico only ..... **MEGATHYMÌNÆ**

Head much larger than prothorax; crochets either biordinal or triordinal, arranged as complete or broken transverse circle **HESPERIÌNÆ** and **PYRGÌNÆ**

92. Band of hooks on the prolegs reduced or interrupted at the middle and with a narrow, spatulate, fleshy lobe arising near the interruption; head small 93
Prolegs without a fleshy lobe near the middle of the band of hooks 94

93. Head about half as wide as the body; commonly with hard anterior processes on prothorax; body often bearing a considerable amount of secondary hair ..... **RIODÍNIDÆ**
Head smaller, rarely more than one-third as wide as the body; secondary hair less prominent; body short and broad, more or less slug-like, with the legs and prolegs very short .. **LYCÆNIDÆ**

94. Prothorax without a dorsal scent gland 95
Prothorax bearing a dorsal eversible, forked scent gland (osmaterium); gland when retracted showing as a groove; body without long hairs or spines, but sometimes bearing fleshy filaments **PAPILIÓNIDÆ**

a. Body with numerous short hairs; fleshy processes not longer than width of body ..... b
Body glabrous; often with long, soft, fleshy filaments, or paired short spines on thorax; thorax often enlarged; foodplants usually Aristolochiaceæ, Lauraceæ, Rutaceæ, or Umbelliferæ **PAPILIONÌNÆ**

b. Body clothed with dense, velvety vestiture; fleshy tubercles absent; foodplants usually *Sedum*, *Saxifraga*, or *Aristolochia* **PARNASSIÌNÆ**
Body hairs not dense; short fleshy tubercles bearing hairs present (except *Lühdorfia*); foodplants Aristolochiaceæ; Palæarctic only. **ZERYNTHIÌNÆ**

95. Head and body entirely without spines, high tubercles or fleshy filaments 96
Spines, high tubercles or fleshy filaments well developed on the body; when reduced, large spines or tubercles are present on the head 99

96. Anal plate rounded, entire 97
Anal plate bifurcate at tip, bearing two distinct processes. (See couplet 57). ..... **SATÝRIDÆ**

97. Prolegs with only a single row of hooks (crochets), forming a curved band 98
Prolegs with reduced crochets on the outer side in addition to the well developed band; head small; setæ never borne on prominent warts; foodplant *Celtis* ..... **LIBYTHÈIDÆ**

98. Head noticeably larger than the prothorax. (See couplets 82, 99). **NYMPHÁLIDÆ**
Head smaller than the prothorax; setæ usually borne on very numer-

ous prominent warts; foodplants commonly Leguminosæ, Cruciferæ, or Capparidaceæ ..... **PIERÍDIDÆ**

99. Mesothorax and sometimes several other segments bearing long fleshy filaments (rarely warts); secondary setæ short and confined to the prolegs ..... **DANÀIDÆ**

Body without fleshy filaments. (See couplets 82, 98). **NYMPHÁLIDÆ**

a. Body spines slender, at least ten times as long as wide; those on the abdomen as long as the width of the metathorax; each abdominal segment with three lateral spines but no median ones above. **HELICONIÌNÆ** and **ACRAEÌNÆ**

Body spines, if present, not so slender; those on the abdomen shorter than the width of the metathorax; median spines usually present on the dorsum ..... **NYMPHALÌNÆ**

LITERATURE ON LEPIDOPTERA, GENERAL

Aurivillius, C. and H. Wagner. Lepidopterorum Catalogus. Parts 1–94. W. Junk, Berlin (1911–39). (The parts so far as they have appeared are listed separately.)

Bang-Haas, O. Katalog der im Seitz nicht enthaltenen paläarktische Macrolepidopteren. Novitates Macrolep., Dresden, **1**, pp. 1–238 (1926).

Barnes, W. and J. H. McDunnough. Check list of the Lepidoptera of Boreal America. 392 pp. Decatur, Ill. (1917).

Barrett, C. G. The Lepidoptera of the British Isles. 11 vols. London (1893–1907).

Börner, C. Die Grundlagen meines Lepidopterensystems. Verhandl. VII. internat. Kongr. Ent., Berlin, **2**, pp. 1372–1424 (1939).

Bourgogne, J. Lépidoptères. In Grassé, Traité de Zoologie, **10**, pp. 174–448, 3 pls. (1951).

Buckler, W. (edited by H. T. Stainton and G. T. Porritt). Larvæ of British Butterflies and Moths. 9 vols., London (1886–1901).

Campos, F. Catálogo preliminar de los Lepidópteros del Ecuador. Rev. Col. Rocafuerte, Guayaquil, **9**, pp. 3–106 (1927); **45**, pp. 3–162 (1931).

Candèze, L. Lépidoptères Hétérocères de l'Indochine Française. (Catalogue) Encycl. Ent. Lépidop. II, fasc. 2, pp. 73–133 (1927).

Costa Lima, A. da. Lepidópteros, 1a parte. Insetos do Brasil, **5**, pp. 1–379, 235 figs. (1945).

Corbet, A. S., and W. H. T. Tams. Keys for the Identification of the Lepidoptera Infecting Stored Food Products. Proc. Zool. Soc. London (B), **113**, pp. 55–148, 5 pls., 287 figs. (1943).

Cotes, E. C. and C. Swinhoe. Catalogue of the Moths of India. 7 parts. Calcutta (1887–89).

Druce, H. Heterocera. In Biologia Centrali-Americana, 3 vols. 1112 pp., 101 pls. (1881–1900).

Dyar, H. G. A List of North American Lepidoptera and Key to the Literature. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., No. 52, 723 pp. (1902).

Eecke, R. van. De Heterocera van Sumatra. I. Zool. Meded., 8, pp. 153–217 (1925).

Forbes, W. T. M. Field Tables of Lepidoptera. 141 pp. Worcester, Mass. (1906).

Lepidoptera of New York and Neighboring States (Primitive Forms, Microlepidoptera, Pyraloids, Bombyces). Mem. Cornell Univ. Agric. Expt. Sta., **68**, 729 pp. (1923); (Geometridæ, Sphingidæ, Notodontidæ, Lymantriidæ). Ibid., **274**, 263 pp. (1948).

Lepidoptera. In Leonard, A List of the Insects of New York, Mem. Cornell Univ. Agric. Expt. Sta., **101**, pp. 532–687 (1928).

Heterocera (except Noctuidæ, Geometridæ and Pyralidæ) of Porto Rico and Virgin Islands. Sci. Surv. Porto Rico and Virgin Isl., **12**, pp. 1–172, 2 pls., 17 figs. (1930).

Fracker, S. B. The Classification of Lepidopterous Larvæ. Illinois Biol. Monog., **2**, No. 1, 161 pp., 10 pls. (1915).

Frionnet, C. Les premiers États des Lépidoptères français. Mém. Soc. Lettres St.-Dizier, **10**, fasc. 2; **12** (1906, 1910).

Gaede, M. Lepidoptera Heterocera. Tierwelt Deutschlands, **14**, pp. 1–334, 197 figs. (1929).

Gerasimov, A. M. Bestimmungstabelle der Familien von Schmetterlingsraupen. Stettiner Ent. Zeitg., **98**, pp. 281–300 (1937).

Hampson, G. F. The Moths of India. Fauna of British India, 4 vols. (1892–96). The Moths of South Africa. Ann. South African Mus., **2**, pp. 33–255; **3**, p. 389 (1900–05). (In three parts.)

Hampson, G. F. and J. H. Durrant. List of the Families and Subfamilies of the Lepidoptera. Novitat. Zool., **25**, pp. 383–394 (1918).

Herbulot, C. Atlas des Lépidoptères de France, fasc. 2, 145 pp., 16 pls. (1948); fasc. 3, 145 pp., 12 pls. (1949). N. Boubée et Cie., Paris.

Hering, M. Lepidoptera. In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **6**, Lief. 3, pp. XVIII, 1–94 (1928).

Die Schmetterlinge nach ihren Arten dargestellt. Tierwelt Mitteleuropas Ergänzungsbd., **1**, 545 pp., 813 figs. (1932).

Holland, W. J. The Moth Book. Doubleday, Page & Co., New York (1903); 2nd Ed. (1937).

Hudson, G. V. The Butterflies and Moths of New Zealand. 481 pp., 72 pls. Ferguson and Osborn, Wellington (1928, 1939).

Janse, A. J. T. Check-List of South African Lepidoptera Heterocera. Transvaal Mus. Pretoria, 219 pp. (1917).

A Key to the Families, Subfamilies and Tribes of the Order Lepidoptera with Special Reference to the South African Species. South African Journ. Sci., **22**, pp. 318–345, 3 pls. (1925).

The Moths of South Africa. Vols. 1–4. Parts listed separately (1933–).

Kiriakoff, S. G. A Classification of the Lepidoptera and Related Groups with Some Remarks on Taxonomy. Biol. Jaarb., Antwerp, **15**, pp. 118–143 (1948).

Kishida, K., and Y. Nakamura. A Catalogue of Japanese Insects. Fasc. 9. Lepidoptera. Ent. World, **4**, pp. 433–673 (1936).

Kitschelt, R. Grossschmetterlinge von Südtirol. 421 pp., publ. by author. Vienna (1925).

Lameere, A. Lépidoptères. Précis de Zoologie, Publ. Inst. Zool. Torley-Rousseau, **5**, pp. 162–272, 110 figs. (1938).

LEDERER, G. Handbuch für den praktischen Entomologen., **2**, Rhopalocera, 172 pp., **3**, Heterocera, 172 pp. Frankfurt a. M. (1921–23).

LHOMME, L. Catalogue des Lépidoptères de France et de Belgique. **1** (Macrolépidoptères), 800 pp. (1923–35); **2** (Microlépidoptères), fasc. 1–6, incomplete (1936–). Le Carriol, publ. by author.

McDUNNOUGH, J. H. Check List of the Lepidoptera of Canada and the United States of America. Part I, Macrolepidoptera; Part II, Microlepidoptera. Mem. Southern California Acad. Sci., **1**, pp. 1–271 (1938); **2**, pp. 1–171 (1939).

MARIANI, M. Catalogo ragionato dei Lepidotteri d'Italia. Giorn. Sci. Nat. Econ. Palermo, **42**, no. 3, pp. 1–237 (1941–43).

MATSUMURA, S. Illustrated Common Insects of Japan. Butterflies, **1**, 45 + 66 + 37 + [4] pp., 16 pls.; Moths, **2**, 96 + 132 + [8] pp., 15 pls. (1929–30).

MEYRICK, E. A Revised Handbook of British Lepidoptera. 914 pp. Watkins and Doncaster, London (1928).

MEYRICK, E. and T. DE G. WALSINGHAM. Lepidoptera. In Fauna Hawaiiensis, 2 vols. (1899–1907).

MOORE, F. Lepidoptera of Ceylon. 3 vols. 930 pp., 215 pls. London (1880–87).

MOSHER, EDNA. A Classification of Lepidoptera Based on Characters of the Pupa. Bull. Illinois State Lab. Nat. Hist., **12**, pp. 12–159 (1916).

NORDSTRÖM, F., *et al.* Svenska Fjärilar. Macrolepidoptera. 86 + 354 pp., 50 pls. Stockholm (1941).

PERRIER, R., L. BERTIN and L. GAUMONT. Lépidoptères de la France. Faune Ent. France, **4**, pp. 135–243 (1935).

PETERSON, A. Larvæ of Insects. An Introduction to Nearctic Species. Pt. 1, Lepidoptera and Plant-Infesting Hymenoptera. 315 pp., 84 pls. Columbus, Ohio, publ. by author (1948).

REBEL, H. Schmetterlingsbuch. Stuttgart. (1910).

RONDOU, J. P. Catalogue des Lépidoptères des Pyrénées. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **101**, pp. 165–244; **102**, pp. 237–316; **103**, pp. 257–320; **104**, pp. 189–258 (1932–35).

SEITZ, A. Macrolepidoptera of the World (1906–). (Issued in a large number of parts containing many illustrations and much valuable material, but not yet indexed. Many families have so far been very completely treated. See also Closs, A. The Systematic Arrangement of Families in Seitz's "Macrolepidoptera." Ent. Mitteil., **9**, pp. 22–30 (1920).)

SOUTH, R. The Moths of the British Isles. Edited and revised by H. M. Edelsten. First Series, Sphingidæ to Agrotidæ, 360 pp., 159 pls., 16 figs.; Second Series, Agrotidæ to Hepialidæ, 399 pp., 159 pls., 19 figs. London and New York, Frederick K. Warne + Co., Ltd. (1939).

SPULER, A. Die Schmetterlinge Europas. 3 vols. and vol. 4 on Caterpillars. Stuttgart (1901–10).

STANDFUSS, M. Handbuch der paläarktischen Grossschmetterlinge. Jena (1896).

STAUDINGER, O. and H. REBEL. Catalog der Lepidopteren des palæarktischen Faunengebietes, 3rd ed. Berlin (1901).

STOKOE, W. J., and G. H. T. STOVIN. The Caterpillars of British Moths. First Series, Sphingidæ to Brephidæ, 408 pp., 90 pls.; Second Series, Geometridæ to Hepialidæ, 381 pp., 51 pls. London and New York, Frederick Warne + Co. (1948).

Swinhoe, C. Catalogue of Eastern and Australian Lepidoptera Heterocera. 2 vols. Oxford (1895–1900).

Tillyard, R. J. Order Lepidoptera. In Insects of Australia and New Zealand, pp. 396–467, 18 pls., 70 figs. Angus and Robertson, Ltd., Sydney (1926).

Turner, A. J. Revision of the Lepidoptera of Tasmania. Pap. Proc. Roy. Soc. Tasmania, **1925**, pp. 118–151 (1925); **1927**, pp. 29–65 (1928).

A Second Revision of the Lepidoptera of Tasmania. Pap. Proc. Roy. Soc. Tasmania, **1938**, pp. 57–115 (1939).

A Review of the Phylogeny and Classification of the Lepidoptera. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **71**, pp. 303–338, 96 figs. (1947).

Tutt, J. W. A Natural History of the British Lepidoptera. 9 vols. London (1899–1914).

Zerny, H., and M. Beier. Ordnung der Pterygogenea: Lepidoptera-Schmetterlinge. In Kükenthal, Handb. Zool., **4**, Hälfte. 2, Lief. 7, 8, pp. 1554–1728, 195 figs. (1936).

SUBORDER HOMONEURA

Issiki, S. T. Morphology and Systematics of Micropterygidæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1931**, pp. 999–1039, 39 figs. (1931).

Janse, A. J. T. Jugatæ. Moths of South Africa, **4**, xxv + 78 pp., 16 pls., (1942).

Meyrick, E. Micropterygidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 132, 9 pp., 1 pl. (1913). Micropterygidæ. Lepid. Cat., **6**, pp. 17–24 (1912).

Pfitzner, R., and M. Gaede. Hepialidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **10**, pp. 825–847, 2 pls. (1933).

Tindale, N. B. Revision of the Australian Ghost Moths (Lepidoptera, Homoneura, family Hepialidæ). Parts I, II, III. Rec. South Australian Mus., **4**, pp. 497–536, 64 figs. (1932); **5**, pp. 14–43, 92 figs. (1933); **5**, pp. 275–332, 129 figs. (1935).

Turner, A. J. Australian Lepidoptera Homoneura. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1921**, pp. 592–604 (1922).

Viette, P. Lépidoptères Homoneures. Faune de France, **49**, pp. 1–83 (1948).

Wagner, H., and R. Pfitzner. Hepialidæ. Lepid. Cat., **4**, 26 pp. (1911).

SUBORDER HETERONEURA

NEPTICULOIDEA

Braun, A. F. The Nepticulidæ of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **43**, pp. 155–209 (1917).

Janse, A. J. T. Nepticulidæ. Moths of South Africa, **4**, pt. 3, pp. 151–185 (1948).

INCURVAROIDEA

Busck, A. Family Prodoxidæ, Synoptic Table of Genera. In McKelvey, S. D., Yuccas of the Southwestern United States, pt. 2, 192 pp. Arnold Arboretum, Jamaica Plain (1947).

Dyar, H. G. A Review of the North American Species of Pronuba and Prodoxus. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **11**, pp. 102–104 (1903).

Janse, A. J. T. Adelidæ. Moths of South Africa, **4**, pt. 2, pp. 79–150, 19 pls. Pretoria, Transvaal Museum (1945).

Meyrick, E. Adelidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 133, 12 pp., 1 pl. (1913). Adelidæ. Lepid. Cat., **6**, pp. 3–16 (1912).

COSSOIDEA

Barnes, W. and J. H. McDunnough. Revision of the Cossidæ of North America. Contrib. Nat. Hist. Lepidoptera N. Am. **1**, No. 1, 35 pp., 7 pls. Decatur, Ill. (1911).

Bryk, F. Cossidæ, II. Lepid. Cat., **81**, 4 pp. (1937).

Dalla Torre, K. W. Cossidæ. Lepid. Cat., **29**, 63 pp. (1923).

Dalla Torre, K. W. and E. Strand. Lepidarbelidæ. Lepid. Cat., **28**, 10 pp. (1923).

Dyar, H. G., and W. Schaus. Cossidæ (American). Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **6**, pp. 1264–1272 (1937).

Gaede, M. Indarbelidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **10**, pp. 803–806 (1933).

Cossidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **10**, pp. 807–824; Suppl. **2**, pp. 241–245 (1933).

Janse, A. J. T. Revision of the South African Metarbelinæ. South African Jour. Nat. Hist., **5**, pp. 61–100, 5 pls. (1925).

Turner, A. J. Observations on Cossidæ and the Classification of the Lepidoptera. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1918**, pp. 155–190 (1918).

A Revision of the Australian Cossidæ. Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland, **56**, pp. 47–70 (1945).

TINEOIDEA

Benander, P. Gelechiidæ of Sweden. Svensk Insektfauna, **10**, 97 pp., 7 pls. (1928).

Beutenmüller, W. The Sesiidæ of North America. Mem. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **1**, pp. 217–352, 8 pls. (1901).

Bradley, J. D. Notes on the Family Arrhenophanidæ. Entomologist, **84**, pp. 178–185 (1951).

Braun, A. F. Revision of North American Species of Lithocolletis. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **34**, pp. 269–357 (1908).

Elachistidæ of North America. Mem. American Ent. Soc., **13**, 110 pp., 26 pls. (1948).

Brèthes, J. Lepidópteros argentinos productores de agallas. An. Soc. Sci., Argentina, **82**, pp. 113–140 (1916). (Cecidosetidæ and Ridiaschinidæ).

Busck, A. Revision of American Gelechiidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **25**, pp. 767–938 (1903).

Generic Revision of American Œcophoridæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **35**, pp. 187–207 (1909).

Microlepidoptera of Cuba. Entomologica Americana, **13**, pp. 151–203, 7 pls. (1933).

Stenomidæ. Lepid. Cat., **67**, 73 pp. (1935).

Clarke, J. F. G. Revision of the North American Moths of the Family Œcophoridæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **90**, pp. 33–286, 48 pls. (1941).

Clemens, B. Tineina of North America. 282 pp., London (1872).

Dalla Torre, K. W. and E. Strand. Ægeriidæ. Lepid. Cat., **31**, 202 pp. (1925).
Psychidæ. Lepid. Cat., **34**, 211 pp. (1929).

Dietz, W. G. Revision of Amydriinæ and Tineinæ of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **31**, pp. 1–96 (1905).
Revision of Blastobasidæ of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **36**, pp. 1–72 (1910).

Ely, C. R. Revision of North American Gracilariidæ. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **19**, pp. 29–77 (1917).

Englehardt, G. P. North American Ægeriidæ. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., No. **190**, 222 pp., 32 pls. (1946).

Fletcher, T. B. Cosmopterygidæ. Cat. Indian Ins. **16**, 33 pp. Govt. India, Centr. Pub. Branch, Calcutta, (1928).
Yponomeutidæ. Cat. Indian Ins. **17**, 26 pp. Govt. India, Centr. Pub. Branch, Calcutta, (1928).

Gaede, M. Ægeriidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **10**, pp. 775–802, 3 pls., Suppl. **2**, pp. 229–240 (1933).
Psychidæ (American). Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **6**, pp. 1177–1186, 1 pl. (1936).
Gelechiidæ. Lepid. Cat., **79**, 630 pp. (1937).
Œcophoridæ. Lepid. Cat., 88, **92**, 476 pp. (1938–39).

Hackmann, W. Die Coleophoriden Finnlands. Notul. ent., **25**, pp. 1–63, 17 pls. (1945).

Heylaerts, F. J. M. Monographie des Psychides paléarctiques. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **25**, pp. 29–73 (1881).

Jones, F. M., and H. B. Parks. The Bagworms of Texas. Bull. Texas Agric. Exp. Sta., 382, 36 pp. (1928).

Meyrick, E. Orneodidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 108, 4 pp., 1 pl. (1910).
Gracilariidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 128, 36 pp. 1 pl. (1912).
Gracilariidæ. Lepid. Cat., **6**, pp. 25–68 (1912).
Carposinidæ, Heliodinidæ, Glyphipterygidæ. Lepid. Cat., **13**, 53 pp. (1913).
Orneodidæ. Lepid. Cat., **17**, pp. 40–44 (1913).
Hyponomeutidæ, Plutellidæ, Amphitheridæ. Lepid. Cat., **19**, 64 pp. (1914).
Glyphipterygidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 164, 39 pp. 2 pls. (1914).
Heliodinidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 165, 29 pp. (1914).
Revision of New Zealand Tineina. Trans. New Zealand Inst., **47**, pp. 205–244 (1915).
Carposinidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 179, 10 pp., 1 pl. (1922).
Œcophoridæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 180, 224 pp., 6 pls. (1922).
Gelechiidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 184, 290 pp., 5 pls. (1925).

Stainton, H. The Natural History of the Tineina. Vols. 1–13, London (1855–1873).

Turner, A. J. Studies in Australian Ægeriidæ. Proc. Roy. Soc. Victoria, **35**, pp. 26–62 (1922).
Revision of Australian Lepidoptera. Œcophoridæ. I–XIV. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **57**, pp. 261–279 (1932); **58**, pp. 80–98 (1933); **60**, pp. 1–15, 315–339 (1935); **61**, pp. 298–317 (1936); **62**, pp. 85–106 (1938); **63**, pp. 27–54 (1938); **64**, pp. 54–72 (1939); **65**, pp.

421–446 (1940); **66,** pp. 401–424 (1941); **69,** pp. 49–61, 253–273 (1944); **72,** pp. 143–158 (1947).

A New Family of Lepidoptera. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **64,** pp. 335–337 (1939).

Revision of Australian Gracilariidæ. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **64,** pp. 50–69 (1940).

Revision of the Australian Heliodinidæ. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **65,** pp. 14–27 (1941).

Revision of the Australian Psychidæ. Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland, **57,** pp. 57–64 (1947).

VAZQUEZ, L. Estudio monográphico de las Psychidæ de México. Pt. 1. An. Inst. Biol. México, **12,** pp. 295–310, 3 pls., 18 figs. (1941); **13,** pp. 257–300 (1942).

WALSINGHAM, T. DE G. Heterocera **4,** [Tineoidea]. In Biologia Centrali-Americana, 482 pp., 10 pls. (1909–15).

WEHRLI, E. Psychidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, Suppl. **2,** pp. 211–226, 286–287 (1933–34).

ZUKOWSKY, B. Ægeriidæ. [American]. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **6,** pp. 1215–1240, 1 pl. (1936).

TORTRICOIDEA

BUSCK, A. Review of Tortricid Subfamily Phaloniinæ. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **15,** pp. 19–36 (1907).

DIAKONOFF, A. The Genera of Indo-Malayan and Papuan Tortricidæ. Zool. Meded., **21,** pp. 111–240, 19 figs. (1939).

Revision of the Family Ceracidæ. Bull. Brit. Mus. (Nat. Hist.), Ent., **1,** pp. 173–219 (1950).

FERNALD, C. H. The Genera of Tortricidæ. Amherst, Mass. 69 pp. (1908).

HEINRICH, CARL. Revision of North American Moths of Subfamily Eucosminæ of the Family Olethreutidæ. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., No. **123,** 298 pp. (1923).

Revision of North American Laspeyresiinæ and Olethreutinæ. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., No. **132,** 216 pp. (1926).

KENNEL, J. Die paläarktischen Tortriciden. Zoologica, Heft 54, 5 parts, 742 pp. (1908–21).

MEYRICK, E. Tortricidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 149, 81 pp. (1913).

Tortricidæ. Lepid. Cat., **10,** 86 pp. (1912).

ZYGÆNOIDEA

AURIVILLIUS, C. Chrysopolomidæ. Lepid. Cat., **1,** 4 pp. (1911).

BRYK, F. Zygænidæ II. Lepid. Cat., **71,** pp. 95–332 (1936).

BURGEFF, H. Zygænidæ. Lepid. Cat., **33,** 91 pp. (1926).

DYAR, H. G., and W. SCHAUS. Limacodidæ [American]. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **6,** pp. 1113–1136 (1937).

DYAR, H. G., and E. STRAND. Megalopygidæ, Dalceridæ, Epipyropidæ. Lepid. Cat., **16,** pp. 7–35 (1913).

EECKE, R. VAN. Cochlidionidæ (Limacodidæ). Lepid. Cat., **32,** 79 pp. (1925).

FLETCHER, T. B. Zygænidæ. Cat. Indian Ins., **9,** 92 pp. Govt. India, Centr. Pub. Branch, Calcutta (1925).

Hering, M. Revision der orientalischen Chalcosiinen. Arch. f. Naturg., Jahrg. 88A, Heft 11, pp. 1–93 (1922).

Limacodidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **10,** pp. 665–720, 4 pls. (1931).

Megalopygidæ and Limacodidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, Suppl. **2,** pp. 197–209 (1933).

Synopsis der Himantopterinæ, Anomosetinæ. Rev. Zool. Bot. Africaines, **29,** pp. 237–265 (1937).

Hopp, W. Megalopygidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **6,** pp. 1071–1080 (1934).

Kato, M. Monograph of the Epipyropidæ. Ent. World, **8,** pp. 67–94, 4 pls. (1940).

Strand, E. Catalogus Heterogynidarum. Arch. Naturg., Jahrb. **82A,** Heft 3, pp. 47–50 (1922).

Heterogynidæ. Lepid. Cat., **28,** pp. 11–14 (1923).

Turner, A. J. Revision of Australian Drepanidæ, Limacodidæ and Zygænidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **51,** pp. 411–445 (1926).

CASTNIOIDEA

Dalla Torre, K. W. Castniidæ. Lepid. Cat., **15,** 28 pp. (1913).

Houlbert, C. Révision monographique des Castniinæ. In Oberthür, Études Lépidop. Comp., fasc. 15, 736 pp. (1918).

PYRALIDOIDEA

Barnes, W., and A. W. Lindsey. The Pterophoridæ of North America. Contrib. Nat. Hist. Lepid. N. Am., Decatur, Illinois, **4,** pp. 281–452 (1921).

Beirne, B. P. British Pyralid and Plume Moths. 208 pp., 16 pls. F. Warne and Co., London (1952).

Dalla Torre, K. W. Thyrididæ. Lepid. Cat., **20,** 55 pp. (1914).

Dyar, H. G. North American Nymphulinæ and Scopariinæ. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **14,** pp. 77–107 (1906).

North American Chrysauginæ. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **10,** pp. 92–96 (1908).

North American Pyralinæ. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **10,** pp. 96-102 (1908).

Fernald, C. H. Crambidæ of North America. Bull. Massachusetts Agric. Coll., Amherst, Mass., 93 pp. (1896).

Pterophoridæ of North America. Mass. Agric. Coll. Spec. Bull. 84 pp. (1898).

Fletcher, T. B. Catalogue of Indian Pterophoridæ. Cat. Indian Ins., **20,** iv + 61 pp. Govt. India, Centr. Publ. Branch (1931).

Gaede, M. Thyrididæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **10,** pp. 743–774 (1932).

Thyrididæ (American). Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, pp. 1187–1213, 2 pls. (1936).

Hampson, G. F. Classification of Schœnobiinæ and Crambinæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1895,** pp. 897–974 (1895).

Classification of the Thyrididæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1897,** pp. 603–633 (1897).

Classification of the Chrysauginæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1897,** pp. 633–692 (1897).

Classification of some Subfamilies of Pyralididæ, Epipaschiinæ, Endotrichinæ and Pyralidinæ. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1896,** pp. 451–550. Hydrocampinæ, Scopariinæ, ibid., **1897,** pp. 127–240 (1897).

Revision of the Pyraustinæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1898,** pp. 590–761 (1898) and **1899,** pp. 172–291 (1899).

Classification of the Pyralidæ, Subfamily Galleriinae. Novitat. Zool., **24,** pp. 17–58 (1917).

Classification of Pyralidæ, Subfamily Hypsotropinæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1918,** pp. 55–131 (1918).

Heinrich, C. The Cactus-feeding Phycitinæ: A Contribution Toward a Revision of the American Pyralidoid Moths of the Family Phycitidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **86,** pp. 331–413, 29 pls. (1939).

Hering, E. Uebersicht der Sumatra-Pyraliden. Stettiner Ent. Zeitg., **62–64** (1901–03). (Three parts.)

Holland, W. J. and W. Schaus. The Epipaschiinæ of the Western Hemisphere. Ann. Carnegie Mus., Pittsburgh, **16,** pp. 49–130 (1925).

Hulst, G. D. Epipaschiinæ of North America. Entomologica Americana, **5,** pp. 41–52; 61–76 (1889).

The Phycitidæ of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **17,** pp. 93–228 (1890).

Klima, A. Scopariinæ and Nymphulinæ (Pyralidæ). Lepid. Cat., **84,** 226 pp. (1937).

Pyralididæ: Subfamily Pyraustinæ. Lepid. Cat., **89, 94,** 384 pp. (1939).

Meyrick, E. Pterophoridæ, Orneodidæ. Lepid. Cat., **17,** 44 pp. (1913). Pterophoridæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 100, 21 pp. (1910).

Schaus, W. Moths of the Families Geometridæ and Pyralidæ of Porto Rico. Sci. Surv. Porto Rico, **12,** pp. 291–417 (1940).

Shibuya, J. The Japanese Crambinæ and Pyralidinæ. Journ. Fac. Agric. Sapporo Univ., **21,** pp. 121–176 (1928).

Systematic Study of Formosan Pyralididæ. Journ. Fac. Agric., Sapporo Univ., **22,** pp. 1–300 (1928).

Sylvén, E. Systematic Studies of the Swedish Species of Pyralinæ, Nymphulinæ and Pyraustinæ. Ark. Zool., **38A,** pp. 1–37, 131 figs. (1947).

Turner, A. J. Studies in Australian Tineodidæ. Proc. Roy. Soc. Victoria, **35,** pp. 26–62 (1922).

A Revision of the Australian Anerastriinæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **48,** pp. 451–461 (1923).

A Revision of Australian Phycitidæ. Pt. 1. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **71,** pp. 28–53 (1947).

GEOMETROIDEA

Culot, J. Noctuelles et Géomètres d'Europe. 4 vols., Geneva (1909–20).

Dalla Torre, K. W. Cymatophoridæ. Lepid. Cat., **25,** 38 pp. (1921). Epiplemidæ, Uraniidæ. Lepid. Cat., **30,** 55 pp. (1924).

Forbes, W. T. M. The Genera of Hydriomeninæ of the United States. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **25**, pp. 44–67 (1917).

Thyatiridæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **29**, pp. 779–803 (1936).

Gaede, M. American Uraniidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **6**, pp. 829–837, 3 pls. (1930).

Drepanidæ. Lepid. Cat., **49**, 60 pp. (1931).

Epiplemidæ (American). Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **6**, pp. 1141–1170, 5 pls. (1936).

Goldfinch, G. M. Revision of Australian Geometridæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **54**, pp. 378–407 (1929).

Houlbert, C. Révision monographique de la famille des Cymatophoridæ, Etudes Lépid. Comp., **18**, pt. 2, pp. 23–252 (1921).

Hulst, G. D. Classification of Geometrina of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **23**, pp. 235–386 (1896).

Inoue, H. Catalogue of Geometridæ of Corea. Bull. Lepid. Soc. Japan, **1**, pp. 19–59 (1946).

Janet, A., and P. Wytsman. Epicopiidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 16, 5 pp. (1904).

Janse, A. J. T. Sematuridæ and Geometridæ. Moths of South Africa, **1**, xi + 376 pp., 15 pls., 130 figs. (1932).

Cymatophoridæ, Callidulidæ, and Noctuidæ (partim). Moths of South Africa, **3**, xv + 435 pp., 47 pls., 102 figs. (1937–39).

Matsumura, S. Cymatophoridæ of Japan. Insecta Matsum., **8**, pp. 89–103 (1933).

McDunnough, J. H. Studies on North American Cleorini. Bull. Canada Dept. Agric. Ent., No. 18, 64 pp. (1920).

Revision of the North American Species of the Genus Eupithecia. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **93**, pp. 533–728, pls. 26–32 (1949).

Meyrick, E. Classification of the Geometridæ of Europe. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1892**, pp. 53–140 (1892).

Ozorski, E. Tableau de détermination des espèces françaises des genres Scopula et Sterrha. Bull. Soc. ent. Mulhouse, **1948**, pp. 1–6, 9–12, 17–22 (1948).

Packard, A. S. Monograph of the Geometrid moths or Phalænidæ of the United States. Rept. U. S. Geol. Survey, **10**, 607 pp. (1876).

Prout, L. B. Geometridæ, Brephinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 103, 16 pp. (1910).

Œnochromatinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 104, 120 pp. (1910).

Hemitheinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 129, 274 pp. (1912).

Palæarctic Geometræ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **4**, 479 pp., 25 pls. (1912–16).

Hemitheinæ. Lepid. Cat., **14**, 192 pp. (1913).

Geometridæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **12**, pp. 69–116, 1 pl. (1932).

Geometridæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **16**, pp. 49–160, 7 pls.; Suppl. **4**, pp. 1–112, 4 pls. (1933–35).

Geometridæ, Subfamily Sterrhinæ. Lepid. Cat., **61**, **63**, **68**, 486 pp. (1934–35).

Geometridæ [Palæarctic]. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, Suppl. **4**, pp. 57–248 (1936–38).

American Geometridæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, 8, pp. 1–104, 12 pls. (1938).

Rindge, F. H. A Revision of the Geometrid Moths Formerly Assigned to the Genus Drepanulatrix. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **94**, pp. 231–298 (1949).

Schaus, W. Moths of the Families Geometridæ and Pyralidæ of Porto Rico. Sci. Surv. of Porto Rico, **12**, pp. 291–417 (1940).

Suzuki, M. Cymatophoridæ of Japan. [In Japanese]. Ent. Mag., Kyoto, **2**, pp. 67–84 (1916).

Turner, A. J. Revision of Australian Geometridæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **44**, pp. 258–310; 383–413 (1919).

Australian Geometrites. Proc. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **46**, pp. 225–294 (1922).

Revision of Australian Drepanidæ, Limacodidæ, Zygænidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **51**, pp. 411–445 (1926).

Revision of Australian Œnochromatidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **54**, pp. 463–504 (1929); **55**, pp. 1–40; 191–220 (1930).

New Australian Species of Boarmiadæ. Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland, **58**, pp. 71–112 (1947).

CALLIDULOIDEA

Janse, A. J. T. Cymatophoridæ, Callidulidæ, and Noctuidæ (partim). Moths of South Africa, **3**, xv + 435 pp., 47 pls., 102 figs. (1937–39).

Pagenstecher, A. Callidulidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. 17, 27 pp. (1901).

Callidulidæ. Lepid. Cat., **2**, 14 pp. (1911).

BOMBYCOIDEA

Bouvier, E. L. Les Saturnioides de l'Afrique tropicale française. Faune colon. franç., fasc. 2, pp. 449–708 (1928).

Étude des Saturnioides normaux. Famille des Syssphingidés. Mém. Acad. Sci. France, (2) **60**, 290 pp., 5 pls., 92 figs. (1931).

Étude des Saturnioides. Famille des Hémileucidés. Ann. Sci. nat. Paris, (10) **15**, pp. 363–426, 1 pl., 22 figs. (1932); (10) **18**, pp. 217–418, 6 pls., 39 figs. (1935); (10) **19**, pp. 31–293, 4 pls., 41 figs. (1936).

Étude des Saturnioides normaux. Famille des Saturniidés. Mém. Mus. Nat. Hist. Nat. Paris (n.s.), **3**, pp. 1–350, 12 pls., 82 figs. (1936).

Les papillons de la tribu Lonomiicæ. C. R. Acad. Sci. France, **198**, pp. 1941–1944 (1933).

Collier, W. A. Lasiocampidæ. Lepid. Cat., **73**, 484 pp. (1936).

Draudt, M. Palæarctic Saturniidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **6**, pp. 769–827, 3 pls. (1930).

Fletcher, T. B. Lasiocampidæ. Cat. Indian Ins., **7**, 29 pp. Govt. India, Centr. Pub. Branch, Calcutta (1925).

Gaede, M. Mimallonidæ. Lepid. Cat., **50**, 21 pp. (1931).

Lasiocampidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, Suppl. **2**, pp. 109–125 (1932).

Hering, M. Ratardidæ. Lepid. Cat., **81**, 3 pp. (1937).

Hoffmann, C. C. Catálogo sistemático de los Lepidópteros Mexicanos, Pt. 3. An. Inst. Biol., México, **13**, pp. 213–256 (1942).

Hulstaert, P. G. Anthelidæ. Gen. Insectorum, **191,** 13 pp., 1 pl. (1928).

Jordan, K. Monograph of the Ludiinæ. Nov. Zool., **29,** pp. 249–326 (1922).

On the Saturnoidean Families Oxytenidæ and Cercophanidæ. Nov. Zool., **31,** pp. 135–193 (1924).

Matsumura, S. Generic Revision of Palæarctic Notodontidæ. Insecta Matsum., Sapporo, **4,** pp. 78–93 (1929).

Lasiocampidæ of Japan. Insecta Matsum., **7,** pp. 33–54, 1 fig. (1933).

Mell, R. Die Brahmæiden und Eupterotiden Chinas. Deutsche Ent. Zeits., **1929,** pp. 337–494 (1930).

Michener, C. D. The Saturniidæ of the Western Hemisphere: Morphology, Phylogeny, and Classification. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **98,** pp. 335–502, pl. 5 (1952).

Oiticica, J. Filho. Sôbre a nomenclatura dos lepidópteros da família Adelocephalidæ. Arq. Zool. São Paulo, **2,** pp. 325–339 (1941).

Packard, A. S. Monograph of the Bombycine Moths of America North of Mexico. Notodontidæ. Mem. Nat. Acad. Sci., Washington, **7,** 390 pp., 49 pls. (1895).

Monograph of the Bombycine Moths of America. Family Ceratocampidæ, subfamily Ceratocampinæ. Mem. Nat. Acad. Sci., Washington, **9,** 272 pp., 61 pls. (1905).

Monograph of the Bombycine Moths of North America. Pt. 3, Mem. Nat. Acad. Sci. Washington, **12,** 516 pp. (1914). (Edited by T. D. A. Cockerell).

Schüssler, H. Saturniidæ. Lepid. Cat., **55, 56, 58, 65,** 769 pp. (1933–34).

Syssphingidæ (Citheroniidæ). Lepid. Cat., **70,** 230 pp. (1936).

Oxytenidæ. Lepid. Cat., **75,** 20 pp. (1936).

Cercophanidæ. Lepid. Cat., **76,** 12 pp. (1936).

Strand, E. Brahmæidæ. Lepid. Cat., **16,** pp. 3–6 (1913).

Catalogus Ratardidarum. Arch. f. Naturg., Jahrg. **82A,** Heft 4, pp. 53–54 (1917).

Turner, A. J. Revision of Australian Saturniidæ, Bombycidæ, Eupterotidæ, Notodontidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **47,** pp. 348–390 (1922).

Revision of Australian Lasiocampidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **49,** pp. 397–428 (1924).

Ureta R., E. Saturniidæ in Chile, pt. 3. Bol. Mus. Nac. Hist. Nat. Chile, **22,** pp. 49–64 (1944).

SPHINGOIDEA

Bell, T. R. D., and F. B. Scott. Sphingidæ of British India. Fauna of British India, Moths, Pt. V, xiv + 537 pp., 15 pls., 124 figs. (1937).

Draudt, M. American Sphingidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **6,** pp. 841–896, 22 pls. (1931).

Sphingidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, Suppl. **6,** pp. 897–900, 6 pls. (1932).

Hoffmann, C. C. Catálogo sistemático de los Lepidópteros Mexicanos, Pt. 3. An. Inst. Biol. México, **13,** pp. 213–256 (1942).

Kirby, W. F. A Synonymic Catalogue of the Lepidoptera Heterocera. Vol. I. Sphinges and Bombyces. 951 pp. London (1892).

Orfila, R. N. Catálogo de los Sphingidæ Argentinos. Rev. Soc. Ent. Argentina, **5,** pp. 189–206 (1933).

ROTHSCHILD, W. and K. JORDAN. Sphingidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 57, 157 pp. (1907).

Revision of the Lepidopterous family Sphingidæ. 2 vols., Suppl. to Nov. Zool., **9**, 972 pp., 67 pls. London (1903).

SMITH, J. B. Monograph of Sphingidæ of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **15**, pp. 49–242 (1888).

WAGNER, H. Sphingidæ, Subfamilies Philampelinæ, Acherontiinæ, Chœrocampinæ, Ambulicinæ, Sesiinæ. Lepid. Cat., **12, 18, 21,** and **23**, 440 pp. (1913–19).

NOCTUOIDEA

BARNES, W. and J. McDUNNOUGH. Illustrations of North American Species of the Genus Catocala. Mem. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **3**, 47 pp. (1918).

BEUTENMÜLLER, W. Descriptive Catalogue of Noctuidæ within 50 miles of New York City. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **14**, pp. 229–312 (1901); **16**, pp. 413–458 (1902).

BRYK, F. Dioptidæ. Lepid. Cat., **42**, 65 pp. (1930).

Pericopidæ. Lepid. Cat., **45**, 57 pp. (1931).

Lymantriidæ. Lepid. Cat., **62**, 441 pp. (1934).

Callimorphinæ, Nyctemerinæ. Lepid. Cat., **82**, 105 pp. (1937).

COLLENETTE, C. L. The Lymantriidæ of Celebes. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **14**, pp. 1–60, 5 pls. (1947).

The Lymantriidæ of Bali. Entomologist, **82**, pp. 169–175, 1 pl. (1949).

The Lymantriidæ of Java. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (12) **1**, pp. 685–744, 3 pls. (1949).

CORTI, A., and M. DRAUDT. Agrotinæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, Suppl. **3**, pp. 22–333, 11 pls. (1933–38).

CULOT, J. Noctuidæ of Europe. Vols. 1 and 2 (1910–12).

DANIEL, F. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Arctiidæ Ostasiens. Mitt. münchn. ent. Ges., **33**, pp. 247–269, 1 pl.; pp. 673–759, 9 pls., 33 figs. (1943).

DRAUDT, M. Noctuidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **7**, pp. 365–380, 1 pl. (1930).

Syntomidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **6**, pp. 53–60, 1 pl. (1931).

Arctiidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, Suppl. **2**, pp. 61–94 (1931–32).

Notodontidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **6**, pp. 901–1040, 20 pls. (1932–33).

FLETCHER, T. B. Amatidæ (Syntomidæ). Cat. Indian Ins. **8**, 35 pp. Govt. India Centr. Pub. Branch, Calcutta (1925).

FORBES, W. T. M. Genera of Noctuidæ of Northeastern North America. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **22**, pp. 1–33 (1914).

GAEDE, M. Epiplemidæ, Notodontidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **10**, pp. 605–655 (1910).

Aganaidæ (Hypsidæ). Lepid. Cat., **52**, 39 pp. (1932).

Notodontidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, Suppl. **2**, pp. 173–186, 1 pl. (1933).

Notodontidæ. Lepid. Cat., **59**, 351 pp. (1934).

Agaristidæ and Noctuidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **15**, pp. 23–29; 30–158 (1935).

Noctuidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **11**, pp. 352–496, 19 pls. (1937–38).

Grote, A. R. Die Apateliden. Mitt. Römer. Mus. Hildesheim, No. 3, 18 pp. (1896).

Hampson, G. F. Catologue of the Lepidoptera Phalænæ in the British Museum [Syntomidæ, Arctiidæ, Noctuidæ]. 15 vols., 9767 pp., 308 pls. British Mus. Nat. Hist., London (1898–1920).

Hulstaert, P. G. Anthelidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 191, 13 pp. (1929).

Janse, A. J. T. Cymatophoridæ, Callidulidæ, Noctuidæ (part) of South Africa. Moths of South Africa, **3**, xv + 435 pp., 47 pls., 102 figs. (1937–39).

Jordan, K. Agaristidæ [Palæarctic]. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **3**, pp. 5–8 (1909–13).

Köhler, P. Agaristidæ de la república Argentina. Rev. Soc. Ent. Argentina, **2**, pp. 235–245 (1929).

Los Noctuidæ argentinos. Subfamilia Agrotinæ. Acta zool. lilloana, **3**, pp. 59–134, 2 pls., 13 figs. (1945).

Los Noctuidæ argentinos. Subfamilia Hadeninæ. Acta zool. lilloana, **4**, pp. 69–105 (1947).

Matsumura, S. Catalogue of Japanese Arctiidæ. Insecta Matsum., Sapporo, **5**, pp. 58–94 (1930).

Lymantriidæ of Japan. Insecta Matsum., **7**, pp. 111–152 (1933).

McDunnough, J. H. Generic Revision of North American Agrotid Moths. Bull. Canada Dept. Mines, No. **55**, Biol. ser. 16, 78 pp. (1928).

Revision of North American Plusiinæ. Mem. Southern California Acad. Sci., **2**, pp. 175–232, 6 pls. (1944).

Mell, R. Beiträge zur Fauna sinica. X. Die Agaristiden Chinas. Stettin. ent. Zeitg., **97**, pp. 1–43, 161–188, 1 pl., 18 figs. (1936).

Meyrick, E. Monograph of the Noctuidæ of New Zealand. Trans. New Zealand Inst., **19**, pp. 3–40 (1886); **20**, pp. 44–106 (1887).

Pierce, F. N. The Genitalia of the Group Noctuidæ of the Lepidoptera of the British Islands, 2nd ed. 64 pp., 15 pls. (1952).

Prout, L. B. Provisional Arrangement of the Dioptidæ. Nov. Zool., **25**, pp. 395–429 (1918).

Schaus, W. Revision of American Notodontidæ. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, 1901, pp. 257–344 (1901).

Revision of Noctuidæ of Porto Rico and Virgin Islands. Sci. Surv. Porto Rico, **12**, pp. 177–290 (1940).

Smith, J. B. Catalogue of the Lepidopterous Superfamily Noctuidæ found in Boreal America. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., **44**, 424 pp. (1893).

Revision of the Deltoid Moths. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., **48**, 120 pp. (1895).

Strand, E. Agaristidæ. Lepid. Cat., **5**, 82 pp. (1912).

Arctiidæ. Lepid. Cat., **22**, **24**, **26**, 899 pp. (1919–22).

Swinhoe, C. A Revision of the Genera of the Family Liparidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **10**, pp. 449–484; **11**, pp. 47–97, 289–304, 400–442 (1922–23).

Tietz, H. M. Manual of the Noctuidæ of Pennsylvania. Bull. Pennsylvania Agric. Expt. Sta., No. **335**, 164 pp., 2 figs. (1936).

Toxopeus, L. J. Notes on Lymantriidæ, with Partial Revision of Redoa. Treubia, **19**, pp. 429–481 (1948).

Turner, A. J. A New Family of Lepidoptera (Anthelidæ). Trans. Ent. Soc. London, 1919, p. 415 (1919).

Revision of the Australian Noctuidæ. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **44**, pp. 120–189 (1920).

Revision of Australian Lepidoptera. Liparidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **45**, pp. 474–499 (1921).

Revision of Anthelidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **46**, pp. 164–191 (1921).

Revision of Australian Arctiidæ. Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland, **51**, pp. 51–131 (1940).

Revision of Australian Nolidæ. Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland, **55**, pp. 13–50 (1944).

Viette, P. Les Ophideres du Pacifique. Rev. franç. Ent., **15**, pp. 209–220 (1948).

Warren, W. Noctuidæ [Palæarctic]. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, **3**, pp. 9–511, pls. 2–75 (1909–13); Suppl. (M. Draudt), pp. 5–333, 26 pls. (1938).

Zerny, H. Syntomidæ. Lepid. Cat., **7**, 179 pp. (1912).

SUBORDER RHOPALOCERA, GENERAL

Aurivillius, C. Rhopalocera Æthiopica. 561 pp. Stockholm (1898).

Barnes, W., and F. H. Benjamin. Check-list of the Diurnal Lepidoptera of Boreal America. Bull. Southern California Acad. Sci., **25**, pp. 3–27, 88–98 (1926).

Bates, M. Butterflies of Cuba. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool. Harvard **78**, pp. 63–258, 24 figs. (1935).

Bingham, C. T. Butterflies. 2 vols., 511 + 480 pp. Fauna of British India, London (1905–07).

Bourquin, F. Mariposas argentinas. [10] + 212 pp., 192 figs. Publ. by author. Buenos Aires (1945).

Carpenter, G. D. H. The Rhopalocera of Abyssinia. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **83**, pp. 313–447, 6 pls. (1935).

Clark, A. H. The Butterflies of the District of Columbia and Vicinity. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., **157**, 337 pp., 64 pls. (1932).

Arctic Butterflies. Report Smithsonian Inst., **1934**, pp. 267–296, 7 pls. (1935).

Classification of the Butterflies, with the Allocation of the Genera Occurring in North America North of Mexico. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **61**, pp. 77–81 (1948).

Comstock, J. A. Butterflies of California. 334 pp., 63 pls. Publ. by author. Los Angeles (1927).

Comstock, J. H. and A. B. How to Know the Butterflies [Eastern U.S.A.]. xii + 311 pp., 45 pls. D. Appleton and Co., New York (1904).

Corbet, A. S., and H. M. Pendlebury. Butterflies of the Malay Peninsula. xxvi + 252 pp., 14 pls., 34 figs. Palmer and Co., Kuala Lumpur (1934).

Davenport, D., and V. G. Dethier. Bibliography of the Described Life-histories of the Rhopalocera of America North of Mexico, 1889–1937. Entomologica Americana, **17**, pp. 155–194 (1938).

Distant, W. L. Rhopalocera malayana, 481 pp., London (1882–86).

Edwards, W. H. Butterflies of North America. 3 vols., Boston and New York. (1880–84–97).

Evans, W. H. Identification of Indian Butterflies. Journ. Bombay Nat. Hist. Soc., **29**, pp. 230–260; 519–537; 780–797 (1923).

The Identification of Indian Butterflies. x + 454 pp., 32 pls. Bombay Nat. Hist. Soc. (1932).

Ferrar, M. L. Butterflies of the Andamans and Nicobars. Journ. Bombay Nat. Hist. Soc., **47**, pp. 470–491 (1948).

Field, W. D. Manual of the Butterflies and Skippers of Kansas. Bull. Univ. Kansas, **39**, 328 pp., 2 pls. (1938).

Ford, E. B. Butterflies. 368 pp., 48 pls. Collins, London (1945).

Godfrey, E. J. List of Butterflies of Siam. Journ. Siam. Nat. Hist. Soc., Suppl. **7**, pp. 203–397 (1930).

Godman, F. D., and O. Salvin. Rhopalocera. In Biologia Centrali-Americana, 2 vols., 1269 pp., 112 pls. (1879–1901).

Hinton, H. E. On the Homology and Nomenclature of the Setæ of Lepidopterous Larvæ, with some Notes on the Phylogeny of the Lepidoptera. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **97**, pp. 1–37 (1946).

Hoffmann, C. C. Catálogo sistemático y zoogeográphico de los Lepidópteros Mexicanos. Parts 1, 2. An. Inst. Biol. México, **11**, pp. 639–739; **12**, pp. 237–294 (1940–41).

Holland, W. J. The Butterfly Book. Doubleday and Co., New York (1899). Second Edition, 424 pp., 77 pls. (1931).

Kalis, J. P. A. Lepidoptera Rhopalocera van Nederlandsch-Indië. Tijdschr. Ent., **76**, pp. 47–86 (1933).

Kaye, W. J. The Butterflies of Jamaica. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1925**, pp. 455–504 (1925).

Kirby, W. F. Synonymical Catalogue of Diurnal Lepidoptera. John van Voorst, London (1871–77). (Various parts.)

Klots, A. B. A Field Guide to the Butterflies. 349 pp., 40 pls. Houghton Mifflin Co., Boston (1951).

Lang, H. C. Rhopalocera Europæ. 2 vols., London (1884).

Le Cerf, F. Rhopalocères. Atlas des Lépidoptères de France, fasc. 1, 115 pp., 12 pls. N. Boubée et Cie., Paris (1944).

Mabille, P. Lépidoptères Rhopalocères de Madagascar. In Grandidier, Hist. Nat. Madagascar, **18**, 364 pp. (1885–88).

Macy, R. W., and H. H. Shepard. Butterflies. 247 pp., 4 pls. Univ. Minnesota Press (1941).

Marshall, G. F. L. and L. de Niceville. The Butterflies of India. 3 vols., Central Press, Calcutta (1882–1890).

Moore, F. Lepidoptera indica (Rhopalocera). 8 vols., London (1890–1911).

Moulton, J. C. Butterflies of Borneo. Sarawak Mus. Journ., **2**, pp. 197–266 (1915).

Nordström, F. Laplands Fjärilar [Rhopalocera]. Ent. Tidskr., **54**, pp. 145–214, 9 pls. (1933).

Oberthür, C., and C. Houlebert. Rhopalocères. Faune Ent. Americaine, **3,** pp. 47–260 (1922).

Pierce, F. N. and B. P. Beirne. The Genitalia of the British Rhopalocera and the Larger Moths. 66 pp., 21 pls. Oundle (1941).

Reuter, E. Über die Palpen der Rhopaloceren. Acta Soc. Sci. Fennicæ, **22,** 577 pp., 6 pls. (1896).

Schatz, E., and J. Röber. Die Familien und Gattungen der Tagfalter. Exot. Schmett., **2,** 284 pp., Furth (1885–92).

Schwarz, R. Motyli [of Czechoslovakia], **1** (Papilionidæ, Pieridæ, Satyridæ), 56 pp., 48 pls. (1948); **2** (other Rhopalocera), 79 pp., 48 pls. (1949). Prague.

Scudder, S. H. Butterflies of Eastern United States and Canada. 3 vols. 1958 pp., 89 pls. Cambridge (1888–89).

South, R. The Butterflies of the British Isles. 204 pp., 127 pls. F. Warne and Co., London (1906).

Stokoe, W. J., and G. H. T. Stovin. The Caterpillars of the British Butterflies. 248 pp., 32 pls. Frederick Warne + Co., London and New York (1944).

Talbot, G. Butterflies. Fauna of British India. **1,** xxix + 600 pp., 3 pls., 184 figs. (1939); **2,** xv + 506 pp., 2 pls. (1947). Taylor and Francis, London.

Trimen, R. and H. Bowker. South African Butterflies. 3 vols., London (1887–1889).

Urban, E., and H. Die Schmetterlinge Pommerns. Stettin. Ent. Zeitg., **100,** pp. 185–826, 19 figs. (1939).

Verity, R. Le farfalle diurne d'Italia. xxxiv + 131 pp., 6 pls., Florence (1940).

Viette, P. Lépidoptères Rhopalocères de l'Océanie française. Faune Empire franç., **13,** 101 pp. Larose, Paris (1950).

Wagner, W. H., Jr., and D. F. Grether. Butterflies of the Admiralty Islands. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **98,** pp. 163–186 (1948).

Waterhouse, G. A. and G. Lyell. The Butterflies of Australia, 239 pp., Sydney (1914).

Woodhouse, L. G. O. The Butterfly Fauna of Ceylon, 2nd ed. 231 pp., 55 pls. Colombo (1950).

Wright, W. G. Butterflies of the West Coast of the United States. San Bernardino, California, 257 pp. (1906).

Wright, W. S. Annotated List of Butterflies of San Diego County, California. Trans. San Diego Soc. Nat. Hist., **6,** pp. 1–40 (1930).

HESPERIOIDEA

Barnes, W. and J. H. McDunnough. Revision of the Megathymidæ. Contrib. Nat. Hist. Lepidoptera N. Am., **1,** No. 3, 43 pp., 6 pls. Decatur, Ill. (1912).

Bell, E. L. Studies in the Pyrrhopyginæ [Hesperiidæ]. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **41,** pp. 265–295; 481–529, 9 pls. (1933).

A Catalogue of the Original Descriptions of the Rhopalocera Found North of the Mexican Border. Part I. The Hesperioidea. Bull. Cheyenne Mt. Mus., **1,** 35 pp. (1938).

Catalogue of the Hesperioidea of Venezuela. Bol. Ent. venezolana, **5,** pp. 65–203 (1946).

Elwes, H. J. and J. Edwards. Revision of Oriental Hesperiidæ. Trans. Zool. Soc. London, **14,** pp. 101–324 (1897).

Evans, W. H. Catalogue of the African Hesperiidæ. xii + 212 pp., 30 pls. British Mus. Nat. Hist., London (1937).

Catalogue of the Hesperiidæ from Europe, Asia, and Australia in the British Museum. 502 pp., 53 pls. Brit. Mus., London (1949).

Hayward, K. J. Hesperiidarum Argentinæ Catalogus. Rev. Mus. La Plata, (n.s.) Zool., **2,** pp. 227–340 (1941).

Catalogus Hesperiidarum Rei Publicæ Colombianæ. Acta zool. lilloana, **4,** pp. 201–392 (1947).

Insecta, Lepidoptera (Rhopalocera), Familia Hesperiidarum. 2 vols. Genera et Species Animalium Argentinorum, 389 pp., 27 pls. (1948); 388 pp., 26 pls. (1950). Buenos Aires.

Holland, W. J. Revision and Catalogue of African Hesperiidæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1896,** pp. 2–107 (1896).

Lindsey, A. W., E. L. Bell and R. C. Williams. Hesperioidea of North America. Journ. Sci. Labs. Denison Univ., **26,** pp. 1–142, 33 pls. (1931).

Mabille, P. Hesperiidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 17, 210 pp. (1904).

Hesperiidæ. Lepid. Cat. **9,** 18 pp. (1912).

McDunnough, J. Megathymidæ. Lepid. Cat., **9,** pp. 19–22 (1912).

Meyrick, E. and O. B. Lower. Revision of Australian Hesperiidæ. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **26,** pp. 38–129 (1902) and **31,** pp. 192–208 (1907).

Shepard, H. H. Hesperiidæ, Pyrginæ. Lepid. Cat., **47, 64, 69, 74,** 679 pp. (1931–36).

Hesperiidæ, Ismeninæ. Lepid. Cat., **57,** 55 pp. (1933).

Hesperiidæ, Euschemoninæ et Trapezitinæ. Lepid. Cat., **77,** 35 pp. (1936).

Hesperiidæ, Hesperiinæ I, II. Lepid. Cat., **83, 90,** 206 pp. (1937–39).

Warren, B. C. S. Revision of Palæarctic Hesperiinæ. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **74,** pp. 1–170 (1926).

Waterhouse, G. A. Australian Hesperiidæ. II, III. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **57,** pp. 218–238; 409–410, 2 figs. (1932).

Watson, E. Y. Classification of Hesperiidæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1893,** pp. 3–132 (1893).

PAPILIONOIDEA

d'Almeida, R. F. Revisão das especies americanas da superfamilia Danaoidea. Parte 1. Familia Danaidæ, Danainæ. Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **34,** pp. 1–114, 30 pls. (1939).

Avinoff, A., and W. R. Sweadner. The Karanasa Butterflies, a Study in Evolution. Ann. Carnegie Mus., **32,** 250 pp., 17 pls. (1951).

Bakker, D. Revision of the Amathusiidæ in the Museums at Leiden and at Amsterdam. Zool. Meded., **23,** pp. 171–216, 5 pls., 3 figs. (1942).

Berger, L. A. Papilionidæ. In Cat. rais. faune ent. Congo Belge, Ann. Mus. Congo Belge, Tervuren, (C) **8,** pp. 1–104 (1950).

Bethune-Baker, G. T. Revision of the Amblypodia Group of Lycænidæ. Trans. Zool. Soc. London, **17,** pp. 1–164 (1903).

Bollow, C. Pieridæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, Suppl. **1**, pp. 93–125, 3 pls. (1930).

Bollow, C., and M. Gaede. Palæarctic Nymphalidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, Suppl. **1**, pp. 191–235 (1930).

Brown, F. M. Taxonomy and Distribution of Pierella. Ann. Carnegie Mus., **31**, pp. 49–87, 11 figs. (1948).

Bryk, F. Papilionidæ. Lepid. Cat., **35, 37, 39**, 676 pp. (1929–30).

Baroniidæ, Teinopalpidæ, Parnasiidæ. Lepid. Cat., **27**, 247 pp. (1923).

Parnasiidæ, Baroniidæ, Teinopalpidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. **64**, xiii + 131 pp., 87 figs.; **65**, li + 790 pp., 698 figs. (1934–35).

Danaidæ. Lepid. Cat., **78, 80**, 702 pp. (1937).

Chermock, R. L. Generic Revision of the Limenitini of the World. American Midl. Natural., **43**, pp. 513–569 (1950).

Clark, A. H. The Interrelationships of the Several Groups Within the Butterfly Family Nymphaloidea. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **49**, pp. 148–149 (1947).

Dillon, L. S. Tribe Catagrammini. Pt. 1. Genus Catagramma and Allies. Sci. Publ. Reading Public Museum, No. 8, 113 pp. (1948).

Draeseke, J. Lycænidæ I. Lepid. Cat., **72**, 48 pp. (1936).

Druce, H. H. Monograph of Bornean Lycænidæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1895**, pp. 556–627 (1895) and **1896**, pp. 650–683 (1896).

Eltringham, H. and K. Jordan. Acræidæ. Lepid. Cat., **11**, 65 pp. (1913).

Forbes, W. T. M. Revisional Notes on the Danainæ. Entomologica Americana, **19**, pp. 101–139 (1939).

Review of Melinaea and Mechanitis. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **56**, pp. 1–24 (1948).

Ford, E. B. The Classification of the Papilionidæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **94**, pp. 201–223 (1944).

Forster, W. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der ostasiatischen Yphthima-Arten. Mitt. münchn. ent. Ges., **34**, pp. 472–492 (1948).

Gaede, M. Satyridæ. Lepid. Cat., **43, 46, 48**, 759 pp. (1931).

Gaede, M., and C. Bollow. Palæarctic Lycænidæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, Suppl. **1**, pp. 239–288, 3 pls. (1930).

Hayward, K. J. Contribución al conocimiento de las Riodinidae argentinas. Physis, **17**, pp. 317–374 (1939).

Lepidópteros argentinos, Familia Nymphalidæ. Rev. Soc. Ent. Argentina, **4**, pp. 1–200, 21 pls., 6 figs. (1931).

Huang, S. M. Y. The Chinese Lycænidæ. Notes Ent. Chinoise, **10**, pp. 67–213 (1943).

Hulstaert, P. G. Danaidæ [part]. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 193, 215 pp., 6 pls. (1931).

Jordan, K., and H. Eltringham. Nymphalidæ, Acræinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 169, 81 pp. (1916).

Klots, A. B. Generic Revision of the Pieridæ. Entomologica Americana, **12**, pp. 139–242, 4 pls. (1933).

Kusnezov, N. J. Insecta Lepidoptera. I. Danaidæ [Pieridæ]. dxcix + 64 pp., 23 figs. Faune de l'U. R. S. S. et des pays limitrophes. (Pub. by Mus. Zool. Acad. Sci., Leningrad) (1915, 1929).

MURRAY, D. P. South African Butterflies. A Monograph of the Family Lycænidæ. vi + 195 pp., 144 figs. J. Bale, Sons, and Danielsson, London (1935).

NEUSTETTER, H. Nymphalidæ, Heliconiinæ. Lepid. Cat., **36**, 136 pp. (1929).

PAGENSTECHER, A. Libytheidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. **14**, 18 pp. (1901).
Libytheidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 5, 4 pp. (1902).
Libytheidæ. Lepid. Cat., **3**, 12 pp. (1911).

DOS PASSOS, C. F. Catalogue of Satyridæ Found North of Mexico. Bull. Cheyenne Mt. Mus., **1**, no. 2, 13 pp. (1939).

DOS PASSOS, C. F., and L. P. GREY. Systematic Catalogue of Speyeria. American Mus. Novitat., **1370**, 30 pp. (1947).

RIPPON, R. H. E. Monograph of Ornithoptera. 2 vols., London (1898–1907).
Papilionidæ, Sect. Troides. Gen. Insectorum, **6**, 15 pp., 2 pls. (1902).

ROEPKE, W. Rhopalocera javanica, Papilionidæ en Pieridæ. Wageningen, Fonds Landbouv Export Bur. 1916–18, Publ. no. 12, pp. 1–102, 12 pls., 8 figs. (1935).

ROTHSCHILD, W. A Revision of the Papilios of the Eastern Hemisphere. Novitat. Zool., **2**, pp. 167–463 (1895).

ROTHSCHILD, W. and K. JORDAN. A Revision of the American Papilios. Novitat. Zool., **13**, pp. 411–752 (1906).

SEITZ, A. Das System der Schmetterlinge; III. Die Danaiden. Ent. Rundschau, **44**, pp. 32, 35–36, 39–40, 44, 47–48 (1927).

SEITZ, A., M. GAEDE and H. GOLTZ. Palæarctic Satyridæ. Seitz, Macrolepidoptera of World, Suppl. **1**, pp. 129–190 (1930).

STICHEL, H. Brassolidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. **25**, 258 pp. (1908).
Nymphalidæ, Dioninæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 63, 38 pp. (1908).
Papilionidæ, Parnasiinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 58, 60 pp. (1907).
Riodinidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 112, 452 pp. (1911).
Papilionidæ, Zerynthiinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 59, 27 pp. (1907).
Nymphalidæ, Brassolinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 20, 48 pp. (1904).
Nymphalidæ, Discophorinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 31, 16 pp. (1905).
Nymphalidæ, Hyantinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 39, 7 pp. (1906).
Nymphalidæ, Amathusiinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 36, 67 pp. (1906).
Nymphalidæ, Heliconiinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 37, 74 pp. (1906).
Amathusiidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. **34**, 263 pp. (1912).
Vorarbeiten zu einer Revision der Riodinidæ. Deutsch. Ent. Zeits., 1926, pp. 385–396 (1927).
Nemeobiinæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. **51**, 329 pp. (1928).
Riodinidæ. Lepid. Cat., **38**, pp. 1–112; **40**, pp. 113–544; **41**, pp. 545–720; **44**, pp. 721–795 (1930–31).
Brassolidæ. Lepid. Cat., **51**, 115 pp. (1932).
Amathusiidæ (Morphoidæ). Lepid. Cat., **54**, 171 pp. (1933).
Nymphalidæ, I, II, III. Lepid. Cat., **86**, **91**, **93**, 794 pp. (1938–39).

STICHEL, H., and H. RIFFARTH. Heliconiidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. **22**, 305 pp. (1905).

TALBOT, G. Pieridæ. Lepid. Cat., **53**, **60**, **66**, 697 pp. (1932–35).

TORRE Y CALLEJAS, S. L. DE LA. Revision de las especies cubanas de la familia Papilionidæ. Rev. Inst. Matanzas, **1**, pp. 22–43, 4 pls., 3 figs. (1947).

VAN SON, G. Butterflies of Southern Africa. I. Papilionidæ and Pieridæ. Transvaal Mus. Mem. **3**, 237 pp., 41 pls. (1949).

VERITY, R. Rhopalocera Palæarctica. Papilionidæ and Pieridæ. lxxxvi + 368 pp., 72 pls. Florence (1905–11).

Le farfalle diurne d'Italia, vol. 3. Papilionidæ and Pieridæ. 318 pp. Marzocco, Florence, Italy (1947).

WARREN, B. C. S. Monograph of the Genus Erebia. 407 pp., 104 pls. Brit. Mus. Nat. Hist., London (1936).

WYTSMAN, P. Papilionidæ, Leptocircinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 4, 3 pp. (1902).

ORDER **DÍPTERA**

(*ANTLIÀTA, HALTERÀTA, HALTERÍPTERA, HAUSTELLÀTA*)

Minute to moderate-sized, rarely large (over one inch) insects, usually with good powers of flight: head usually vertical, freely movable; antennæ variable, comprising either many similar joints or frequently only three, the last joint sometimes annulated, sometimes provided with a sensory style or arista as a phyletic adaptation of the original terminal joints; mouthparts suctorial, incapable of mastication, usually constructed for lapping, sometimes for piercing; both prothorax and metathorax small and fused with the prominent mesothorax; only the mesothoracic pair of wings developed, the veins and crossveins not numerous, hind wings replaced by small knobbed structures (halteres), rarely wings vestigial or even absent; legs usually alike, the tarsi regularly five-jointed. Metamorphosis complete, the larvæ wholly unlike the adults; larvæ almost always legless maggots or grubs, never with true jointed legs, frequently with indistinct head and retracted mouthparts; pupæ with the appendages more or less adherent, the body either free or entirely encased in a seed-like capsule (puparium) formed of the indurated last larval moult. Food habits highly variable. Flies, Mosquitoes, Gnats, Midges.

Adults

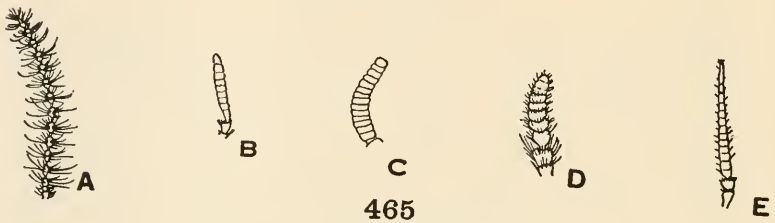
1. Winged, *i.e.* wings functionally developed, the insect capable of flight 2

   Wingless, or with vestigial or abortive wings, incapable of functioning for flight (Figs. 662–678) 149

2. Antennæ generally longer than the thorax, usually consisting of a flagellum of 6 to 16, rarely up to 39, nearly similar free joints in addition to the two basal joints (Fig. 465A), rarely with a differentiated style or bristle, sometimes (*e.g. Bibio*, Fig. 465D; *Simulium*, Fig. 465B; *Silvicola*, Fig. 465E) the flagellar joints are crowded together; anal cell (cell Cu) widely open, rarely narrowed in the margin of the wing, discal cell usually absent,

"second" vein (R_{2+3}) sometimes forked; calypters absent; palpi usually elongate, hanging downward and normally comprising 4 or 5 joints; body very rarely with bristles; pleural suture usually extending nearly straight between root of wing and middle coxæ. (Suborder NEMATÓCERA) * 3

Antennæ shorter, usually three-jointed, the third joint occasionally complex, with more or less distinct annulations (Fig. 518B-E), or bearing a differentiated style (Fig. 518F, G) or arista (Fig. 556), in Rhachicerinæ the third joint divided into about 25 segments (Fig. 518A); anal cell (Cu) distally narrowed or closed, sometimes retracted and very short, or even absent, discal cell usually



465

Fig. 465. Nematocerous Antennæ

A, **Perrisia** (Verrall) Cecidomyiidæ; B, **Simulium** (Lugger) Simuliidæ; C, **Ceroplatus** (Johannsen) Ceroplatidæ; D, **Bibio** (Verrall) Bibionidæ; E, **Silvicola** (Verrall) Silvicolidæ.

present, "second" vein (R_{2+3}) never furcate; palpi short, one- or two-jointed, projecting forward; pleural suture between root of wing and middle coxæ twice bent at sharp angles. (Suborder BRACHÝCERA) 36

3. Mesonotum with a more or less distinct V-shaped transverse suture beginning on each side in front of root of wings, the pointed middle part close to the scutellum (Fig. 472); postpronotum well developed; female with a conical, generally protruding, chitinized ovipostor; male genitalia usually enlarged; males dichoptic, eyes rounded, not excised at antennæ; legs very long and slender, easily breaking from the body at the trochanters; costa encompassing wing, nine or more veins terminating in wing-margin, subcosta long, ending beyond middle of wing. (Superfamily TIPULÒIDEA) 4

Mesonotum without such a transverse V-shaped suture, a distinct

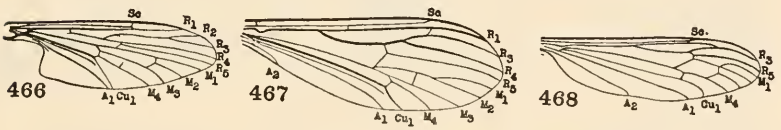
* The Japanese family NYMPHOMYIIDÆ possesses brachycerous antennæ but is related to the Nematocera. It is an elongate minute insect with snout, atrophied mouthparts, tibial membranous sub-basal area, non-angulated mesopleural suture, non-differentiated abdominal segments, large cerci, no pulvilli, and the narrow heavily fringed wings have almost no veins. **Nymphomyia.**

but interrupted suture present only in Blepharoceridæ which have less than nine veins ending in the wing-margin; no discal cell 9

4. Radius with five branches all ending in the wing-margin, subcosta furcate at its extremity, Sc_2 appearing like a crossvein ending in R_1; first basal cell closed at middle of wing, second basal cell distinctly shorter; one anal vein. (**Tanydèrus,** Neotrop.; **Peringueyomyìna,** Ethiop.; **Protóplasa,** Nearc. (Fig. 466)).

TANYDÉRIDÆ

Radius with only three or four branches ending in wing-margin; basal cells long, nearly always ending distinctly beyond middle of wing and coextensive or nearly so, or the second longer than the first; an accessory or marginal cell commonly present in front of the end of the first basal cell, formed by the erect or reflexed shortened R_2 or R_{2+3} located near the end of R_1 5



Figs. 466–468. **Tanyderidæ, Petauristidæ, Cylindrotomidæ**

466. **Protoplasa,** wing (Alexander) Tanyderidæ.
467. **Paracladura,** wing (Edwards) Petauristidæ.
468. **Cylindrotoma,** wing (Alexander) Cylindrotomidæ.

5. R_5 apparently simple (Fig. 467), R_4 in closer association with R_3 than with R_5; two distinct anal veins reaching hind margin of wing; discal cell usually present at end of first basal cell; empodium present, pulvilli absent 6

R_4 and R_5 stalked together (Fig. 474); one distinct anal vein reaching hind margin; no discal cell formed between the branches of media; a longitudinal fold in the wing-membrane crossing anterior crossvein; ocelli absent; mesonotal suture not deep; empodium minute, pulvilli present.

PTYCHOPTÉRIDÆ or **LIRIOPÈIDÆ**

a. Antennæ 16-jointed; fourth vein forked as M_1 and M_2; legs not banded. (**Ptychóptera** or **Liriòpe** (Fig. 474), widespr.).

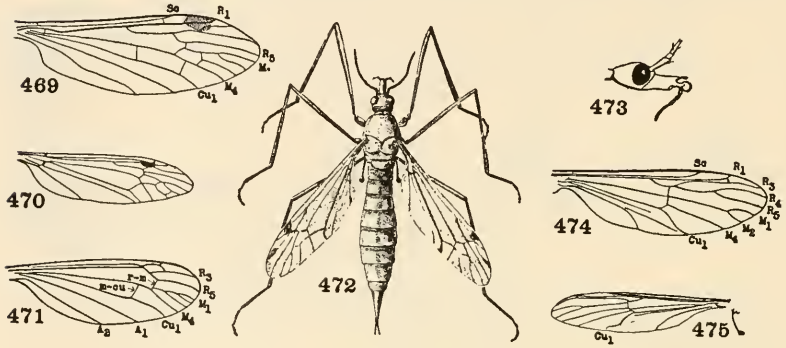
PTYCHOPTERÌNÆ or **LIRIOPEÌNÆ**

Antennæ 20-jointed; fourth vein simple as M_{1+2}; legs banded with black and white. (**Bittacomórpha** (Fig. 475), **Bittacomorphélla,** Nearc.) .....**BITTACOMORPHÌNÆ**

6. Two or three ocelli present; last anal vein typically short, abruptly curving into the anal angle; antennal segmentation indistinct except at base; one pair of male claspers. (**Petaurísta** (= *Trichócera*) Winter-gnats, **Diazósma, Nothotrichócera, Paracladùra** (Fig. 467), mostly Holarc.; **Ischnothrix**, Cape Horn). (*TRICHOCÉRIDÆ*) ..... **PETAURÍSTIDÆ**

Ocelli absent; last anal vein not retracted; two pairs of male claspers 7

7. Last joint of maxillary palpi lash-like, much longer than the three preceding together; Sc ending in R_1 by an abrupt curvature of the



Figs. 469–475. **Tipulidæ, Limoniidæ, Ptychopteridæ**

469. **Limnophila**, wing (Alexander) Limoniidæ.
470. **Tipula**, wing. Tipulidæ.
471. **Dolichopeza**, wing (Alexander) Tipulidæ.
472. **Tipula**, female. Tipulidæ.
473. **Tipula**, profile of head, showing palpus (Alexander) Tipulidæ.
474. **Ptychoptera**, wing (Alexander) Ptychopteridæ.
475. **Bittacomorpha**, wing. Ptychopteridæ.

tip but almost never also in the costa (Fig. 470); nearly always two anal veins reaching margin; antennæ usually with 12 or 13 joints, rarely more; nasus usually distinct. Many species, widespread, but principally Holarctic ..... **TIPÙLIDÆ**

a. Vein R_2 absent, or else the second anal vein not more than one-third as long as the first anal vein; legs excessively long and slender. (**Dolichopèza** (Fig. 471), **Brachyprémna, Megistócera, Tanyprémna**) ..... **DOLICHOPEZÌNÆ**

Vein R_2 present; second anal vein one-half as long as first anal vein; legs relatively shorter and stronger ..... b

b. Antennæ verticillate, *i.e.* with whorls of hairs, flagellum of male

not pectinate. (**Típula** (Fig. 472), **Holorùsia, Longùrio, Pàles** (= *Nephrótoma*, = *Pachyrrhìna*)) ..... **TIPULÌNÆ**

Antennæ not verticillate; flagellum of male antennæ pectinate. (**Flabellífera** (= *Ctenóphora*), **Xiphùra**). (*CTENOPHORÌNÆ*) **FLABELLIFERÌNÆ**

Last joint of palpi shorter or not much longer than the two preceding together; Sc ending in costa and usually furcate at tip, the lower branch connecting as Sc_2 with R_1 (Fig. 468); antennæ 6- to 16-jointed, rarely more, usually with 14 to 16 joints; no distinct nasus 8

8. Tibiæ spurred; two branches of radius reaching margin, due to the apparent fusion of R_1 with R_{2+3}, rarely R_2 and R_3 separate, in which case three branches of radius reach margin, R_s long, arising near middle of wing; larvæ eruciform. Principally Holarctic. (**Cylindrótoma** (Fig. 468), **Liógma, Triógma, Phalacrócera; Stibadócera**, oriental) ..... **CYLINDROTÓMIDÆ**

Four branches of radius reaching margin, if but three branches reach margin R_1 ends in costa and R_s usually arises beyond middle of wing. A large, cosmopolitan family. (*LIMNOBÌIDÆ*). **LIMONÌIDÆ**

a. Tibiæ spurred at tip ..... b
Tibiæ not spurred at tip ..... f

b. Antennæ with six to ten joints; all tibiæ with strong spurs c
Antennæ with more than ten joints ..... d

c. Discal cell closed. (**Penthóptera**) ..... **PENTHOPTERÌNÆ**
Discal cell open. (**Hexátoma, Anisomèra, Eriócera**). (*ANISOMERÌNÆ*) ..... **HEXATOMIÌNÆ**

d. Antennæ twelve- or sixteen-jointed; at least hind tibiæ with spurs. (**Cryptèria, Adelphomỳia**) ..... **CRYPTERIÌNÆ**
Antennæ with at least sixteen joints; all tibiæ spurred; discal cell closed ..... e

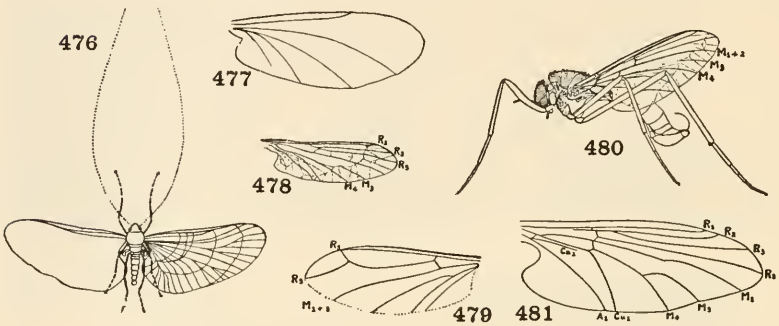
e. Sc_2 located beyond origin of R_s; eyes bare. (**Limnóphila** (Fig. 469), **Dactylòbius, Epiphrágma**) ..... **LIMNOPHILÌNÆ**
Sc_2 located before origin of R_s; wings mostly glabrous; discal cell usually closed; at least hind tibiæ with apical spurs; eyes hairy. (**Pedícia, Dicranòta, Rhaphiólabis, Tricyphòna, Ùla**) **PEDICIÌNÆ**

f. Radius with four branches reaching margin; wing-membrane or at least veins and margin strongly hairy; antennæ sixteen-jointed. (**Polymèda** (= *Erióptera*); **Chiònea** (wingless); **Cladùra, Gnophomỳia, Gonomỳia, Helòbia, Molóphilus, Ormòsia, Trimìcra**). (*ERIOPTERÌNÆ*) ..... **POLYMIDÌNÆ**
Radius with three branches reaching margin ..... g

g. Antennæ usually sixteen-jointed, rarely twelve-jointed (*Toxorhìna*) or fifteen-jointed (*Elephantomỳia*); tarsal claws usually without teeth beneath. (**Ántocha, Atárba, Dicranóptycha, Elephantomỳia, Megarhìna** (= *Hélius*, = *Rhamphídia*), **Teuchólabis**). (*MEGARHYNÌNÆ*) ..... **ANTOCHÌNÆ**

Antennæ fourteen-jointed; claws with teeth beneath; Cu_2 not strongly bent. (**Limònia** (= *Limnòbia*), **Dicranomỳia, Discóbola, Geranomỳia, Rhipídia**). (*LIMNOBIÌNÆ*) ..... **LIMONIÌNÆ**

9. Wing membrane with a secondary venation due to creases from the folding of the wing in the pupa; legs long and slender;



Figs. 476–481. **Blepharoceridæ, Deuterophlebiidæ**

476. **Deuterophlebia** (Edwards) Deuterophlebiidæ.
477. **Hammatorrhina,** wing (Bezzi) Blepharoceridæ.
478. **Blepharocera,** wing (Comstock) Blepharoceridæ.
479. **Paltostoma,** wing (Williston) Blepharoceridæ.
480. **Bibiocephala** (Cole) Blepharoceridæ.
481. **Edwardsina,** wing (Alexander) Blepharoceridæ.

hygrophilous species, frequenting swift-running streams, where their larvæ live 10

Wings without an extensive secondary venation 11

10. Wings large, densely covered with fine hairs, true veins almost absent but an elaborate fan-like development of secondary folds present; antennæ excessively long, six-jointed; ocelli and mouthparts absent. (**Deuterophlèbia,** India (Fig. 476)).

DEUTEROPHLEBÌIDÆ

Secondary venation forming a delicate network like spider webbing, in addition to the primary veins; mesonotum with a V-shaped suture; ocelli and mouthparts present; eyes usually divided horizontally into two parts by an unfaceted stripe; hind coxæ

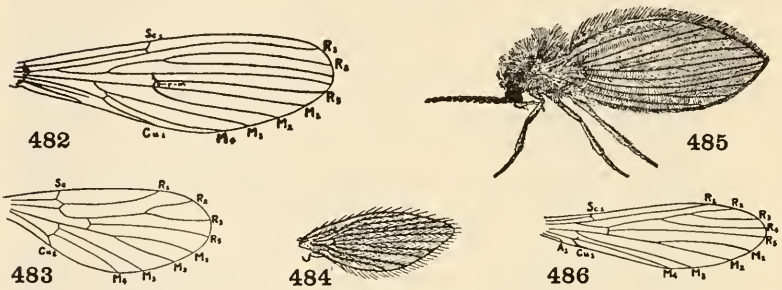
broadly attached to thorax. Widespread, mainly Holarctic and Neotropical. (*ASTHÉNIDÆ, LIPONEÙRIDÆ*).
BLEPHAROCÉRIDÆ

a. Wings with M_3 arising from middle of upper branch of cubital fork (M_4) (Fig. 481), m-cu crossvein present and almost in transverse alignment with r-m crossvein and the short angulate bases of R_{4+5} and R_s, a long spur from R_s projecting basal to the angulation, radius four-branched; front trochanters scarcely half as long as coxæ. (**Edwardsìna**, Neantarc. (Fig. 481)). **EDWARDSÌNÆ**
Wing with M_3 free or absent, when present disconnected from the other veins; if m-cu crossvein is present it is not in alignment with the angulations of the branches of the radius, R_s without basal spur; front trochanters nearly as long as coxæ ..... b
b. Fourth vein bifurcate, the lower branch (M_3) disconnected from the upper (M_{1+2}); second and third veins subequal in length, usually arising separately from the cell; eight veins reaching margin. (**Blepharócera** (Fig. 478), **Bibiocéphala** (Fig. 480), **Liponeùra, Philòrus**, Holarc.) ..... **BLEPHAROCERÌNÆ**
Fourth vein (M_{1+3}) simple; R_2 short or absent c
c. Labial palpi small, usually oval and pubescent, much shorter than basal part of labium, if somewhat longer the palpi are rigid and the whole labium is reduced; third vein forked, *i.e.* the second vein (R_{2+3}) short, arising from the third vein (R_{4+5}) near its tip; seven veins reaching margin ..... d
Labial palpi very long, slender, bare, usually curled outwardly; basal part of labium also long; maxillary palpi one-jointed; no macrotrichia on R_1; R_s forked near tip, or simple, or absent; only five or six veins reaching margin. (**Apistomỳia**, widespr.; **Hammatorrhìna** (Fig. 477), Ind.; **Neocurùpira, Peritheàtes**, Austr.) ..... **APISTOMYÌNÆ**
d. Hind tibiæ spurred; claws of both sexes similar; female with strong mandibles. (**Paltóstoma** (Fig. 479), **Curùpira, Kelloggìna, Limonícola**, Neotrop.) ..... **PALTOSTOMATÌNÆ**
Hind tibiæ without spurs; male holoptic, claws wanting; female dichoptic, claws dentate, mouthparts atrophied. (**Hapálothrix**, Eur.) ..... **HAPALOTRICHÌNÆ**

11. Costa continuing around the wing-margin, although often weaker along hind margin 12
Costa disappearing beyond tip of wing 18
12. At least nine veins reaching wing-margin 13
Less than nine veins terminating in the margin of the wing; often holoptic 17
13. Wing-veins, including hind margin, very hairy or scaly (Figs. 484, 490); body and legs hairy or scaly; ocelli absent 14

Veins not fringed with flat scales; body and legs not scaly; subcosta ending in costa at or beyond middle of wing; dichoptic; legs long and slender 16

14. Wings short and broadly ovate or pointed (Fig. 484), held sloping roof-like against the body when at rest, no crossveins except sometimes near base, Sc very short, weak, ending free, radius usually five-branched; tibiæ without apical spurs; second antennal joint not enlarged; small, apparently robust species with densely hairy body, legs and wings; widespread, mostly in warm or temperate regions. Moth-flies ..... **PSYCHÓDIDÆ**



Figs. 482–486. **Psychodidæ**

482. **Bruchomyia**, wing (Alexander) Psychodidæ.
483. **Sycorax**, wing (Eaton) Psychodidæ.
484. **Pericoma**, wing. Psychodidæ.
485. **Psychoda** (Cole) Psychodidæ.
486. **Phlebotomus**, wing (Alexander) Psychodidæ.

a. Radial sector with four branches (Figs. 482, 486) ..... b
Radial sector with three branches, Sc short and apically erect; (**Trichomỳia, Lèpria, Sycòrax** (Fig. 483)) .. **TRICHOMYIÌNÆ**
Radial sector with two branches, R_{2+3} one-branched. (**Horaiélla**, India) ..... **HORAIELLÌNÆ**

b. Distal section of Cu_1 elongate, extending generally parallel to M_4, cell M_4 about equal to cell M_3 along the wing-margin, Sc reduced. (**Psychòda** (Fig. 485), **Maruìna, Perícoma** (Fig. 484), **Telmatóscopus, Termitadélphus Ulomỳia**) ..... **PSYCHODÌNÆ**
Distal section of Cu_1 short, bent toward the axilla, cell M_4 at wing-margin at least as wide as cell Cu, Sc long, Sc_2 and usually Sc_1 preserved c

c. Radial sector pectinately four-branched; mouthparts elongate, formed for sucking blood. Sand-flies. (**Phlebótomus** (Fig. 486)) **PHLEBOTOMÌNÆ**
Radial sector dichotomously four-branched; mouthparts not formed

for sucking blood. (**Bruchomỳia** (Fig. 482), **Nemopálpus**, Neotrop.). (*NEMOPALPÌNÆ*) ..... **BRUCHOMYIÌNÆ**

Wings longer and narrow (Fig. 490), not held sloping against the sides of the body, wing-margin and veins scaly, Sc ending in costa beyond middle of wing, radius four-branched; antennæ of male usually feathered with long hairs; second antennal joint enlarged: slender species, usually with long, moderately hairy or scaly legs. In all regions, many species 15

15. Proboscis short, not fitted for piercing; wings hairy, scaled only at margin; mesosternum without ridge; sternopleura divided by transverse suture; lateral sclerite of metasternum much reduced, not triangular (Fig. 488). (**Corèthra** (= *Móchlonyx*), **Chaóborus** (= *Sayomyia*), **Corethrélla**, **Eucorèthra** (= *Pelorémpis*). (*CHAOBÓRIDÆ*) ..... **CORÉTHRIDÆ**

Proboscis much longer than head, firm, of female adapted for piercing (except *Toxorhynchites*), palpi porrect; wings always fully scaled; mesosternum ridged; sternopleura not divided by transverse suture (except Uranotæniini, Fig. 487); lateral sclerite of metasternum forming a triangular piece between the bases of middle and hind coxæ ..... **CULÍCIDÆ**

a. Palpi of female more than one-third as long as proboscis; abdomen sometimes without scales, first tergite without scales, sternites nearly always without scales; scutellum crescent-shaped, with marginal bristles evenly distributed; larva without respiratory siphon, resting horizontally at surface of water; eggs provided with lateral floats. (**Anópheles** (Malaria mosquitoes); **Bironella**, E. Ind.; **Chagasia**, Neotrop.) ..... **ANOPHELÌNÆ**

Palpi of female less than one-third as long as proboscis; abdomen always scaled: larva with well developed respiratory siphon; eggs without lateral floats ..... b

b. Scutellum evenly rounded; clypeus much broader than long; proboscis rigid, apically curving back; calypteres not ciliated; bright-scaled, day-flying, not blood-sucking, feeding on nectar of flowers. (**Megarhìnus**). (*MEGARHINÌNÆ*). **TOXORHYNCHITÌNÆ**

Scutellum trilobed, with marginal bristles only on the lobes c

c. Base of hind coxa in line with upper margin of lateral metasternal sclerite which is a small triangular piece located between bases of middle and hind coxæ: day-fliers. (**Sabèthes**, **Goeldia**, **Isostomỳia**, **Joblotia**, **Limàtus**, **Menólepis**, **Miamỳia**, **Wyeomỳia**). **SABETHÌNÆ**

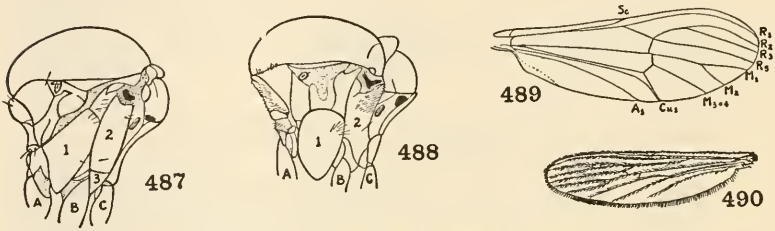
Base of hind coxa, distinctly below upper margin of lateral metasternal sclerite; body scales usually sparse and rarely with metallic colors: disease-bearing or obnoxious mosquitoes ..... d

d. Anal vein extending well beyond fork of cubitus; wings villose;

upper calypter usually ciliated. (**Cùlex** (*C. quinquefasciàtus*, Filaria mosquito), **Aèdes** (*A. ægypti* (*cálopus*) (= *Stegomyia fasciàta*), Yellow-fever and Dengue-fever mosquito), **Deinocerìtes, Eretmapodìtes**, Afr.; **Hæmagògus**, Neotrop.; **Lùtzia, Ochlerótatus, Orthopodomỳia, Psoróphora, Tæniorhýnchus** (= *Mansonia*), **Theobáldia** (= *Culisèta*)) ..... **CULICÌNÆ**

Anal vein ending opposite or before fork of cubitus; wings not villose; calypteres not ciliate. (**Uranotænia** (Fig. 487)). **URANOTÆNIÌNÆ**

16. Radius with four nearly parallel curving branches (Fig. 489), the second vein (R_{3+4}) strongly arched, R_5 ending beyond apex of wing; basal cells reaching distinctly beyond middle of wing, coextensive; ocelli absent; joints of flagellum of antennæ indistinctly separated. Few species, widespread, but mostly Holarctic. (**Díxa** (Fig. 489); **Microdíxa**, Eur.; **Neodíxa**, N. Zeal.) ..... **DÍXIDÆ**



Figs. 487–490. **Culicidæ, Corethridæ, Dixidæ**

487. **Uranotænia**, side view of thorax (Dyar and Shannon) Culicidæ.
1, sternopleura; 2, mesepimeron; 3, merite of middle coxa; A, front coxa; B, middle coxa; C, hind coxa.
488. **Eucorethra**, side view of thorax (Dyar and Shannon) Corethridæ. Explanation of parts same as for Fig. 487.
489. **Dixa**, wing. Dixidæ.
490. **Culex**, wing. Culicidæ.

Radius with three to five branches (Fig. 492), the second vein ending before apex of wing; basal cells usually not extending beyond middle of wing, the second basal cell always shorter than first; ocelli well developed; antennæ 8- to 18-jointed, the joints distinctly separated. Rare. (**Hesperìnus** (Fig. 492); **Cramptonomỳia**, western Nearc.) ..... **HESPERÍNIDÆ**

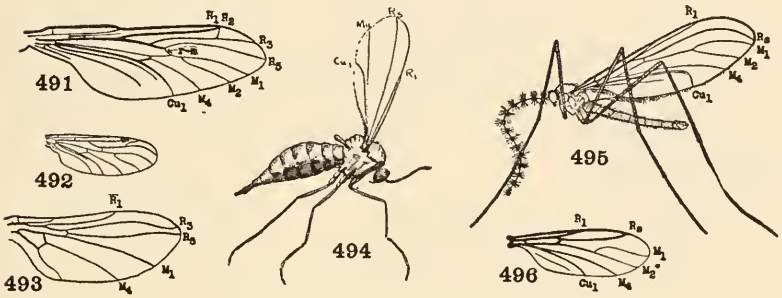
17. Antennæ composed apparently of two thick basal joints and a terminal nine- or ten-jointed arista; wings with seven longitudinal veins (Fig. 493), media unbranched, both basal cells closed, second basal cell short; both sexes holoptic, ocelli absent. Small, rare, woodland species, occurring in Europe, North

America and the Canary Islands. (**Thaumàlea** (= *Orphnéphila*) (Fig. 493), **Androprosòpa**). (*ORPHNEPHÍLIDÆ*)

THAUMALÈIDÆ

Antennæ long, composed of 10 to 36 cylindrical or bead-like joints; wings with greatly reduced venation, second basal cell open. (Figs. 494–496) ..... **CECIDOMYÌIDÆ** or **ITONÍDIDÆ**

a. Wings broad, with three or at most six longitudinal veins, sometimes media and cubitus branches stalked, crossveins apparently wanting; abdomen not swollen; eyes round or reniform, sometimes with confluent projections above antennæ: delicate, often minute species. Gall gnats; widespread, principally Holarctic ..... b



Figs. 491–496. **Pachyneuridæ, Hesperinidæ, Thaumaleidæ, Cecidomyiidæ**

491. **Axymyia**, wing (Edwards) Pachyneuridæ.
492. **Hesperinus**, wing (Johannsen) Hesperinidæ.
493. **Thaumalea**, wing (Williston) Thaumaleidæ.
494. **Mayetiola**. Cecidomyiidæ.
495. **Hormosomyia** (Cole) Cecidomyiidæ.
496. **Lestremia**, wing (Kieffer) Cecidomyiidæ.

Wings much atrophied (Fig. 670) crumpled, with two longitudinal and two crossveins; first five segments of abdomen enormously swollen, the apical four segments small and slender, forming a post-abdomen; eyes confluent above, separated below antennæ: adults found exclusively in nests of termites. (**Termitomástus** (Fig. 670), South America). (See couplet 155)

TERMITOMASTÌNÆ

b. Wing-membrane peculiarly pubescent, the hairs (macrotrichia) directed toward base of wing; eyes bridged above or nearly so; tarsi five-jointed c

Wing-membrane with simple microscopic pubescence; metatarsus longer than following joint, or the tarsi with less than five joints; eyes usually without bridge above; ocelli absent; media

wanting or represented by a fold. (**Heteropèza, Brachyneùra, Lasiópteryx, Leptósyna, Miástor, Oligárces**) . . **HETEROPEZÌNÆ**

c. Media (M_{1+2}) forked or simple, radial sector present but sometimes crowded close to costa; ocelli present; metatarsus longer than following joint. (**Lestrèmia** (Fig. 496), **Asynápta, Campylomỳza, Hormosomỳia** (Fig. 495), **Micromỳia, Monárdia, Prionéllus, Strobliélla, Winnertzia**) (*CAMPYLOMYZÌNÆ*).
LESTREMIÌNÆ

Media with anterior branch (M_{1+2}) wanting, M_{3+4} absent or represented by a fold; ocelli absent; metatarsus much shorter than following joint; antennal joints with whorls of looped threads, or sometimes with horseshoe-like appendages. (**Cecidomỳia** or **Itónida, Asphonodỳlia, Asteromỳia, Colpòdia, Contarínia** (*C. jóhnsoni*, Grape blossom-midge; *C. pyrívora*, Pear midge), **Dasyneùra** (*D. rhodóphaga*, Rose midge; *D. trifolii*, Clover leaf midge), **Diarthronomỳia** (*D. hypogæa*, Chrysanthemum gall-midge), **Diplòsis, Lasióptera, Oligótrophus, Phytóphaga** (*P.* (*Mayetiòla*) *destructor*, Hessian fly, Fig. 494), **Porricóndyla, Rhabdóphaga**) . . . . . **CECIDOMYIÌNÆ** or **ITONIDÌNÆ**

18. Discal cell present in middle of wing contiguous to end of basal cells (Fig. 500), media four-branched, eight veins reaching wing-margin; cells of wing with abundant macrotrichia; ocelli present; dichoptic; antennæ 12- to 16-jointed; pulvilli wanting, but empodium pulvilliform. Widespread, not many species. (**Silvícola** (= *Anìsopus*, = *Rhỳphus*, = *Phrỳne*) (Figs. 465E, 500), **Lobogáster, Olbiogáster**). (*ANISOPÓDIDÆ, PHRYNÈIDÆ, RHÝPHIDÆ*) . . . . . **SILVICÓLIDÆ**

Wings without a discal cell formed between branches of the usually petiolate media 19

19. Ocelli present, sometimes the lateral ocelli next to the eyes and the middle one vestigial or absent (PROTOPHTHALMIA) 20

Ocelli absent or at most vestigial; posterior spiracle placed high; coxæ not lengthened 34

20. Second basal cell present (Fig. 501), usually longer than the first basal and attaining middle of wing (shorter than first in *Plecia* (Fig. 499) which has third vein furcate), anterior veins strong; pulvilli present; antennæ usually shorter than thorax, rather stout, without constrictions between joints; male holoptic, eyes large and divided into upper and lower parts; palpi four-jointed. Widespread, mostly Holarctic. March flies . . . . . **BIBIÓNIDÆ**

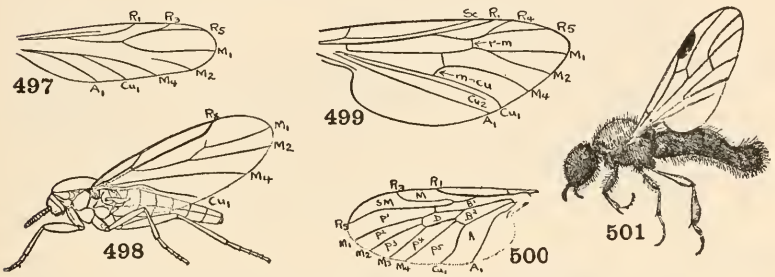
a. Third vein furcate; front femora not thickened. (**Plècia** (Fig. 499), **Penthètria**) . . . . . **PLECIÌNÆ**

Third vein simple; front femora thickened. (**Bíbio** (Fig. 501), **Bibiòdes, Phília, Dílophus**) . . . . . **BIBIONÌNÆ**

Second basal cell imperfectly separated from first (*i.e.* base of media weak or undeveloped), or apically open, or very short, never longer than first basal cell; pulvilli absent or very minute 21

21. At least the four posterior tibiæ without apical spurs (Fig. 498); coxæ short, much less than half the length of femora; antennæ short and robust, 10- or 11-jointed, the middle joints shorter than broad; anterior veins strong, crowded close to costa, other veins weak and inconspicuous, m-cu crossvein absent; eyes contiguous or nearly so; palpi one-jointed. Minute species, mostly Holarctic 22

All tibiæ with apical spurs (compare Fig. 502); coxæ longer, usually about half the length of femora 23



Figs. 497–501. Scatopsidæ, Bibionidæ, Silvicolidæ

497. Canthyloscelis, wing (Edwards) Scatopsidæ.
498. Scatopse (Cole) Scatopsidæ.
499. Plecia, wing. Bibionidæ.
500. Silvicola, wing. Silvicolidæ.
501. Bibio, male. Bibionidæ.

22. Third vein forked, *i.e.* R_3 arising from R_5, costa reaching much beyond R_5, anal vein reaching margin. (Corynóscelis, Synneùron, Holarc.; Canthylóscelis (Fig. 497), Austr.) CORYNOSCÉLIDÆ

Third vein (R_8) simple; costa scarcely continued beyond third vein, anal vein wanting .....SCATÓPSIDÆ

a. Holoptic, face narrow, eyes finely hairy; front tibiæ without apical spine; mesonotum not elevated in front. (Scatópse (Fig. 498), Aldrovandiélla, Anapaùsis, Reichertélla, Rhegmoclèma, Swammerdaméllа) ..... SCATOPSÌNÆ

Dichoptic, face rather broad, eyes bare; front tibiæ ending in a spine; mesonotum elevated in front. (Aspístes, Árthria) ASPISTÌNÆ

23. Radial sector with three branches, *i.e.* second longitudinal vein forked, the second vein (R_{2+3}) arising from the third (R_5) at

or before the anterior crossvein (r-m) (Fig. 491); antennæ 15-jointed, the joints longer than wide; male dichoptic; coxæ not lengthened. (**Pachyneùra**, Palæarc.; **Axymỳia** (Fig. 491), Nearc.) **PACHYNEÙRIDÆ**

Radial sector with two branches 24

24. Second basal cell apically widely open, the posterior branch of the media when complete arising from the cubitus usually near the base, anal vein incomplete, not reaching margin of wing (see Fig. 504) 25

Second basal cell closed (see Fig. 506), the apparent crossvein (*i.e.* the angular origin of M_4) sometimes located close to base of wing (Fig. 507), or the media and cubitus coalescent where the crossvein usually is located, or when the basal section of M is wanting, the media appears to arise from Cu_1; anal vein reaching margin at least as a fold 29

25. Anterior branch (R_{2+3}) of radial sector abruptly extending to R_1, appearing like an extra crossvein closing the small rectangular or trapezoidal cell R_1 (Fig. 503); Sc usually reaching cell R_1; ocelli usually remote from eye-margin; microscopic hairs of wing-membrane typically irregularly scattered or the wings pubescent. Many genera; Europe, America, Australia. **SCIOPHÍLIDÆ**

a. Wings pubescent; usually three ocelli. (**Scióphila** (Fig. 503), **Allocotócera, Diómonus, Leptomórphus, Monoclòna, Neurotèlia, Polylépta, Syntémna**) ..... **SCIOPHILÌNÆ**

Wings only microscopically hairy ..... b

b. Three ocelli; tibial bristles irregular c

Two ocelli close together; tibial bristles in rows. (**Mycomỳia, Neoemphèria**) ..... **MYCOMYIÌNÆ**

c. Fork of M longer than its petiole, R_1 long. (**Gnoríste, Boletìna** (Fig. 505), **Coelòsia, Dziedzíckia, Sýnapha**) ..... **GNORISTÌNÆ**

Fork of M subequal to its petiole, R_1 short. (**Lèia** (= *Neoglaphyróptera*), **Docòsia, Nováckia, Pnýxia** (male), **Rondaniélla, Tetragoneùra**) ..... **LEIÌNÆ**

Radial sector not branched, the cell R_1 open to the wing-margin; Sc usually vestigial; microscopic hairs of wing-membrane seriately arranged 26

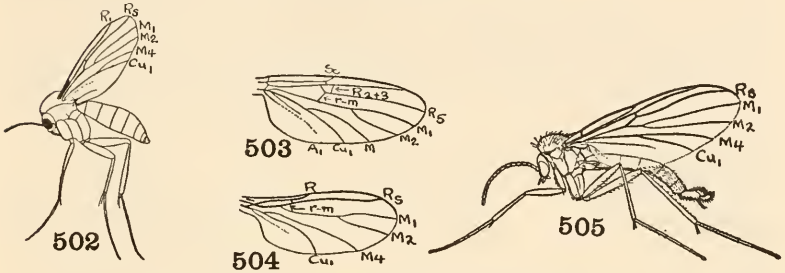
26. Coxæ much elongated, fully half the length of femora; r-m crossvein usually distinctly angulated from the second section of radial sector (Fig. 505); cubitus usually formed and long petiolate, rarely simple; eyes oval or reniform but without bridging projections above antennæ; palpi 4- or 5-jointed; prothorax with bristles 27

Coxæ not greatly elongated, somewhat less than half the length

of the femora; r-m crossvein appearing like a continuation of the strong second section of the radial sector (Fig. 504), posterior veins weak, cubitus forked near base of wing, m-cu crossvein absent; eyes more or less completely connected by a narrow projection above base of antennæ; palpi 3-, 2-, or 1-jointed. Cosmopolitan ..... **SCIÁRIDÆ** or **LYCORÌIDÆ**

a. Third vein forked. (**Crátyna**) ..... **CRATYNÌNÆ**
Third vein simple ..... b

b. Cubitus and M_4 forking beyond origin of M_{1+2}. (**Megalósphys, Fungivórides, Phorodónta**) ..... **MEGALOSPHYÌNÆ**
Cubitus and M_4 forking before or opposite origin of M_{1+2} c



Figs. 502–505. Mycetophilidæ, Sciophilidæ, Sciaridæ

502. **Mycetophila** (Johannsen) Mycetophilidæ.
503. **Sciophila**, wing (Johannsen) Sciophilidæ.
504. **Sciara**, wing (Johannsen) Sciaridæ.
505. **Boletina**, male (Colc) Mycetophilidæ.

c. Medial cell (between M_1 and M_2) not wider than adjacent cells. (**Scìara** or **Lycòria** (Fig. 504), **Epídapus** (wingless), **Plastoscìara, Psiloscìara**) ..... **SCIARÌNÆ** or **LYCORIÌNÆ**
Medial cell much wider than adjacent cells; male antennæ with flagellar joints cylindrical and long-stalked. (**Zygoneùra**, Eur.) **ZYGONEURÌNÆ**

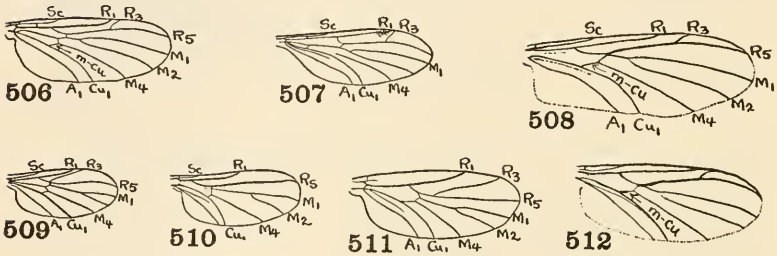
27. R_1 and R_s running separately to base of wing, traces of base of R_{2+3} present; proboscis long. (**Lygistorrhìna**, Austr.) **LYGISTORRHÍNIDÆ**
R_s arising from R_1 well beyond base of wing, or base of R_s wanting; R_{2+3} not present 28

28. Antennæ inserted plainly above middle of head; pronotum without bristles; occiput flattened, orbital bristles seriate; media with only apical disconnected parts present. (**Manòta**, Holarc.) **MANÓTIDÆ**

Antennæ inserted at middle of head; pronotal bristles developed; occiput convex, orbital bristles not seriate; base of media developed, at most the forward branch interrupted. The dominant family of Fungus-gnats. Widespread.
MYCETOPHÍLIDÆ or FUNGIVÓRIDÆ *

a. Mesopleuræ without bristles; empodium undeveloped or vestigial; tibial bristles short. (**Exèchia, Allòdia, Anatélla, Brachypèza, Rhymòsia**) ..... **EXECHIÌNÆ**
Mesopleuræ with bristles; empodium usually well developed. (**Mycetóphila** or **Fungívora** (Fig. 502), **Dynatosòma, Phrònia, Polyxèna** (= *Córdyla*), **Trichónta, Zygomỳia**)
MYCETOPHILÌNÆ or FUNGIVORÌNÆ

29. Second basal cell minute, much shorter than first basal cell due to the proximal location of the apparent m-cu crossvein (Fig. 507), radius three-branched, the middle branch short and commonly ending in R_1 near its tip; Sc complete; basal and middle sections



Figs. 506–512. Mycetobiidæ, Bolitophilidæ, Diadocidiidæ, Ditomyiidæ, Ceroplatidæ, Macroceridæ

506. **Palæoplatyura**, wing (Johannsen) Mycetobiidæ.
507. **Bolitophila**, wing (Johannsen) Bolitophilidæ.
508. **Macrocera**, wing. Macroceridæ.
509. **Mycetobia**, wing (Johannsen) Mycetobiidæ.
510. **Diadocidia**, wing (Johannsen) Diadocidiidæ.
511. **Ditomyia**, wing (Johannsen) Ditomyiidæ.
512. **Ceroplatus**, wing. Ceroplatidæ.

of media continuous; mesonotum without rows of bristles. (**Bolitóphila** (Fig. 507), **Arachnocámpa**, Austr., **Bolitophilélla**).
BOLITOPHÍLIDÆ

Second basal cell nearly or quite as long as first, sometimes confluent with it 30

* If subcosta is well-developed, r-m crossvein transverse, media once forked, M_3 and cubitus simple and complete, and the mesonotum is coated with white scales compare **ALLACTONEURIDÆ** (*Allactoneura*, Java).

30. Radius three-branched; if the basal cells are coextensive and the crossveins transverse then the Sc meets the costa beyond the basal fourth of the wing 31

Radius two-branched (Fig. 510); Sc short, evanescent; basal cells coextensive and more or less fused, the two crossveins in the same straight line perpendicular to the wing-axis; mesonotum with rows of bristles. Holarctic. (**Diadocídia** (Fig. 510)). **DIADOCIDÌIDÆ**

31. Anterior crossvein (r-m) present though short (Fig. 509); middle branch of radius (R_3) usually arising from the third vein (R_5) before the middle of that vein and usually much longer than half of R_5 32

Anterior crossvein (r-m) obliterated by the coalescence of the radial sector and the media for a short distance where the crossvein usually is; R_3 much shorter than half of R_5 (Fig. 508) 33

32. Subcosta short, evanescent, ending free; pronotum with bristles. (**Ditomỳia** (Fig. 511), **Sýmmerus**) ..... **DITOMYÌIDÆ**

Subcosta relatively long, reaching at least one-fourth the wing-length and usually ending in the costa; pronotum without bristles. (**Mycetòbia** (Fig. 509), **Palæoplatyùra** (Fig. 506), Holarc.; **Mesòchria,** Seychelles) ..... **MYCETOBÌIDÆ**

33. Antennæ short, usually thick-set and often flattened; tibial bristles present though usually small, posterior tibiæ with unequal apical spurs; forks of cubitus evenly diverging from the beginning. Europe, N. America, N. Africa, Australia. (**Ceróplatus** (Fig. 512), **Asíndulum, Cerotèlion, Nervijúncta, Zelmìra** (= *Apèmon*, = *Platyùra*). (*PLATYÙRIDÆ*). ..... **CEROPLÁTIDÆ**

Antennæ usually very slender, nearly as long as or even much longer than the whole body; tibiæ without bristles, posterior tibiæ with subequal apical spurs; forks of apparent cubitus (M_4 and Cu_1) parallel for a short distance and then diverging. (**Macrócera** or **Euphrósyne** (Fig. 508), widespr.; **Chiasmoneùra,** Indomal.) **MACROCÉRIDÆ** or **EUPHROSÝNIDÆ**

34. Wings long and narrow; cubital vein commonly forked near middle of wing (Fig. 513), radial branches not greatly thicker than the other veins; antennæ of male often with very long plumes and of female bead-like; eyes separated, sometimes males are holoptic; first abdominal segment without fringed flap 35

Wings broad, cubitus forked at base, not petiolate, second basal cell open; anterior veins thick, others very weak (Fig. 517); antennæ about as long as head, ten-jointed, the flagellar joints closely united (Fig. 465B); male holoptic; first abdominal tergite with a conspicuous fringed flap-like scale; male metatarsi usually dilated. Widespread, mostly Holarctic and Neotropical. Black-flies, Buffalo-gnats ..... **SIMULÌIDÆ** or **MELUSÍNIDÆ**

a. R_1 joining costa about middle of wing; microtrichia of anterior veins hair-like; male dichoptic. (**Parasimùlium,** Calif.) **PARASIMULIÌNÆ**

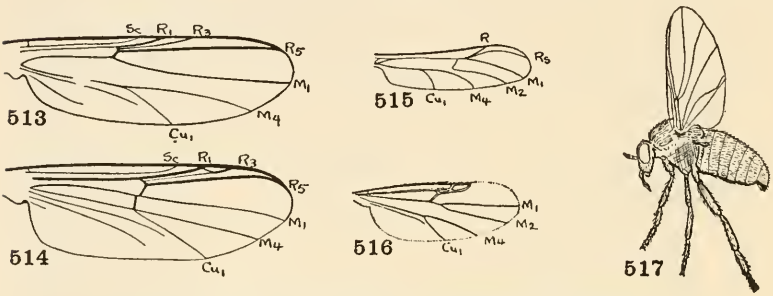
R_1 joining costa well beyond middle of wing; microtrichia of anterior veins more bristle-like, sometimes spiniform at least on costa; male usually holoptic ..... b

b. Radial sector forked, the two branches close together; second joint of hind tarsus without dorsal incision, the first joint apically truncate. (**Prosimùlium, Hélodon,** Holarc.; **Cnèphia,** Nearc.; **Tænioptérna,** Palæarc.) ..... **PROSIMULIÌNÆ**

Radial sector not forked c

c. Hind metatarsi apically truncate, front metatarsi not broadened ... d

Hind metatarsi roundly projecting below at apex ..... e



Figs. 513–517. **Chironomidæ, Ceratopogonidæ, Simuliidæ**

513. **Chironomus,** wing (Kieffer) Chironomidæ.
514. **Anatopynia,** wing (Kieffer) Chironomidæ.
515. **Stenoxenus,** wing (Kieffer) Ceratopogonidæ.
516. **Hartomyia,** wing (Cole) Ceratopogonidæ.
517. **Simulium** (Lugger) Simuliidæ.

d. Second joint of hind tarsi without dorsal incision. (**Hellíchia, Ástega,** Palæarc.) ..... **HELLICHIÌNÆ**

Second joint of hind tarsi with a deep incision on dorsal side toward base. (**Ectémnia,** Nearc.; **Pternáspatha,** Neotrop.) **ECTEMNIÌNÆ**

e. Second joint of hind tarsi without dorsal incision; front metatarsi normal. (**Stegoptérna,** Palæarc.; **Gigántodax,** Neotrop.; **Mallochélla,** Holarc.) ..... **STEGOPTERNÌNÆ**

Second joint of hind tarsi with a dorsal sulcus ..... f

f. Front metatarsi normal. (**Nevermánnia,** Holarc.; **Frièsia, Wilhélmia,** widespr.; **Cnètha, Schoenbaueria,** Palæarc.) **NEVERMANNIÌNÆ**

Front metatarsi of both sexes flattened and broadened. (**Simùlium** or **Melusìna** (Fig. 517), **Odágmia,** widespr.; **Boóphthora,** Holarc.; **Býssodon,** Nearc.; **Edwardséllum,** Ethiop.) **SIMULIÌNÆ** or **MELUSINÌNÆ**

35. Anterior branch of media not forked; mouthparts not chitinized, not fitted for piercing; front legs lengthened, commonly raised up and vibrated when at rest; metanotum generally with median longitudinal furrow or keel
CHIRONÓMIDÆ or **TENDIPÉDIDÆ**

a. Crossvein between M_1 and cubitus present, *i.e.* second basal cell complete (Fig. 514) ..... b
Crossvein between media and cubitus absent, no second basal cell (Fig. 513) ..... d

b. R_{2+3} present and forked, *i.e.* connected with R_1 by a crossvein, or absent altogether; antennæ with 12 to 15 joints c
R_{2+3} present and simple, not connected with R_1 and always distinct; antennæ usually with 7 or 8 joints. (**Diámesa**) . . **DIAMESÌNÆ**

c. Wings superposed; R_{2+3} absent, R_1 and R_{4+5} well separated; metanotum without median furrow. (**Podónomus, Lasiodiámesa**)
PODONOMÌNÆ
Wings held roof-like over abdomen; R_{2+3} usually present. (**Pelònia** (= *Tánypus*), **Ablabesmỳia** (= *Pentaneùra*), **Anatopỳnia** (Fig. 514), **Macropelòpia, Procladius, Protenthes, Psilotánypus**). (*TANYPODÌNÆ*) ..... **PELOPIÌNÆ**

d. Front metatarsus shorter than tibia, the latter with spur, hind tibia with one or two spurs, and usually with a terminal pecten of free spicules; last joint of male styles folded inward ..... e
Front metatarsus nearly always longer than tibia, the latter rarely with spur, hind tibia with pecten, which often has an interrupted space devoid of spicules; last joint of male styles extending rigidly backward. (**Chirónomus** or **Téndipes** (Fig. 513), **Micropséctra, Polypedìlum, Tanytársus**)
CHIRONOMÌNÆ or **TENDIPEDÌNÆ**

e. Pronotal lobes broadly separated; anepisternal suture obsolete; male antennæ not plumose. Seashore species. (**Clùnio, Telmatogèton, Thalassomỳia**) ..... **CLUNIONÌNÆ**
Pronotum scarcely divided; anepisternal suture well developed (*i.e.* an oblique slash-like cleft extending from base of wing nearly to front coxa, as in Fig. 487); male antennæ normally plumose .... f

f. R_1 wholly fused with R_{4+5} and forming a stigma with the costa at most at two-thirds the wing-length, a false vein extending close to costa from the stigma nearly to tip of wing. (**Corynoneùra, Thienemanniélla**) ..... **CORYNONEURÌNÆ**
R_1 and R_{4+5} separated, not fused with the costa, the end of the costa surpassing two-thirds wing-length, no such false vein present. (**Orthocladius, Chætocladius, Cricótopus, Limnophỳes, Metriocnèmis, Psectrocladius, Smíttia, Spaniótoma** (= *Camptocladius*), **Trichocladius**) (*HYDROBÆNÌNÆ*).
ORTHOCLADÌNÆ

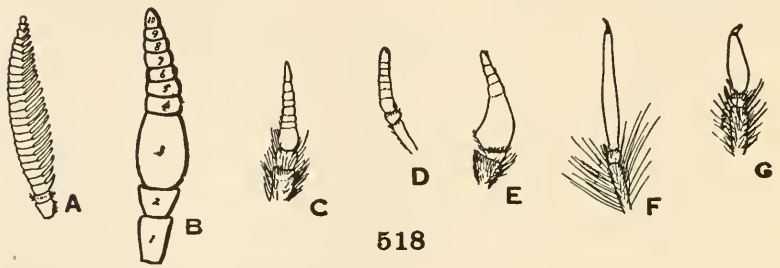
Media forked (Fig. 516); mouthparts chitinized, fitted for piercing; postnotum gently rounded, without median furrow; front legs not lengthened. Mainly Holarctic. Punkies, No-see-ums, Sand-flies. (**Ceratopògon** or **Hèlea, Bézzia, Culicòides, Dasyhèlea, Forcipomỳia, Hartomỳia, Palpomỳia**). (Including *JOHANNSENOMYÌIDÆ, STENOXÉNIDÆ*)

CERATOPOGÓNIDÆ or **HELÈIDÆ**

Suborder Brachycera, Section Orthorrhapha

36. Last tarsal joint furnished with three nearly equal pads under the tarsal claws, *i.e.* empodium developed pulvilliform (Fig. 534); head and thorax with no strong bristles; anal cell closed near margin, or even narrowly open; third vein almost always forked, *i.e.* R_4 and R_5 separate 37

Empodium wanting or replaced by a bristly hair, therefore only two tarsal pads (pulvilli) (Fig. 557) very rarely the pulvilli also absent; bristles often well developed; third antennal joint never truly annulated 47



518

Fig. 518. Brachycerous Antennæ (Orthorrhapha)

A, **Rhachicerus** (Vollenhoven) Rhachiceridæ; B, **Subulonia** (Enderlein) Solvidæ; C, **Cœnomyia** (Verrall) Cœnomyiidæ; D, **Xylophagus** (Verrall) Xylophagidæ; E, **Tabanus** (Verrall) Tabanidæ; F, **Bombylius** (Verrall) Bombyliidæ; G. **Thereva** (Verrall) Therevidæ.

37. Third antennal joint complex, annulated into three to eight apparent segments (Fig. 518 B-E), or the antennæ more than three-jointed, rarely (some Stratiomyiidæ) the third complex-joint bearing an elongate arista (Fig. 520) 38

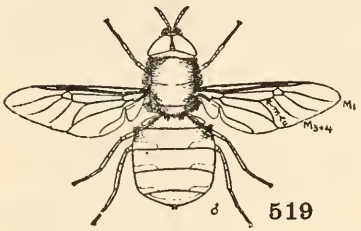
Antennæ three-jointed, the third joint compact, not composed of rings (Fig. 518 F, G), usually bearing an elongate arista or style, rarely the two basal joints fused 44

38. Prefurca (first section of R_s) short, *i.e.* R_s arising opposite first fork of M which forms the base of the discal cell (Fig. 521);

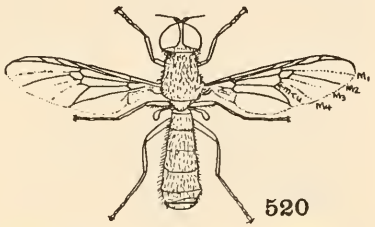
tibial spurs wanting, at most middle tibiæ with a slight spur; proboscis short 39

Prefurca longer, *i.e.* R_s arises distinctly before base of discal cell (Fig. 526); at least middle tibiæ with distinct spurs; costa continuing around hind margin of wing as the ambient vein 41

39. Second vein (R_{2+3}) arising at or beyond anterior crossvein (r-m), discal cell small, usually pentagonal and located closer to the costa than usual; submarginal cell or cells very small and narrow and located entirely before wing-tip, anterior veins usually crowded near costa, the other veins faint; four or five posterior cells present, all open; costa ending before wing-tip, no vein on hind margin of wing; scutellum often armed with marginal spines. Soldier flies. A large, widespread family with many tropical genera ..... **STRATIOMYÌIDÆ**



519



520

Figs. 519, 520. Stratiomyiidæ

519. **Eulalia,** male (Cole) Stratiomyiidæ.
520. **Geosargus,** male (Verrall) Stratiomyiidæ.

a. Abdomen with seven visible segments; middle tibiæ sometimes spurred; third antennal joint normally with eight annulations and without a style ..... b

Abdomen with five or six visible segments; tibiæ not spurred; third antennal joint with not more than six annulations ..... d

b. Scutellum with four or more spines c

Scutellum not spined, rarely with marginal row of small teeth. (**Metopònia,** Austr.; **Allognósta,** Holarc.; **Berismỳia, Hylòrus,** Neotrop.) ..... **METOPONIÌNÆ**

c. Media three-branched; palpi often reduced. (**Bèris, Hoplacántha,** widespr.; **Béridops, Heteracánthia,** Neotrop.; **Eumécacis,** Austr.) **BERIDÌNÆ**

Media four-branched; palpi three-jointed. (**Actìna,** widespr.; **Apospásma, Huttonélla, Neoexaìreta,** mostly Austr.) **ACTINÌNÆ**

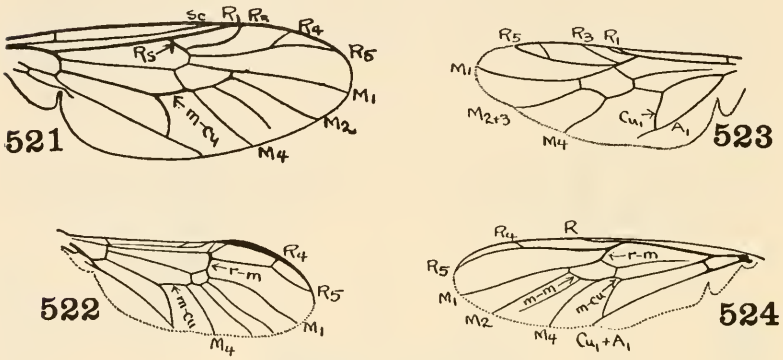
d. Media three-branched (Fig. 523), *i.e.* discal cell emitting two veins from its apex in addition to the vein forming its under side .... e

Media four-branched (Fig. 524), *i.e.* discal cell emitting three veins from its apex or the third just below .....g

e. Anterior branch of cubital fork (M_{3+4}) joined to the discal cell by an apparent crossvein, *i.e.* discal cell emitting only two veins; apical antennal segment bristle-like, as long as remainder of antenna. (**Prosopochrỳsa**, Java) .....**PROSOPOCHRYSÌNÆ**

M_{3+4} forming the lower side of the discal cell for a greater or less distance, the discal cell emitting therefore three veins in all ....f

f. Antennæ with last, terminal or subterminal, segment (tenth) bristle-like and tipped with an extra hair, segments three to nine usually



Figs. 521–524. **Stratiomyiidæ**

521. **Archistratiomys**, wing (Enderlein) Stratiomyiidæ.
522. **Analcocerus**, wing (Williston) Stratiomyiidæ.
523. **Cynipimorpha**, wing (Williston) Stratiomyiidæ.
524. **Chrysochlora**, wing. Stratiomyiidæ.

short and forming an oval or spherical complex third antennal joint. (**Pachygáster**, Holarc.; **Cynipimórpha** (Fig. 523), **Zabráchia**, Nearc.; **Panàcris**, **Psephiócera**, Neotrop.; **Evàsa**, Malay.; **Plátyna**, Ethiop.) .....**PACHYGASTRÌNÆ**

Antennæ with tenth segment not bristle-like, usually flattened, long, strap-shaped and fringed on edges, sometimes all ten antennal segments are similar, suggesting the Nematocera. (**Lophóteles**, **Artemìta**, **Psegmómma**, Neotrop.; **Isomerócera**, **Ptilócera**, **Tínda**, Ethiop., Indomal.) .....**LOPHOTELÌNÆ**

g. All four medial branches arising from discal cell (Fig. 524) .....h

M_4 apparently connected with discal cell by a crossvein (Fig. 520) .k

h. Last antennal piece (tenth segment) ribbon-like; segments six to eight with groove in front; scutellum without spines. (**Hermètia**, **Acrodésmia**, **Amphilécta**, mainly Neotrop.; **Eudmèta**, Malay; **Patagiomỳia**) .....**HERMETIÌNÆ**

Last antennal part styliform or undifferentiated, not ribbon-like, segments six to eight without furrow i

i. Scutellum with marginal spines ..... j

Scutellum without spines. (**Chrysochlòra** (Fig. 524), **Ábavus, Anacanthélla, Porpócera, Rùba**) ..... **CHRYSOCHLORÌNÆ**

j. Scutellum with four to twelve spines. (**Antíssa, Parantíssa,** Neotrop.; **Tetracanthìna,** Java) ..... **ANTISSÌNÆ**

Scutellum with two spines. (**Potámida** (= *Clitellària*, = *Ephíppium*), **Euparỳphus, Nemótelus, Hermìone** (= *Oxýcera*) Holarc.; **Negritomỳia,** Ethiop., Malay.; **Euryneùra, Nothomỳia**). (*CLITELLARIÌNÆ*) ..... **POTAMIDÌNÆ**

k. Antennæ with elongate terminal or dorsal arista l

Antennæ without a distinct arista ..... m

l. Scutellum with two spines, or with vestiges of two spines. (**Rhaphiócera, Hoplístes, Lysòzum,** Neotrop.) **RHAPHIOCERATÌNÆ**

Scutellum without spines; metanotum prominently convex and with upturned hairs. (**Geosárgus** (= *Sárgus*) (Fig. 520), **Chrysochròma, Microchrỳsa, Ptécticus,** widespr.; **Gongròzus,** Malay.). (*SARGÌNÆ*) ..... **GEOSARGÌNÆ**

m. Antennæ ending in an elongate and broadly flattened ribbon-like segment; scutellum with two spines. (**Analcócerus** (Fig. 522), Neotrop.) ..... **ANALCOCERÌNÆ**

Antennæ with last segment of third joint usually short, never ribbon-like ..... n

n. Scutellum with two spines. (**Stratiomỳia** (= *Stratìomys*), **Eulàlia** (= *Odontomỳia*) (Fig. 519), widespr. mostly in temperate zone; **Cyphomỳia,** widespr., mostly tropical; **Myxosárgus, Rhingiópsis,** Neotrop.; **Hírtea, Hoplodónta**). ..... **STRATIOMYIÌNÆ**

Scutellum unarmed. (**Lasiòpa,** widespr.; **Chordonòta,** Neotrop.; **Udamacántha**) ..... **LASIOPÌNÆ**

Second vein arising before anterior crossvein (r-m), veins not crowded anteriorly; mostly Neotropical species 40

40. Third vein simple, ending before wing-tip; all posterior cells open; third antennal joint usually three-segmented; abdomen slender, comprising seven segments; species under one inch in length. (**Chiromỳza, Clavimỳia** (Fig. 528), **Mesomỳza, Nonàcris, Xenomórpha,** Neotrop.; **Archimỳza,** Austr.) .. **CHIROMÝZIDÆ**

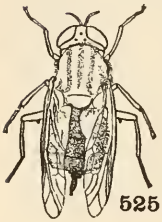
Third vein forked, its branches (R_4 and R_5) widely divergent and enclosing the tip of the wing (Fig. 525), fourth posterior cell (M_3) closed; abdomen broadly rounded; gigantic species, not common. (**Pantophthálmus, Acanthomèra, Atopomỳia, Rhaphiorrhýnchus,** Neotrop.). (*ACANTHOMÉRIDÆ*). **PANTOPHTHÁLMIDÆ**

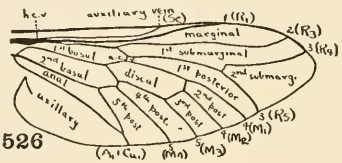
41. Calypteres conspicuous, but not concealing halteres, their margin fringed; head widely hemispherical (Fig. 527); third antennal

joint composed of four to eight annuli; branches of third vein (R_4 and R_5) widely diverging and enclosing tip of wing; females usually blood-sucking. A large family of conspicuous flies, occurring in all regions, most species tropical. Horse-flies, Gad-flies, Deer-flies ..... **TABÁNIDÆ**

a. Anal vein sinuate, anal cell open; subepaulets bare, not inflated; four or five abdominal segments present, female with long slender retractile post-abdomen; face swollen, antennæ placed above middle of head. (**Pelecorhýnchus, Archeomỳia,** Austr.; **Bequaertomỳia,** N. Amer.; **Cœnula,** So. Amer.) ..... **PELECORHYNCHÌNÆ**

Anal vein straight or gently curved, usually meeting Cu_2 at or before margin; subepaulets bare or hairy; abdomen with seven normal segments, not with a specialized ovipositor ..... b.





Figs. 525–527. **Pantophthalmidæ, Tabanidæ**

525. **Pantophthalmus,** photograph of specimen in O. S. Westcott collection. Pantophthalmidæ.
526. **Tabanus,** wing (Williston) Tabanidæ.
527. **Tabanus,** photographed specimen. Tabanidæ.

b. Hind tibiæ with two apical, usually strong, spines; subepaulets bare, not inflated; labella with shining chitinized parts; ocelli present. (OPISTHACÁNTHÆ) ..... c.

Hind tibiæ without apical spurs; subepaulets mostly hairy, sometimes bare, often inflated; subcosta generally hairy, or at least with some hairs beneath; ocelli usually absent. (OPISTANÒPLÆ) ..... g.

c. Third antennal joint with at most five segments, rarely three or four, the basal plate large, or the segments fused to a single joint ..... d.

Third antennal joint with eight annuli, the basal ones not clearly differentiated ..... f.

d. First posterior cell open ..... e.

First posterior cell closed. (**Scárphia, Metáphara,** So. Afr.) **SCARPHIÌNÆ**

e. Third antennal joint with five divisions; usually rather slender flies

with pictured wings. (**Chrỳsops,** Deer-flies, cosmop., **Hemòrius, Sílvius**) (*SILVIÌNÆ*) ..... **CHRYSOPÌNÆ**

Third antennal joint with three divisions; robust *Tabanus*-like flies. (**Merycomỳia,** Nearc.) ..... **MERYCOMYIÌNÆ**

f. First posterior cell open, rarely closed at margin of wing. (**Mélpia, Ósca,** Neotrop.; **Apatoléstes, Gòniops,** Nearc.; **Corizoneùra** (= *Buplex*), widespr.) ..... **MELPIÌNÆ**

First posterior cell closed and usually petiolate; proboscis often exceeding head-height. (**Pangònia,** Palaearc.; **Eisenbéckia, Fidèna, Sciòne,** Neotrop.; **Lilæa,** Austr. **Phàra,** Ethiop.) . **PANGONIÌNÆ**

g. Third antennal joint divided into four, rarely three, segments, scape longer then thick; eyes in life with irregular bands and spots. (**Chrysozòna** (= *Hæmatopotìna*), widespread; **Heptátoma,** Europe). (*HÆMATOPOTÌNÆ*) ..... **CHRYSOZONÌNÆ**

Third antennal joint divided into five segments, antennæ therefore apparently seven-jointed, rarely indistinctly ten-jointed; eyes in life unicolorous or banded ..... h.

h. Anal cell open, or rarely closed to a point; ocelli absent. (**Chásmia,** Malay.) ..... **CHASMIÌNÆ**

Anal cell closed and petiolate ..... i.

i. Palpi shining black with last joint flattened and greatly inflated; wings black on basal half, hyaline apically; largely black or violet shining species with shining facial callosities. (**Lepidosélaga, Selasòma,** Neotrop.) ..... **LEPIDOSELAGÌNÆ**

Palpi with last joint normal ..... j.

j. Labella fleshy, distorted and shrunken when dried; first antennal joint usually much longer than wide; first posterior cell open; ocelli absent; eyes with diagonal bands in life; relatively slender species. (**Diachlòrus, Acanthócera, Lutziélla, Stenotabànus,** Neotrop.) ..... **DIACHLORÌNÆ**

Labella sclerotized, smooth and shining; first antennal joint about as long as wide ..... k

k. Subepaulets usually bare and flat; eyes not banded ..... l.

Subepaulets with as coarse hairs as those on costa, often inflated . . m.

l. At least fore tibiæ swollen; wings much infuscated, no spur-vein, R_4 curved abruptly forward apically; first antennal joint and face swollen; body mostly black. (**Bolbodimỳia**) . **BOLBODIMYIÌNÆ**

Tibiæ normal; wings mostly hyaline and normally with spur at base of R_4; body unicolorous, dull greenish or yellowish. (**Chlorotabànus**) ..... **CHLOROTABANÌNÆ**

m. First posterior cell closed; ocelli absent. (**Bellárdia, Chelotabànus, Psalídia**) ..... **BELLARDIÌNÆ**

First posterior cell open; ocelli sometimes present. (**Tabànus** (Figs. 518 E, 526, 527), **Atylòtus, Chelómnia, Dichelácera, Hybomìtra** (= *Therioplèctes*), **Leucotabànus, Stibasòma**) ..... **TABANÌNÆ**

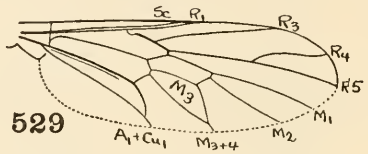
Calypteres small or vestigial; head not hemispherical, the occiput convex; abdomen oblong; second submarginal cell (R_4) not wide 42

42. Fourth posterior cell (M_3) almost or quite closed (Fig. 529); dichoptic. (*XYLOMYÌIDÆ*) ..... **SÓLVIDÆ**

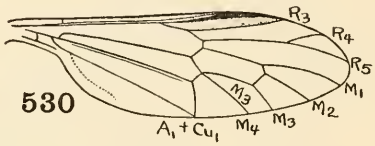
a. Third joint of antennæ divided into eight annulations. (**Sólva** (= *Xylomỳia*) (Fig. 529); **Nematocerópsis,** Manchuria; **Prísta,** Malay.; **Subulònia,** Nearc.). (*XYLOMYIÌNÆ*). .... **SOLVÌNÆ**

Flagellum of antenna divided into 20 to 36 usually pectinate divisions (Fig. 518a). (**Rhachícerus,** Holarc., Malay.). (*RHACHICÉRIDÆ*) ..... **RHACHICERÌNÆ**

528



529



530

Figs. 528–530. **Chiromyzidæ, Solvidæ, Xylophagidæ**

528. **Clavimyia** (Enderlein) Chiromyzidæ.
529. **Solva,** wing. Solvidæ.
530. **Xylophagus,** wing. Xylophagidæ.

Fourth posterior cell (M_3) open (Fig. 530) 43

43. Face flat or produced, the facial orbits and cheeks not sutured; hind margin of wing thin before anal angle; male dichoptic. Very slender flies resembling ichneumon-flies. (**Xylóphagus** or **Erínna** (Fig. 530), Eur., Am., Austr.; **Archimỳia**)
XYLOPHÁGIDÆ or **ERÍNNIDÆ**

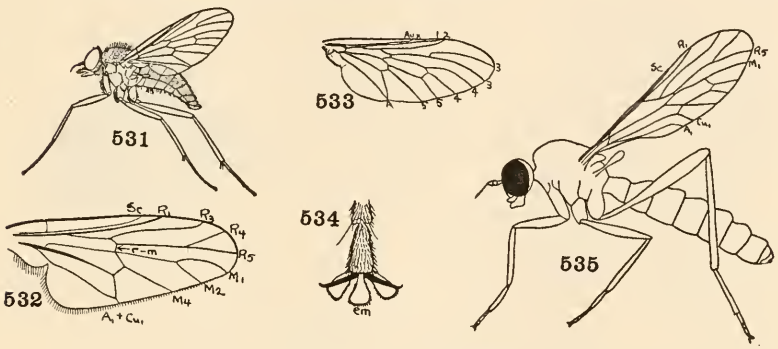
Facial orbits and cheeks separated from the central part; hind margin of wing veined throughout; male holoptic; scutellum of *Cœnomyia* spined. Mostly robust, yellowish or blackish flies; widespread, but rare ..... **CŒNOMYÌIDÆ**

a. Proboscis short ..... b
Proboscis as long as head and thorax, obliquely porrect; body robust. (**Arthróteles,** Ethiop.) ..... **ARTHROTELÌNÆ**

b. All tibiæ with apical spurs c
Front tibiæ without spurs. (**Arthróceras, Arthròpeas, Glùtops**). **ARTHROCERATÌNÆ**

c. Abdomen broader than thorax; scutellum spined or not. (**Cœnomỳia** (Fig. 518C), **Anacantháspis,** Holarc.) . . **CŒNOMYIÌNÆ**
Abdomen elongate, narrower than thorax; scutellum armed with spines. (**Stratioléptis,** Siberia, Japan). . . . . **STRATIOLEPTÌNÆ**

44. Costa continuing around wing-margin, venation normal (Fig. 531), anterior crossvein (r-m) distinct, five posterior cells (*Hilarimorpha* with four); at least posterior tibiæ with spurs; calypteres vestigial; mostly Holarctic, inhabiting woodlands 45



Figs. 531–535. **Rhagionidæ, Hilarimorphidæ**

531. **Rhagio,** male (Cole) Rhagionidæ.
532. **Hilarimorpha,** wing. Hilarimorphidæ.
533. **Chrysopilus,** wing. Rhagionidæ.
534. **Rhagio,** end of tarsus, showing broad empodium. Rhagionidæ.
535. **Vermileo** (Wheeler) Rhagionidæ.

Costa more or less thinned beyond tip of wing, venation usually eccentric (Figs. 537, 551), anterior crossvein (r-m) usually absent or located near base of discal cell; tibiæ with short or no spurs; proboscis sometimes excessively long 46

45. Empodium undeveloped; discal cell open, fourth vein (media) forked and long-petiolate; tibiæ without spurs. (**Hilarimórpha** (Fig. 532), Holarc.) ..... **HILARIMÓRPHIDÆ**
Empodium pulvilliform (Fig. 534); discal cell present. Snipe-flies. (*LÉPTIDÆ*) ..... **RHAGIÓNIDÆ**

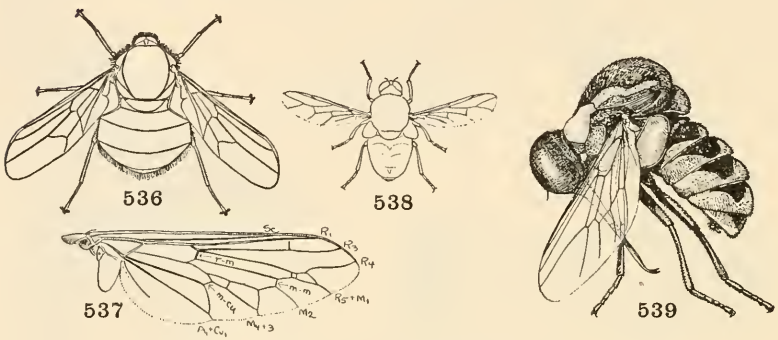
a. Face flattened and projecting, nasiform; the antennæ inserted above middle of eyes; alula undeveloped, calypteres reduced; front tibiæ with strong apical spur. (**Vermíleo** (Fig. 535), **Lampromỳia**) ..... **VERMILEONÌNÆ**

Face socketed and not projecting, separated by a groove from the rather wide cheeks, antennæ inserted below middle of eyes; alula present, calypteres well developed ..... b

b. Front tibiæ with one or two spurs, hind tibiæ with two spurs. (**Bicálcar**, Palæarc.; **Bolbomỳia, Diálysis, Triptótricha**, Nearc.) **BICALCARÌNÆ**

Front tibiæ without spurs c

c. Hind tibiæ with two spurs; eyes not bisected. (**Rhàgio** (= *Léptis*) (Fig. 531), **Athèrix, Átrichops**). (*LEPTÌNÆ*) **RHAGIONÌNÆ**



Figs. 536–539. **Acroceridæ**

536. **Pterodontia**, female (Cole) Acroceridæ.
537. **Ocnæa**, wing. Acroceridæ.
538. **Acrocera** (Verrall) Acroceridæ.
539. **Thyllis** (Cole) Acroceridæ.

Hind tibiæ with one spur which is sometimes reduced; eyes bisected, the lower facets smaller than the upper; second vein short, curving upward at end close to first (R_1) vein. (**Chrysopìlus** (Fig. 533), **Omphalóphora, Ptiolìna, Spània, Symphoromỳia**) **CHRYSOPILÌNÆ**

46. Head as wide as the depressed thorax; calypteres vestigial; posterior veins parallel with hind margin (Fig. 551), sometimes forming a secondary network of small cells, first basal cell very long, its forward border continued obliquely across the wing as a "diagonal vein." Rare species, inhabiting arid regions, principally Asia Minor, S. Africa, Chile and Australia.... **NEMESTRÍNIDÆ**

a. Proboscis elongate, slender and hard, the labella usually narrow, palpi short. (**Nemestrìnus, Trichophthálma, Fallénia, Megistorhýnchus, Neorhynchocéphalus** (Fig. 551), **Rhynchocéphalus**) **NEMESTRINÌNÆ**

Proboscis short and broad, the labella fleshy, palpi long and upturned; ovipositor telescopic; alula broad. (**Hirmoneùra, Hyrmophlæba**) ..... **HIRMONEURÌNÆ**

Mouthparts vestigial. (**Trichopsídea, Atrìadops** (= *Còlax*), **Symmíctus**) ..... **TRICHOPSIDEÌNÆ**

Head placed low, very small as compared with the greatly humpbacked body, abdomen rounded, often inflated (Fig. 536); calypteres inflated, hiding the halteres; costa discontinued at wing-tip, posterior veins not parallel with hind margin of wing and not forming accessory cells; eyes of both sexes broadly contiguous. Spider parasites, rare species; widespread, but poorly represented in Indo-australia and tropical Africa. (*CÝRTIDÆ, HENÓPIDÆ, ONCÓDIDÆ*) ..... **ACROCÉRIDÆ**

a. Third antennal joint small, with terminal style or hair-like rays; proboscis short ..... b

Third antennal joint large, more or less compressed, without terminal style; proboscis often very long, sometimes vestigial. (**Pánops, Astomélla, Eulónchus, Ocnæa** (Fig. 537), **Làsia, Pialeòidea**) **PANOPÌNÆ**

b. Prothoracic lobes separated; abdomen usually inflated. (**Acrócera** (Fig. 538), **Cýrtus, Nòthra, Oncódes, Opsèbius, Pterodóntia** (Fig. 536)). (*CYRTÌNÆ, ONCODÌNÆ*) ..... **ACROCERÌNÆ**

Lobes of prothorax very large and broadly fused in the middle to form a shield in front of the mesonotum; abdomen not inflated. Mainly Neotropical, some Ethiopian. (**Philpota, Hélle, Melgálybus, Thýllis** (Fig. 539)) ..... **PHILPOTÌNÆ**

47. Anal cell distinctly longer than second basal cell, either open, or acutely closed in or near margin of wing, basal cells usually relatively large (see Fig. 545);[1] head bristles rarely evident 48

[1] The following forms having short acute anal cell slightly longer than the second basal cell will cause confusion at this point of the key. The strength of the head bristles is then the best guide.

Opetia, Clythiidæ, couplet 63, Fig. 581: head bristles weak, no discal cell, the third vein not forked.

Sciadoceridæ, couplet 57, Fig. 584: head bristles strong, subcosta ending in R1.

Empididæ, Brachystomatinæ, couplet 53, Fig. 559; and Noezinæ, couplet 62, Fig. 563: head bristles weak, anal and basal cells rather long. Remaining Empididæ, couplet 58, have the anal cell small and either perpendicularly or obtusely closed.

Musidoridæ, couplet 59, Fig. 572: head bristles strong, wings lancet-shaped, no discal cell. The female has a false anal cell.

Euribiidæ, couplet 133, Fig. 656, and the Otitid series, couplets 101 to 104: anal crossvein (Cu1) angulately broken, the anal cell therefore with a pointed apical lobe.

Tachiniscidæ, couplet 106, Fig. 633: body bristly.

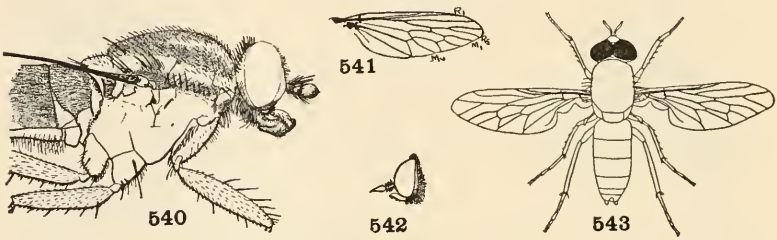
Anal cell shorter, rarely acute, closed some distance from wing-margin, usually by a turning back of Cu_1, sometimes the anal cell completely absent; "small crossvein" (see couplet 50) never formed, *i.e.* never five posterior cells; some bristles commonly developed on head 55

48. Radial sector three-branched, *i.e.* third longitudinal vein (R_{4+5}) forked (see Fig. 543) 49

Radial sector two-branched, *i.e.* third longitudinal vein simple (R_4 absent). (If the second vein is short and terminates in the first vein (Fig. 546), see Bombyliidæ, Mythicomyiinæ, couplet 53,j) 60

49. Vertex plane or convex, the eyes not bulging, eyes of male often meeting; legs not robust 50

Vertex sunken, the eyes bulging above and never contiguous; wing-veins numerous; often large species with strong legs 54



Figs. 540–543. Apioceridæ, Therevidæ

540. Ripidosyrma, head and thorax (Melander) Apioceridæ.
541. Thereva, wing. Therevidæ.
542. Psilocephala, profile of head (Cole) Therevidæ.
543. Psilocephala, male (Cole) Therevidæ.

50. Media four-branched, "small crossvein" present, *i.e.* the obtuse apex of the second basal cell touches two posterior cells in addition to the discal cell (Fig. 541), five posterior cells present, the fourth commonly closed; thorax with some bristles; abdomen long and tapering 51

Media three- or two-branched, four or three posterior cells present, if rarely five posterior cells present the extra one is due to an extra vein bisecting the third, the fourth posterior cell not closed, "small crossvein" absent, *i.e.* the acute apex of the second basal cell touches but one posterior cell in addition to the discal cell (see Fig. 545); abdomen usually oval or oblong; thorax without true bristles 52

51. Apical veins curving forward, the third vein (R_5) and nearly always also the fourth (M_1) ending before apex of wing; at least the

scutellum bristly; antennæ with a very short style; eyes separated; palpi broadened at tip. A small family; occurring in arid places; South Africa, America, Australia, Borneo. ..... **APIOCÉRIDÆ**

a. Palpi two-jointed, distally broadened; proboscis not lengthened, with broad labellæ. (**Apiócera**) ..... **APIOCERÌNÆ**

Palpi one-jointed, not broadened distally; proboscis elongate, with narrow labellæ. (**Rhaphiomỳdas, Apomìdas, Ripidosýrma** (Fig. 540) ..... **RHAPHIOMYDAÌNÆ**

Fourth vein ending beyond apex of wing (Fig. 541); body usually furry rather than bristly, sometimes nearly bare; palpi not broadened apically. Widespread, principally Holarctic. (**Théreva** (Fig. 541), **Anaborrhýnchus, Epomỳia, Dialineùra, Henicomỳia, Phỳcus, Psilocéphala** (Figs. 542, 543), **Tabùda, Xestomỳia**) **THERÉVIDÆ**

52. Costa not continuing beyond apex of wing, fourth vein (M_1) ending at or before wing-tip, three posterior cells (Fig. 552); proboscis hidden; antennæ without a style; body bare. Holarctic, Neotropical and Oriental; about thirty species; some are found on windows. (**Scenópinus** or **Omphràle** (Fig. 552), **Lepidomphràle, Pseudatríchia**) .... **SCENOPÍNIDÆ** or **OMPHRÁLIDÆ**

Costa continuing around entire wing, fourth vein (M_1) ending beyond wing-tip, usually four posterior cells. (If the discal cell is open and the fourth vein is forked and long-petiolate (Fig. 532), see Hilarimorphidæ, couplet 45) 53

53. Antennæ usually ending in a small style, style-like process, or circlet of bristly hairs; tibiæ usually with spicules; proboscis usually long, thin and porrect; body usually furry and stout, rarely (Systropodinæ) extremely slender, bare and wasp-like; anal vein complete, anal cell (Cu) usually reaching margin, often open, alula usually distinct. Mostly occurring in sunny dry localities; alert, quick-flying species; many genera and species ..... **BOMBYLÌIDÆ**

a. Second vein (R_3) arising almost perpendicularly from R_s very close to the anterior crossvein (r-m) and forming a knee at its origin, only the third vein (R_{4+5}) continuous with the prefurca (Fig. 545); eyes with an indentation in the middle of the hind margin ..... b

Second and third veins forking acutely or in an arch and at a greater distance before the anterior crossvein than the length of that crossvein (see Fig. 548) c

b. Calypteres margined with fringe of hairs; antennal style with a pencil of hairs at its tip; metapleuræ bare. (**Ánthrax** (Fig. 545), **Argyramœba, Chionamœba, Coquilléttia, Spongostỳlum**). **ANTHRACÌNÆ**

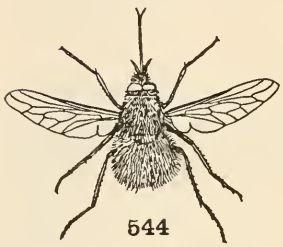
Calypteres margined with scales; style without apical crown of hairs; metapleuræ hairy. (**Exoprosòpa, Dipálta, Hemipénthes, Hyperalònia, Lepidánthrax, Stónyx, Thyridánthrax, Vílla** (= *Hyalánthrax*)) ..... **EXOPROSOPÌNÆ**

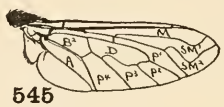
c. Antennæ widely separated; abdomen elongate, cylindrical; hind margin of eyes not indented. (**Cytherèa** (= *Mùlio*), **Callístoma, Gyrocráspedum, Pantárbes, Sericosòma**) ..... **CYTHEREÌNÆ**

Antennæ approximated, if the antennæ are widely separated the abdomen is not slender ..... d

d. Eyes with an indentation in the middle of the hind margin at which arises an impressed bisecting line in both sexes ..... e

Eyes without posterior indentation and the bisecting line, at most with a rounded indentation ..... g





Figs. 544–548. **Bombyliidæ**

544. **Bombylius** (Verrall) Bombyliidæ.
545. **Anthrax**, wing. Bombyliidæ.
546. **Mythicomyia**, wing (Williston) Bombyliidæ.
547. **Geron**, wing (Williston) Bombyliidæ.
548. **Epacmus**, male (Cole) Bombyliidæ.

e. Face produced roof-like over the long and narrow mouth-opening, proboscis short; second vein arising in a curve. (**Tomomỳza, Antònia, Plesiócera**) ..... **TOMOMYZÌNÆ**

Face convex, not projecting; second vein arising acutely ..... f

f. Head no broader than thorax; abdomen at least as broad as thorax, flattened; anterior crossvein much beyond middle of discal cell. (**Lomàtia, Anisotàmia, Canària, Comptòsia, Oncodócera**). **LOMATIÌNÆ**

Head broader, but the hind edge narrower than the thorax; body more cylindrical than depressed; anterior crossvein near middle of discal cell. (**Aphœbántus, Desmatoneùra, Epácmus** (Fig. 548), **Eucéssia, Petroróssia**) ..... **APHŒBANTÌNÆ**

g. Face vertical, much longer than the front; clypeus separated from cheeks by a deep groove; second vein arising in a curve. (**Mariobézzia**) ..... **MARIOBEZZIÌNÆ**

Face at most as long as front; clypeus not separated from cheeks by a deep groove; second vein arising at an acute angle .....h

h. Abdomen very long and slender, pedunculate; metasternum very strongly developed; occiput concave; eyes united in both sexes or nearly so; body bare; wings narrowed at base, without alula and calypteres. (**Sýstropus, Dolichomỳia**) . . **SYSTROPODÌNÆ**

Abdomen not remarkably slender; wings with alula and calypter . . i

i. Third vein simple, therefore only one submarginal cell; small bare flies with humped thorax .....j

Third vein forked, two or three submarginal cells, second vein long, never ending in the first vein .....k

j. Second vein very short, ending in the first vein, or entirely absent. (**Mythicomỳia** (Fig. 546), **Empididèicus, Glabéllula** (= *Pachynères*)). (*GLABELLULÌNÆ*) .....**MYTHICOMYIÌNÆ**

Second vein normal, ending independently in costa. (**Cyrtòsia; Cyrtòides**, Afr.; **Cyrtomórpha, Platypỳgus**).....**CYRTOSIÌNÆ**

k. Body more or less hunched, narrow, or at least not broad, thorax prominent, abdomen cylindrical or sometimes flattened; sometimes bare, or scaly, or with bristles; wings usually relatively short l

Body not narrow nor hunched, the abdomen rather flattened and usually hairy and without bristles .....m

l. Prothorax in shape of an anterior ring beset with strong curved bristles. (**Toxóphora, Heniconeùra, Lepidóphora**) **TOXOPHORÍNÆ**

Prothorax smaller and not beset with curved bristles. (**Cyllènia, Amíctus, Éclimus, Exepácmus, Epíbates, Hénica, Metacósmus Paracósmus, Thevenetimỳia**) .....**CYLLENIÌNÆ**

m. First antennal joint thickened and long-hairy; wings short, with four open posterior cells. (**Conóphorus** (= *Plòas*), **Aldríchia, Codiònus, Platamòdes**) .....**CONOPHORÌNÆ**

First antennal joint not thickened; wings not short .....n

n. Face protruding as a very short muzzle, proboscis short, porrect, with fleshy tip; eyes of male bisected; discal cell broadened at end, much broader than second posterior cell; nearly bare species. (**Heterótropus** (= *Malthacótricha*), **Apystomỳia, Cænòtus, Proràtes**) .....**HETEROTROPÌNÆ**

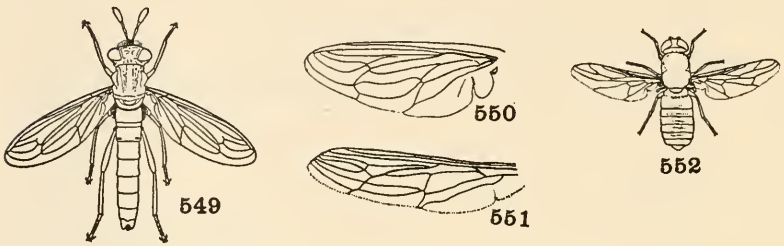
Face, when developed, convex or somewhat conically projecting, but not beak-like, proboscis long, with small labella; rarely wholly bare .....o

o. Second vein and fork of third vein in line with wing-axis; body not broad but rather humped, vestiture fine and not abundant; leg bristles weak or absent. (**Phthíria, Apólysis, Crocídium, Gèron** (Fig. 547), **Oligodràne**s (= *Rhabdopsélaphus*), **Semiràmis**) **PHTHIRIÌNÆ**

Second vein and fork of third vein curving forward, ending distinctly before tip of wing; body usually broad ..... p

p. Vestiture short or undeveloped; no bristles on legs; head small. (**Ùsia, Corsomỳza, Legnotomỳia, Psiathalássius**) ..... **USIÌNÆ**

Vestiture usually pronounced; tibiæ with three rows of evident bristles; lower occiput usually broadened. (**Bombýlius** (Fig. 544), **Dischístus, Heterostỳlum, Lordòtus, Sparnapòlius, Systœchus, Triplàsius**) ..... **BOMBYLIÌNÆ**



Figs. 549–552. **Mydaidæ, Nemestrinidæ, Scenopinidæ**

549. **Leptomydas**, male (Cole) Mydaidæ.
550. **Mydas**, wing. Mydaidæ.
551. **Neorhyncocephalus**, wing (Williston) Nemestrinidæ.
552. **Scenopinus** (Verrall) Scenopinidæ.

Antennal style longer than the third joint; tibiæ without spicules; proboscis short, sharp and incurved; body slender, nearly bare; anal cell closed within the wing, the anal vein not reaching margin. Delicate, shade-loving flies. (See couplet 58, g, Brachystomatinæ) ..... **EMPÍDIDÆ**, part

54. Body without bristles; fourth vein (M_1) curving forward to end at or before wing-tip, neuration complex (Fig. 550), prefurca (*i.e.* basal section of R_s) very short; antennæ with a clubbed style; proboscis with fleshy expanded tip, palpi vestigial; at most one ocellus. About 130 species; widespread, but not common; often flies of large size. (**Mỳdas** (Fig. 550), widespr.; **Dolichogáster, Ectỳphus, Leptomỳdas** (Fig. 549), **Nomoneùra**, Nearc.; **Cephalócera**, Ethiop.; **Miltìnus, Triclònus**, Austr.). (*MYDÁSIDÆ*). **MYDÀIDÆ**

Body usually with bristles, face bearded; fourth vein not curving forward, neuration not abnormal, prefurca long (Fig. 553); proboscis adapted for piercing, not fleshy, palpi usually prominent; three ocelli. A large family of nearly 4000 species, widespread, especially in warm localities; adults predatory on flying insects. Robber-flies. ..... **ASÍLIDÆ**

a. Palpi one-jointed; antennæ with slender terminal arista; mesopleural bristles wanting; abdomen with eight segments ..... b
Palpi two-jointed; antennæ with or without a thickened terminal style, very rarely with a terminal arista c

b. Marginal cell open; very slender species with few hairs and bristles; claws long, pulvilli absent; ovipositor without whorl of spines. (**Leptogáster, Euscelídia, Psílonyx**) ..... **LEPTOGASTRÌNÆ**
Marginal cell closed and petiolate; less slender, or robust species, bristly rather than hairy; pulvilli present; ovipositor often with a crown of spines. (**Asìlus, Cerdístus, Dýsmachus, Èrax** (Fig. 553), **Mallóphora, Philodìcus, Ommàtius, Báctria** (=*Prómachus*), **Proctacánthus, Tolmèrus**) ..... **ASILÌNÆ**

c. Marginal cell open, or rarely closed at extreme tip; mesopleural bristles wanting. (*DASYPOGONÌNÆ*)[1] ..... d
Marginal cell closed; mesopleural bristles present; male abdomen with seven (rarely six) segments; species often stout and very hairy. (*LAPHRIÌNÆ*)[1] ..... f

Figs. 553–555. **Asilidæ**

553. **Erax**, wing (Hine) Asilidæ.
554. **Stichopogon**, wing. Asilidæ.
555. **Atomosia**, wing. Asilidæ.

d. Abdomen of male with six segments. (**Laphýstia, Pérasis, Psilocùrus, Trichárdis, Trìclis**) ..... **PYRTANIÌNÆ**
Abdomen of male with seven, of female with eight segments ..... e

e. Front tibiæ without a claw-like apical projection. (**Anisopògon, Cyrtopògon, Dióctria, Habropògon, Heteropògon, Holopògon, Lasiopògon, Microstỳlum, Myiélaphus, Pycnopògon, Rhádinus, Stenopògon, Stichopògon** (Fig. 554)) ..... **EREMOCNEMÌNÆ**
Front tibiæ with a claw-like apical projection. (**Cenopògon, Cophùra, Dasypògon, Deromỳia, Isopògon, Nícocles, Saropògon, Selidopògon, Tarácticus**). (*DASYPOGONÌNÆ*, s. str.). **ACANTHOCNEMÌNÆ**

f. Small, usually dark colored; third antennal joint with a subapical thorn on upper side; side callouses of metanotum hairy or with blunt bristles; crossveins closing discal and fourth posterior cells

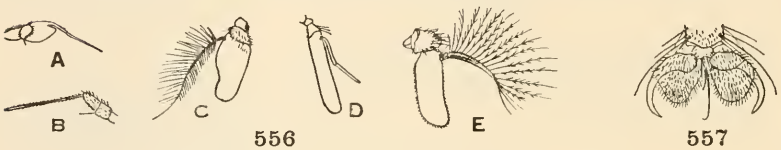
[1] The divisions of the Dasypogoninæ and Laphriinæ have less rank than the other two subfamilies of the Asilidæ, but are given because of the dominance of this family. The divisions of the Dasypogoninæ have no corresponding type genera.

usually in line with each other (Fig. 555); genitalia relatively small and ventrally placed. (**Atomòsia** (Fig. 555), **Amathomỳia, Loewinélla**) ..... **ATOMOSIÏNÆ**

Moderate to large, rather heavily pubescent species; third antennal joint without subapical thorn; side pieces of metanotum never bristly; crossveins closing discal and fourth posterior cells not in the same line; genitalia free and usually large. (**Làphria** (= *Làpria*), **Andrenosòma, Ctenòta, Dasýllis, Dásythrix, Lámpria, Lámyra, Nùsa, Pogonosòma**) ..... **LAPHRIÏNÆ**, s. str.

55. No functional frontal suture or lunule above antennæ, front uniformly chitinized, without an anterior median differentiated stripe; no alula 56

Frontal suture well developed as a horseshoe-shaped groove over the antennæ continuing down so as to separate the center of the face from the sides, frontal lunule present as a crescentic sclerite between the antennæ and the frontal suture (Fig. 594),[1]



556 557

Figs. 556, 557. Cyclorrhaphous Antennæ and Tarsus

556. *Antennæ*: A, **Dolichopus**, Dolichopodidæ; B, **Drapetis** (Williston) Empididæ; C, **Apivora** (Williston) Syrphidæ; D, Salmacia (Williston) Tachinidæ; E, **Glossina** (Hegh) Glossinidæ.

557. Musca, end of tarsus, showing hair-like empodium (Kellogg) Muscidæ.

middle part of front nearly always differentiated from the orbits; calypteres and alula usually pronounced; arista almost always dorsal; costa not extended to hind margin of wing; first two dorsal segments of abdomen more or less fused 64

56. Venation not of the types represented by Figs. 570 and 571, a closed cell (discal or discal and second basal) usually formed between the branches of the media, wings neither with radial branches concentrated near costa and medial veins extending obliquely across field of wing (as in Fig. 570), nor of lanceolate

[1] The frontal suture is forced open by the protrusion of the ptilinum, an eversible sac, for prying off the lid of the puparium at the time of emergence of the adult. Newly emerged flies of this group sometimes show the ptilinum; in older flies the ptilinum is withdrawn and the frontal suture closes to form the characteristic seam over the antennæ. The lid of the puparium opens by a circular cleft (see Fig. 763), hence the significance of the group-name Cyclorrhapha, meaning circular seam. In the coördinate group Orthorrhapha (including couplets 36 to 54) the pupa case opens by a dorsal straight longitudinal seam (see Fig. 707) and accordingly the frontal suture and ptilinum are not developed.

shape with long second vein and ambient costa (as in Fig. 571); antennæ evidently two- or three-jointed, the apical joint not spherical; male sometimes holoptic.....57

Venation peculiar, of the type represented by Fig. 570 or Fig. 571; no discal cell; eyes of both sexes widely separated.....59

57. Alular edge of wing without hairy bristles; posterior crossvein (m-m) usually present and then always located much beyond the anterior cross vein (r-m); anal cell acute (Fig. 563), rectangular (Fig. 561), rounded (Fig. 565) or obtuse (Fig. 560), when the anal cell is acute, the basal cells are relatively long and the subcosta is either vestigial or terminates in the costa; hind tarsi with first joint longer than second.....58

Alular edge of wing with feathery bristles; basal cells and discal cell very small, r-m and m-m cross-veins in same transverse line, anal cell short and acute, the anal vein reaching margin, medial branches disjoined basally, Sc ending in R_1; both sexes dichoptic; postocular cilia present; hind metatarsus shorter than next joint. (**Sciadócera,** (Fig. 584), Austr.; **Archíphora,** Neotrop.)

SCIADOCÉRIDÆ

58. Anterior crossvein (r-m) located beyond basal fourth of wing, discal cell usually separate from second basal, third vein often forked, often four posterior cells, *i.e.* M_2 separate from M_3, Sc vestigial or ending in costa, R_1 ending near middle of wing; calypteres minute; eyes usually with a small incision at the antennæ; seriate postocular cilia wanting; antennal style usually terminal; proboscis usually rigid; male genitalia not inflexed; dull colored species, almost never metallic. A large family of over 2000 species, widespread, but principally Holarctic and Neotropical...**EMPÍDIDÆ**

a. Anal and discal cells complete, or if either is incomplete the front coxæ are very long and the front legs are raptorial, or else the anal angle of the wing is rectangular.....b

Discal cell united with second basal (Fig. 561), anal cell and anal vein wanting or incomplete, three posterior cells, Sc vestigial or wanting, third vein always simple. (**Corynèta** (= *Tachydròmia*), **Drápetis** (Fig. 556b), **Chersodròmia, Coloboneùra, Elaphropèza, Micrémpis, Platypálpus** (Fig. 561), **Stílpon, Tachypèza, Tachyémpis**). (*TACHYDROMIÌNÆ*) ..... **CORYNETÌNÆ**

b. Anal angle of wing not projecting, costa weakly but visibly continuing around hind margin of wing, anal crossvein (Cu_1) acute, perpendicular, or rounded, rarely obtusely closing anal cell; front coxæ longer than posterior pairs; proboscis short; eyes broadly separated on the front; mesopleuræ oblique.....c

Anal angle more or less distinct, if the wings taper uniformly toward base, the mesopleuræ are vertical or the hind margin of the wing is thin; front coxæ not elongate; male often holoptic...e

c. Front legs raptorial, located well forward, front coxæ subequal to femora in length; radial sector arising closer to anterior crossvein than to humeral crossvein. (**Hemerodròmia, Chelífera** (Fig. 564), **Chelípoda, Colàbris, Drymodròmia, Monodròmia, Phyllodròmia**). **HEMERODROMIÌNÆ**

Legs slender, the front pair not distant from the others, the coxæ not long and the femora not thick; radial sector arising nearer base of wing ..... d

d. Second antennal joint connected with third by a finger-like projection on inner side; no anal cell; restricted to southern hemisphere. (**Ceratómerus, Icásma**) ..... **CERATOMERÌNÆ**

Second antennal joint normal; anal cell present; mostly found about swiftly running brooks and waterfalls. (**Ataláta** (= *Clinócera*), **Boreodròmia, Dolichocéphala, Heleodròmia, Oreothàlia** (Fig. 562), **Synamphótera, Trichopèza, Wiedemánnia**). (*CLINOCERÌNÆ*) ..... **ATALANTÌNÆ**

e. Anal crossvein forming a distinct angle with basal part of anal vein; proboscis rarely longer than head; thorax often highly arched ... f

Anal crossvein recurved and confluent with underside of anal cell, the anal vein usually an independent fold; proboscis often long, rarely porrect; antennæ usually three-jointed. (**Émpis** (Fig. 560), **Glòma, Hesperémpis, Hílara, Hilarémpis** (Fig. 558), **Hormopèza, Iteáphila, Microphòrus, Oreogèton, Rhamphomỳia.**) **EMPIDÌNÆ**

f. Anal cell as long as second basal, or longer, its outer angle acute; Sc distinct ..... g

Anal cell shorter than or about as long as second basal cell, its outer angle obtuse or right; Sc weak; proboscis short. (**Ocydròmia, Anthàlia, Bicellària, Euthyneùra, Hoplocýrtoma, Leptopèza, Œdàlea, Trichìna**) ..... **OCYDROMIÌNÆ**

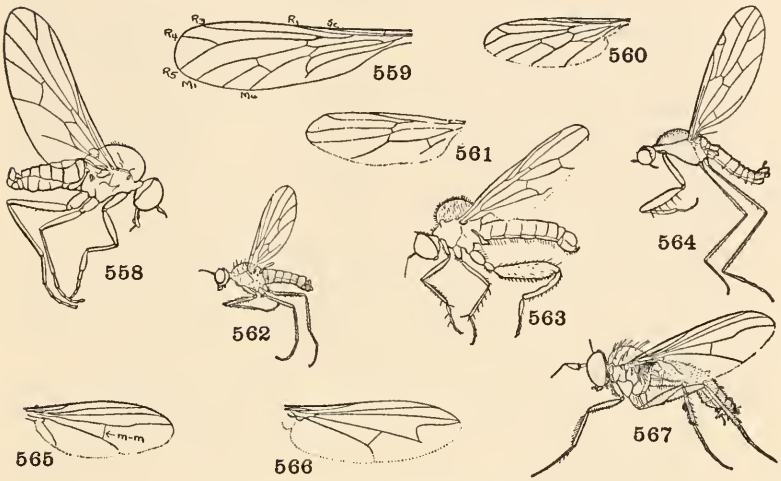
g. Discal cell emitting three veins, costa visibly continuing on hind margin; proboscis short and incurved; antennæ three-jointed; thorax not highly arched. (**Brachýstoma** (Fig. 559), **Anomalémpis, Blepharoprócta, Homalocnèmis**). (Including *HOMALOCNEMÌNÆ*) ..... **BRACHYSTOMATÌNÆ**

Discal cell emitting two veins; proboscis rigid, porrect; antennæ two-jointed; thorax greatly arched. (**Noèza** (= *Hỳbos*), **Euhỳbos** (Fig. 563), **Meghỳperus, Lactistomỳia, Sýndyas, Synèches**). (*HYBOTÌNÆ*) ..... **NOEZÌNÆ**

Anterior crossvein located within basal fifth of wing (Fig. 566), discal cell always confluent with second basal, R_1 ending much beyond middle of wing, third vein never forked, three posterior cells, *i.e.* M_1 and M_2 fused, Sc when complete ending in R_1; calypteres rather large and fringed; a row of postocular cilia present; proboscis almost always soft; male genitalia more or less

inflexed under abdomen; color usually metallic green. A large family of over 2000 species, widespread, principally Holarctic and Neotropical (*DOLICHÓPIDÆ*) ..... **DOLICHOPÓDIDÆ**

a. Fourth vein typically broken, the front fork widely diverging and angulately approaching the third vein (Fig. 566); head short and broad, occiput concave, vertex sunken, ocellar triangle prominent;



Figs. 558–567. **Empididæ, Dolichopodidæ**

558. **Hilarempis,** male. Empididæ.
559. **Brachystoma,** wing. Empididæ.
560. **Empis,** wing. Empididæ.
561. **Platypalpus,** wing. Empididæ.
562. **Oreothalia,** male. Empididæ.
563. **Euhybos,** male (Melander) Empididæ.
564. **Chelifera,** male (Melander) Empididæ.
565. **Dolichopus,** wing. Dolichopodidæ.
566. **Psilopodinus,** wing (Aldrich) Dolichopodidæ.
567. **Argyra,** male (Cole) Dolichopodidæ.

hypopygium free, its appendages visible; slender species with short and broad thorax, long narrow abdomen and long slender legs. (**Chrysosòma, Condylostỳlus, Leptorèthrum, Mesórhaga, Psilopodìnus** (Fig. 566), **Scìapus, Tenùopus**). (*AGONOSOMATÌNÆ, LEPTOPODÌNÆ, PSILOPODÌNÆ, SCIAPODÌNÆ*). **CHRYSOSOMATÌNÆ**

Fourth vein not angulately fractured though sometimes bowed; vertex not sunken; thorax longer than broad ..... b

b. First antennal joint bare, or if exceptionally hairy then the occiput

is concave and fitting against the thorax, or the palpi are broad, or the hypopygium is not free c

First antennal joint pubescent; occiput convex; face of male usually narrow and with only a weak indication of a transverse impression; palpi small; alar callus present; hind crossvein distant from margin; middle tibiæ with an apical set of five bristles; hypopygium large, rather free, with evident and often large lamellæ; robust and bristly species. (**Dolíchopus** (Fig. 556A, 565), **Hercóstomus, Hypophýllus, Orthochìle, Paraclìus, Pelastoneùrus, Sybistròma, Tachýtrechus**) ..... **DOLICHOPODÌNÆ**

c. Proboscis stout, with an incurved hook; coxæ spined; front femora basally with two divergent spine-like bristles; maritime species. (**Aphrosỳlus, Teneríffa**) ..... **APHROSYLÌNÆ**

Proboscis not furnished with a hook-like piercing organ; coxæ and front femora not so spined ..... d

d. Face usually broad, with evident transverse impression ..... e

Face usually narrow, with an incomplete transverse impression, which is sometimes entirely wanting, at least in male ..... h

e. Arista dorsal; postvertical bristles evident; palpi usually very broad, applied against proboscis; occiput usually convex; hypopygium small, not free, with small to large appendages ..... f

Arista apical or subapical; postverticals minute or wanting; occiput concave; thorax with a prescutellar bare, flattened area; hypopygium long, without long evident appendages; alar callus not distinct. (**Medètera, Dolichóphorus, Oligochætus, Thrýpticus**; Saccopherónta, Ethiop.) ..... **MEDETERÌNÆ**

f. Hind crossvein nearly parallel with hind margin of wing, fourth vein bent forward and ending before wing-tip; upper occiput concave; no acrostichal bristles; hypopygium sunk into sixth segment. (**Plagioneùrus**, America) ..... **PLAGIONEURÌNÆ**

Hind crossvein nearly transverse, located close to hind margin of wing, the distal segment of fifth vein short ..... g

g. Acrostichal bristles absent. (**Thinóphilus, Eucóryphus, Peòdes, Schænóphilus**, Ethiop.) ..... **THINOPHILÌNÆ**

Acrostichals present. (**Hydróphorus, Liáncalus, Orthoceràtium, Scéllus**) ..... **HYDROPHORÌNÆ**

h. Third antennal joint usually long and narrow, with apical arista, second joint transverse; occiput convex; middle tibiæ with apical ring of bristles; hypopygium long and free. (**Rhàphium, Eutársus, Machærium, Pórphyrops, Syntórmon, Sýstenus, Xiphándrium**). **RHAPHIÌNÆ**

Third antennal joint triangular or spherical, short, rarely somewhat lengthened with dorsal arista i

i. Hypopygium large and free, appendages more or less conspicuous; thorax short, scarcely longer than broad, with prescutellar area;

abdomen long; legs slender and without set of apical bristles on middle tibiæ. (**Neurigòna, Oncopỳgius**) ..... **NEURIGONÌNÆ**

Hypopygium usually small, rarely free, often hidden, the appendages never large though visible from beneath ..... j

j. Abdomen and legs elongate; antennæ located very high; ocellar triangle prominent; no pulvilli; hind margin of first abdominal segment raised. (**Stolidosòma,** Neotrop.). **STOLIDOSOMATÌNÆ**

Abdomen short and robust; thorax longer than broad; middle tibiæ tipped with set of bristles ..... k

k. Occiput rather concave; arista dorsal or subapical; hypopygium cap-shaped or hemispherical, usually with four or more strong bristles and only rarely with distinct appendages; body bristly, usually apex of abdomen furnished with bristles. (**Diáphorus, Árgyra** (Fig. 567), **Asýndetus, Chrysòtus, Leucóstola, Melanóstolus, Trigonócera**) ..... **DIAPHORÌNÆ**

Occiput convex; third antennal joint short-triangular, pubescent, with dorsal arista; face of male narrow; hypopygium small, rarely free and with appendages; usually small, weakly bristly species, the apex of abdomen without bristles l

l. Acrostichals wanting. (**Xanthochlòrus, Chrysotìmus, Lamprochròmus; Micromórphus,** Ethiop.) ..... **XANTHOCHLORÌNÆ**

Acrostichals present, in one or two more or less evident rows. (**Campsicnèmus Sympýcnus, Syntormoneùra**). **CAMPSICNEMÌNÆ**

Suborder Brachycera, Section Cyclorrhapha

59. Radial veins stout, running into the costa near middle of wing, medial veins weak and extending obliquely across wing, no crossveins and therefore no basal cells (Fig. 570); antennæ placed low, apparently single-jointed because the minute basal joints are set in a cavity of the third joint, provided with a long, apical or subdorsal, three-jointed arista; palpi projecting, not jointed; hind legs long, their femora compressed; first and second abdominal segments separate; small, humpbacked, quick-running flies of characteristic form. Widespread, many species, mostly Holarctic; including most myrmecophilous genera of flies, some of which are specialized and degenerate forms. (See couplet 163). HYPÓCERA ..... **PHÓRIDÆ**

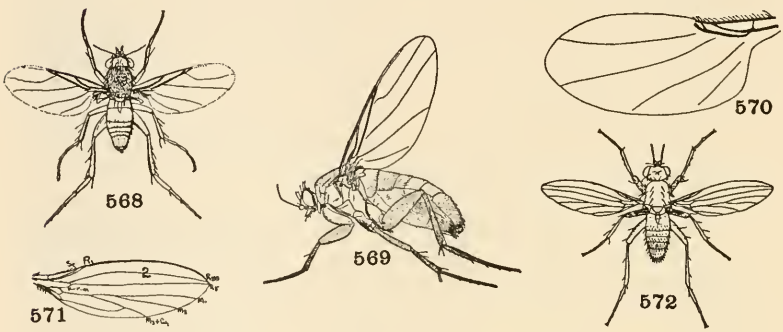
1. Propleuræ lateral in position, visible from the sides, prothoracic spiracle not visible from above ..... b

Propleuræ small, anterior in position, the humeri formed by the mesonotum, prothoracic spiracle visible from above; female usually wingless; ant-guests. (**Platýphora** (=*Ænigmàtias*), **Ænigmatístes,**

Assmuthèrium, Microplatýphora, Psyllomỳia). (*ÆNIGMATIÌNÆ*) ..... **PLATYPHORÌNÆ**

b. Tibiæ usually with one or several long preapical bristles; lower frontal bristles when present curving obliquely upward; mesopleuræ usually undivided; both sexes winged. **(Phòra** (=*Trineùra*), **Aneurìna, Beckerìna, Chætoneuróphora** (Fig. 569), **Conícera, Diploneùra, Gymnoscèlia, Hypócera, Paraspiníphora** (Fig. 568), **Psoróphaga, Tríphleba** ..... **PHORÌNÆ**

Tibiæ without any long preapical bristles, bare or ciliate on the edge; two or four supra-antennal proclinate bristles; female often wingless or with aborted wings. **(Metopìna, Apocéphalus,**



Figs. 568–572. **Phoridæ, Lonchopteridæ**

568. **Paraspiniphora** (Verrall) Phoridæ.
569. **Chætoneurophora** (Cole) Phoridæ.
570. **Megaselia**, wing. Phoridæ.
571. **Lonchoptera**, wing of female. Lonchopteridæ.
572. **Lonchoptera**, male (Verrall) Lonchopteridæ.

Chonocéphalus, Gymnóphora, Ecitomỳia, Megasèlia (=*Aphiochæta*) (Fig. 570), **Pseudactèon, Pulicíphora** (=*Stethópathus*), **Rhyncophoromỳia, Syneùra, Wandolléckia).** (*PULICIPHÓRIDÆ, STETHOPÁTHIDÆ*) ..... **METOPINÌNÆ**

Wings rather pointed at tip, lanceolate (Fig. 571), costa encompassing entire wing, basal cells very small, second vein (R_3) ending almost at wing-tip, anterior crossvein not obvious, no discal cell, the three branches of media arising from a common stalk from the apex of the second basal cell, Cu_1 of female curving forward and ending in M_4 at middle of wing-length, thus forming an apparent anal cell (Fig. 571), of male short and reaching hind margin (Fig. 572), veins largely setulose above; oral margin bristly; third antennal joint rounded, with a long sub-

terminal bristle; thorax with bristles but no hairs. Principally Palæarctic, few species, males rare. (**Lonchóptera** or **Musidòra** (Figs. 571, 572)) ..... **LONCHOPTÉRIDÆ** or **MUSIDÓRIDÆ**

60. Proboscis small, very rarely elongated; front never as broad as the width of the eye, no functioning lunule suture above antennæ, eyes of male usually meeting; face without subantennal grooves 61

Proboscis distinctly longer than head, slender, stiff and often folding (Fig. 578); head wider than thorax, front broad in both sexes, a functioning lunule present; face with a groove or grooves under the porrect antennæ, buccal cavity large, palpi short; no body bristles; abdomen clavate, deflexed at tip; first posterior cell pointed, anterior crossvein near middle of discal cell. Widespread, about 500 species; parasitic on wasps, bees and Orthoptera. (See couplet 87). ..... **CONÓPIDÆ**

a. Vertex and tibiæ without bristles; anal cell rather long and pointed; ovipositor not excessively long ..... b

Vertex with bristles, tibiæ spurred; anal cell small; ovipositor very long; face carinate, proboscis long and geniculate; third antennal joint with subdorsal three-jointed arista. (**Stylogáster,** mainly Neotrop.) ..... **STYLOGASTRÌNÆ**

b. Third antennal joint with dorsal two-jointed arista; proboscis usually hinged at middle, the distal part folding back; ocelli present c

Third antennal joint with short apical style; ocelli usually vestigial; proboscis directed forward, not geniculate at middle; abdomen constricted toward base. (**Cònops** (Fig. 577), **Brachyglóssum, Physocéphala** (Fig. 579), **Tropidomỳia**) ..... **CONOPÌNÆ**

c. Anal cell equal to second basal cell; ovipositor large and folding forward under abdomen. (**Dalmánnia** (Fig. 578), **Paramyòpa**). **DALMANNIÌNÆ**

Anal cell much longer than second basal; ovipositor not extending forward under abdomen. (**Myòpa, Melanosòma, Sìcus, Thecóphora** (= *Oncomỳia*), **Zòdion**) (*ZODIONÌNÆ*) .... **MYOPÌNÆ**

61. First posterior cell (R_5) open, though sometimes narrowed, no extra vein crossing the anterior crossvein (r-m). (If the anal cell is narrowly open at the margin see Bombyliidæ, Cyrtosiinæ, couplet 53, j) 62

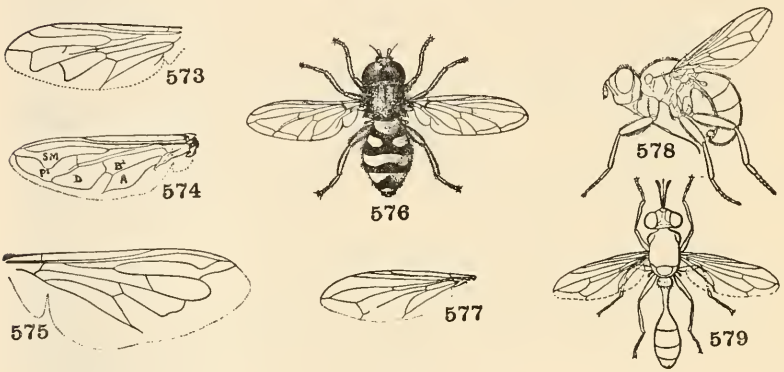
First posterior cell (R_5) closed (Fig. 574), usually an extra vein between the third (R_5) and fourth (M_1) veins and crossing the anterior crossvein (r-m); costa continuing around margin or stopping at wing-tip; anal cell closed just before wing-margin, therefore short-petiolate, the vein closing discal cell parallel with margin; head and body usually without bristles; arista dorsal, very rarely terminal; male usually holoptic; ocelli always present.

Characteristically showy flower-flies with yellow markings; quick fliers and good hoverers; cosmopolitan, about 3000 species.
SYRPHIDÆ

a. Antennæ elongate, porrect ..... b
Antennæ moderate in length, drooping, if elongate and porrect not placed on a produced front ..... e

b. First posterior cell without stump of a vein from the third vein c
First posterior cell with a stump of a vein from the third vein which almost divides the cell into two ..... d

c. Antennæ inserted on a strong frontal process; a single red abdominal band. (**Psàrus**) ..... **PSARÌNÆ**
Antennæ inserted on the flattened front; abdomen marked with several reddish bands. (**Antìopa** (= *Chrysotóxum*)). (*CHRYSOTOXÌNÆ*) ..... **ANTIOPÌNÆ**



Figs. 573–579. Syrphidæ, Conopidæ

573. **Microdon**, wing (Williston) Syrphidæ.
574. **Tubifera**, wing. Syrphidæ.
575. **Copestylum**, wing. Syrphidæ.
576. **Syrphus**, male (Metcalf) Syrphidæ.
577. **Conops**, wing. Conopidæ.
578. **Dalmannia**, male (Cole) Conopidæ.
579. **Physocephala** (Lugger) Conopidæ.

d. Arista dorsal; face rounded and pilose; scutellum usually armed and emarginate; sometimes antennæ of male split into two or four parts; larvæ and pupæ developing in ant nests. (**Mìcrodon** (Fig. 573), **Mixogáster, Rhopalosýrphus**). (Including *MASARÝGIDÆ*, Neotrop., with antennæ of male split into lobes).
MICRODONTÌNÆ

Style terminal, antennæ on frontal processes; face not with abundant pile. (**Ceriòides** (=*Cèria*, =*Sphyximórpha*)) . . . **CERIOIDÌNÆ**

e. Anterior crossvein located before middle of discal cell, nearly always rectangular . . . . . **f**

Anterior crossvein near or beyond middle of discal cell, usually oblique . . . . . **n**

f. Wholly black or metallic tinted species, if abdomen is spotted with yellow, the facial profile is parallel with eye-margin and face and eyes are pubescent; front of mesonotum pubescent . . . . . **g**

Pale color marks present on head, thorax and abdomen . . . . . **i**

g. Antennæ with terminal bristle. (**Callícera**) . . . . . **CALLICERÌNÆ**

Antennæ with dorsal arista . . . . . **h**

h. Third antennal joint very large, orbicular, thick; abdomen concave below, genitalia entirely hidden from dorsal view, body thickly punctate. (**Nausigáster**) . . . . . **NAUSIGASTRÌNÆ**

Third antennal joint smaller; abdomen not strongly concave below, the genitalia usually largely visible from above. (**Chilòsia, Chrysogáster, Cnèmodon, Heríngia, Orthoneùra, Pipìza, Psilòta**). **CHILOSIÌNÆ**

i. Lower part of face strongly projecting . . . . . **j**

Lower part of face not strongly projecting . . . . . **l**

j. Face distinctly projecting conically downward; third antennal joint stout, with thickened three-jointed arista. (**Pelecócera, Chamæsýrphus, Ischyróptera**) . . . . . **PELECOCERÌNÆ**

Face not projecting downward, but strongly produced forward; third antennal joint not stout and not with thickened arista . . . . **k**

k. Alula very small; abdomen clavate; hind femora thickened. (**Sphegìna, Neoáscia**) . . . . . **SPHEGINÌNÆ**

Alula normal; abdomen short, not constricted at base. (**Brachyòpa, Rhíngia**) . . . . . **BRACHYOPÌNÆ**

l. Humeral calli and the region between them destitute of pile; marginal cell open, vein closing first posterior cell usually parallel with margin; arista bare or pubescent . . . . . **m**

Humeral calli and the interhumeral region more or less pilose; marginal cell closed, vein closing first posterior cell distally recurrent; arista heavily plumose; hind coxæ with hair behind. (**Apívora** (=*Volucélla*) (Fig. 556 C), **Copestỳlum** (Fig. 575), **Temnócera**). (*VOLUCELLÌNÆ*) . . . . . **APIVORÌNÆ**

m. Abdomen elongate, basally narrow. (**Báccha, Dòros, Salpingogáster, Spathiogáster**). . . . . **BACCHÌNÆ**

Abdomen oval, not narrow at base nor clavate. (**Sýrphus** (Fig. 576), **Asarcìna, Dídea, Eriozòna, Lasiópticus** (=*Scæva*), **Leucozòna, Melanóstoma, Páragus, Platychìrus, Pyrophæna, Sphærophòria, Xanthográmma**) . . . . . **SYRPHÌNÆ**

n. Third vein bending deeply into first posterior cell (Fig. 574); femora

with conspicuous patch of black spinules near base. (**Tubífera** (= *Erístalis*) (Fig. 574), **Arctosýrphus, Helóphilus, Lampètia** (= *Mèrodon*) (*L. equéstris*, Narcissus bulb-fly), **Lìops, Mallòta, Megáspis, Mesémbrius, Myátropa**). (*ERISTALÌNÆ*).
TUBIFERÌNÆ

Third vein not bending deeply into first posterior cell ..... o

o. Arista plumose. (**Cínxia** (= *Sericomỳia*), **Arctóphila, Condídea, Conosýrphus, Pararctóphila**). (*ARCTOPHILÌNÆ, SERICOMYIÌNÆ*) ..... **CINXIÌNÆ**

Arista bare or pubescent ..... p

p. Apical crossvein recurrent, usually with a stump of a vein at the angle. (**Zélima** (= *Eumèrus*)). (*EUMERÌNÆ*) . . **ZELIMÌNÆ**

Apical crossvein oblique, at most very slightly recurrent at apex . . q

q. Marginal cell closed and petiolate. (**Milèsia**) ..... **MILESIÌNÆ**

Marginal cell open. (**Xylòta, Brachypálpus, Callipróbola, Cynorrhìna, Myiolépta, Penthesílea** (= *Criorrhìna*), **Sphecomỳia, Spilomỳia, Syrítta, Temnóstoma, Tropídia**) ..... **XYLOTÌNÆ**

62. Proboscis firm, styliform, porrect or short; male genitalia terminal, more or less asymmetrical; subcosta evanescent, not reaching costa, anal angle of wing more or less rectangular, no alula, costa interrupted at fourth vein; arista usually thread-like and terminal (Fig. 563). (Subfamily Noezinæ, see couplet 58, g.)
EMPÍDIDÆ, part

Proboscis very small and soft; male genitalia forming a hypopygium inflexed under the abdomen; subcosta complete, ending in costa 63

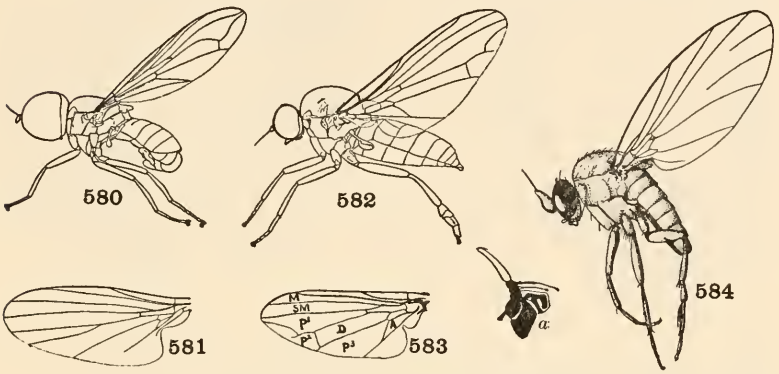
63. Antennæ with terminal arista; face small and broad; anal angle of wing more or less full, basal cells small, second basal much shorter than discal cell; hind tibiæ and tarsi dilated, especially in male; head and thorax with bristles; female sometimes bright-colored. About 100 species, principally Holarctic, some Nearctic, Indoaustralian and Ethiopian. (**Platypèza** or **Clýthia** (Fig. 583), **Agathomỳia, Callomỳia, Calotársa** (Fig. 582), **Microsània, Opètia** (Fig. 581)). (*MICROSANIÌNÆ*)
PLATYPÉZIDÆ or **CLYTHÌIDÆ**

Antennæ with dorsal arista; face narrow; legs not dilated; head and body without true bristles; head very large, usually spherical, consisting almost wholly of the eyes; anal angle of wings not developed, second basal cell subequal to discal cell in length; anal cell closed near margin; ovipositor large, with bulbous base and long sword-like point, inflexed under abdomen. About 300 species, principally Holarctic and Australian, some Nearctic and Ethiopian. (**Pipùnculus** or **Dórylas** (Fig. 580), **Chálarus, Nephróceros, Verrállia**) . . . **PIPUNCÙLIDÆ** or **DORYLÀIDÆ**

Schizophora

64. Coxæ close together, the legs attached ventrally; head movably separated from thorax; adults not ectoparasites upon mammals, birds or bees; rarely viviparous, in which case the new-born young are very immature. (EUMYÌIDÆ, MUSCÒIDEA, MYIODÀRIA) 65

Coxæ broadly separated from each other, the legs appearing attached toward the sides of the thorax and therefore sprawling (Fig. 663); head often small and closely united with body, the eyes more or less reduced, often wholly wanting, ocelli wanting



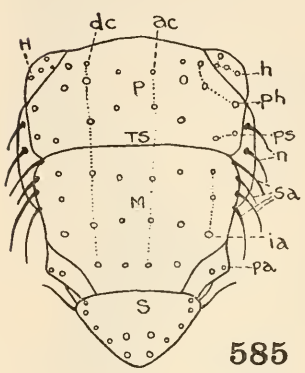
Figs. 580–584. **Pipunculidæ, Platypezidæ, Sciadoceridæ**

580. **Pipunculus,** male (Cole) Pipunculidæ.
581. **Opetia,** wing (Verrall) Platypezidæ.
582. **Calotarsa,** female; *a*, hind tibia and tarsus of male (Cole) Platypezidæ.
583. **Platypeza,** wing, Platypezidæ.
584. **Sciadocera** (Tonnoir) Sciadoceridæ.

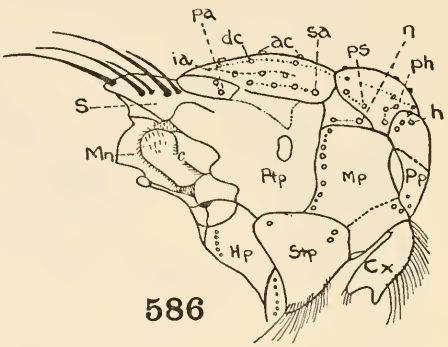
or vestigial; adults usually much flattened, of a leathery or horny structure, often wingless, living parasitically upon warm-blooded vertebrates or upon the honey bee; viviparous, the new-born larvæ well developed, ready for pupation, Braulidæ oviparous in bee-hives. (PUPÍPARA, EPROBOSCÍDEA, OMALÓPTERA, NYMPHÍPARA) 146

65. Second antennal joint with a longitudinal seam along upper outer edge which extends quite to the base; anterior orbits not differentiated above from the lateral vertex plates, bearing a row of convergent lower frontal bristles which are more distant from eye-margin than the upper frontal bristles are (Fig. 594); usually at least lower calypter large; posthumeral and intra-alar

bristles usually both present; thorax with a complete transverse suture before wings (Fig. 585); front of male usually narrow or the eyes meeting; subcosta always distinct and ending in costa, first vein (R_1) never short (Fig. 598); abdominal spiracles at least of segments two to five located in side margins of tergites, very rarely in the membrane. (CALYPTRÀTÆ, MUSCÁRIDÆ, MYODÀRIA SUPERIÒRA, SCHIZOMETÒPA, THECOSTÓMATA) 66



585



586

Figs. 585, 586. Calliphoridæ

585. Calliphora, thorax, dorsal view (Walton) Calliphoridæ.
586. Calliphora, thorax, lateral view (Walton) Calliphoridæ.

Sclerites: Cx, front coxa; H, humerus; Hp, hypopleura; M, posterior portion of mesonotum (metazona); Mp, mesopleura; Mn, metanotum; P, anterior portion of mesonotum (prozona); Pp, propleura; Ptp, pteropleura; S, scutellum; Stp, sternopleura.

Bristles: ac, acrostichals; dc, dorsocentrals; h, humerals; ia, intra-alars; n, notopleurals; pa, post-alars; ph, posthumerals; ps, presutural; sa, supra-alars.

c, calypteres; TS, transverse suture separating prozona from metazona.

Second antennal joint without such a seam (except *Loxocera*, couplet 131); anterior orbits usually separated above from lateral vertex plates, or the latter alone developed and bearing fronto-orbital bristles (if exceptionally the fronto-orbital bristles are located on the orbits the lower ones are closer to the eye-margin than the upper ones are); lower calypter vestigial or undeveloped; posthumeral bristles absent; thorax without a complete transverse suture in front of wings, posterior callosity usually absent; a visible membrane connecting the dorsal and ventral sclerites of the abdomen, in which the spiracles are nearly always located (if spiracles are in tergites, *e.g.* Chloropidæ and Ephydridæ, the subcosta is imperfect); front of both

sexes of nearly equal width, or if wider in female the greater width is due to a widening of the middle stripe; fourth vein (M_1) nearly straight, never angulate or with an appendage; often very small species. (ACALYPTRATÆ, BORBORÒIDEA, HAPLOSTÓMATA, MUSCÀRIA HOLOMETÒPA, MYODÀRIA INFERIÒRA) 78

66. Mouthparts functional; usually with sternopleural bristles at least, often very bristly species, hypopleura with seriate bristles or hairy. 69

Mouth-opening small, the mouthparts vestigial or wanting; vibrissæ and bristles undeveloped, no sternopleural bristles; front broad in both sexes; antennæ set in the facial groove or grooves; lower calypter with margin only slightly pubescent, hypopleura with long hair. Bot flies. (ŒSTROIDEA) 67

67. Head apparently closed below, the small mouth-opening filled by the proboscis with which it is connected by a membrane, mouthparts atrophied or even wanting, the proboscis never angled at base; arista always bare. 68

Head with a deep groove beneath, mouthparts present though very small, proboscis angled at base, withdrawn in the oral groove, palpi usually not visible; arista bare or plumose; first posterior cell usually open. (*CUTETERÉBRIDÆ*) .... **CUTERÉBRIDÆ**

a. Third antennal joint long, three times as long as second joint; antennal pit large and deep; arista hairy above; no facial carina. Neotropical. ..... b

Third antennal joint rounded; antennal pit shallow c

b. Epistoma rather broad, projecting obliquely forward; arista long-plumose. (**Pseudogamètes, Alouattamỳia,** on monkeys). **PSEUDOGAMETÎNÆ**

Epistoma very narrow; arista with hairs above only. (**Dermatòbia,** on cattle, horse, man) ..... **DERMATOBIÎNÆ**

c. Arista plumose; no bristles; facial carina present. Large species; rodent parasites; N. and S. Am. (**Cutérebra** (Fig. 589), **Bogèria**). **CUTEREBRÎNÆ**

Arista bare ..... d

d. Second antennal joint trilobed; apical cell sometimes closed; front projecting. Elephant parasites. (**Cobbóldia** (Fig. 591) India; **Platycobbóldia, Rodhainomỳia,** Africa) ..... **COBBOLDIÎNÆ**

Second antennal joint not trilobed; apical cell open; front more or less convex; bumble-bee-like parasites of Cervidæ; Europe and N. Am. (**Cephenomỳia, Pharyngomỳia**). **CEPHENOMYIÎNÆ**

68. Middle part of face narrow; hypopleura with fan of strong hairs; first posterior cell usually closed and long petiolate. (**Œstrus,**

sheep, goats (Fig. 590), **Cephalópsis,** camel, **Hippœstrus,** horse, **Pharyngóbolus,** elephant, **Rhincéstrus,** horse, hippopotamus).

ŒSTRIDÆ

Middle part of face forming a wide slightly convex shield-shaped plate; hypopleuræ with bundle of hairs; first posterior cell open; antennal pits deep. (**Hypodérma,** ruminants; **Dermatœstrus,** antelope; **Œdamágena,** reindeer; **Œstromỳia,** rodents).

HYPODERMÁTIDÆ

69. Hypopleuræ and pteropleuræ with one or more vertical rows of bristles or hairs (Fig. 586); fourth vein (M_1) curving or bending forward, narrowing or closing first posterior (apical) cell, often with a spur (M_2) at the bend (Fig. 598); when three sternopleural bristles present usually but one behind. (TACHINÒIDEA) 70

Hypopleuræ without a vertical series of strong bristles below spiracle, if rarely the hypopleural bristles are present there is no row of bristles on pteropleura (in *Stomoxys,* which has a porrect rigid proboscis (Fig. 602), both hypopleural and pteropleural hairs are present); when three sternopleural bristles present usually two behind; ventral membrane usually distinct; postscutellum not developed convexly. (ANTHOMYIÀRIA) 75

70. Postscutellum little developed, not convexly prominent (Fig. 586), if more or less prominent the metathoracic spiracular covering is not in two parts but covers the entire lower portion, leaving a small opening in middle above; middle segments of abdomen rarely with rather strong hairs; second ventral segment of abdomen more or less overlapping edges of the dorsal segments. . 71

Postscutellum strongly developed in the form of a transverse rounded ridge often projecting as far as apex of scutellum; dorsal segments of abdomen with strong bristles in addition to finer hairs, their edges overlapping all the ventral segments 73

71. Hindmost posthumeral bristle located lateral to the presutural bristle (Fig. 585) (sometimes absent in *Engyzops*); propleura and prosternum hairy (bare in *Pollenia* (Fig. 600) which has matted metallic hairs on mesonotum); generally two notopleural bristles, rarely three; arista generally long-plumose; body usually metallic blue or green; fifth ventral segment of male with a split hind margin, sometimes prominently developed; eyes of male touching or approximated, of female separated. Cosmopolitan. (*METOPÌIDÆ*) ..... **CALLIPHÓRIDÆ**

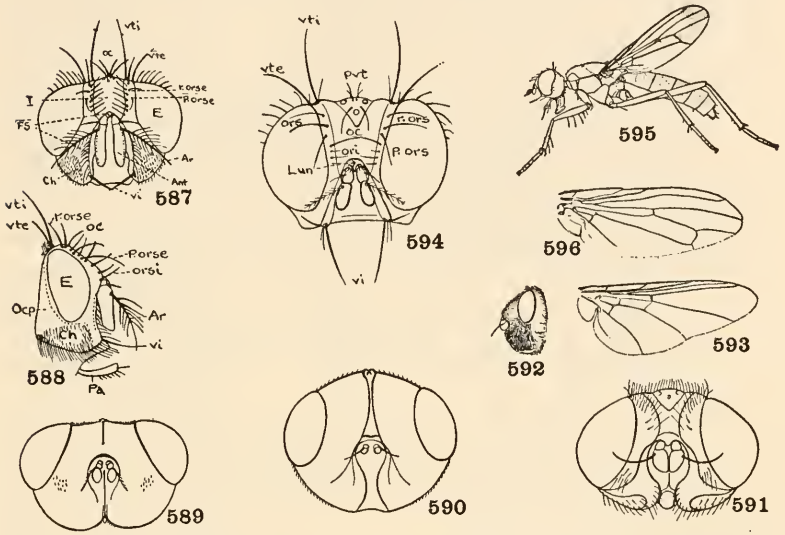
a. Cheeks narrow, about one-fifth eye-height; arista plumose to end; curve of fourth vein broadly rounded, basal vein sometimes setose; metathoracic spiracle with its front and back ends equally rounded; postscutellum usually well developed. (**Mesembrinélla, Huascaromúsca,** Neotrop.) ..... **MESEMBRINELLÌNÆ**

Cheeks subquadrate, about half the eye-height; curve of fourth vein usually angulate; postscutellum not strongly developed ..... b

b. Basal section of radius (stem vein) with distinct setulæ or hairs on posterior upper side c

Basal vein not setulose on posterior upper side ..... d

c. Occipital orbits wide; lower calypter subtruncate at apex, concave on outer margin, haired on part of upper surface; the small



Figs. 587–596. **Calliphoridæ, Œstridæ, Cuterebridæ, Gasterophilidæ, Cordyluridæ**

587. **Calliphora,** head from front (Walton) Calliphoridæ: Ant, antenna; Ar, arista; Ch, cheek; E, eye; FS, frontal suture; I, interfrontalia; Ocp, occiput; Pa, palpus; oc, ocellar bristles; orsi, inner row of upper orbital bristles; p. orse, proclinate bristle in outer row of upper orbitals; r. orse, reclinate bristles in outer row of upper orbitals; vi, vibrissæ; vte, exterior vertical bristle; vti, inner vertical bristle.
588. **Calliphora,** profile of head (Walton) Calliphoridæ. Lettering as for Fig. 587.
589. **Cuterebra,** head from front. Cuterebridæ.
590. **Œstrus,** head from front. Œstridæ.
591. **Cobboldia,** head from front (Rodhain and Bequaert) Cuterebridæ.
592. **Gasterophilus,** head from side (Cole) Gasterophilidæ.
593. **Gasterophilus,** wing (Cole) Gasterophilidæ.
594. **Cordylura,** head from front. Cordyluridæ: Lun, frontal lunule; ori, lower set of fronto-orbital bristles; ors, upper set of fronto-orbitals; p.ors, proclinate bristle of upper set; pvt, postverticals; r.ors, reclinate fronto-orbital bristles of upper set; vi, vibrissæ; vte, outer vertical bristle; vti, inner vertical bristle.
595. **Parallelomma,** female (Cole) Cordyluridæ.
596. **Scopeuma,** wing. Cordyluridæ.

rounded callosity below base of wing often with erect hairs. (**Phórmia** (*P. regina*, Black blowfly); **Apaulìna**, N. Amer., **Protocallíphora**, Palæarc., bird nest parasites; **Callítroga** (= *Cochliomỳia*, *Compsomỳia*) (*C. macellària*, Screw-worm), **Hemilucília**, **Paralucília**). (*CHRYSOMYIÌNÆ*) ..... **PHORMIÌNÆ**

Occipital orbits very narrow; lower calypter rather narrowly rounded at apex, nearly straight on outer margin, bare above; subalar callosity bare or without distinct hairs; arista pectinate. (**Rhínia**, **Metállea**, **Rhyncomỳia**, **Stomatorhìna**) ..... **RHINIÌNÆ**

d. Prosternum and propleura hairy; mesonotum without crinkly hairs; hairs of parafacial stripe not reaching lower margin of eyes ..... **e**

Prosternum and center of propleura bare; mesonotum with crinkly hairs; parafacial hairs extending to lower margin of eyes. (**Pollènia** (*P. rùdis*, Cluster-fly (Fig. 600), **Melanodéxia**; **Anthracomỳia**, Austr.) ..... **POLLENIÌNÆ**

e. Lower calypter bare above; parafacials entirely bare; parasquamal tuft present. Greenbottle flies. (**Lucília**, **Bufolucília**, **Phænícia**. Including *PHUMOSIÌNÆ:* **Phumòsia**, **Caiùsa**, **Euphomòsia**). **LUCILIÌNÆ**

Lower calypter pilose above; parafacials usually partially setose; parasquamal tuft absent. Bluebottle flies. (**Callíphora** (Figs. 585–588), **Acronèsia**, **Cynomỳia**, **Onèsia**) ..... **CALLIPHORÌNÆ**

Hindmost posthumeral bristle placed higher than or level with the presutural bristle; propleura and prosternum bare, thorax not with matted hairs, often four notopleural bristles; arista bare or hairy on basal half; eyes not contiguous, front of male narrow, or as wide as in female 72

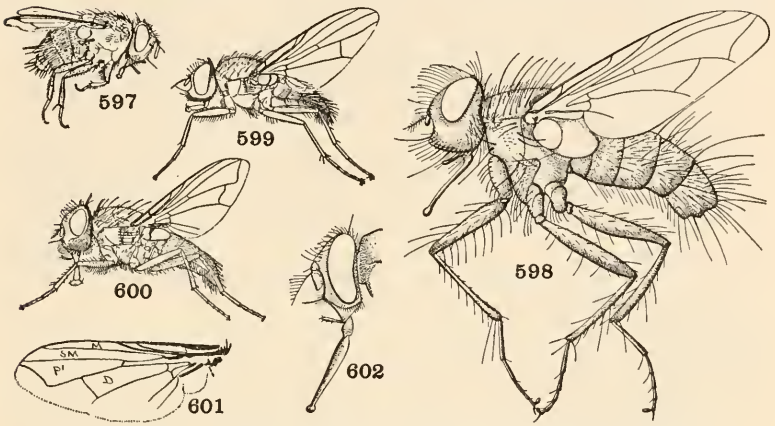
72. Calypteres large and round, reaching scutellum; fifth ventral segment of male abdomen with a straight hind margin, or entirely absent; arista generally plumose only on basal half, sometimes bare; eyes bare. Flesh-flies ..... **SARCOPHÁGIDÆ**

a. Head quadrangular in profile; arista usually plumose, rarely only pubescent; third and fourth sternites more or less evident, though not completely covering the margins of the tergites; theca of penis rarely with spine; front of male usually more or less narrow and without orbital bristles; more than two sternopleural bristles present (see Fig. 586, Stp.). Larvæ of most species feeding on carrion, some parasitic on grasshoppers. (**Sarcóphaga**, **Àgria**, **Helicòbia**, **Blæsóxipha**, **Ravínia**, **Sarcóphila**, **Sarcotáchina**, **Tephromỳia**). (*SAROTHROMYÌNÆ*, *STEPHANOSTOMÁTIDÆ*). **SARCOPHAGÌNÆ**

Head not quadrangular in profile; third and fourth sternites less evident, covering margins of tergites; theca of penis usually with

spine; arista bare or with very short pubescence; two sternopleural bristles present; front often with orbital bristles.....b

b. Middle tibiæ near the middle with a single extensor bristle; cheeks rather narrow, eyes large, front of both sexes of nearly equal breadth; arista sometimes with weak pubescence; third and fourth sternites completely covered. Larvæ feeding on supplies stored in nests of various bees and wasps. (**Miltográmma, Apódacra, Craticùlina, Hilarélla, Metòpia, Opsídia, Pediasiomỳia, Pachyophthálma, Senotaínia**). (*METOPIÌNÆ*). **MILTOGRAMMATÌNÆ**



Figs. 597–602. **Tachinidæ, Dexiidæ, Anthomyiidæ, Muscidæ, Calliphoridæ**

597. **Belvosia.** Tachinidæ.
598. **Ptilodexia.** Dexiidæ.
599. **Limnophora** (Cole) Anthomyiidæ.
600. **Pollenia** (Cole) Calliphoridæ.
601. **Musca,** wing. Muscidæ.
602. **Stomoxys,** head. Muscidæ.

Middle tibiæ with at least two bristles near the middle; eyes small, cheeks broad, face broader than vertex, front of female broader than of male; arista bare.....c

c. Antennæ very short; genitalia large; sternites two to five large, open; eyes very small. (**Paramacronỳchia, Nemoræa,** Eur.; **Brachycòma, Wohlfártia**) ..... **PARAMACRONYCHIÌNÆ**

Antennæ normal; genitalia small; sternites two to five more or less covered .....d

d. Tergites three and four with discal macrochætæ, body bristly; eyes pubescent; theca fused with penis, forceps long. (**Rhaphiochæta, Brachymèra,** Eur.) ..... **RHAPHIOCHÆTÌNÆ**

Tergites three and four without discal macrochætæ, body with

short bristles; eyes bare; theca free, penis without membrane. (**Amòbia, Hóplisa, Morínia**) ..... **AMOBIÌNÆ**

Calypteres narrow, with the inner edge generally bending away from scutellum; fifth ventral segment of male split to the middle; arista pubescent; eyes sometimes hairy. Larvæ parasitic on sow-bugs, snails, beetles, etc. (**Rhinóphora, Frauenfeldia, Macquártia, Melanóphora, Phỳto**). (Including *STACKELBERGOMYÌIDÆ*, a dune-living European fly with deep cheeks, flat body, incrassate legs and imperfect apical cell.) ..... **RHINOPHÓRIDÆ**

73. Ventral membrane more or less evident between the reduced sternites and the margins of the tergites, if not the female abdomen is tipped by an under-folded claw (*Phania*); abdomen destitute of stout bristles; facial plate more or less convexly produced nose-like below the vibrissal angles and fused with the lowest part (epistome). Larvæ parasitic on bugs and beetles. (**Phàsia, Alóphora, Cystogáster, Clytiomỳia, Leucóstoma, Phània, Phorántha, Rhodagỳne** (= *Gymnosòma*), **Trichópoda**). (Including *GYMNOSOMÁTIDÆ* with four, not five, abdominal segments) ..... **PHASÌIDÆ**

Ventral membrane not visible; abdomen bearing some stout bristles; facial plate flattened, at most slightly produced 74

74. Antennæ inserted usually at or below middle of eyes, the arista usually hairy; no presutural intra-alar bristle; ventral segments of abdomen concealed below the meeting edges of the tergites; legs often relatively long. Larvæ parasitic in beetles. (**Déxia, Cylindromỳia** (= *Ocýptera*), **Loewia, Myiócera, Ptilodéxia** (Fig. 598), **Rhynchodéxia, Rutíllia, Thelaìra, Therèsia**). (Including the Australian *RUTILLÌIDÆ*, with nasute epistoma, reduced sternites and usually metallic color.) ..... **DEXÌIDÆ**

Antennæ inserted above middle of eyes, the arista usually bare, rarely short-pubescent (Fig. 556D); intra-alar bristles usually extending in front of suture, if not the ventral segments broadly visible, or the fifth ventral of male is vestigial; at least two posthumeral and three posterior intra-alar bristles. Tachina flies. Larvæ mostly endoparasitic in caterpillars and other insects. (**Táchina** or **Larvævora, Áphria, Árchytas, Belvòsia** (Fig. 597), **Echinomỳia, Ernéstia, Exorísta, Frontìna, Linnæmỳia, Masícera, Nemoræa, Phorócera, Peletèria, Plàgia, Salmàcia** (= *Gonia*) (Fig. 556 D), **Siphòna, Stúrmia, Winthemia, Zeníllia**). Including *EXORÍSTIDÆ, MASICÉRIDÆ, HISTRICÌIDÆ*, etc.).

TACHÍNIDÆ or **LARVÆVÓRIDÆ** [1]

[1] This dominant group has been divided by several taxonomists into about sixty so-called families, which do not have the rank of the dipterous subfamilies presented in the previous portions of the key. Because the limits of these groups have not been agreed on by the students of the muscoid flies and because there is no satisfactory

75. Fourth vein (M_1) often bending forward to narrow the apical cell at the margin (Fig. 601); if the apical cell is not narrowed then the eyes are not widely separated, or cruciate bristles are present on the front, and the lower calypter is longer than the upper, and the abdomen proper contains only five segments; if the eyes are widely separated (the females and some males) the oval, more or less bristly abdomen is distinctive; scutellar suture complete. (MUSCÒIDEA) 76

Apical cell not narrowed at margin (Fig. 596); no cruciate frontal bristles; eyes broadly separated in both sexes; lower calypter not longer than the upper; scutellar suture interrupted in the middle; abdomen more or less elongate, with six segments before the genitalia (the first two fused together, as usual). (*SCATOMÝZIDÆ, SCATOPHÁGIDÆ, SCOPEUMÁTIDÆ*).
CORDYLÙRIDÆ

a. Propleural bristle absent; usually one sternopleural and five dorsocentral bristles; first vein bare above ..... b

Propleural bristle present; one to three sternopleurals c

b. Head broad; palpi spoon-shaped or leaf-like. (**Hydromỳza, Acanthocnèma, Microprosòpa, Pogonòta, Spathióphora**).
HYDROMYZÌNÆ

Head rounded; palpi narrow; heavily pollinose species. (**Scopeùma** (=*Scathóphaga*) (Fig. 596), **Coniostérnum, Ceratinóstoma, Scatomỳza**). (*SCATOPHAGÌNÆ*) ..... **SCOPEUMATÌNÆ**

c. Front femora and tibiæ at most with single row of bristles beneath d

Front femora with two rows of flexor bristles, front tibiæ with single or double rows; first vein bare above. (**Noréllia, Acantholèna, Norellisòma**) ..... **NORELLIÌNÆ**

d. Palpi without long hairs; face short; legs strong. (**Clidogástra, Cochliàrium, Gymnomèra**) ..... **CLIDOGASTRÌNÆ**

Palpi usually with apical bristle; face long; first vein usually setose above. (**Cordylùra** (Fig. 594), **Amaurosòma, Gonárcticus, Megophthálma, Parallelómma** (Fig. 595), **Scolìaphleps**).
CORDYLURÌNÆ

76. Either the hypopleural or pteropleural bristles or hairs present (Fig. 586); basal bristles of abdomen reduced; fourth vein bending or curving forward (straight in *Eginia*); arista feathered to tip . . . 77

---

published key no attempt is here made to present subdivisions of the Tachinidæ. Even the distinctions between the conventional families Dexiidæ and Tachinidæ have broken down of recent years with the discovery of annectant genera. Perhaps the best solution is to consider but two subfamilies, Dexiinæ and Tachininæ, with a unique army of legions, cohorts and tribes of genera comprising the latter. (See page 7.) (An exhaustive recent work is the twelve-volume Manual of Myiodaires by C. H. T. Townsend, completed in 1942.)

Neither the hypopleural nor pteropleural hairs or bristles present; abdomen usually bristly; fourth vein curving backward (if curving forward the arista is not feathered to the tip); arista sometimes bare (Fig. 599) ..... **ANTHOMYÌIDÆ**

a. Anal vein complete, faint apically but reaching margin ..... b
Anal vein not distinctly traceable to margin c

b. Eyes of male close together on the narrowed front; calypteres large. (**Anthomỳia, Chortóphila** (*C. antíqua*, Onion maggot, *C. brássicæ*, Cabbage maggot, *C. cilicrùra* (=*florilèga*), Seedcorn maggot), **Ègle, Hammomỳia, Hylemỳia** (*H. coarctàta*, Wheat bulb fly), **Hydrophòria, Opsolàsia, Pegomỳia** (*P. hyoscyami*, Beet-fly, *P. rubívora*, Raspberry cane maggot), **Phórbia, Pycnoglóssa**). (*HYLEMYIÌNÆ, PEGOMYIÌNÆ*) ..... **ANTHOMYIÌNÆ**
Eyes of both sexes widely separated by the broad front; calypteres small. (**Fucéllia, Chiròsia, Mycóphaga, Myopìna**). **FUCELLIÌNÆ**

c. Lower sternopleural bristle wanting, or if present, closer to one of the upper sternopleurals than to the other ..... d
Lower sternopleural equidistant from the two upper; front in both sexes one-third the width of the head, each orbit with one long backward-directed bristle on upper half; thorax with but one pair of presutural dorsocentral bristles; lower stigmatal bristle directed downward; eyes of both sexes usually widely separated. (**Cœnòsia, Chelísia, Atherígona, Limnospìla, Lispocéphala, Schœnomỳza**) ..... **CŒNOSIÌNÆ**

d. Pteropleura with a central group of hairs; palpi dilated apically, usually conspicuously dilated; front of both sexes equal to eye-width, the interfrontalia without cruciate bristles; parafacials with some hairs on their entire length. (**Líspa**) ..... **LISPÌNÆ**
Pteropleura usually without such group of hairs, but if haired, the front of the male is narrower than that of the female; palpi not conspicuously dilated; parafacials bare below base of antennæ ... e

e. Hind tibiæ of male with a strong dorsal bristle just beyond middle .. f
Hind tibiæ of male without such a strong dorsal bristle ..... g

f. Anal vein very short, stopping abruptly, the seventh vein (axillary or A2) more or less distinctly curved forward around the apex of the first anal; female with wholly convex front, the broad orbits (and in males with wide front also) bearing two fronto-orbital bristles on upper half directed outward over eyes, or the upper one directed slightly backward; middle tibiæ of male more or less densely pubescent and often swollen on inner side. (**Fánnia, Cœlomỳia, Piezùra**) ..... **FANNIÌNÆ**
Axillary vein not curving around end of anal vein; front of female more or less projecting forward, orbits not with two upper fronto-orbitals curving outward over eyes in either sex; middle tibiæ

of male not pubescent or swollen. (**Arícia** (=*Phaònia*), **Allœostỳlus, Diályta, Hèra, Hydrotæa, Ophỳra, Pogonomỳia**). (*PHAONIÌNÆ*, including *HYDROTÆÌNÆ*) ..... **ARICIÌNÆ**

g. Thorax with an uneven number of dark stripes, or unmarked; scutellum with only the larger basal and subapical bristles; face and oral margin usually produced; third and fourth veins parallel or slightly convergent, rarely divergent; usually sparsely short-setose. (**Limnóphora** (Fig. 599)) ..... **LIMNOPHORÌNÆ**

Thorax with an even number of dark stripes, or rarely unmarked; scutellum usually with stout discal, prebasal and preapical bristles in addition to the basals and subapicals; face usually vertical, rarely produced; third and fourth veins usually divergent or parallel; usually strongly setose. (**Mydæa** (including **Spilogáster**), **Azèlia, Hebecnèma, Helìna**) ..... **MYDÆÌNÆ**

77. Proboscis needle-like, porrect, at rest completely ensheathed by the long slender palpi; arista strongly plumose with feathered hairs (Fig. 556E); prosternum membranous; middle coxæ separated by the forward-projecting metasternum; abdominal spiracles located in the membrane between tergites and sternites. Tsetse flies. (**Glossìna**, Ethiop.) (Fig. 556 E) ..... **GLOSSÍNIDÆ**

Proboscis, if elongate and porrect, not ensheathed by the palpi; hairs of arista not feathered; prosternal plate developed; abdominal spiracles located in second to fifth tergites..... **MÚSCIDÆ**

a. Proboscis of both sexes elongate, rigid, fitted for piercing and sucking blood, the labella not enlarged; arista with long hairs on upper side, bare or pubescent below; lower calypter rounded posteriorly, its inner basal margin well separated from the lateral basal angles of scutellum. (**Stomóxys** (*S. cálcitrans*, Stable fly (Fig. 602)), **Bdellolárynx, Hæmatòbia, Lyperòsia** (*L. írritans*, Horn fly); **Haphóspatha**, Eur., Afr.; **Hæmatobósca**, China). **STOMOXYDÌNÆ**

Proboscis not heavily chitinized, the labella fleshy, fitted for lapping ..... b

b. Apical cell widely open, the fourth vein gently curving back; hypopleural bristles present above hind coxæ; pteropleural bristles absent beneath root of wing. (**Egínia**, Palæarc.) ..... **EGINIÌNÆ**

Apical cell narrowed; hypopleural bristles nearly always absent, pteropleural bristles or hairs often present; lower calypter with posterior curvature more or less transverse, the inner basal angle very close to and often touching or underlying the basal lateral angle of scutellum. (**Músca** (*M. doméstica*, Housefly (Figs. 557, 601), **Cordylòbia** (*C. anthropóphaga*, Tumbu-fly, Ethiop.), **Dasýphora, Graphomỳia, Mesembrìna, Moréllia, Muscìna, Myiospìla, Pyréllia, Synthesiomỳia**) ..... **MUSCÌNÆ**

78. Mouth-opening small, the mouthparts vestigial; antennæ sunken in the facial grooves which form a rounded pocket, arista bare; vibrissæ and bristles absent, no sternopleural or pteropleural bristles; scutellar suture broadly interrupted at middle; ovipositor sturdy and inflexed under abdomen; costa ending at third vein (R_5) which terminates much before tip of wing, the apical cell widely open (Fig. 593). Horse botflies, cosmopolitan. (**Gasteróphilus** (Figs. 592, 593) **Gyrostígma, Rhingogastróphilus**). **GASTEROPHÍLIDÆ**

Mouth-opening normal, the mouthparts functioning; third and fourth veins usually parallel or converging, very rarely markedly diverging; larvæ not internal parasites of horses, etc. 79

79. Costa entire, no indication of a break near the end of the subcosta nor near the humeral crossvein: Sc nearly always distinctly separated from R_1 and ending in the costa an appreciable distance before R_1 which usually terminates near or beyond middle of wing (see Fig. 608) 80

Costa fractured just before end of subcosta (best seen by transmitted light), or if Sc is imperfect the costa is visibly broken or constricted before end of first vein (R_1) (Fig. 603), or at least with an indication of such fracture; sometimes with an additional break near the humeral crossvein (Fig. 658) 106

80. Subcosta complete, ending in the costa, usually free from R_1, rarely closely approximated to it, rarely wanting; anal cell present 81

Subcosta incomplete, developed only at base and continuing as an evanescent fold, not attaining the costa; anal cell faint or absent; postvertical bristles divergent 105

81. Vibrissæ present at the vibrissal angle of the head, in distinction to peristomial or buccal bristles or hairs 82

Definite vibrissæ absent 85

82. Palpi well developed 83

Palpi very small, vestigial; anterior orbital bristles never developed; head spherical, cheeks narrow; arista bare or nearly so; posterior spiracle usually with at least one bristle; abdomen somewhat elongate and usually narrowed at base; black scavenger flies. Cosmopolitan ..... **SÉPSIDÆ**

a. Postvertical bristles wanting; head broadened, with projecting eyes. (**Eurychoromỳia**) ..... **EURYCHOROMYIÏNÆ**

Postverticals present and diverging; if absent, the head is not broadened ..... b

b. First and second basal cells united. (**Pandòra** (Fig. 608), widespr.; **Saltélliseps**, Ethiop., Asiat.) ..... **PANDORÌNÆ**

Basal cells separate c

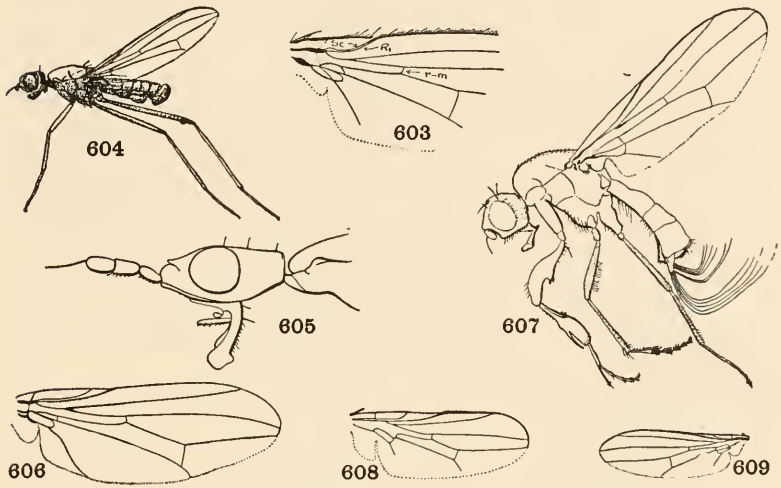
c. Thorax verrucose, subshining, pubescence fine, forming a sheen;

dorsal abdominal segments devoid of bristles and setæ. (**Toxópoda, Paratoxópoda,** mainly Ethiop.) ..... **TOXOPODÌNÆ**

Thorax not verrucose, at least mesopleuræ shining, hairs short, not forming a sheen; abdomen often with bristles ..... d

d. Postocular and mesopleural bristles wanting. (**Themìra** (Fig. 607), **Enícita,** Holarc.; **Protothemìra,** Palæarc.) ..... **THEMIRÌNÆ**

At least mesopleural bristle present ..... e



Figs. 603–609. **Micropezidæ, Neriidæ, Tanypezidæ, Sepsidæ**

603. **Trichoscelis,** basal portion of wing. Trichoscelidæ.
604. **Paracalobata,** male (Cole) Micropezidæ.
605. **Nerius,** profile of head. Neriidæ.
606. **Tanypeza,** wing. Tanypezidæ.
607. **Themira,** male. Sepsidæ.
608. **Pandora,** wing. Sepsidæ.
609. **Sepsis,** wing (Cole) Sepsidæ.

e. Front femora of male more or less excised before end and provided with varying sets of bristles, thorns or prongs; orbital bristle weak or wanting. (**Sépsis** (Fig. 609), cosmop.; **Lasiosépsis,** Eur., Ethiop.) ..... **SEPSÌNÆ**

Front femora not excised toward end, with or without rows of bristles but without spinigerous tubercles ..... f

f. A strong orbital bristle present on each side; abdomen of both sexes without bristles; postocular bristle strong. (**Meròplius,** widespr.). **MEROPLIÌNÆ**

Orbital bristle weak or wanting, or if present, the postocular bristle is weak or wanting. (**Nemópoda, Perochæta, Sepsidomórpha,** Holarc.) ..... **NEMOPODÌNÆ**

83. Thorax convex; cheeks, pleuræ and legs not remarkably bristly; postvertical bristles divergent 84

Mesonotum and scutellum more or less flattened; head, body and legs coarsely bristly (Fig. 613). Seashore species. (See couplet 94) ..... **CŒLÓPIDÆ**

84. Second antennal joint usually with an angulate projection from the exterior edge (Fig. 635); interfrontal cross-bristles often present; tibiæ usually with preapical bristles; anal vein abbreviated, not reaching margin. (See couplets 114 and 136) .... **CLUSÌIDÆ**

Second antennal joint without angular projection; no interfrontal cross-bristles; tibiæ without preapical bristles; anal vein continuing as a fold almost to margin. (See couplet 116). (**Actenóptera,** (=*Gymnomỳza*), Palæarc.) ..... **NEOTTIOPHÍLIDÆ,** part

85. First posterior cell (R_5) closed or much narrowed at apex due to the convergence of both third and fourth veins (wide in Nothybidæ, couplet 88, which have remarkably long prosternum); abdomen elongate; legs long, or very long and slender 86

First posterior cell widely open, if narrowed, the abdomen is short and the legs are not unusually long and slender 90

86. Eyes large, the cheeks and posterior orbits narrow; upper occiput concave 87

Eyes moderately large, front not narrow, cheeks and posterior orbits not distinctly narrow, face often greatly retreating, occiput usually large; ocellar and humeral bristles absent 89

87. Proboscis very long and geniculate; ovipositor elongate; arista terminal. (See couplet 60.) (**Stylogáster,** Am., Afr.). **CONÓPIDÆ,** part

Proboscis and ovipositor not elongate; arista dorsal; hind metatarsi with basal group of bristles 88

88. Ocellar and humeral bristles present, though sometimes small; prothorax small; first vein (R_1) setulose; front of male narrow. (**Tanypèza** (Fig. 606), **Polphopèza, Scipopèza, Tritanypèza,** mainly Neotrop.) ..... **TANYPÉZIDÆ**

Ocellar and humeral bristles absent; thorax elongate, the prosternum prominent, the front legs attached behind middle of thorax; hind femora without bristles on posterior edge; first vein bare; front of both sexes wide. (**Nothỳbus,** Malay.) ..... **NOTHÝBIDÆ**

89. Arista dorsal, located toward base of the third antennal joint; front legs shorter than posterior pairs from which they are widely separated, the front coxæ short; propleuræ scarcely produced in front; second antennal joint without projection; palpi usually small. Mostly tropical. (*MICROPÉZIDÆ*) ..... **TÝLIDÆ**

a. Front rather uniform in sculpturing; ocelli placed in back; antennæ approximate; male genitalia turgid.....b

Front with well-marked areas; ocelli near middle of head; antennæ separated; male genitalia relatively inconspicuous. (**Tæniáptera, Callobatìna, Cardiacéphala, Grallomỳza, Grallopèza, Hoplocheilòma, Ptílosphen, Rainièria** (=*Tanýpoda*), **Scipòpus**). (*RAINIERIÌNÆ, TANYPODÌNÆ*) .....**TÆNIAPTERÌNÆ**

b. Front opaque; hind tibiæ without extensor bristle; second basal separated from discal cell. (**Trepidària** (=*Calóbata*), **Calobatélla, Cnodacóphora, Paracalóbata**) (*CALOBÁTIDÆ*).

TREPIDARIÌNÆ

Front shining; hind tibiæ with extensor setæ; second basal and discal cells confluent. (**Tỳlos** (=*Micropèza*), **Cliopèza, Cryógonus, Metopobráchia, Neriocéphalus**). (*MICROPEZÌNÆ*).

TYLÌNÆ

Arista apical or subapical (Fig. 605); front legs longer than posterior pairs, the front coxæ lengthened, thus placing the front legs close to the middle pair; propleuræ strongly developed beneath in front of front coxæ; second antennal joint with a finger-like process on inside edge; palpi long. Mostly tropical. (**Nèrius** (Fig. 605), **Macrótoma, Odontoloxòzus, Odontoscèlia, Telostỳlus**).

NERÌIDÆ

90. Eyes prominently bulging, the vertex sunken; scutellum often large and grooved; femora and usually hind tibiæ greatly enlarged; anal cell rather large; prelabrum well developed.....91

Eyes less prominent, vertex not sunken; first posterior cell widely open, if rarely narrowed the femora are not thick.....92

91. First vein ending far beyond subcosta, first posterior cell usually narrowed apically due to the angulation of the fourth vein at apex of discal cell; posterior spiracle with a group of bristles; palpi broad. Principally Neotropical. (**Rhopalomèra, Apophorhýnchus, Krœberia, Rhýtidops, Willistoniélla** (Fig. 610)).

RHOPALOMÉRIDÆ

First vein ending close to subcosta, first posterior cell widely open; posterior spiracle without group of bristles; palpi narrow. (See couplet 126). (**Rhinótora** (Fig. 611), Neotrop., Ethiop.).

RHINOTÓRIDÆ

92. Some or all tibiæ with preapical bristle on extensor side; ovipositor short, retractile 93

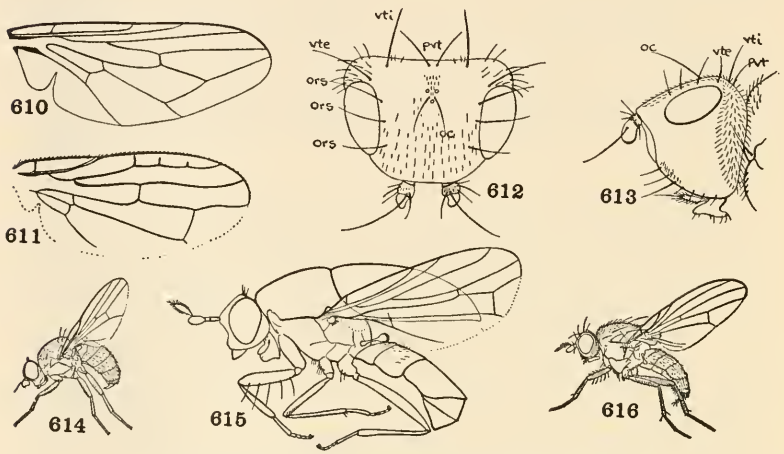
Tibiæ without extensor preapìcal bristle; in case preapical bristles are present either the ovipositor is long and chitinized, or the first vein is setulose, or the anal crossvein (Cu_1) is broken.....97

93. Scutellum never broadly covering the wings and abdomen.....94

Scutellum enormously enlarged and convexly inflated, covering the abdomen and the wings when at rest (Fig. 615); nearly bristleless

flies with shortened thorax, antennæ porrect, arista subapical, prelabrum large; abdominal sternites very small; alula large, discal and second basal cells confluent. Indoaustralian and African. (**Celỳphus** (Fig. 615), **Acelỳphus, Parcelỳphus, Spaniocelỳphus**).
CELỲPHIDÆ

94. Thorax convex; cheeks, pleuræ and legs not remarkably bristly; last tarsal joint not flattened 95



Figs. 610–616. **Rhopalomeridæ, Rhinotoridæ, Cœlopidæ, Chamæmyiidæ, Celyphidæ, Lauxaniidæ**

610. **Willistoniella**, wing. Rhopalomeridæ.
611. **Rhinotora**, wing. Rhinotoridæ.
612. **Orygma**, head from above. For lettering see Fig. 594. Cœlopidæ.
613. **Orygma**, head in profile. Cœlopidæ.
614. **Leucopis** (Cole) Chamæmyiidæ.
615. **Celyphus**. Celyphidæ.
616. **Minettia** (Cole) Lauxaniidæ.

Mesonotum and scutellum flattened; head, body and legs coarsely bristly; last tarsal joint flat and enlarged. Seashore species. (*PHYCODRÓMIDÆ*) ..... **CŒLÓPIDÆ**

a. Postvertical bristles convergent or parallel; metathoracic spiracle without bristles; propleural bristle absent. (**Cœlòpa, Fucomỳia**).
CŒLOPÌNÆ

Postverticals divergent; metathoracic spiracle with group of bristles; propleural present. (See couplet 83.) (**Orýgma** (Figs. 612, 613)).
ORYGMATÌNÆ

95. Postvertical bristles convergent or crossing; second antennal joint with dorsal bristle; one or two sternopleural bristles and one mesopleural present; lower edge of front femora bearing bristles; anal and second basal cells small, anal vein abruptly shortened (Fig. 616); two or one fronto-orbital bristles, the lower often directed inward. Many genera, mostly tropical. (**Lauxània, Asilóstoma, Calliòpe, Camptoprosopélla, Griphoneùra, Halidayélla, Homoneùra, Lauxaniélla, Minéttia** (Fig. 616), **Pachycerìna, Pelomỳza, Sapromỳza, Sapromyzosòma, Steganópsis, Trigonometòpus**). (Including *TRIGONOMETÓPIDÆ* with front horizontal). (*SAPROMÝZIDÆ*) ..... **LAUXANÌIDÆ**

Postverticals parallel or divergent, rarely wanting; second antennal joint rarely with dorsal bristle; mesopleural and usually sternopleural bristles wanting; front femora not bristly beneath; anal vein reaching margin, at least as a fold 96

96. Prelabrum pronounced, not retractable with the infolding of the proboscis; first vein ending beyond middle of wing; femoral bristles undeveloped. A rather small family; principally Holarctic ..... **DRYOMÝZIDÆ**

a. Cheeks evenly pubescent; third antennal joint spherical, antennæ separated; oral margin not protruding, palpi without apical bristle; anterior dorsocentral bristles present. (**Helcomỳza** (=*Actòra*), **Heterochìla, Macromelandèria, Œdoparèna**) . . **HELCOMYZÌNÆ**

Cheeks with a bare groove; third antennal joint compressed, longer than broad, antennæ not separated; oral margin protruding, palpi with apical bristle; anterior dorsocentral bristle absent; middle femora with posterior row of bristles. (**Dryomỳza, Neuróctena** (Fig. 619)) ..... **DRYOMYZÌNÆ**

Prelabrum vestigial, rarely chitinized, not touching oral margin when the proboscis is extended; first vein ending at middle of wing; femora setulose, their bristles developed, a characteristic bristle usually present near middle of anterior face of middle femora (Fig. 617). Many genera and species; widespread, largely Holarctic. (*TETANOCÉRIDÆ*) ..... **SCIOMÝZIDÆ**

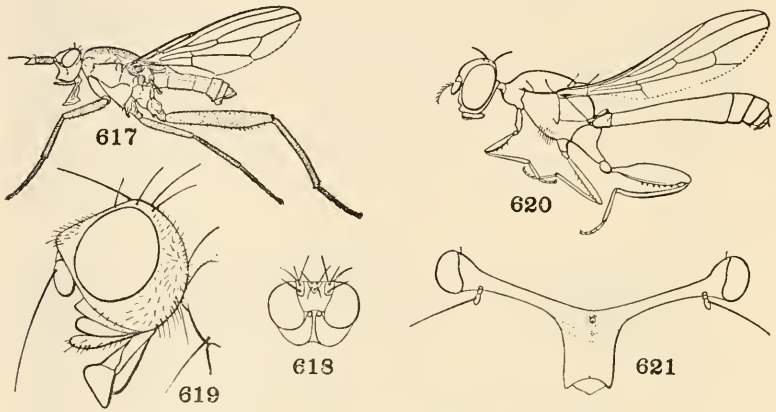
a. Abdomen of female with seven segments, ovipositor not retractile; arista subapical; front femora not bristly. (**Tetanùra**). **TETANURÌNÆ**

No ovipositor; apical segments of female abdomen, beyond fifth, retractile; arista basal; front femora with bristles ..... b

b. Propleural bristle present; front usually without differentiated median polished stripe; second antennal joint short. (**Sciomỳza** (Fig. 618), **Mélina, Oidemátops, Phæomỳia, Pherbéllia** (= *Ditænia*), **Pterómicra**) ..... **SCIOMYZÌNÆ**

Propleural bristle wanting; front usually with a distinct polished median stripe, rarely subshining; second antennal joint long. (**Tetanócera, Antichæta, Díctya, Élgiva, Hedroneùra, Hoplodíctya, Euthýcera, Límnia, Pœcilógrapha, Renócera, Salticélla, Sépedon** (Fig. 617), **Statínia** (=*Coremácera*)). (*EUTHYCERÌNÆ*). **TETANOCERÌNÆ**

97. Head produced on each side into a lateral process bearing the eye at the tip and the antennæ widely distant from each other on the eye-stalk (Fig. 621), frontal lunule flattened; subcosta weak



Figs. 617–621. Sciomyzidæ, Dryomyzidæ, Megamerinidæ, Diopsidæ

617. Sepedon (Cole) Sciomyzidæ.
618. Sciomyza, head from front (Hendel) Sciomyzidæ.
619. Neuroctena, head from side. Dryomyzidæ.
620. Syringogaster. Megamerinidæ.
621. Diopsis, head from front. Diopsidæ.

and parallel with first vein, third vein arising from second near middle of wing, discal cell confluent with second basal; front femora more or less thickened; scutellum bituberculate. A small family, mainly tropical. (**Diópsis** (Fig. 621), **Diasemópsis, Megálabops, Sphyracéphala, Teleópsis**) ..... **DIÓPSIDÆ**

Head not produced so that the eyes are stalked and the antennæ are distantly separated; third vein arising from second toward base of wing; scutellum not bituberculate 98

98. Anal crossvein (Cu_1) not angulate, the anal cell not acutely produced (Fig. 608), first vein bare; ovipositor retractile, not prominent. (If legs and thorax are unusually elongate, see Nothybidæ, couplet 88) 99

Anal crossvein usually angulate so that the anal cell is acutely produced (Fig. 624), or at least the anal cell apically angled, first vein usually setulose above; ovipositor chitinized and more or less projecting, usually flattened; post-vertical bristles diverging or parallel; palpi developed. (If Indomalayan, elongate flies with slender legs and prominent prothorax, see Phytalmiidæ, couplet 107) 101

99. Hind femora long, thickened and spinose beneath; basal cells lengthened, anal vein usually reaching margin; abdomen elongate, slender at base, clavate; postvertical bristles wanting. A small family; Europe, N. America, Oceania. (**Megamerìna** (=*Lìssa*), **Syringogáster** (Fig. 620), **Syrittomỳia, Texàra**) ..... **MEGAMERÍNIDÆ**

Hind femora rarely thickened, not biseriately spinose beneath; basal cells short, anal vein abbreviated; postverticals present, though sometimes small 100

100. Postvertical bristles diverging; palpi vestigial; front legs of male often more or less deformed and bristly; at least abdomen more or less shining, the base narrowed. (See couplet 82) .... **SÉPSIDÆ**

Postverticals converging, sometimes wanting; palpi developed; femora not spinose; usually densely gray-pruinose species, the oval abdomen usually pictured with paired brown spots. Europe, N. America, Asia. (**Chamæmỳia** (=*Ochthíphila*), **Acrometòpia, Leucòpis**, (Fig. 614), **Leucopomỳia, Paraleucòpis, Pseudodínia**). (*OCHTHIPHÍLIDÆ*) ..... **CHAMÆMYÌIDÆ**

101. First and third veins usually bare; first posterior cell sometimes apically narrowed or rarely closed; body often metallic; head large, hemispherical, front broad, eyes not bulging, proboscis stout. (**Ulídia, Acrostícta, Chætópsis** (Fig. 625), **Chrysomỳza, Œdòpa, Euxésta** (Fig. 624), **Mosíllus** (=*Myodìna*), **Seóptera, Stenerétma, Tímia**). (*CHÆTÓPSIDÆ*) ..... **ULIDÌIDÆ**

First vein usually setulose or hairy, when bare either the first posterior cell is not narrowed, or the eyes protrude, or the costal cell is very large 102

102. Ocelli present; ovipositor flattened 103

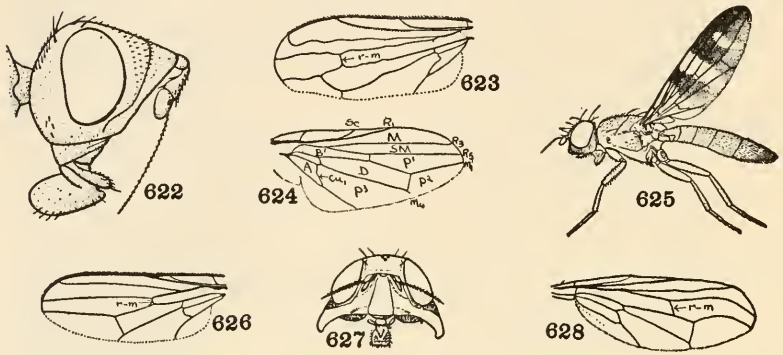
Ocelli usually absent; basal joint of ovipositor large and conical; front projecting, face retreating, mouth-opening small, clypeus small, proboscis not heavy; second antennal joint elongate; no propleural bristle, prothoracic stigma with a row of hairs; third vein bare ..... **PYRGÓTIDÆ**

a. Third antennal joint rounded; subcosta normal or weak before the end. (**Pyrgòta** (Fig. 622), **Adapsília, Bromóphila, Campylócera, Hypotýphla, Teretrùra, Trichempòdia**) ..... **PYRGOTÌNÆ**

Third antennal joint pointed or angulate at tip; subcosta distant from costa, suddenly broken and ending at right angle. (**Toxùra, Acropyrgòta, Epicerélla**) ..... **TOXURÌNÆ**

103. Third antennal joint round or short-ovate; first vein ending much beyond subcosta; eyes rather protuberant; face vertical, excavated in middle, without antennal grooves, prelabrum small; mesonotum bristly in back only; propleural bristle weak or wanting, sternopleural bristle present; non-metallic flies. (**Pterocálla** (Fig. 623), **Callopístria, Dasymetòpa, Myénnis, Pseudotephrìtis, Stylophthalmỳia**) ..... **PTEROCÁLLIDÆ**

Third antennal joint with sharpened apex; antennal grooves distinct; subcostal cell not large 104



Figs. 622–628. **Pyrgotidæ, Pterocallidæ, Ulidiidæ, Richardiidæ, Phytalmiidæ**

622. **Pyrgota**, profile of head. Pyrgotidæ.
623. **Pterocalla**, wing (Williston) Pterocallidæ.
624. **Euxesta**, wing. Ulidiidæ.
625. **Chætopsis** (Cole) Ulidiidæ.
626. **Cœlometopia**, wing (Williston) Richardiidæ.
627. **Phytalmodes**, head from front (Bezzi) Phytalmiidæ.
628. **Phytalmodes**, wing (Bezzi) Phytalmiidæ.

104. Propleural and usually sternopleural bristles absent, three supra-alar bristles; mouth-opening very large, clypeus large, proboscis heavy, palpi broad. A large group, mainly tropical. (Including *CEPHALÌIDÆ*) ..... **PLATYSTOMÁTIDÆ**

a. Upper occiput usually convex; abdomen stalked, elongate; basal cells of wing diminutive; sternopleurals usually present; ant-like species. (**Myrmecomỳia, Delphínia, Myrmecothèa, Tritóxa**). **MYRMECOMYIÌNÆ**

Upper occiput never convex; abdomen not ant-like, if elongate no sternopleurals present; basal cells not small ..... b

b. Epistome convexly projecting above oral margin. (**Tráphera, Lùle, Pìara, Xíria**) ..... **TRAPHERÌNÆ**

Epistome not convexly projecting c

c. Abdomen slender, much longer than wide, usually compressed; third antennal joint much longer than wide, arista not long-plumose, the distal part bare; at most one weak fronto-orbital bristle. (**Stenopterìna, Antineùra, Duomỳia, Elassogáster, Lamprophthálma, Xenáspis**) ..... **STENOPTERINÌNÆ**

Abdomen usually elliptical or short-oval, if slender either the arista is feathered to apex, or antennæ shorter, or two fronto-orbitals present ..... d

d. Abdomen spindle-shaped, broadest at middle or beyond middle; lower calypter small. (**Rivéllia, Cleitàmia, Diácrita, Ídana, Laglaisia**) ..... **RIVELLIÌNÆ**

Abdomen broadly oval, widest before middle, or very small and narrowly joined to thorax. (**Platýstoma, Achìas, Brèa, Bromóphila, Euprosòpia, Lamprogáster, Loxoneùra, Naùpoda, Peltacanthìna, Scholástes**) ..... **PLATYSTOMATÌNÆ**

Propleural and sternopleural bristles present, four supra-alar bristles, anterior dorsocentral bristle present; mouthparts less developed, cheeks broad. (**Otìtes** (= *Órtalis*), **Anacámpta, Hérina, Dorýcera, Melièria** (= *Ceróxys*), **Tétanops, Tephronòta**). (Including *CEROXÝDIDÆ, DORYCÉRIDÆ*). (*ORTALÍDIDÆ*). **OTÍTIDÆ**

105. Discal cell complete (sometimes open in *Sphyroperíscelis*), anterior crossvein near middle of wing, costa extending only to third vein (R_5) (to fourth vein in *Cỳamops* and *Perískelis*), second vein (R_3) long, ending near tip of wing; vibrissæ absent. Europe, America, Ceylon. (**Perískelis, Cỳamops, Marbènia, Neoscùtops, Podócera, Sphyroperíscelis** (Fig. 629), **Scùtops**) **PERISCELÍDIDÆ**

Discal cell entirely wanting, anterior crossvein located near base of wing, costa extending to fourth vein, second vein very short, ending close to first vein; vibrissæ present. (See couplet 132.) (**Astìa** (= *Astèia*) (Fig. 645), **Liomỳza, Sigaloéssa** (= *Crepidohámma*), **Stenómicra, Uranùcha**) ..... **ASTÌIDÆ**

106. Typically heavy-bodied flies (Fig. 633), with broad, five-segmented abdomen and with rows of bristles on thorax, abdomen and legs (*Anthophasia* with tergites fused and apical bristles alone present on abdomen); second antennal joint as long as third or longer, arista bare; vibrissæ present; third vein close to second and ending much before wing-tip, costa stopping before tip of wing, first and third veins bristly above at least at base, subcosta distinct, obliquely ascending at tip, anal cell prolonged into a sharp point. Bright-colored flies, 7–18 mm. in length, with banded wings, resembling stout tachinids. (**Tachinísca** (Fig. 633), Peru, Bolivia; **Anthophàsia** (= *Tachinœstrus*), **Tachiniscídia**, Ethiop.). **TACHINÍSCIDÆ**

Not large, heavy-bodied, or very bristly flies 107

107. Legs long and slender, thorax large, prothorax often neck-like, abdomen long and clavate, the basal segment as long as remainder of abdomen; first posterior cell not narrowed; one or no fronto-orbital bristle, no postvertical, propleural, sternopleural or dorso-central bristles, two scutellars; arista long-plumose; cheeks often produced as lateral processes. Indomalayan, African. (**Phytálmia** (=*Elaphomyia*), **Angítula, Angitulòides, Atopógnathus, Clitodòca, Giraffomỳia, Phytalmòdes** (Figs. 627, 628), **Terastiomỳia**). **PHYTALMÌIDÆ**

Legs not unduly long and slender, prothorax not neck-like, body not suggestive of the Neriidæ 108

108. Costa broken only at end of subcosta (Fig. 639) 109

Costa broken near humeral crossvein in addition to the subcostal break (Fig. 658), rarely (*Acartophthalmus*, couplet 136), the costa broken only at humeral crossvein 133

109. Subcosta complete, ending in costa, usually independent of first radial vein (Fig. 630); second basal and anal cells complete (except Aulacogastridæ, couplet 113 (Fig. 631), with second basal and anal cells confluent) 110

Subcosta incomplete or vestigial, the apical portion represented as a fold, not ending independently in the costa (Fig. 646) 122

110. Vibrissæ present at the vibrissal angle (Fig. 635) 111

Vibrissæ absent, only peristomial hairs or setæ; no preapical tibial bristle 119

111. Cheek-plates continuing on the front, bearing inclinate lower fronto-orbital bristles (Fig. 594); tibiæ in addition to preapical and apical bristles usually with other bristles; metanotal suture continuous; anal crossvein straight or weakly curved, the tip of the anal cell angulate. (See couplet 75) ..... **CORDYLÙRIDÆ**

Cheek-plates not continuing on the front, lower fronto-orbitals therefore not present; mesonotal cross-suture interrupted in the middle 112

112. Postvertical (postocellar) bristles divergent (Fig. 634), parallel or wanting 113

Postvertical (occipital) bristles convergent or cruciate (Fig. 637); foremost fronto-orbital bristle reclinate; costa often setose 117

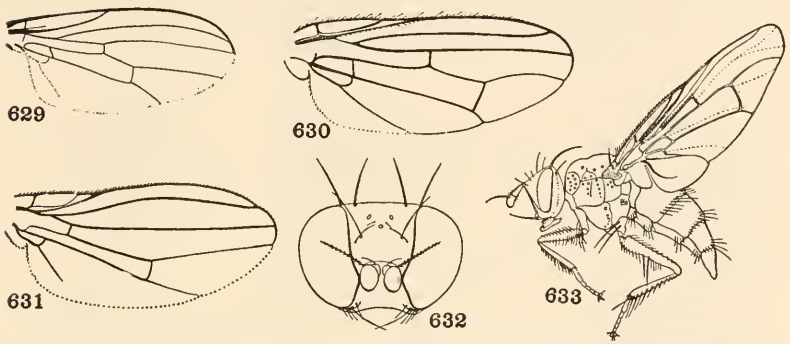
113. Second basal and discal cells confluent, anterior crossvein located before middle of cell, costa thin but not broken near humeral crossvein; no postvertical bristles; a graded series of oral bristles in addition to the vibrissæ; tibiæ without preapical bristles. (**Aulacogáster** (Figs. 631, 632), Holarc.) **AULACOGÁSTRIDÆ**

Second basal and discal cells separated 114

114. Frontal orbits reaching the anterior edge of the front and bearing two to four fronto-orbital bristles (Fig. 636); second antennal joint nearly always with a triangular projection on the exterior

side; preapical bristles usually present on tibiæ. (See couplet 84). (*CLUSIÓDIDÆ, HETERONEÙRIDÆ*).....**CLUSÌIDÆ**

a. Postvertical bristles distant from each other, eyes hairy, arista short; costa broken only at humeral crossvein, Sc diverging from R_1. (See couplet 136.) (**Acartophthálmus** (Fig. 636), Holarc.). **ACARTOPHTHALMÌNÆ**



Figs. 629–633. Periscelididæ, Neottiophilidæ, Aulacogastridæ, Tachiniscidæ

629. Sphyroperiscelis, wing. Periscelididæ.
630. Neottiophilum, wing. Neottiophilidæ.
631. Aulacogaster, wing. Aulacogastridæ.
632. Aulacogaster, head from front. Aulacogastridæ.
633. Tachinisca (Kertesz) Tachiniscidæ.

Postverticals (postocellars) close together, eyes bare, arista twice as long as antennæ or more; costa broken at Sc. Mostly tropical. (**Clùsia** (Fig. 635), **Chætoclùsia, Clusiòdes** (=*Heteroneùra*), **Czernýola, Heteromeríngia, Sobarocéphala** (Fig. 634)). **CLUSIÌNÆ**

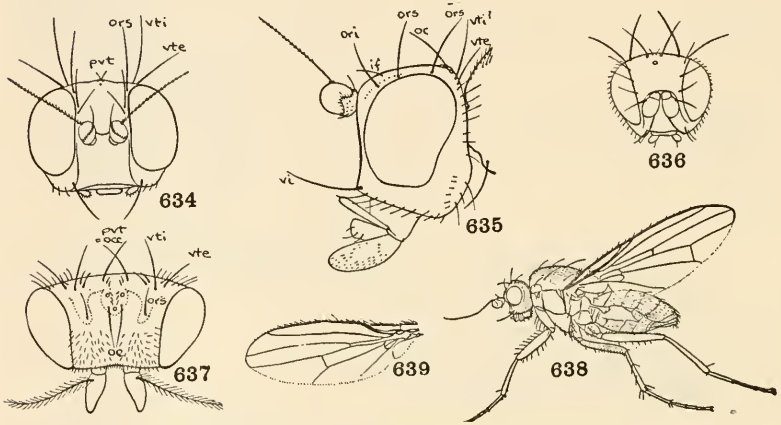
Frontal orbits shortened, fronto-orbital bristles absent, or one or two pairs present; second antennal joint without triangular projection on exterior side.....115

115. Eyes round, occiput convex; no ovipositor.....116
Eyes large, semicircular, occiput concave, front of male about one-fifth width of head; female with long ovipositor. (See couplet 121). (**Lonchæa**) ..... **LONCHÆIDÆ**

116. Costa spinose, first radial vein hairy above, anal vein reaching margin; four or five sternopleural bristles present; two fronto-orbital bristles; ocellar triangle large. (See couplet 84.) (**Neottióphilum** (Fig. 630), Eur., larvæ ectoparasites of nestling birds). **NEOTTIOPHÍLIDÆ**

Costa not spinose, first vein not hairy, anal vein abbreviated; two sternopleurals, one or no fronto-orbital. (**Pióphila**, cosmop. (*P. càsei*, Cheese skipper); **Amphipògon, Mycetaùlus**, Holarc.; **Prochylìza**, Nearc.) ..... **PIOPHÍLIDÆ**

117. Orbital plates bearing the fronto-orbital bristles short (Fig. 637), one or two reclinate fronto-orbitals, set in from the eyes, the foremost near middle of front; subcosta strong and clearly independent of R_1, from which it diverges at apex, R_1 ending near two-fifths the wing-length (Fig. 638); preapical tibial bristles present. A rather large family, mainly Holarctic..... **HELOMÝZIDÆ**



Figs. 634–649. **Clusiidæ, Helomyzidæ, Trixoscelidæ**

634. **Sobarocephala**, head from front. Clusiidæ.
635. **Clusia**, head in profile view. Clusiidæ.
636. **Acartophthalmus**, head from front. Clusiidæ.
637. **Suillia**, head from above. Helomyzidæ.
638. **Œcothea** (Cole) Helomyzidæ.
639. **Trixoscelis**, wing. Trixoscelidæ.

a. No propleural bristle; anal vein not reaching margin; the strip bearing the upper fronto-orbital bristle reaching inward from the eye-margin (Fig. 637). (**Suíllia** (=*Helomyza*, auct.) (Fig. 637), **Allophỳla, Didymochæta, Pórsenus**). (*HELOMYZÌNÆ* auct.) ..... **SUILLIÌNÆ**

Propleural bristle present; anal vein nearly or quite reaching margin; the fronto-orbital strip extending only along the eye-margin. (**Helomỳza** (= *Blepharóptera*, = *Lèria*), **Amœbalèria, Anoróstoma, Eccoptomèra, Neolèria, Œcòthea** (Fig. 638), **Scoliocéntra, Tephróchlamys**). (*LERIÌNÆ*)..... **HELOMYZÌNÆ**

Orbital plates longer, nearly attaining level of antennæ, the two or three fronto-orbital bristles close to eye-margin and the foremost in anterior portion of front; subcosta weak, parallel with R_1 with which it fuses at tip, R_1 shorter, ending at basal fourth to two-fifths of wing, anal vein not reaching margin (Fig. 639) 118

118. All tibiæ with preapical bristles; two fronto-orbital bristles; propleural bristle present, presutural dorsocentral bristles strong; costa spinulose. (**Trixóscelis** (=*Geomyza* Loew, =*Diástata* Malloch) (Fig. 639), **Neóssus, Psiloplàgia, Spilóchroa, Zagònia**). (*GEOMÝZIDÆ* auctt., part, *TRICHOSCÉLIDÆ*).

TRIXOSCÉLIDÆ

Tibiæ without preapical bristles; two or three fronto-orbitals; propleurals absent; palpi short; costa not spinulose; ground color yellow. Holarctic. (**Chyromỳia** (=*Chiromyia*, =*Peletóphila*), **Aphaniosòma**) ..... **CHYROMYÌIDÆ**

119. Second segment of abdomen typically with lateral bristles; first radial vein bare, slightly deflected near apex to form a small stigmal area beyond the subcostal break; femora often thickened and furnished with spines; wings pictured with a few spots or clouds, anal crossvein recurved, anal cell not acutely pointed; eyes sometimes stalked. Many genera and species, mostly tropical. (**Richárdia, Cœlometòpia** (Fig. 626), **Cóniceps, Epiplàtea, Hemixántha, Melanolòma, Odontomèra, Setéllia, Stenomàcra**).

RICHARDÌIDÆ

Second segment of abdomen without lateral bristles; first vein not forming a characteristic stigma; femora not thickened 120

120. Anal crossvein recurved, anal vein continued beyond anal cell (Fig. 641); one fronto-orbital bristle, postvertical bristles parallel or slightly diverging; head not triangular in profile; ovipositor with definite non-retractile base 121

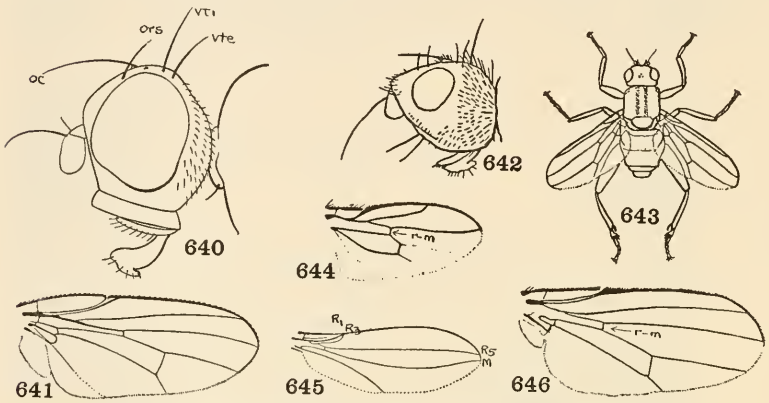
Anal crossvein straight, anal vein vestigial (Fig. 646); three to five usually weak fronto-orbitals, postocellar bristles diverging; upper part of face swollen, separating the antennæ, cheeks wide, front wide, the ocellar triangle large; third antennal joint spherical; no ovipositor. (See couplet 127.) (**Cánace** (Fig. 646), **Xanthocánace**) ..... **CANACÈIDÆ**

121. Head hemispherical in profile, eyes large and vertically semicircular, cheeks narrow, front narrow, in male one-fourth to one-fifth width of head; post-vertical bristles close together; third antennal joint more or less cylindrical; metallic black species. (See couplet 115.) (**Lonchæa** (Fig. 641)) ..... **LONCHÆIDÆ**

Head globular, eyes round, front more than one-third width of head; third antennal joint orbicular; more or less pale-colored species, wings patterned ..... **PALLOPTÉRIDÆ**

a. Costa without bristles; prothoracic bristle absent; tibiæ without preapical bristle. (**Pallóptera** (Fig. 640)).....**PALLOPTERÌNÆ**
Costa with bristles; prothoracic bristle present; tibiæ with two preapical bristles. (**Eurygnathomỳia**)....**EURYGNATHOMYIÌNÆ**

122. Anal cell complete or nearly so; arista pubescent.....123
Anal cell entirely wanting; no preapical bristles. (If hind metatarsi are short and thickened see Leptoceridæ, couplet 142)....132



Figs. 640–646. **Pallopteridæ, Lonchæidæ, Thyreophoridæ, Sphæroceridæ, Leptoceridæ, Astiidæ, Canaceidæ**

640. **Palloptera**, head from side. Pallopteridæ.
641. **Lonchæa**, wing. Lonchæidæ.
642. **Thyreophora**, head in profile view. Thyreophoridæ.
643. **Sphærocera**, dorsal aspect (Howard) Sphæroceridæ.
644. **Leptocera**, wing (Spuler) Leptoceridæ.
645. **Astia**, wing. Astiidæ.
646. **Canace**, wing. Canaceidæ.

123. Hind metatarsi shortened and incrassate (Fig. 643); no sternopleural bristle, vibrissæ strong, dorsocentral bristles weak. Cosmopolitan, dung flies. (**Sphærócera** (Fig. 643), **Copromỳza** (= *Cýpsela*, *Bórborous*), **Lotòbia, Scatóphora** (= *Olìna*)). (*BORBÓRIDÆ, CYPSÉLIDÆ*) .....**SPHÆROCÉRIDÆ**
Hind metatarsi not short and thick.....124
124. Postvertical bristles converging, presutural dorsocentral bristle present, fronto-orbital bristles directed outward, interfrontal crossbristles usually present, one sternopleural bristle. (If preapical tibial bristles are present see Trixoscelidæ, couplet 117). Seashore species. (**Tethìna, Neopelomỳia, Pelomỳia, Phycomỳza, Rhicnoéssa**) ..... **TETHÍNIDÆ**

Postvertical bristles diverging or absent, if (Anthomyzidæ, couplet 130) converging then presutural dorsocentral bristles are not developed and the two prominent fronto-orbital bristles are reclinate 125

125. Preapical tibial bristles present; postocellar bristles diverging; two reclinate and one inclinate fronto-orbital bristle present; vibrissæ present; one presutural and three postsutural dorso-central bristles; terminal segments of female abdomen slender and retractile. (**Odínia, Neoalticomèrus, Tráginops**) ..... **ODINÌIDÆ**

Preapical tibial bristles absent, or insect otherwise disagreeing from preceding description 126

126. Eyes protuberant; scutellum usually tuberculate and medially grooved; front femora thickened; second basal and anal cells relatively large; at least base of anal vein firm; two reclinate fronto-orbital bristles, vibrissæ present, no postvertical bristles. Neotropical and Ethiopian. (See couplet 91). (**Rhinótora** (Fig. 611)). **RHINOTÓRIDÆ**

Eyes not bulging; scutellum not tuberculate; front femora not enlarged; basal cells usually small 127

127. Subcosta uniformly firm though thin, separate from first radial vein almost to its tip, second basal and anal cells very small, anal crossvein straight, anal vein indicated by a weak fold (Fig. 646); no sternopleural bristle, postocellars diverging, three to five superior orbitals directed outward; ocellar triangle large, reaching edge of the front, antennæ well separated, the third joint orbicular. (See couplet 120.) (If second basal cell is open, two fronto-orbitals present, the anterior proclinate and the posterior reclinate, no postverticals, but sternopleurals present, see Aulacogastridæ, couplet 113). (**Cánace** (Fig. 646), **Xanthocánace**) ..... **CANACÈIDÆ**

Subcosta apically much weakened 128

128. Distinct vibrissæ present at the vibrissal angle of the face 129

Vibrissæ absent, though bristles may occur on the middle part of the cheeks; anal vein firm for some distance beyond anal cell, except when wings lack anal angle 131

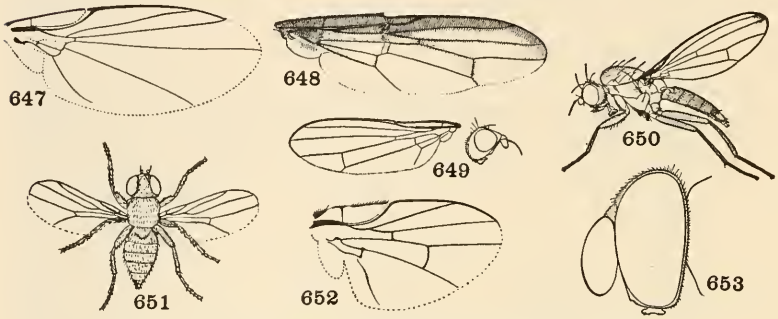
129. Second basal cell present; sternopleural bristles present 130

Second basal cell open, fourth vein vestigial beyond discal cell; postvertical bristles diverging or parallel; pleuræ without bristles except the propleural; hind metatarsi not short. (**Cypselosòma**, Formosa) ..... **SPHÆROCÉRIDÆ, CYPSELOSOMATÌNÆ**

130. Postvertical (postocellar) bristles diverging; anterior fronto-orbital present and directed inward; seventh segment of female abdomen long and chitinized, not retractile; basal joint of arista shorter than broad. A large family, including many leaf-mining species; widespread. (**Agromỳza** (*A. parvicórnis*, Corn blotch leaf-miner; *A. símplex*, Asparagus miner), **Cerodónta, Domomỳza, Liriomỳza**

(*L. pusilla*, Serpentine leaf-miner), **Melanagromỳza, Napomỳza, Phytomỳza** (Fig. 647) (*P. chrysanthemi*, Chrysanthemum leaf-miner)). (*PHYTOMÝZIDÆ*) ..... **AGROMÝZIDÆ**

Postvertical (occipital) bristles converging, rarely absent; base of female genitalia retractile; basal joint of arista longer than broad. (**Anthomỳza, Anagnòta, Ischnomỳia, Mumetòpia, Paranthomỳza, Stiphrosòma**) ..... **ANTHOMÝZIDÆ**



Figs. 647–653. **Agromyzidæ, Psilidæ, Opomyzidæ, Chloropidæ, Cryptochætidæ**

647. **Phytomyza**, wing. Agromyzidæ.
648. **Chyliza**, wing (drawn by Cole) Psilidæ.
649. **Psila**, wing and profile of head (Cole) Psilidæ.
650. **Geomyza** (Cole) Opomyzidæ.
651. **Oscinella**, dorsal aspect (Lugger) Chloropidæ.
652. **Cryptochætum**, wing. Cryptochætidæ.
653. **Cryptochætum**, head from side. Cryptochætidæ.

131. One presutural and two or three postsutural dorsocentral bristles present; postvertical bristles minute or absent; one sternopleural bristle; ocellar triangle small. (**Opomỳza, Anomalochæta, Geomỳza** (=*Balióptera*, not *Trixoscelis*) (Fig. 650). (*GEOMÝZIDÆ*, part) ..... **OPOMÝZIDÆ**

No presutural (very rarely one) and at most two postsutural dorsocentral bristles present; postvertical bristles diverging or absent; no sternopleural; ocellar triangle large. (*LOXOCÉRIDÆ*). **PSÍLIDÆ**

a. Anal cell closed by a straight crossvein; no or one notopleural bristle; third antennal joint elongate oval to very long.....b

Anal cell closed by a curved crossvein; head spherical, third antennal joint rounded; two notopleurals, two scutellars. (**Strongylophthalmỳia, Chamæpsìla** (*C. ròsæ*, Carrot rust fly). **STRONGYLOPHTHALMYIÌNÆ**

b. Occiput concave; metapleural callus velvety; anal cell distinctly shorter than second basal. (**Chylìza** (Fig. 648)). . . **CHYLIZÌNÆ**
Occiput convex; metapleural callus bare; anal cell not shorter than second basal. (**Psìla** (Fig. 649), **Loxócera**) . . . . . **PSILÌNÆ**

132. Ocellar triangle large (Fig. 651); arista bare, pubescent, or heavily feathered; postvertical bristles convergent or absent; second vein (R_3) long, ending beyond middle of wing; fifth vein with a curvature near middle of discal cell. A large, widespread family. (*OSCÍNIDÆ, TITANÌIDÆ*) . . . . . **CHLORÓPIDÆ**

a. Costa reaching to tip of third vein, or a little beyond; inner bristle weak or absent. (**Chlòrops** (=*Óscinis, Titània*), **Chloropísca, Eurìna, Ectecéphala, Meromỳza**) . . . . . **CHLOROPÌNÆ**
Costa reaching to tip of fourth vein; inner vertical bristles well developed . . . . . b

b. Inner vertical bristle weaker than outer. (**Oscinélla** (=*Botanòbia, Óscinis* auctt., *Oscinosòma*) (Fig. 651), **Elachíptera, Gaùrax, Hippelàtes, Madìza** (=*Siphonélla*), **Notonaùlax**). (*BOTANOBIÌNÆ, OSCINOSOMATÌNÆ*) . . . . . **OSCINELLÌNÆ**
Inner vertical bristle stronger than outer c

c. Second vein close to first vein and to costa, the submarginal cell wide. (**Heríngium, Córsica**) . . . . . **HERINGIÌNÆ**
Second vein normal; front femora thickened; a stout cheek-bristle present; humeral bristle present. (**Siphonellópsis, Lasiopleùra**). **SIPHONELLOPSÌNÆ**

Ocellar triangle small; arista loosely feathered; postvertical (preocellar) bristles diverging; second vein very short, ending close to first vein. Few species. (See couplet 105.) (**Astìa** (Fig. 645), **Sigaloéssa**) . . . . . **ASTÌIDÆ**

133. Subcosta free from first vein, ending steeply in the costal break much before the end of the first vein (Fig. 657), anal cell angular, often drawn out into an acute point, at least first vein setulose, wings usually banded or spotted; inclinate lower frontoorbital bristles present; no vibrissæ, but oral hairs developed; no preapical tibial bristles; seventh segment of female abdomen long and chitinized. A large family, including many species of fruit flies, many tropical. (*TEPHRÍTIDÆ, TRYPANÈIDÆ*). **TRYPÉTIDÆ** or **EURIBÌIDÆ**

a. Chætotaxy incomplete, the following bristles lacking, ocellar, inner occipital, postvertical, humeral, presutural, dorsocentral and sternopleural; second basal cell usually widened; antennæ elongate; sixth tergite of female short . . . . . b
Chætotaxy complete, preceding bristles usually present; second basal cell not widened; antennæ usually short c

b. Femora more or less spinose beneath; transverse suture of mesonotum complete; abdomen long, cylindrical. (**Adràma, Meracanthomỳia,** Indoaustr.) ..... **ADRAMÌNÆ**

Femora not spinose beneath; transverse suture of mesonotum interrupted in middle; abdomen ovate or clavate. (**Dàcus** (Fig. 656), Palæarc. (*D. òleæ*, Olive fly); **Bactrócera,** Indoautsr. (*B. cucúrbitæ*, Melon fly); **Chætodàcus, Pélmatops,** Indomal.; **Leptóxyda,** Ethiop.; **Toxotrýpana,** Neotrop. (*T. curvicauda*, Papaya fly)) ..... **DACÌNÆ**

c. Sixth abdominal tergite shorter than fifth; occipital bristles of hind margin of eye slender and pointed; wings banded or marked with brown or hyaline. (**Trypèta, Acídia, Aciùra, Anástrepha** (*A. lùdens*, Orange maggot), **Carpomỳia, Ceratìtis** (*C. capitàta*, Mediterranean fruit-fly or Medfly; *C. ròsæ*, Natal fruit-fly), **Epòchra** (*E. canadénsis*, Currant fruit-fly), **Euríbia** (=*Tephrìtis* Latr. 1805, not 1804, = *Uróphora*), **Neaspilòta, Platypàrea, Procecidóchares** and **Œdáspis, Rhagóletis** (*R. cingulàta*, Cherry maggot; *R. pomonélla*, Apple maggot), **Straussia, Trypànea** (=*Uréllia*, Loew), **Zonosèma**). (*CERATITÌNÆ*). **TRYPETÌNÆ** or **EURIBIÌNÆ**

Sixth abdominal tergite of female at least as long as fifth; occipital bristles on hind margin of eye usually stout and blunt; wings or at least crossveins with numerous small spots. (**Tephrìtis** Latr. 1804, **Actinóptera,** (=*Uréllia*), **Ensìna, Euarésta, Eurósta** (Fig. 657) (*E. solidáginis*, Goldenrod gallmaker), **Eutrèta, Ictérica, Oréllia, Schistópterum, Teréllia, Trypànea, Xyphòsia**). (*TERELLIÌNÆ, TRYPANEÌNÆ*) ..... **TEPHRITÌNÆ**

Subcosta ending closer to first vein, not steeply bent toward costa, or vestigial; lower fronto-orbital usually wanting 134

134. Subcosta complete, ending in costa independently of R_1, second basal and anal cells well formed; postvertical bristles diverging 135

Subcosta incomplete, vestigial, or ending in R_1, second basal and anal cells usually weak or absent 137

135. Vibrissæ absent; anal cell more or less acute, often drawn out into an acute lobe, second basal cell moderately large; female with chitinized ovipositor. Refer to couplet 101, Otitid series.

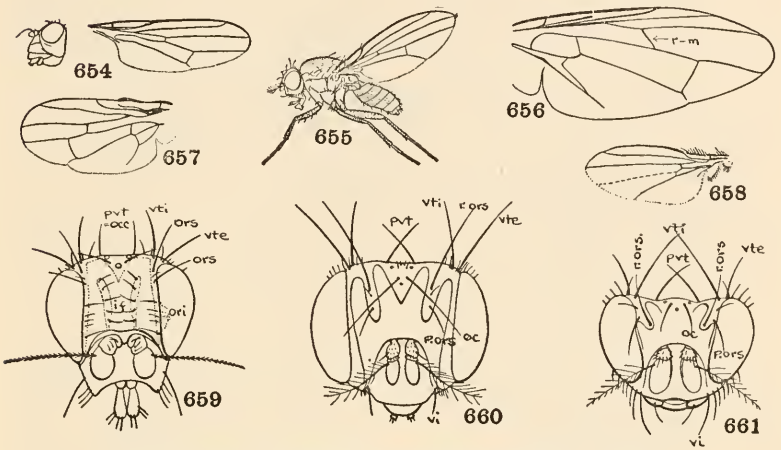
Vibrissæ present; anal cell not produced 136

136. Antennæ retractile into deep grooves, face retreating, eyes round and small (Fig. 642); scutellum very long, flattened, tipped with two setigerous tubercles; two vibrissæ. A small family; Eur., Afr., Austr. (**Thyreóphora** (Fig. 642), **Centrophlebomỳia, Dasyphlebomỳia, Piophilosòma**) ..... **THYREOPHÓRIDÆ**

Antennæ not retractile, the face flattened, vertical; subcostal break not evident. (Acartophthálmus, Holarc. (See couplet 114)).

CLUSIIDÆ, part

137. Arista lacking, antennæ inserted high on head, the apparent third joint long and leaf-like; no postvertical, orbital, vibrissal or other bristles, but body including mesopleuræ setulose; eyes large, ver-



Figs. 654–661. Ephydridæ, Trypetidæ, Milichiidæ, Carnidæ, Drosophilidæ, Diastatidæ

654. Parydra, head in side view and wing (Cole) Ephydridæ.
655. Drosophila (Cole) Drosophilidæ.
656. Dacus, wing. Trypetidæ.
657. Eurosta, wing (Williston) Trypetidæ.
658. Meoneura, wing. Carnidæ.
659. Desmometopa, head from front. Milichiidæ.
660. Cyrtonotum, head from front. Diastatidæ.
661. Diastata, head from front. Diastatidæ.

tical, cheeks linear; proboscis short; scutellum triangular, with sharp margin; calypteres without cilia. A small Indoaustralian group, parasitic on scale insects, introduced into America. (Cryptochætum (=*Lestóphonus*) (Figs. 652, 653)).

CRYPTOCHÆTIDÆ

Arista present; fronto-orbital bristles present (*Lipochæta*, couplet 139, a, with no arista or bristles, has small antennæ); scutellum with rounded edge 138

138. Postvertical bristles diverging; vibrissæ absent, but often oral and facial hairs variously developed; sternopleural bristles usually present 139

Postverticals convergent or parallel, rarely wanting; vibrissæ present 140

139. Pubescent, without bristles, scutellum margined with fine bristles; cheeks broad and hairy; front hairy, produced as a subconical process over the antennæ. (**Sélachops**, Eur., an aberrant genus). **AGROMÝZIDÆ**, part

Usually bare, or nearly bare of pubescence; front not produced; second basal and anal cells not formed. A large family, mainly Holarctic. (*HYDRÉLLIDÆ*, *NOTIPHÍLIDÆ*). **EPHÝDRIDÆ**

a. Antennæ small, widely separated, inserted in cavities; no arista; eyes pubescent; bristleless, gray, seacoast flies. (**Lipochæta**). **LIPOCHÆTÌNÆ**

Antennæ close together, arista developed ..... b

b. Second antennal joint with a spinous bristle at its upper distal edge, or middle tibiæ with a strong extensor bristle; mouth-parts usually small c

Second antennal joint without a spinous bristle; middle tibiæ without a strong extensor bristle ..... e

c. Posterior buccal area separated from the concave lower part of occiput by a sharp ridge; clypeus generally narrow but projecting apron-like; parafacials expanding below into the cheeks; no reclinate fronto-orbital bristles. (**Gymnòpa, Athyroglóssa, Cerometòpon, Ochtheròidea**) ..... **GYMNOPÌNÆ**

No sharp post-buccal ridge, the cheeks rounding into the occiput; parafacials paralleling the orbits; lateral frontal bristles proclinate and reclinate ..... d

d. Dorsocentral and acrostichal bristles rarely present. (**Psilòpa** (=*Ephygròbia*), **Atíssa, Allotrichòma, Discocerìna** (=*Clasiòpa*), **Discomỳza, Trimerìna**) ..... **PSILOPÌNÆ**

Acrostichals usually and one or more dorsocentral bristles always present. (**Notíphila, Dichæta, Ilýthea, Paralímna**). **NOTIPHILÌNÆ**

e. Mouth-opening small; eyes usually pubescent. (**Hydréllia, Hydrìna** (=*Philýgria*), **Glenánthe, Axýsta**) ..... **HYDRELLIÌNÆ**

Mouth-opening large; eyes without evident pubescence ..... f

f. Face with median area bare and facial series of bristles parallel with orbits; anterior dorsocentrals absent or undeveloped. (**Napæa, Brachydeùtera, Hyadìna, Lytogáster, Párydra** (Fig. 654), **Pelìna**). **NAPÆÌNÆ**

Face with median area setulose and facial series of bristles divergent from orbits above; anterior dorsocentrals usually well developed. (**Éphydra, Cœnia, Scatélla, Scatóphila, Teichomỳza**). **EPHYDRÌNÆ**

140. Inflexed lower fronto-orbital bristles wanting, the lowest or the middle of the superior fronto-orbitals may be proclinate, reclinate, or directed outward 141
Inflexed lower fronto-orbitals present; interfrontal cruciate bristles usually present 145

141. Second basal and anal cells lacking; no proclinate fronto-orbital bristles 142
At least anal cell formed, anal vein present almost to margin; interfrontal cruciate bristles absent; foremost or middle fronto-orbital bristle almost always proclinate 143

142. Hind metatarsi not short and stout; middle tibiæ not bristly; fronto-orbital bristles reclinate; only one row of acrostichals; ovipositor large, broadly oval, compressed so that the lateral margins form narrow ridges. (**Pseudopomỳza,** Eur., aberrant genus).
MILICHÌIDÆ, part
Hind metatarsi short and thickened; middle tibiæ bristly; interfrontal cruciate bristles present, fronto-orbitals directed outward; fourth vein continued beyond discal cell only as a fold (Fig. 644). (**Leptócera** (=*Limosìna*) (Fig. 644), **Ceróptera, Nèrea**).
LEPTOCÉRIDÆ

143. Both fronto-orbital bristles reclinate; interfrontalia wanting; preapical bristles present on all tibiæ. (**Cnemospàthis,** Juan Fernandez Islands) ..... **CNEMOSPÁTHIDÆ**
One fronto-orbital bristle proclinate 144

144. Subcosta complete, costa usually spinose; mesothorax raised anteriorly, mesopleuræ with bristles, sternopleural bristles present.
DIASTÁTIDÆ

a. Proclinate fronto-orbital bristle arising in front of reclinate ones, both remote from eyes (*Apsinota* has only uppermost fronto-orbital present); arista loosely long-plumose (Fig. 660). (**Cyrtonòtum** (=*Diplocentra*) (Fig. 660), **Apsinòta, Parapsinòta, Thaumastóphila**) ..... **CYRTONOTÌNÆ**
Proclinate fronto-orbital behind the foremost reclinate pair, close to eyes; arista short-plumose. (**Diástata** (=*Calopterélla*) (Fig. 661), **Campichæta, Euthychæta, Tryptochæta**) ... **DIASTATÌNÆ**

Subcosta evanescent beyond base, costa not spinose; mesopleuræ rarely bristly; proclinate fronto-orbital bristle not closer to the eyes than the reclinate ones are. A large family, mostly tropical.
DROSÓPHÍLIDÆ

a. Sternopleural bristle absent, mesopleuræ bristly; hind tibiæ without preapical bristles; anal cell apically open; metallic colored. (**Camílla,** Palæarc.) ..... **CAMILLÌNÆ**
Sternopleural bristle present, no mesopleural bristles; hind tibiæ usually with preapical bristles ..... b

b. Discal and second basal cells separated by a pigmented crossvein . . . c
Discal and second basal cells united. (**Drosóphila** (Fig. 655) (*D. melanogáster* or *ampelóphila*, Pomace fly, the laboratory fly of experimental genetics), **Cacóxenus, Chymomỳza, Cladochæta, Gítona, Leucophénga; Diathoneùra**, Neotrop.; **Liodrosóphila**, Malay, **Mycodrosóphila, Scaptomỳza, Zygóthrica**) . . . . **DROSOPHILÌNÆ**

c. Middle tibiæ with dorsal row of bristles; eyes longest horizontally. (**Stégana**, largely Neotrop.; **Protostégana**) . . . . . **STEGANÌNÆ**
Middle tibiæ outwardly without bristles; eyes longest vertically. (**Amiòta** (=*Phórtica*), **Orthostégana, Sinophthálmus**). (*PHORTICÌNÆ*) . . . . . **AMIOTÌNÆ**

145. Postvertical bristles convergent; proboscis usually long and geniculate; oral hairs smaller than vibrissæ. (*PHYLLOMỲZIDÆ*). **MILICHÌIDÆ**

a. Costa prolonged as a pointed lappet at end of Sc, last section of fourth vein at most twice as long as preceding; calypteres with long cilia; cheeks very narrow, mesopleuræ often bristly. (**Milíchia, Milichiélla**, widespr.; **Ophthalmomỳia, Pholeomỳia**, Am.; **Pseudomilíchia**, Nearc.) . . . . . **MILICHIÌNÆ**
Costa not prolonged as a lappet at the subcostal break, last section of fourth vein at least three times preceding; calypteres rarely with dense cilia; mesopleuræ rarely with bristles. (**Phyllomỳza, Mallochiélla** (=*Madìza*), Holarc.; **Desmometòpa** (Fig. 659), widespr.; **Aldrichomỳza, Eusiphòna, Paramỳia**, Nearc.). (*MADIZÌNÆ*) . . . . . **PHYLLOMYZÌNÆ**

Postverticals parallel; proboscis short; some oral bristles as strong as the vibrissæ; ocellar triangle wide. (**Cárnus** (=*Cenchridòbia*), Palæarc.; **Meoneùra** (Fig. 658) Holarc., Ethiop.; **Hemeromỳia** (=*Paramadìza*) Nearc.; **Rhodesiélla**, Ethiop.) . . . . **CÁRNIDÆ**

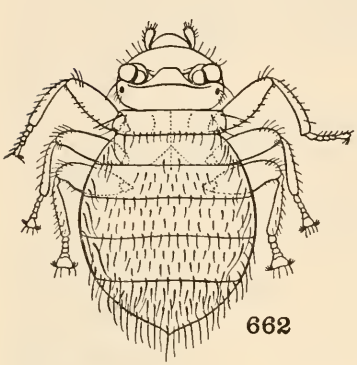
Pupipara

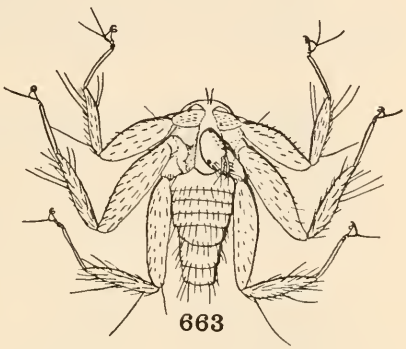
146. Mesonotum short, resembling the abdominal segments, no scutellum, abdomen completely sessile; eyes minute, no ocelli, antennæ set in lateral grooves; vertex without bristles; last tarsal joint broad, bearing an inflexed comb of many microscopic teeth. Small convex wingless insect, widespread, commensal with the honeybee. (See couplet 177.) (**Braùla** (Fig. 662), Bee-louse). **BRAULIDÆ**
Thorax distinct from abdomen, scutellum developed; head with bristles; two claws present, the tarsal comb not developed; winged or wingless species, parasitic on birds or mammals 147

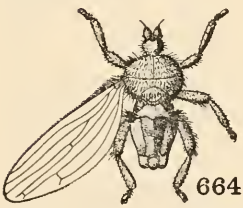
147. Head small, capable of folding back into a groove on the flattened and expanded mesonotum; prosternum produced; eyes if present

represented at most by two facets; wingless, long-legged species, parasitic on bats. Bat-tick flies. (See couplet 178.) (Nycteríbia (Fig. 663), Bacília, Cyclopòdia, Penicillídia) . . NYCTERIBIIDÆ

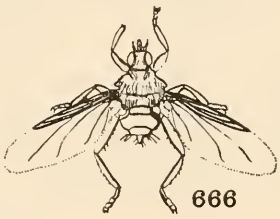
Head not folding back upon the mesonotum which is not strongly flattened and expanded; abdominal segments more or less fused 148


662


663


664

665


666

Figs. 662–666. Braulidæ, Nycteribiidæ, Streblidæ, Hippoboscidæ

662. Braula, dorsal aspect. Braulidæ.
663. Nycteribia, dorsal aspect. Nycteribiidæ.
664. Trichobius, dorsal aspect (Brues) Streblidæ.
665. Trichobius, profile of head (Brues) Streblidæ.
666. Pseudolfersia, dorsal aspect (Lugger) Hippoboscidæ.

148. Palpi broader than long, projecting leaf-like in front of head; wings when present usually with distinct parallel veins and outer cross-veins, at least the principal veins not crowded forward; claws simple; almost always ectoparasites of bats. Bat flies. (See couplet 179.) (Strébla, Aspidóptera, Ascodípteron, Megistópoda, Nycteróphila, Pterellípsis, Trichòbius (Figs. 664, 665)). STRÉBLIDÆ

Palpi slender and elongate, forming a sheath for the proboscis; wings if present with the stronger veins crowded along the costa

(Fig. 666); tarsal claws strong and often armed with a series of small teeth; head and body often flattened: parasites of birds and mammals except bats. (See couplet 179).....**HIPPOBÓSCIDÆ**

a. Ocelli often present, or when absent the anal cell is formed.....b
Ocelli absent; anal cell usually not formed.....c

b. At most with functional wings having greatly reduced venation, usually with vestigial wings which have almost disappeared in the sheep-tick. (**Lipoptèna,** Holarc.; **Melóphagus** (*M. ovìnus,* Sheep-tick, cosmop.); **Echéstypus,** Ethiop.) (*MELOPHAGÌNÆ*).
LIPOPTENÌNÆ
Wings functional or vestigial, anal cell usually present. (**Ornithomỳia,** cosmop.; **Ornithœca,** mostly Indoaustr.; **Ornithopértha,** Neotrop.; **Stenópteryx, Cratærrhìna,** Palæarc.)
ORNITHOMYIÌNÆ

c. Wings well developed.....d
Wings vestigial, anal vein closing anal cell. (**Allobósca,** Ethiop.).
ALLOBOSCÌNÆ

d. Pronotum not visible from above. (**Olférsia,** cosmop.; **Icósta,** Malay.; **Lỳnchia,** widespr.) ..... **OLFERSIÌNÆ**
Pronotum visible from above usually as a light colored ring. (**Hippobósca,** mostly Palæarc.).....**HIPPOBOSCÌNÆ**

Wingless Diptera, or with Vestigial Wings

149. Antennæ and mouthparts absent; body at most pupiform.....150
Antennæ and mouthparts present; body as in other adult flies..151

150. Completely submarine; legs vestigial. (**Pontomỳia,** female, Samoa (see couplet 159))
CHIRONÓMIDÆ or **TENDIPÉDIDÆ,** part
Boring in the skin of bats; completely sac-like, head, thorax and abdomen undifferentiated, without sutures. (**Ascodípteron,** female (Fig. 676), widespr. (see couplet 179)). (*ASCODIPTÉRIDÆ*).....**STRÉBLIDÆ,** Subfam. **ASCODIPTERÌNÆ**

151. Antennæ free, consisting of more than six joints which are all more or less similar; palpi usually plainly jointed; bristles not developed. (NEMATÓCERA) 152
Antennæ consisting of three or less joints, rarely six; palpi not jointed; bristles often present. (BRACHÝCERA) 160

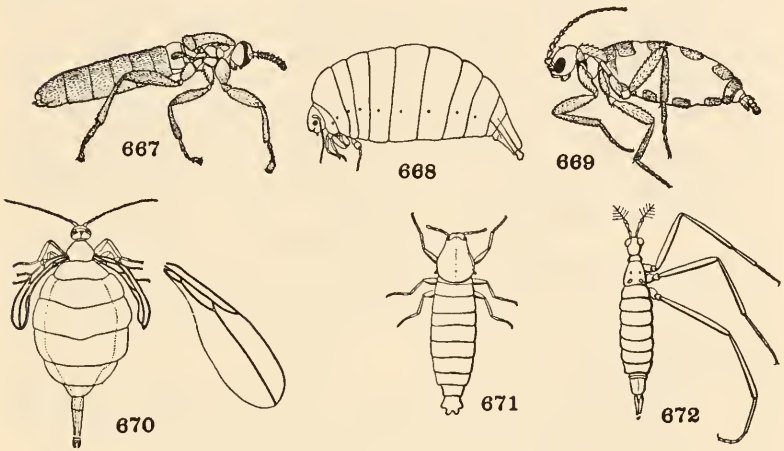
152. Female with long chitinized ovipositor; mesonotum typically with a V-shaped suture 153
No chitinized ovipositor; mesonotum without transverse V-shaped suture 154

153. Flagellum of antennæ short, thin and long-haired. (**Chiònea** (Fig. 672), Snow-flea, apterous, Holarc.; **Zalùsa,** Falkl. Isl.; **Zaluscòdes,** Antarc.) .....**LIMONÌIDÆ,** part

Flagellum not much thinner than basal joints of antennæ; wings strap-shaped. (See couplet 7). (**Típula,** female, widespr.).
TIPÙLIDÆ, part

154. Eyes meeting over the antennæ 155
Eyes widely separated on the front; mouthparts reduced 158

155. Abdomen enormously swollen, the apical four segments forming a slender projection; antennæ long, filiform or moniliform. Termite guests. (**Termitomástus** (Fig. 670), Neotrop.).
CECIDOMYÌIDÆ or **ITONÍDIDÆ,** Subfam. **TERMITOMASTÌNÆ**



Figs. 667–672. **Wingless Nematocera**

667. **Thripomorpha** (Enderlein) Scatopsidæ.
668. **Dahlica** (Dahl) Mycetophilidæ.
669. **Pnyxia** (Schmitz) Sciaridæ.
670. **Termitomastus,** dorsal view and wing (Silvestri) Cecidomyiidæ.
671. **Clunio** (Carpenter, Bezzi) Chironomidæ.
672. **Chionea** (Johnson) Tipulidæ.

Abdomen formed otherwise 156

156. Claws dentate, pulvilli absent; antennal joints clavate and verticillate. (See couplet 17). (**Wasmanniélla,** Palæarc.).
CECIDOMYÌIDÆ or **ITONÍDIDÆ,** part
Claws simple 157

157. Scutellum and halteres present; legs strong. (See couplet 22). (**Cobóldia,** myrmecophilous, Nearc.; **Thripomórpha** (Fig. 667), Palæarc.) ..... **SCATÓPSIDÆ,** part
Scutellum absent; legs slender .. **SCIÁRIDÆ** or **LYCORÌIDÆ,** part

Two types of genera may be distinguished:

a. Small halteres and wing-stumps present. (**Austroscìara,** female only, in termite nests, Austr.; **Aptanógyna, Bértea, Calcaromỳia, Dasyscìara,** Palæarc.)

b. Halteres and wings wanting. (**Epídapus,** Holarc.; **Pnýxia** (Fig. 669), Potato-scab mite, Nearc.; **Schmítzia**)

158. Termite guests; antennæ 14-jointed; no ocelli; wings with several veins. (See couplet 14). (**Termitadélphus, Termitodípteron,** Neotrop.) ..... **PSYCHÓDIDÆ,** part

Not termite guests 159

159. Mesothorax large, forming a hood over base of head; abdomen constricted at thorax; halteres present. (See couplet 35). (**Clùnio** (Fig. 671), maritime, Palæarc.; **Eretmóptera,** maritime, Nearc.; **Pontomỳia,** male, marine, legs for swimming, Samoa; **Bélgica, Jacobsiélla,** Patagonia). (*ERETMOPTÉRIDÆ*) **CHIRONÓMIDÆ** or **TENDIPÉDIDÆ,** part

Mesothorax small, not projecting over head; abdomen broadly sessile with thorax; halteres and scutellum undeveloped. (**Dáhlica** (Fig. 668), Palæarc.)

Probably **MYCETOPHÍLIDÆ** or **FUNGIVÓRIDÆ**

160. Empodium pulvilliform, legs long; eyes and ocelli well developed; antennæ six-jointed, short, without arista; thorax convex; apterous. (See couplet 40). (**Boreòides,** Austral.). . . **CHIROMÝZIDÆ,** part

Empodium not pulvilliform 161

161. Physogastrous termite guests, the abdomen greatly swollen and anal segments inflexed under venter; arista feathered; mouthparts free; legs not compressed. (**Termitoxènia** (Fig. 678), Ind., Afr.; **Termitomỳia,** Afr.; **Odontoxènia,** Java).

TERMITOXENÌIDÆ

Not physogastrous, or if rarely so, the anus terminal 162

162. Head large, overlapping thorax; abdomen small, not evidently segmented; eyes present; antennæ in grooves, the last joint with apical arista. (**Thaumatóxena** (Fig. 673), Eur. Afr.)

THAUMATOXÉNIDÆ

Head not overlapping thorax 163

163. Antennæ consisting apparently of one globular joint, more or less sunk in cavities on the head, arista long and thin, bare or pubescent, three-jointed; legs, especially hind pair, robust and compressed: mostly myrmecophilous or termitophilous females. (See couplet 59). (**Pulicíphora, Chonocéphalus,** widespr.; **Platýphora** (= *Ænigmàtias* = *Oniscomyia*), Holarc.; **Acontistóptera** (Fig. 674), **Commóptera, Ecitomỳia, Adelopteromỳia,** Neotrop.; **Psyllomỳia, Ænigmatístes, Ænigmatopœus,** Ethiop.). (*STETHOPÁTHIDÆ*) ..... **PHÓRIDÆ,** part

Antennæ two- or three-jointed; legs never compressed 164

164. Coxæ not separated by sternum; abdomen segmented; not parasitic on warm-blooded animals or on the honey-bee 165
Coxæ separated by sternum; segmentation of abdomen sometimes obscure; parasitic on birds, mammals, or on the honey-bee 177

165. No frontal lunule or suture immediately over antennæ; third antennal joint more or less tapering 166
A ∩-shaped frontal suture over the antennæ; third antennal joint more or less ovate, with dorsal arista; palpi at most one-jointed 167

166. Arista or style usually terminal, if dorsal (*Thinodromia*) the body is heavily gray pollinose. (See couplet 58). (Ariasélla, Dusmetìna, Pieltània, S. Europe; Thinodròmia, maritime, Pacific Coast of N. Am.) ..... EMPÍDIDÆ, part
Arista dorsal, body metallic (*Emperoptera*), or brown (*Schœnophilus*). (See couplet 58). (Emperóptera (Fig. 675), Hawaii; Schœnóphilus, Antarctic) ..... DOLICHOPÓDIDÆ, part

167. Hind metatarsi shorter than following joint. (See couplet 123). (Aptilòtus, Holarc.; Apterìna, Palæarc.; Ántrops, Anatalánta (Fig. 677), Phthítia, Siphlópteryx, Antarc.) SPHÆROCÉRIDÆ, part
Hind metatarsi longer than following joint 168

168. Mouth-opening large. (See couplet 139). (Amalópteryx, Chamæbósca, Antarc.; Scatóphila) ..... EPHÝDRIDÆ, part
Mouth-opening normal 169

169. Arista loosely plumose. (See couplet 143). (Drosóphila, in vestigial-winged or apterous condition) .... DROSOPHÍLIDÆ, part
Arista pubescent or bare 170

170. Legs woolly pubescent 171
Legs not woolly pubescent 172

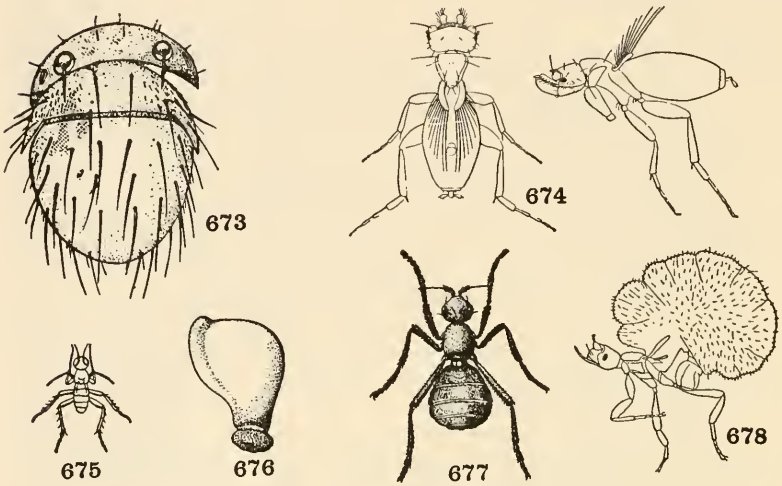
171. Legs stout (cf. couplet 96). (Pezomỳia, Falkland Isl.) DRYOMÝZIDÆ, part
Legs long and slender. (Mormotomỳia, Afr.) MORMOTOMỲIIDÆ

172. Mesonotum with well developed bristles on anterior portion .. 173
Mesonotum without strong dorsocentral bristles 174

173. Thorax flattened; legs hairy; femora of *Icaridion* robust and with heavy spinous bristles beneath. (Cf. couplet 94). (Apetènus, Icarídion, Antarc.) ..... CŒLÓPIDÆ, part
Thorax convex; legs with bristles. (See couplet 76). (Cœnòsia sp., Antarc.) ..... ANTHOMYÌIDÆ, part

174. Legs lengthened and slender. (Cf. couplet 89). (Calycópteryx, Antarc.) ..... TÝLIDÆ, part
Legs not elongate 175

175. Head without bristles, ocellar triangle large. (See couplet 132). (**Alómbus**, Afr.; **Myrmecomórpha**, Eur.) **CHLORÓPIDÆ**, part
Head with vertical and frontal bristles, ocellar triangle not large .176
176. Wings developing normally, but breaking off at base. (See couplet 145). (**Cárnus** (= *Cenchridòbia*), Eur.) . . . **CÁRNIDÆ**, part
Wings reduced, not dehiscent. (Cf. couplet 131). (**Penguístus**, Chile) ..... **OPOMYZIDÆ**



Figs. 673–678. Wingless Diptera

673. **Thaumatoxena** (Trägårdh) Thaumatoxenidæ.
674. **Acontistoptera** (Brues), dorsal and side views. Phoridæ.
675. **Emperoptera**, dorsal view (Grimshaw) Dolichopodidæ.
676. **Ascodipteron**, degenerate female (Adensamer) Streblidæ.
677. **Anatalanta** (Enderlein, Bezzi) Sphæroceridæ.
678. **Termitoxenia**, side view (Bugnion) Termitoxeniidæ.

177. Mesonotum short and resembling abdominal segments, no scutellum; parasitic on the honey-bee. (See couplet 146). (**Braùla** (Fig. 662), cosmop.) ..... **BRAULIDÆ**
Thorax distinct from abdomen, scutellum developed; parasitic on birds or mammals 178
178. Head small, movable, thrown back into a groove of the thorax; thorax incompletely chitinized; completely apterous. Bat parasites. (See couplet 147). (**Basília, Nycteríbia** (Fig. 663), **Penicillídia**, widespr.; **Cyclopòdia, Eucampsípoda**, Ind., Ethiop.) **NYCTERIBIIDÆ**

Head not folding back on the thorax; mesonotum completely chitinized 179

179. Head fitting into an emargination of the thorax; palpi forming a sheath for proboscis; eyes more or less reduced, oval or round; antennæ set in grooves. (See couplet 148). (**Lipoptèna** (wings developing normally, but dehiscent at base), widespr.; **Melóphagus** (*M. ovìnus*, Sheep-tick), cosmop.; **Allobósca**, Madagascar) **HIPPOBÓSCIDÆ**, part

Head with a fleshy movable neck; palpi broad, projecting; eyes wanting or vestigial. (See couplet 148). Bat parasites. (**Ascodípteron**, male, wings normal but dehiscent at base. (See couplet 150 for female), widespr.; **Aspidóptera, Megistópoda, Metelásmus, Paradyschíria, Pterellípsis**). .... **STRÉBLIDÆ**, part

KEY TO THE LARVAE OF THE PRINCIPAL FAMILIES OF DIPTERA [1]

1. Head complete (Figs. 679–704), or the posterior portion with deep longitudinal incisions; mandibles moving horizontally, fitted for chewing; more than three larval stages: body consisting of thirteen segments in addition to head; with nine pairs of spiracles. (NEMATÓCERA) 3

Head incomplete, without a strongly developed upper arcuate plate (Figs. 705–737); mandibles moving vertically, mouthparts essentially sucking: body comprising fewer than thirteen segments and only exceptionally with as many as nine pairs of spiracles. (BRACHÝCERA) 2

2. Mandibles normally sickle-shaped, not protruding much beyond apices of the well-developed maxillæ, often much shorter, maxillary palpi distinct (Fig. 686); antennæ well developed, situated on the upper surface of a slightly arcuate chitinized dorsal plate; no free pharyngeal skeleton within the head capsule, the exoskeleton of the head at least dorsally indicated. (ORTHÓRRHAPHA) 25

Mandibles short and hook-like, usually capable of protrusion much beyond the poorly developed maxillæ, palpi rarely visible; antennæ poorly developed or absent, when present situated on a membranous surface; a free pharyngeal skeleton present; head very poorly developed, completely unchitinized dorsally. (CYCLÓRRHAPHA) 38

3. Head incomplete, consisting of two parts, the anterior more or less chitinized above, the posterior unchitinized and bearing the eye spots; thorax and abdomen comprising thirteen segments; usually with a "wishbone" or chitin plate on under side of

[1] Based on Malloch: Bull. Ill. State Lab. Nat. Hist., 12, art. 3 (1917).

second thoracic segment, at least in mature larvæ; larvæ peripneustic, *i.e.* with series of lateral spiracles; mandibles apparently absent; antennæ long, two- or three-jointed. Usually feeding on plant sap, many larvæ gall makers, some feed on aphids, scale insects, mites, etc. Very small insects. (Fig. 679, **Retinodiplòsis**) ..... **CECIDOMYÌIDÆ** or **ITONÍDIDÆ**

Without such combination of characters 4

4. Abdominal segments with deep constrictions between them (Fig. 682), venter with series of sucking disks. Clinging to rocks in swift-running streams 5

Abdomen without a series of large sucking disks for attachment to rocks in swift-running water 6

5. Ventral sucking disks median, one on the anterior complex segment and usually one on each of the five following segments; head, thorax and first two abdominal segments fused to form a rather small first segment; mandibles three-toothed. (Fig. 682, **Bibiocéphala**) ..... **BLEPHAROCÉRIDÆ**

Ventral sucking disks lateral, placed on the prolongations of the abdominal segments; thoracic segments distinct; mandibles deeply incised, the outer arm fringed with a comb of long teeth; antennæ long, two-branched ..... **DEUTEROPHLEBÌIDÆ**

6. Head incomplete behind, more or less retractile within thorax, either with three deep wedge-shaped slits, two on dorsum and one on ventral side (Fig. 685), or the ventral surface very poorly chitinized and the dorsal posteriorly in the form of four slender heavily chitinized rods, with a weakly chitinized divided plate on anterior half of dorsum 7

Head capsule complete, *i.e.* at least bounded above behind and not divided into plates or rods; mandibles opposed 8

7. End of abdomen with six radiating protuberances; body with regularly placed bristles; head heavily chitinized, dorsally slightly arcuate and with two longitudinal slits, ventrally rounded and with a central slit; antennæ longer than maxillary palpi; labium pointed, not divided into two parts, the anterior margin dentate; mandibles very stout, with two apical teeth. Larvæ in damp soil, feeding on roots, or as scavengers, sometimes in water. Larvæ of *Tipula*, etc., known as Leatherjackets. (Fig. 995, **Típula**) **TIPÚLIDÆ**

End of abdomen with at most five radiating processes as well as single or double breathing tubes; if six apical processes are present the labium is subdivided centrally; body usually without regularly placed bristles, frequently with dense surface pilosity; head more or less retracted, sometimes weakly chitinized and without distinct labium; antennæ sometimes short and slender and not as long as maxillary lobe; mandibles never with only

two teeth. Mostly aquatic, or living in wet ground, sometimes carnivorous, some species are terrestrial and green from feeding on leaves. (Figs. 683, 685, **Limònia**; Fig. 684, **Dicranòta**)
LIMONÌIDÆ

8. The three thoracic segments fused to form a complex more or less dilated mass (Fig. 987); head freely movable, chitinized, at least in mature larvæ with faceted eyes; eighth abdominal segment typically with a stout protruding breathing tube, ninth segment with four anal gill-flaps and with a brush of hairs. Aquatic, free-swimming or suspended. (Fig. 680, **Sayomỳia**; Fig. 987, **Cùlex**) ..... **CULÍCIDÆ**

a. Antennæ prehensile, with strong apical spines.... **CORETHRÌNÆ**
Antennæ not prehensile, without strong apical spines ..... b
b. Eighth segment without respiratory tube, the spiracles sessile
ANOPHELÌNÆ
Eighth segment with respiratory tube at least as long as wide.... c
c. Mouth-brush composed of ten stout rods ..... **MEGARHINÌNÆ**
Mouth-brush each composed of thirty or more hairs ..... d
d. Anal segment with a pair of ventral hairs or tufts .. **SABETHÌNÆ**
Anal segment with median ventral brush, usually large but at least four separate hairs or tufts ..... **CULICÌNÆ**

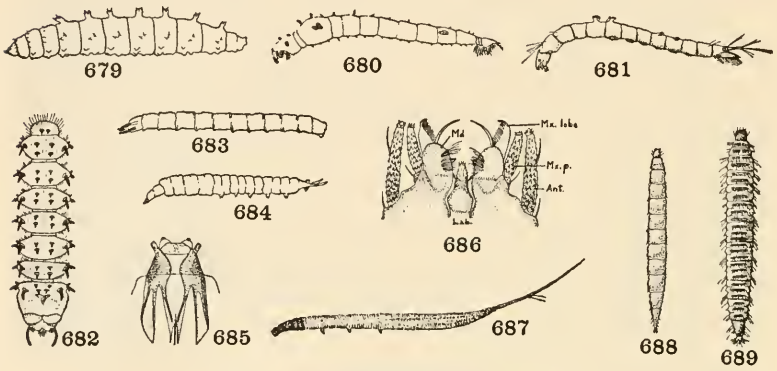
The three thoracic segments separate 9

9. A many-toothed chitinized mentum or labial plate (Fig. 694) present on the underside of the head, which is divided into submentum and mentum in primitive forms; larvæ peripneustic only in the aquatic Simuliidæ where the spiracles are vestigial..... 10
Mentum more or less reduced or completely wanting, at most three-dentate in the terrestrial and peripneustic Bibionidæ; lateral plates of head capsule usually connected ventrally behind by a chitinous bridge 16

10. Posterior portion of abdomen swollen (Fig. 985), the last segment ventrally armed with a sucking disk which bears concentric series of bristles by means of which the larvæ hold on to rocks in the swiftly running streams in which they live; mouth on each side with a large jointed maxilla which bears a fan-like arrangement of long hairs; thorax with a pair of closely fused pseudopods; minute spiracles opening on all abdominal segments, *i.e.* larvæ peripneustic. (Fig. 985, **Simùlium** or **Melusìna**)
SIMULÌIDÆ or **MELUSÍNIDÆ**
Body not club-shaped and fitted with terminal sucking disk, nor with large fan-like oral appendages (in Dixidæ the maxillæ bear a small fan); larvæ metapneustic, with only the last pair of spiracles, or amphipneustic, with only the first and last pairs .. 11

11. First and second abdominal segments each dorsally with two wart-like elevations resembling pseudopods (Fig. 681), the apices of which are armed with many small hook-like setæ; behind the posterior spiracles two pairs of fringed processes and a terminal bristly tube: occurring in cold streams. (Figs. 681, 686, **Díxa**)
DÍXIDÆ

First and second abdominal segments without dorsal elevated processes 12



Figs. 679–689. Nematocerous Larvæ

679. **Retinodiplosis,** side view (Malloch) Cecidomyiidæ.
680. **Sayomyia,** side view (Malloch) Culicidæ.
681. **Dixa,** side view (Malloch) Dixidæ.
682. **Bibiocephala,** dorsal view (Malloch) Blepharoceridæ.
683. **Limonia,** side view (Malloch) Limoniidæ.
684. **Dicranota,** side view (Malloch) Limoniidæ.
685. **Limonia,** head capsule (Malloch) Limoniidæ.
686. **Dixa,** anterior extremity (Malloch) Dixidæ.
687. **Bittacomorpha,** side view (Hart) Ptychopteridæ.
688. **Psychoda,** dorsal view (Malloch) Psychodidæ.
689. **Psychoda,** dorsal view (Malloch) Psychodidæ.

12. Last abdominal segments retractile, terminating in a long slender respiratory tube, ventral pseudopods present and equipped with bristles: aquatic larvæ. (Fig. 687, **Bittacomórpha**).
PTYCHOPTÉRIDÆ or **LIRIOPÈIDÆ**

Abdomen not terminating in a long thin bare respiratory tube ... 13

13. Thorax and abdomen with a secondary segmentation (Figs. 688, 689) due to the presence of narrow transverse chitinized bands, three bands on most of the segments, or the apical segment in the form of a short chitinized tube; rarely the ventral segments bear a central series of sucker-like disks; body tapering at each

end. Occurring in sewage, dung, fungi and tree-holes. (Figs. 688, 689, **Psychòda**) ..... **PSYCHÓDIDÆ**

Dorsum without narrow strap-like bands, apical segment not in the form of a short chitinized tube; ventral abdominal segments never with sucking disks 14

14. Mentum projecting, with chitinized cutting edge; labrum movable; four finger-like anal gills; head capsule with peculiar pointed processes; penultimate segment dorsolaterally humped; prothorax with leg-stumps. Living in woods, on damp rocks; rare. **THAUMALÈIDÆ**

Mentum not projecting in the form of a cutter; labrum fixed 15

15. Either very slender, tapering toward each end, without thoracic or anal pseudopods or surface hairs (Fig. 691), or stouter, with well defined segments which are armed with strong bristles, some of which are lanceolate (Fig. 692); one pair of prothoracic pseudopods present, a single anal pseudopod present or not. Terrestrial, living in manure or under bark, etc., or in water. (Fig. 692, **Forcipomỳia**; Fig. 691, **Palpomỳia**). **CERATOPOGÓNIDÆ** or **HELÈIDÆ**

Usually cylindrical (Figs. 690, 693, 695) rarely with thoracic segments swollen; without distinct body bristles but often with soft hairs, the last segment usually with a dorsal tuft of hairs; pseudopods usually present, one pair each on prothorax and anal segment. Mostly aquatic, living in sand-tubes (Bloodworms), some marine, rarely terrestrial. (Fig. 695, **Spaniótoma**; Fig. 690, **Chirónomus** or **Téndipes**; Figs. 693, 694, **Tánypus**) **CHIRONÓMIDÆ** or **TENDIPÉDIDÆ**

16. Larvæ peripneustic, *i.e.* most abdominal segments with spiracles .. 17

Larvæ amphipneustic, *i.e.* only first and last pairs of spiracles present, or metapneustic, *i.e.* only the posterior pair of spiracles remaining; or thoracic and abdominal spiracles not evident 22

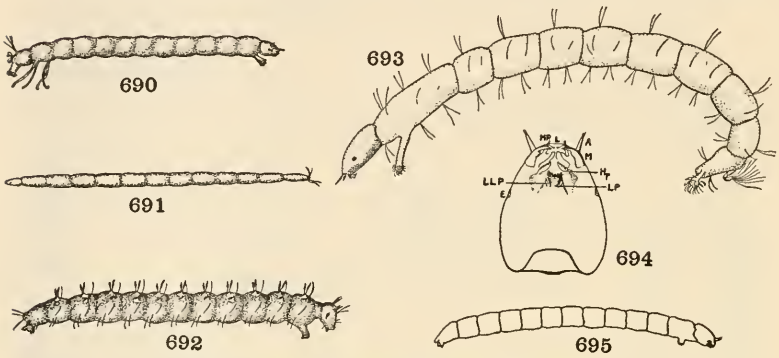
17. Antennæ elongate; body furnished with some conspicuous bristles or hairs 18

Antennæ usually short and inconspicuous, sometimes apparently absent; body without conspicuous bristles; principally inhabiting fungi 19

18. Anal spiracles at the apices of long stalk-like process (Fig. 704); no false segment immediately behind the head. Living in decaying vegetation, rotting fruits, excrement, or under old bark. (Fig. 704, **Scatópse**) ..... **SCATÓPSIDÆ**

Anal spiracles sessile, metathoracic spiracles present; a fully developed false segment behind the head armed dorsally with spinose processes (Fig. 696). Larvæ principally scavengers living in soil, sometimes prevalent about dung, sometimes destructive to root crops. (Fig. 696, **Bíbio**) ..... **BIBIÓNIDÆ**

19. Dorsal or clypeal sclerite of head (præfrons) not distinctly tapering behind; antennæ two-jointed ..... **BOLITOPHÍLIDÆ**
    Dorsal or clypeal sclerite of head conspicuously tapering posteriorly; antennæ almost indistinguishable 20
20. Lateral plates of head meeting on ventral line only for a short space immediately behind the mouth-opening, then widely



Figs. 690–695. **Nematocerous Diptera, Larvæ**

690. **Chironomus**, side view (Malloch) Chironomidæ.
691. **Palpomyia**, side view (Malloch) Ceratopogonidæ.
692. **Forcipomyia**, side view (Malloch) Ceratopogonidæ.
693. **Tanypus**, side view (Brues) Chironomidæ.
694. **Tanypus**, ventral view of head (Malloch) Chironomidæ.
695. **Spaniotoma**, side view (Malloch) Chironomidæ.

diverging and not connected at posterior margin; maxillæ and mandibles apparently grown together to form a pair of many-toothed rasping organs. (Fig. 698, **Exèchia**; Fig. 701, **Lèia**). **MYCETOPHÍLIDÆ** or **FUNGIVÓRIDÆ**

Lateral plates of head connected for a short space behind the mouth-opening and again near posterior margin; maxillæ and mandibles distinctly separated from each other, the mandibles apically tridentate 21

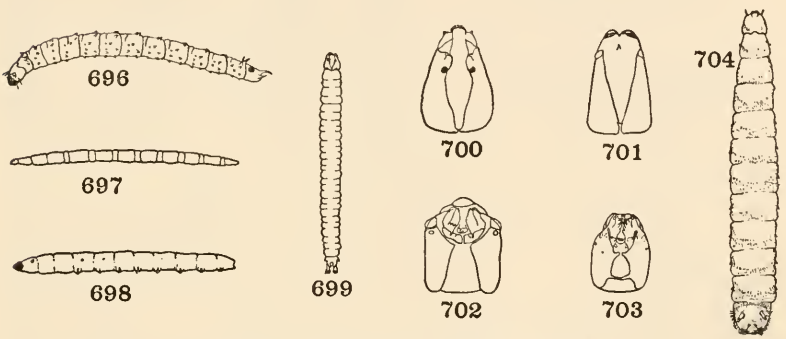
21. Clypeal sclerite reaching back to the occipital margin of the head-capsule; body segmentation distinct; especially on venter where the outline is moniliform; armed with spines which have two or three points ..... **DITOMYÌIDÆ**
    Clypeal sclerite shorter, not attaining the occipital margin of the head-capsule; segmentation distinct but not moniliform; spines simple. Living in soil, essentially as scavengers. (Fig. 703, **Scìara** or **Lycòria**) ..... **SCIÁRIDÆ** or **LYCORÌIDÆ**
22. Clypeal sclerite (præfrons) tapering behind to a point; head free,

body flattened, each abdominal segment with secondary incisures, last segment with four fleshy lobes surrounding the spiracles. Living in humus soil and under leaves. (Fig. 699, **Petaurísta**) **PETAURÍSTIDÆ**

Clypeal sclerite not tapering behind to a point.....23

23. Antennæ undeveloped, appearing as pale round spots on sides of head; ventral surface of head with sclerites contiguous anteriorly, widely separated posteriorly. Living in slimy webs on fungi. (Fig. 702, **Ceróplatus**) .....**CEROPLÁTIDÆ**

Antennæ pedunculate, usually well developed; ventral surface of head with sclerites contiguous on entire length, not separated widely posteriorly; body slender, tapering, abdominal segments each with a single constriction near anterior margin 24



Figs. 696–704. **Nematocerous Diptera, Larvæ**

696. **Bibio,** side view (Malloch) Bibionidæ.
697. **Mycetobia,** side view (Malloch) Mycetobiidæ.
698. **Exechia,** side view (Malloch) Mycetophilidæ.
699. **Petaurista,** dorsal view (Malloch) Petauristidæ.
700. **Silvicola,** head (Malloch) Silvicolidæ.
701. **Leia,** head (Malloch) Mycetophilidæ.
702. **Ceroplatus,** head, ventral view (Malloch) Ceroplatidæ.
703. **Sciara,** head, ventral view (Malloch) Sciaridæ.
704. **Scatopse,** dorsal view (Malloch) Scatopsidæ.

24. Apical segment with five short but distinct processes around the spiracular disk; mandibles apically rounded and furnished with dense rows of long bristles; the thin ventral chitinous bridge posteriorly connecting the lateral plates not broken. Scavengers, occurring in decaying vegetable matter, manure, and sometimes in sewage. (Fig. 700, **Silvícola**) .....**SILVICÓLIDÆ**

Apical segment with minute processes around the spiracular disk; mandibles apically tridentate; the thin chitinous ventral bridge

extending posteriorly between the lateral plates interrupted in the middle. Occurring in sap flow of trees. (Fig. 697, Mycetòbia) **MYCETOBIIDÆ**

Brachycera Orthorrhapha

25. Posterior spiracles approximated, situated within a terminal or subterminal cleft or chamber, usually concealed, or with a terminal breathing tube; body usually shagreened or wholly or in part longitudinally striated 26

Posterior spiracles rather widely separated, visible, situated on apical segment, which may be truncated, chitinized, or armed with apical processes, or upon penultimate or antepenultimate segment; body not shagreened or visibly striated 28

26. Head not retractile, bristly, body 11-segmented, flattened, surface finely shagreened, without pseudopods; spiracular fissure transverse, sometimes rather small; pupæ enclosed in larval skin ... 27

Head retractile; body 12-segmented, cylindrical, not shagreened, usually longitudinally striated, abdomen with a girdle of pseudopods on each segment; spiracular fissure vertical; pupæ free. Usually aquatic, or semiaquatic; predaceous ..... **TABÁNIDÆ**

27. Peripneustic, *i.e.* with lateral abdominal spiracles on most segments. Aquatic, or living in semiliquid matter, under bark, in manure, or on rotting vegetation. (Fig. 705, **Stratiomỳia**; Fig. 706, **Hermètia**) ..... **STRATIOMYIIDÆ**

Amphipneustic, *i.e.* only prothoracic and last abdominal spiracles present. Living under bark. (Fig. 707, **Sólva**) ..... **SÓLVIDÆ**

28. Posterior spiracles situated on apical segment 29

Posterior spiracles situated on penultimate or antepenultimate segment 34

29. Projecting portion of head and the flattened apical plate of last abdominal segment heavily chitinized, the former cone-shaped, entirely closed except at extreme apex, not retractile; apical abdominal segment obliquely truncate and with projecting processes 30

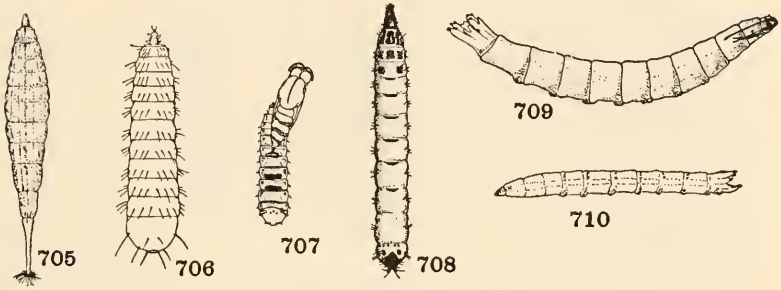
Projecting portion of head more or less retractile, not pointed cone-shaped, the movable parts not enclosed; last abdominal segment without a heavily chitinized flattened terminal plate .31

30. Head about twice as long as its greatest width; thoracic segments not chitinized above, each with two internal separated chitinized plates; body without long hairs; apical plate very large; spiracles vertically elongated, apical paired protuberances small, widely separated, each with a short hair on inner side. Living in soil or decaying wood. (Fig. 711, **Cœnomỳia**). **CŒNOMYIIDÆ**

Head at least three times as long as its greatest width; at least the

first and second thoracic segments chitinized above, no internal chitinized plates present; body with a number of long hairs, four of which in a vertical series on each abdominal segment are very noticeable; apical plate rather small, spiracles rounded, apical paired protuberances large, fused basally, each with a number of rather long hairs. Living under bark or in soil. (Fig. 708, Xylóphagus or Erínna) ....XYLOPHÁGIDÆ or ERÍNNIDÆ

31. Posterior spiracles widely separated, located in an apical transverse cleft; head very small, retractile; mature larvæ stout, cylindrical, bare, dorsally with three oval swellings and ventrally with a transverse creeping pad on each segment. Endoparasitic in beetles .....NEMESTRÍNIDÆ



Figs. 705–710. Orthorrhaphous Diptera, Larvæ

705. Stratiomyia, dorsal view (Johannsen) Stratiomyiidæ.
706. Hermetia, dorsal view (Malloch) Stratiomyiidæ.
707. Solva, emergence showing withdrawal of pupa from puparium (Greene) Solvidæ.
708. Xylophagus, dorsal view (Greene) Xylophagidæ.
709. Aphrosylus, side view (Wheeler) Dolichopodidæ.
710. Dolichopus, side view (Malloch) Dolichopodidæ.

Spiracles not located in an apical transverse cleft 32

32. Labial plate and rods behind it flat in one plane, or wanting, or fused with the capsule 33

Labial plates and rods meeting angularly, grown together in front V-like, in profile appearing bent and usually united behind with the tentorial rods; head mostly membranous, even above to the triangular dorsal plate; usually amphipneustic. Predatory, mostly living in moist earth, some aquatic, some under bark, some in decaying vegetable matter.

Fig. 713, Drápetis .....EMPÍDIDÆ
Fig. 709, Aphrosỳlus; Fig. 710, Dolíchopus .....DOLICHOPÓDIDÆ

33. Head capsule long, in large part internal, reaching back to the mesothorax, dorsal plate very long, pear-shaped, broader behind;

hind spiracles ending separately in two plates or tracheal gills. (Fig. 716, **Athèrix;** Figs. 712 and 717, **Chrysopìla**)
RHAGIÓNIDÆ

Head capsule short, the dorsal plate not covering the part inset in the thorax, the internal part flat or divided into rods; apical abdominal segment without projecting processes, the spiracles very small; endoparasites of spiders .....**ACROCÉRIDÆ**

34. Posterior spiracles situated on the antepenultimate segment, abdominal segments one to six subdivided, the body apparently consisting of twenty segments exclusive of the head; head free, slightly longer than broad and not set into the thorax 35

Posterior spiracles situated on penultimate segment; abdominal segments simple, the body apparently consisting of eleven or twelve segments exclusive of the head 36

35. Posterior dorsal internal extension of head (*i.e.* the two fused metacephalic rods lying in prothorax and mesothorax) spatulate at apex; ventral posterior projections in the form of two short chitinized rods. Living in soil and decaying wood, predatory, locomotion serpentine, assisted by the mouthparts. (Fig. 718, **Psilocéphala**) .....**THERÉVIDÆ**

Posterior dorsal internal extension of head not spatulate at apex; ventral posterior projections absent. Found in fungi, rotten wood and in houses, in carpets and furniture; predatory.
SCENOPÍNIDÆ or **OMPHRÁLIDÆ**

36. Penultimate abdominal segment longer than the ultimate, with a deep transverse depression near its apex giving it the appearance of two distinct segments; ultimate segment terminating in a sharp ridge with a median sharp point, on each side of which dorsally and ventrally are situated four very closely approximated hairs similar to those of Asilidæ. Living in decaying wood, predatory on beetle grubs. (Fig. 715, **Mỳdas**). .....**MYDÀIDÆ**

Penultimate abdominal segment shorter than ultimate, or if longer without a deep transverse depression; apical segment not as above, the hairs not closely approximated 37

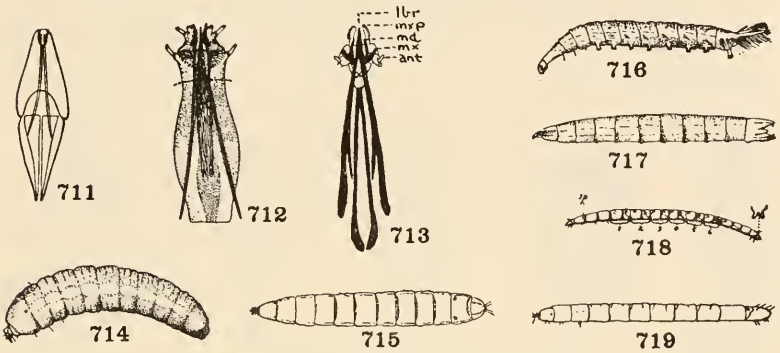
37. Thoracic segments each with two long hairs, one on each side on ventro-lateral margin; apical segment with six or eight long hairs; head well developed, porrect and more or less cone-shaped when viewed from above, appearing flattened when viewed from the side; penultimate segment usually shorter than ultimate or not much longer; body held straight. Living in soil and decaying wood, predaceous. (Fig. 719, **Báctria**) .....**ASÍLIDÆ**

Thoracic segments without hairs, or with very weak hairs; apical segment without distinguishable hairs; head not much protruded, directed downward, not cone-shaped, with a dorsal protuberance when viewed from the side; penultimate segment distinctly longer

than ultimate; body usually semicircularly curled at rest. Parasites, inquilines or predators, in nests of bees and wasps, egg-cases of grasshoppers, etc. (Fig. 714, Sparnopòlius) ....**BOMBYLÌIDÆ**

Cyclorrhapha

38. Maxillæ and palpi present, near the very small bent mandibles; body comprising only nine distinct segments, the head and prothoracic and the metathoracic and first abdominal segments



Figs. 711–719. Orthorrhaphous Diptera, Larvæ

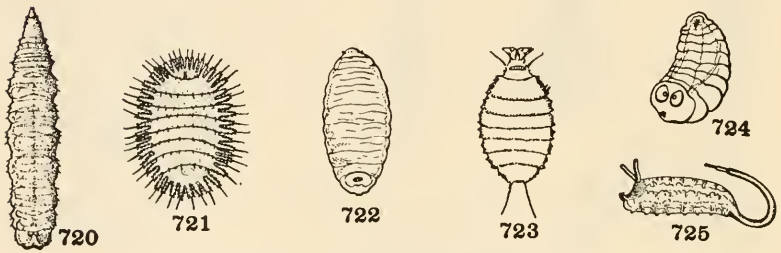
711. Cœnomyia, cephalopharyngeal skeleton (Malloch) Cœnomyiidæ.
712. Chrysopila, cephalopharyngeal skeleton (Malloch) Rhagionidæ.
713. Drapetis, internal skeleton (Malloch): ant, antenna; lbr, labrum; md, mandible; mx, maxilla; mxp, maxillary palpus. Empididæ.
714. Sparnopolius, side view (Malloch) Bombyliidæ.
715. Mydas, dorsal view (Malloch) Mydaidæ.
716. Atherix, side view (Greene) Rhagionidæ.
717. Chrysopila, side view (Malloch) Rhagionidæ.
718. Psilocephala, side view (Malloch) Therevidæ.
719. Bactria, side view (Malloch) Asilidæ.

appearing grown together; much flattened, seed-like, scarcely twice as long as broad; head bearing underneath on each side a triangular flap, retractile into the thorax; frontal sac opening directly into the upper surface of the head; incisures chitinized above, side margins with many incisions, venter membranous, apical segment with two filiform appendages. Living in mud and about decaying organic matter. (Fig. 723, Lonchóptera or Musidòra) .....**LONCHOPTÉRIDÆ** or **MUSIDÒRIDÆ**

Maxillæ not developed, only the mouth-hooks present; frontal sac opening in an atrium in the mouth cavity 39

39. Upper lip projecting forward between and below the two mouth-hooks, distally hooked or toothed, the mouth-hooks porrect, single-pointed or more often toothed; body with eleven incisures, lengthened, anteriorly tapering, posteriorly blunt or the eighth abdominal segment tube-like; metapneustic, *i.e.* terminal spiracles alone present. Living in many situations, in dung, carrion, ant nests, etc. ..... **PHÓRIDÆ**

Mentum never extending between the two mouth-hooks as a point or hook except in Aphis-eating Syrphidæ, in which case the lateral rods of the mentum are produced forward over the mentum and fuse to form a projecting pointed upper lip; mostly amphipneustic, *i.e.* anterior pair as well as terminal spiracles present 40



Figs. 720–725. **Aschizous Diptera, Larvæ**

720. **Syrphus,** dorsal view (Metcalf) Syrphidæ.
721. **Callimyia,** dorsal view (de Meijere) Platypezidæ.
722. **Pipunculus,** dorsal view (Perkins) Pipunculidæ.
723. **Lonchoptera,** dorsal view (de Meijere) Lonchopteridæ.
724. **Conops** (Brauer) Conopidæ.
725. **Tubifera,** side view (Metcalf) Syrphidæ.

40. Larva broad and depressed, in dorsal aspect appearing to have only nine or ten segments because the head and prothorax are inflexed to the under surface, the sides of the body with long projecting bristles and sometimes deeply incised and serrate; posterior spiracles not or but little prominent, rather widely separated, placed at the base of the last segment, prothoracic spiracles prominent. Developing in fungi. (Fig. 721, **Callimỳia**) **PLATYPÉZIDÆ** or **CLYTHÌIDÆ**

Of other conformation 41

41. Hind spiracles three- or four-parted, separate from each other on a common chitin plate some distance before the tip of the body; acephalous, mouthparts very indistinct, the mouth-hooks sessile; body comprising ten or eleven segments. Endoparasitic on Homoptera. (Fig. 722, **Pipúnculus** or **Dórylas**) **PIPUNCÙLIDÆ** or **DORYLÀIDÆ**

If the posterior spiracles are located on a common chitin plate they are contiguous to each other 42

42. Posterior spiracles close together at the end of a tracheal tube of greater or less length, which is sometimes chitinized and sometimes greatly extensile; mouthparts various, absent in "rattail" larvæ (Fig. 725), developed in the species living in wood, and in the "Aphis-lions" (*Syrphus*, etc.) the mouthparts are specialized into piercing organs; larvæ apparently acephalous, body with about eleven obscure segments, skin usually rough, form diverse, conical, more or less cylindrical, even hemispherical. Food habits various, under bark, in tuber-roots, about sewage, in ant or bee nests, or free-living and preying on aphids. (Fig. 720, **Sýrphus**; Fig. 725, **Tubifera**) ..... **SÝRPHIDÆ**

Acephalous, true maggots, usually conically tapering (Figs. 728–737), sometimes stout warbles (Fig. 727). (The vast residue of the Diptera are insufficiently known to tabulate as to families, the following incomplete artificial key being largely based on food habits). (MUSCÒIDEA) 43

43. Endoparasites of insects or higher animals 44

Not parasitic 50

44. Parasites of insects 45

Parasites of mammals, turtles, frogs, etc. 48

45. Body oval or pyriform, with distinct segments; antennæ wart-like, tipped with a chitinous ocellus-like ring; posterior spiracular plates large, round or reniform. Living within the abdomen of wasps or bees. (Fig. 724, **Cònops**) ..... **CONÓPIDÆ**

Body more or less elongate, segmentation less evident 46

46. Posterior end of body rather truncate or broadly rounded, without long processes 47

Posterior end of body terminating in two slender tail-like processes, two to five times length of body; young larva hairy on posterior half of body. Living within Cottony cushion scale. (Fig. 736, **Cryptochætum**) ..... **CRYPTOCHÆTIDÆ**

47. Posterior spiracular plates with a button. Endoparasites of various insects in their early stages ..... **TACHÍNIDÆ** or **LARVÆVÒRIDÆ**

Posterior spiracular plates without a button. (Figs. 731 and 732 D, **Sarcóphaga**) ..... **SARCOPHÁGIDÆ**

48. Body not strongly tapering, often obese, usually provided with numerous strong chitinous spines 49

Body strongly tapering in front (Fig. 731), at most with girdles of minute spines. (Figs. 731 and 732 D, **Sarcóphaga**) **SARCOPHÁGIDÆ**

49. Warbles living under skin of various ungulates, rodents, dogs and man, or in nasal sinuses or throat of various animals; body with strong spines or not. (Fig. 727, **Cutérebra**) .. **CUTERÉBRIDÆ**

Bot parasites in the stomach and intestines, principally of horses. (Fig. 726, **Gasteróphilus**) ..... **GASTEROPHÍLIDÆ**

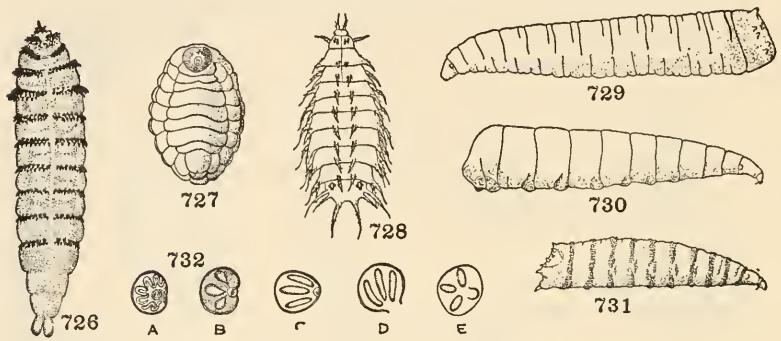
50. Body with lateral and dorsal spinose processes. (Fig. 728, **Homalomỳia**) ..... **ANTHOMYÌIDÆ,** part

Body without such spinose processes 51

51. Body truncate or broadly rounded posteriorly 52

Body with one or two posterior processes; rather small species ... 57

52. Only one mandibular hook; posterior spiracular plates with sinuous slits (Fig. 732 A); no distinct fusiform pads on the side



Figs. 726–732. **Cyclorrhaphous Diptera, Larvæ**

726. **Gasterophilus,** dorsal view (Hadwen and Cameron) Gasterophilidæ.
727. **Cuterebra,** ventral view (Brauer) Cuterebridæ.
728. **Homalomyia,** dorsal view (Banks) Anthomyiidæ.
729. **Pegomyia,** side view (Frost) Anthomyiidæ.
730. **Musca,** side view (Banks) Muscidæ.
731. **Sarcophaga,** side view (Greene) Sarcophagidæ.
732. Left posterior spiracle (Banks): A, **Musca,** Muscidæ; B, **Muscina,** Muscidæ; C, **Calliphora,** Calliphoridæ; D, **Sarcophaga,** Sarcophagidæ; E, **Tritoxa,** Otitidæ.

margins of the segments; posterior end of body with few if any conical processes, anterior end very slender. (Fig. 730, **Músca**) **MÚSCIDÆ,** part

With two mandibular hooks; slits of posterior spiracular plates not sinuous 53

53. Distinct tubercles above anal area; often processes around spiracular field; side margins of segments often with fusiform swollen areas 54

No tubercles above anal area; no distinct processes around spiracular field 59

54. Slits in spiracular plates rather short and arranged radially 55

Slits slender, subparallel to each other 56

55. Two tubercles above anal area; posterior spiracular field with distinct processes around it. (Fig. 729, **Pegomỳia**)
ANTHOMYÌIDÆ, part

Four or more tubercles above anal area; slits of spiracular plate usually pointed at inner end. (Fig. 732 B, **Muscìna**)
MÚSCIDÆ, part

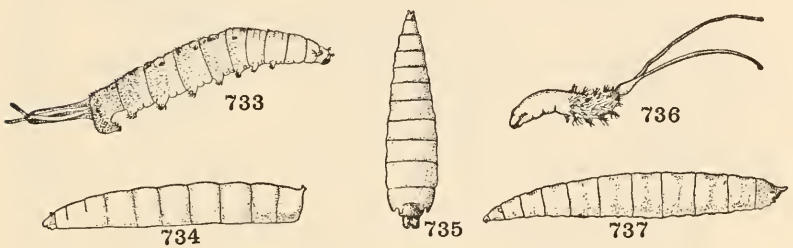
56. Posterior spiracular plates each with a button, slits rather transverse. (Fig. 732 C, **Callíphora**) ..... **CALLIPHÓRIDÆ**

a. Larva with sclerotized area on ventral part of third segment
MESEMBRINELLÌNÆ

Larva without such sclerotized area ..... b

b. Third instar larva with spiracular button within closed peritreme which extends between the slit-like apertures ..... **RHINIÌNÆ**

Third instar larva with circular peritreme, which does not extend between the three apertures c



Figs. 733–737. **Acalyptrate Diptera, Larvæ**

733. **Parydra**, side view (Jones) Ephydridæ.
734. **Agromyza**, side view (Frost) Agromyzidæ.
735. **Drosophila**, dorsal view (Banks) Drosophilidæ.
736. **Cryptochætum**, side view (Smith and Compere) Cryptochætidæ.
737. **Scaptomyza**, side view (Frost) Drosophilidæ.

c. Peritreme incompletely formed ..... **PHORMIÌNÆ**
Peritreme completely encircling the spiracles ..... d

d. Peritreme strongly chitinized ..... **CALLIPHORÌNÆ**
Peritreme weak ..... **POLLENIÌNÆ**

Posterior spiracular plates without buttons, slits rather vertical, plates at bottom of a pit. (Figs. 731, 732 D, **Sarcóphaga**)
SARCOPHÁGIDÆ

57. Posterior end of body with respiratory and usually forked anal tube; venter with prolegs furnished with curved hooks. Aquatic larvæ. (Fig. 733, **Párydra**) ..... **EPHÝDRIDÆ**
Posterior end of body with two short fleshy processes 58

58. Processes bearing spiracular plates. (Fig. 735, **Drosóphila**; Fig. 737, **Scaptomỳza**) ..... **DROSOPHÍLIDÆ**
Processes not bearing spiracular plates ..... **PIOPHÍLIDÆ**
59. Spiracular plates on black tubercles; lateral fusiform areas rather weak though distinct; rather slender larvæ. (Fig. 732 E, **Tritóxa**) **OTÍTIDÆ**
Spiracular plates barely if at all elevated; lateral fusiform areas indistinct; spiracular plates often contiguous or nearly so, slits long and subparallel, no button .. **TRYPÉTIDÆ** or **EURIBÌIDÆ**

KEY TO THE PUPAE OF THE PRINCIPAL FAMILIES OF DIPTERA [1]

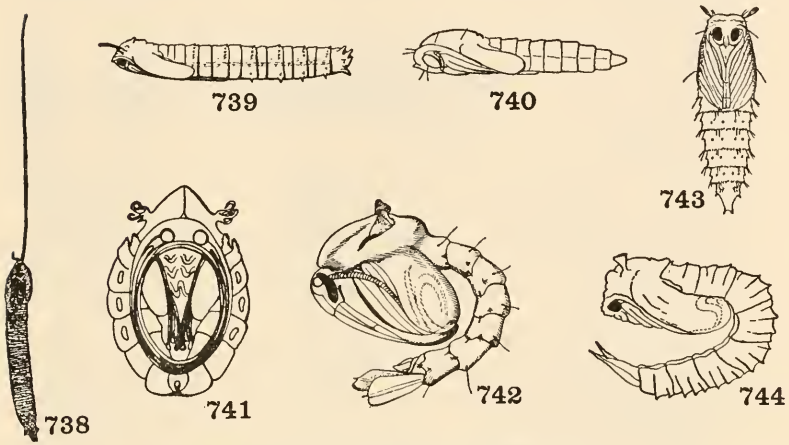
1. Pupa free, not enclosed within the indurated last larval moult, or if so the head is distinct as in the larva, or the puparium is slightly flattened dorso-ventrally, its texture leathery, not chitinous, and the anterior respiratory organs not distinguishable; adult, or pupa, emerging through a rectangular, T-shaped split on dorsum of larval skin (see Fig. 707) 2
Pupa coarctate, *i.e.* enclosed within the indurated last larval moult, and usually barrel-shaped and brown in color; head always retracted, the chitinous portion occupying a position on the inner side of the ventral surface of the puparium; anterior respiratory organs distinct, either protruded from the antero-lateral angles of the head extremity or from dorsum of base of abdomen; adult emerging usually by forcing off the rounded anterior extremity of the puparium in cap-like form (see Fig. 763), or the dorsal half of the thoracic portion — the lines of cleavage being along the lateral margins to a point at base of abdomen; rarely emergence is through rectangular splitting of the dorsum of the puparium (Figs. 760–764) ..... **CYCLORRHAPHA** [2]
2. Antennæ much elongated, distinctly visible beneath the pupal skin, normally curving well over upper margin of eyes and extending to or beyond base of wing, in some cases almost to apex of wing; head without strong thorns (except in some Cecidomyiidæ and a few Tipulidæ; thoracic respiratory organs much elongated or sessile; abdomen in species with short antennæ sometimes unarmed. (NEMATÓCERA) 3
Antennæ shorter, projecting downward and outward, not curving over the eyes nor reaching nearly to base of wing; head usually with strong thorns or horns; thoracic respiratory organs sessile, rarely stalk-like; abdomen usually armed with strong spines or

[1] Based largely on Malloch: Bull. Ill. State Lab. Nat. Hist., **12**, art. 3 (1917).
[2] The pupae of this large and important group are so imperfectly known that it is impossible to present a key to the families.

bristles, or if unarmed there are only four or five distinct pairs of abdominal spiracles. (ORTHÓRRHAPHA) 26

3. Head with several strong thorns in a vertical series on the median line; pupæ living in galls on various parts of plants; sometimes pupa enclosed in the hardened larval skin and resembling a flaxseed .....**CECIDOMYIIDÆ** or **ITONÍDIDÆ,** part

Head without strong thorns, or if at base of each antenna there is a protuberance it is not sharp; pupæ not enclosed in galls on



Figs. 738–744. **Nematocerous Diptera, Pupæ**

738. **Bittacomorpha,** dorsal view (Hart) Ptychopteridæ.
739. **Pachyrrhina,** side view (Malloch) Tipulidæ.
740. **Monardia,** side view (Malloch) Cecidomyiidæ.
741. **Deuterophlebia,** ventral view (Pulikovsky) Deuterophlebiidæ.
742. **Anopheles,** side view (Howard) Culicidæ.
743. **Psychoda,** ventral view (Malloch) Psychodidæ.
744. **Dixa,** side view (Malloch) Dixidæ.

living plants, usually free and not enclosed in larval skin, but if so enclosed the larval moult does not resemble a muscid puparium 4

4. Thoracic respiratory organs sessile; abdomen without strong thorns or leaf-like elevations; legs straight 5

Thoracic respiratory organs stalked, or if sessile the abdomen has strong thorns or leaf-like elevations, or the legs are recurved against base of abdomen and apex of thorax, or the coxæ do not conceal the sternopleura and the scape of the antennæ is almost globose; legs straight or recurved 9

5. Legs short, apices of hind tarsi projecting slightly beyond apices

of wings; antennæ short, curved across middle of eye. (Fig. 747, Bíbio) ..... **BIBIÓNIDÆ**

Legs elongate, usually all tarsi projecting for a considerable distance beyond apices of wings; antennæ elongate, extending to or beyond bases of wings 6

6. Antennæ almost straight, noticeably flattened, extending to bases of wings; thorax not much swollen in front, its anterior profile not declivous. (Fig. 749, Ceróplatus) ..... **CEROPLÁTIDÆ**

Antennæ distinctly curved, not flattened, extending beyond bases of wings 7

7. Thorax conspicuously swollen, almost globose, its anterior profile declivous; sternopleura concealed. (Fig. 750, Lèia). **MYCETOPHÍLIDÆ** or **FUNGIVÒRIDÆ**

Thorax not conspicuously swollen, the anterior profile not sloping downward 8

8. Scape of antennæ much swollen, globose; abdominal spiracles small or absent; sternopleura enlarged, not concealed by fore coxæ and femora ..... **CHIRONÓMIDÆ** or **TENDIPÉDIDÆ**

Scape of antennæ not much swollen; abdominal spiracles distinct; sternopleura not visible, concealed by the large coxæ and femora of the fore legs.
(Fig. 740, Monárdia) .. **CECIDOMYÌIDÆ** or **ITONÍDIDÆ**, part
(Fig. 748, Scìara or Lycoria) .. **SCIÁRIDÆ** or **LYCORÌIDÆ**, part

9. Thoracic respiratory organs slender, long and tube-like; legs straight, extending well beyond apices of wings; body without armature except a pair of hairs on anterior margin of head; sternopleura concealed ..... **CECIDOMYÌIDÆ** or **ITONÍDIDÆ**, part **SCIÁRIDÆ** or **LYCORÌIDÆ**, part

Species without such combination of characters, abdomen usually with hairs or spines, or the sternopleura is exposed 10

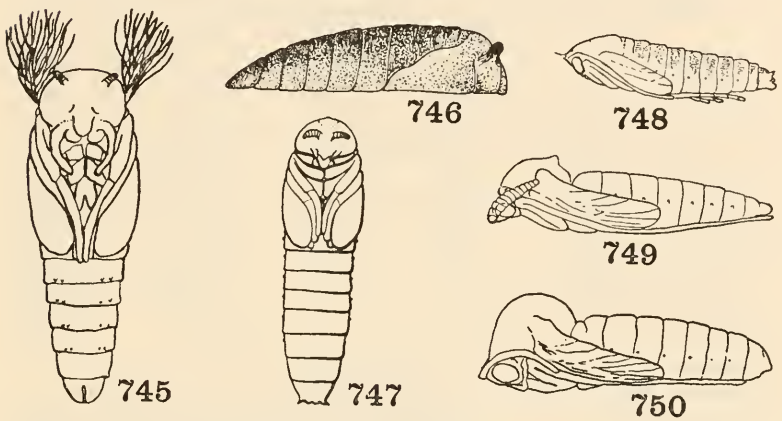
10. Pupa in a pocket-shaped or slipper-shaped cocoon consisting of coarse threads, from the wide, open end of which project the thoracic respiratory filaments: aquatic, living in swiftly running streams. (Figs. 745, Simùlium or Melusìna). **SIMULÌIDÆ** or **MELUSÍNIDÆ**

Pupa free, or if enclosed or partly so the cocoon is not pocket-like and respiratory organs do not consist of tube-like branches 11

11. Pupa when seen from above oval or rounded in outline, the abdomen at base not conspicuously narrower than thorax, so that the lateral outline is continuous; dorsal surface with strong integument; venter with sucking disks for adhering to rocks in running streams where the pupæ occur 12

Pupa with abdomen well differentiated from thorax, the dorsum membranous, or if strong and almost chitinized surface spines are developed 14

12. Antennæ excessively long, each forming a double coil on the venter; three pairs of lateral sucking disks; respiratory filaments short tubular. (Fig. 741, **Deuterophlèbia**) . . . **DEUTEROPHLEBÌIDÆ**
Antennæ not twice coiled; ventral sucking disks median 13
13. Thoracic respiratory organs lamelliform, consisting of four flat plates, the broad sides of which are contiguous. (Fig. 746, **Bibiocéphala**) . . . . . **BLEPHAROCÉRIDÆ**
Thoracic respiratory organs simple, tube-like. (Maurìna, N. and S. Am.) . . . . . **PSYCHÓDIDÆ,** part



Figs. 745–750. Nematocerous Diptera, Pupae

745. **Simulium,** ventral view (Malloch) Simuliidæ.
746. **Bibiocephala,** side view (Malloch) Blepharoceridæ.
747. **Bibio,** ventral view (Malloch) Bibionidæ.
748. **Sciara,** side view (Malloch) Sciaridæ.
749. **Ceroplatus,** side view. Ceroplatidæ.
750. **Leia,** side view (Malloch) Mycetophilidæ.

14. Apical abdominal segment terminating in two or four paddle-like or fin-shaped organs which are fringed on all or part of outer surface by strap-like hairs; or if the apical segment terminates in two long subconic processes the tarsi are recurved against the ventral surface of the base of the abdomen and apex of thorax so that they do not extend beyond apices of wings 15
Apical segment of abdomen obtuse, armed with short or elongate spines or thorns, or if ending in a pair of long, slender processes they are more or less oval in transverse section and without strap-like hairs; tarsi generally entirely straight, rarely the apices of the hind pair incurved slightly, but never recurved as above stated . . 20

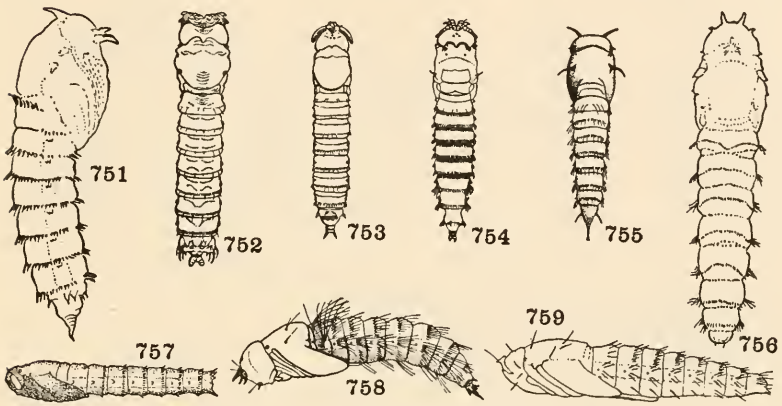
15. Thoracic respiratory organs terminating in numerous thread-like filaments ..... **CHIRONÓMIDÆ** or **TENDIPÉDIDÆ**, part
    Thoracic respiratory organs consisting of a single stem, in some cases with a few long, or many short, scale-like surface hairs, but never terminating in numerous thread-like filaments; occasionally the thoracic respiratory organs not elevated 16
16. Thoracic respiratory organs not elevated; sternopleura exposed. **CHIRONÓMIDÆ** or **TENDIPÉDIDÆ**
    Thoracic respiratory organs conspicuously elevated 17
17. Thoracic respiratory organs situated close to anterior margin of thorax; no stellate hairs on thorax and abdomen. **CHIRONÓMIDÆ** or **TENDIPÉDIDÆ**, part
    Thoracic respiratory organs situated close to middle of thoracic dorsum 18
18. Apical abdominal segment ending in two or four broad, flat, paddle-like plates. (Fig. 742, **Anopheles**; Fig. 997, **Culex**). **CULÍCIDÆ**, part
    Apical abdominal segment ending in two long subconical processes 19
19. Apical processes armed with short hairs at apices and on middle of outer margin ..... **CULÍCIDÆ**, part
    Apical processes unarmed. (Fig. 744, **Díxa**) ..... **DÍXIDÆ**
20. Apices of legs not extending beyond apices of wings 21
    Apices of posterior legs at least extending beyond apices of wings .. 22
21. Apical segment of abdomen ending in two conical processes. **CERATOPOGÓNIDÆ** or **HELÈIDÆ**
    Apical segment of abdomen ending in two upper and two lower short thorns. (Fig. 743, **Psychòda**) ..... **PSYCHÓDIDÆ**
22. Thoracic respiratory organs long, bifid; apical abdominal segment rounded, without processes; abdominal spiracles pedunculate. **SCATÓPSIDÆ**
    Thoracic respiratory organs simple; apical abdominal segment not rounded, generally armed with protuberances 23
23. Thoracic respiratory organs elevated but little above disk of thorax; tarsi of fore legs overlapping those of middle pair, which overlap the hind ones, all rather closely fused together and to wings. **SILVICÓLIDÆ**
    Thoracic respiratory organs very conspicuously elevated; legs otherwise formed 24
24. Thoracic respiratory organs equal in length, rarely one twice as long as the other; all tarsi distinct 25
    Thoracic respiratory organs of very different length, one short, the other very long; front tarsi overlapping middle pair. (Fig. 738, **Bittacomórpha**) ..... **PTYCHOPTÉRIDÆ** or **LIRIOPÈIDÆ**
25. Abdominal segments each with one transverse row, sometimes with

two rows, of thorn-like protuberances; palpi recurved at apices. (Fig. 739, **Pachyrrhìna**) ..... **TIPÙLIDÆ**

Abdominal segments rarely with distinct thorn-like protuberances, usually with weak hairs; palpi straight, not recurved at apices. **LIMONÌIDÆ**

Orthorrhapha

26. Pupa enclosed within the last larval moult 27
    Pupa free 28
27. Thoracic segments one and two each with a smooth plate on dorsum; apical segment with a transverse series of short teeth



Figs. 751–759. **Orthorrhaphous Diptera, Pupæ**

751. **Mydas,** side view (Greene) Mydaidæ.
752. **Cœnomyia,** dorsal view (Greene) Cœnomyiidæ.
753. **Rhachicerus,** dorsal view (Greene) Solvidæ.
754. **Xylophagus,** dorsal view (Greene) Xylophagidæ.
755. **Psilocephala,** dorsal view (Malloch) Therevidæ.
756. **Dasyllis,** dorsal view (Greene) Asilidæ.
757. **Chrysopila,** side view (Malloch) Rhagionidæ.
758. **Sparnopolius,** side view (Malloch) Bombyliidæ.
759. **Rhamphomyia,** side view (Malloch) Empididæ.

near base on ventral surface; pupal skin largely or entirely withdrawn from puparium during emergence. (Fig. 707, **Sólva**). **SÓLVIDÆ**

Thoracic segments without smooth dorsal plates; pupal skin not withdrawn from puparium during emergence. **STRATIOMYÌIDÆ**

28. Prothorax with a large aperture mesad of and connected with the spiracle ..... **TABÁNIDÆ**

Prothorax without such an aperture 29

29. Head without strong forwardly directed thorns, at most with one thorn on base of antenna which is directed to the side; abdominal armature weak, becoming gradually stronger toward apex; wings short, extending to or slightly beyond apex of basal abdominal segment; apices of hind tarsi at most extending slightly beyond apices of wings; abdomen with seven pairs of spiracles . . 30

Head usually with strong thorns, or if these are absent the abdominal armature is stronger on basal or second segment than it is on apical, or there are less than seven pairs of abdominal spiracles; apices of hind tarsi usually extending distinctly beyond apices of wings 33

Figs. 760–764. **Cyclorrhaphous Diptera, Pupæ**

760. **Didea**, dorsal view (Metcalf) Syrphidæ.
761. **Criorhina**, dorsal view (Greene) Syrphidæ.
762. **Pipunculus**, dorsal view (Perkins) Pipunculidæ.
763. **Exorista**, side view (Greene) Tachinidæ.
764. **Sarcophaga**, side view (Greene) Sarcophagidæ.

30. Antennal sheaths much thickened at base, apical portion slender, styliform, the whole directed almost straight downward. (Fig. 757, **Chrysopìla**) ..... **RHAGIÓNIDÆ**

Antennal sheaths thickened throughout their length, the apical portion generally more or less distinctly annulated, the whole directed either straight sideways or in a slightly downward direction 31

31. Antennal sheaths showing much more than ten annulations. (Fig. 753, **Rhachícerus**) ..... **SÓLVIDÆ, RHACHICERÌNÆ**

Antennal sheaths showing not more than ten annulations 32

32. Antennal sheaths very stout, not over twice as long as their basal breadth; face with a small sharp protuberance on each side a little mesad of the vertical line of apices of antennæ and slightly above middle of face, and at the base of each are two short hairs on the inner side; two very strong postspiracular abdominal bristles on each segment. (Fig. 752, **Cœnomỳia**). **CŒNOMYÌIDÆ**

Antennal sheaths distinctly annulated, slender, about four times as long as their basal breadth; face without protuberances; post-

spiracular abdominal bristles slender, eight to ten on each segment. (Fig. 754, **Xylóphagus** or **Erínna**).

XYLOPHÁGIDÆ or **ERÍNNIDÆ**

33. Head without strong thorns; abdomen with three or four distinct pairs of spiracles and without spinose armature. **ACROCÉRIDÆ**

Head usually with strong thorns, at least with elevated ridge-like antennal sheath and several small carinated elevations; abdomen with seven pairs of spiracles and spinose armature.....34

34. Head with two thorns.....35

Head with more than two thorns or with several short tubercles..36

35. Abdomen with a single transverse series of spines on each dorsal segment; wing with a long thorn at base. (Fig. 755, **Psilocéphala**) ..... **THERÉVIDÆ**

Abdomen with two transverse series of spines on each dorsal segment; wing without thorn at base.

SCENOPÍNIDÆ or **OMPHRÁLIDÆ**

36. Upper pair of cephalic thorns directed sideways and slightly upward; apices of wings extending to or very slightly beyond apex of first abdominal segment; apices of middle tarsi not extending to apices of wings. (Fig. 751, **Mỳdas**)..... **MYDÀIDÆ**

Upper pairs of cephalic thorns directed forward, at most slightly divergent apically, generally slightly curved downward, or head without strong upper thorn.....37

37. Head with strong thorns, or if they are absent the abdomen has the dorsal transverse armature consisting of very strong thorns and intervening long slender hairs; apices of antennæ obtuse....38

Head very rarely with strong thorns, two carinate elevations present on upper anterior margin; antennæ with attenuated apices; body without thorns, sometimes with bristles.....39

38. Lower median portion of face with a closely approximated pair of stout thorns which are occasionally fused almost to apices; abdomen with the transverse armature of dorsal segments consisting of short flattened thorns and long slender hairs, the thorns usually appearing as if attached to, rather than forming part of the abdomen and sometimes turned up at bases and apices. (Fig. 758, **Sparnopòlius**) ..... **BOMBYLÌIDÆ**

Lower median portion of face without thorns; abdomen with the transverse armature consisting of alternating long and short thorns (except in *Leptogaster*). (Fig. 756, **Dasýllis**)..... **ASÍLIDÆ**

39. Cephalic armature consisting of two carinated elevations on upper anterior margin, on each of which is a very long hair; antennal sheaths raised above level of face, tapering apically, directed downward and slightly outward; proboscis often much elongated. (Fig. 759, **Rhamphomỳia**) ..... **EMPÍDIDÆ**

Similar to Empididæ, but proboscis never elongated.

DOLICHOPÓDIDÆ

LITERATURE ON DIPTERA, GENERAL

Adams, C. F. Diptera Contributions. Kansas Univ. Sci. Bull., **2**, pp. 21–47 (1903).

New Diptera. Ibid., **2**, pp. 433–455 (1904); **3**, pp. 149–208 (1905).

Austen, E. E. British Blood-sucking Flies. British Mus. (Nat. Hist.), 74 pp. (1906).

African Blood-sucking Flies. Ibid., 221 pp. (1909).

Blood-sucking Flies (Palestine). Bull. Ent. Res., **12**, pp. 107–124 (1921).

Blood-sucking Diptera (Mesopotamia). Ibid., **13**, pp. 275–290 (1923).

Blood-sucking Diptera (Dardanelles). Ibid., **16**, pp. 1–23 (1925).

Banks, C. S. Blood-sucking Insects. Philippine Jour. Sci., **14**, pp. 163–189 (1919).

Banks, N. Dipterous Larvæ. U. S. Agr. Dept. Ent. Tech. Bull., **22**, 44 pp. (1912).

Becker, T. Neue Dipteren. Mitt. zool. Mus. Berlin, **10**, pp. 1–93 (1921).

Bequaert, J. Medical and Economic Entomology (Amazon). Med. Rept. Rice Exped., Harvard, **2**, pp. 157–257 (1926).

Medical and Economic Entomology (Africa). Rept. Harvard Afr. Med. Exped., **2**, pp. 797–1001 (1931).

Bezzi, M. Mosche ematofaghe. Rend. R. Inst. Lombardo, **40**, pp. 433–460 (1907).

Diptères cavernicoles. Arch. Zool., **8**, 87 pp. (1911). Atti Soc. Italiana Sci. Nat., **53**, pp. 207–230 (1914).

Reduction of Wings. Nature, **7**, pp. 55–182 (1916).

Canzanelli, A. Diptera of Fungi. Comment. Pontif. Accad. Sci., **5**, pp. 211–282 (1941).

Castro, A. R. Economic Diptera (Spain). Consejo Sup. Invest. Cienc., 101 pp. (1945).

Coquillett, D. W. New Diptera (North America). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **6**, pp. 166–192 (1904).

Type Species of North American Genera of Diptera. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **37**, pp. 499–647 (1910).

Curran, C. H. New Diptera. American Mus. Novitat., **339**, 13 pp. (1929); **492**, 13 pp. (1931); **526**, 13 pp., **534**, 15 pp. (1932); **673**, 11 pp. (1933).

Families and Genera of North American Diptera. 512 pp., New York (1934).

American Diptera. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **80**, pp. 51–84 (1942).

Curran, C. H., G. C. Crampton et al. Diptera of Connecticut. Bull. Connecticut Geol. Nat. Hist. Surv., **64**, pp. 175–182 (1942).

De Meillon, B. Insects of Medical Importance (South Africa). Publ. So. Afr. Inst. Med. Res., **32**, pp. 195–248; **33**, pp. 249–308 (1934); **36**, pp. 323–366 (1935).

Biting Insects (Ethiopia). Jour. Ent. Soc. South Africa, **7**, pp. 38–67 (1944); **10**, pp. 110–124 (1947).

Edwards, F. W., H. Oldroyd and J. Smart. British Blood-sucking Flies. Brit. Mus. (Nat. Hist.), 156 pp. (1939).

Enderlein, G. Exotic Flies. Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **1911**, pp. 135–209. Zweiflügler. Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **6**, Teil 3, 259 pp. (1936).

Frey, R. Brachycera (Arctic Siberia). Mem. Acad. Sci. Russ. Phys.-Math., (8) **29**, no. 10, 35 pp. (1915).

Garrett, C. B. D. New Diptera. Privately printed, Cranbrook, B. C., 12 & 16 pp. (1925).

Graham-Smith, G. S. Flies in Relation to Disease. Cambridge Univ., 292 pp. (1913).

Grimshaw, P. H. Diptera. Fauna Hawaiiensis, **III**, 77 pp. (1901).

Guide to Literature, British Diptera. Proc. R. Phys. Soc. Edinburgh, **20**, pp. 78–117 (1917).

Key to Families, British Diptera. Ibid., **22**, pp. 187–215 (1934).

Grünberg, K. Blutsaugenden Diptera. 188 pp., Fischer, Jena (1907).

Diptera (Germany). Süsswasserfauna Deutschlands, Heft 2A, 312 pp. (1910).

Hendel, F. New Diptera (Wiener Museum). Wiener Ent. Ztg., **26**, pp. 223–245 (1907).

Meigen's 1800 paper. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien., **58**, pp. 43–69 (1908).

Zweiflügler. Tierwelt Deutschlands, pt. 2, 135 pp. (1928).

Hendel, F., and M. Beier. Diptera. In Kükenthal, Handb. Zool. Berlin, **4**, Heft 2, Lief. 8–11, pp. 1729–1998 (1936).

Hennig, W. Families of Diptera. Zool. Anz., **116**, pp. 161–175 (1936).

Hindle, E. Blood-sucking Flies. Cambridge Univ., 398 pp. (1914).

James, M. T. Myiasis in Man. Misc. Publ. U. S. Dept. Agric., **631**, 175 pp. (1947).

Johannsen, O. A. Aquatic Diptera. Mem. Cornell Univ. Agr. Exp. Sta., **164**, 71 pp. (1934); **177**, 62 pp. (1935); **205**, 84 pp. (1937); **210**, 56 pp. (1937).

Keilin, D. Diptères vivipares. Arch. Zool., **55**, pp. 393–415 (1916).

Diptera Living on Mollusks. Parasitol., **11**, pp. 430–455 (1919).

Lameere, A. Classification of Diptera. Mem. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **12**, pp. 105–140 (1906).

Diptera. In Précis de Zoologie. Publ. Inst. Zool. Torley-Rousseau, **5**, pp. 71–160 (1936).

Levy, L. Aquatic Metamorphoses of Diptera. Ann. Biol. Lacustre, **9**, pp. 201–248 (1920).

Lindner, E. Families of Diptera. Fliegen Palaearkt. Reg., **1**, pp. 81–144 (1930).

Diptera. Biol. Tiere Deutschlands, pt. **38**, 40 pp. (1923).

Lundbeck, W. Diptera Danica. Kopenhagen, 7 vols. (1907–1927).

Lutz, A., and M. Nunez Tovar. Blood-sucking Diptera of Venezuela. Estud. zool. parasitol. venezolanas Rio Janeiro, pp. 7–64 (1928).

Malloch, J. R. Classification, based on Larval and Pupal Characters. Illinois State Lab. Nat. Hist., **12**, pp. 161–410 (1917).

Diptera. Mem. Carnegie Mus., **12**, pt. 2, pp. 13–32 (1934).

Meigen, J. G. Nouvelle classification, Paris, 1800. Facsimile in Bull. Zool. Nomenclat., **1**, pp. 121–160 (1945).

Meijere, J. C. H. de. Diptera. In Bronn's Tierreich, **5**, Abt. 3, Lief. 1–4, 64 pp. (1916).

Mining Diptera. Tijdschr. Ent., **88**, pp. 49–62 (1947).

Neave, A. S. Blood-sucking Insects (East Africa). Bull. Ent. Res., **3**, pp. 275–323 (1912).

Patton, W. S. Diptera of Medical and Veterinary Importance. Philippine Jour. Sci., **27**, pp. 177–200, 397–411 (1925). Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol.,

26, pp. 347–405 (1932); **27**, 108 pp. (1933); **29**, pp. 19–32, 199–230, 303–315, 483–496 (1935); **30**, 107 pp. (1936); **31**, 64 pp. (1937).

Pearce, E. K. Typical Flies (Britain). London, 3 photographic atlases (1928).

Pennak, R. W. Aquatic Insects (Colorado). Univ. Colo. Stud., (D) **2**, pp. 353–383 (1947).

Peterson, A. Head of Diptera. Illinois Biol. Monogr., **3**, no. 2, 114 pp. (1916).

Sabrosky, C. W. Family Nomenclature in Diptera. Verh. 7, Internat. Kongr. Ent., Berlin, **1**, pp. 599–612 (1939).

Seevers, C. H. Termitophilous Diptera (Neotropical). Field Mus. Zool. Ser., **24**, pp. 175–193 (1941).

Séguy, E. Parasitic Insects of Man and Domestic Animals. Paris, 422 pp. (1924).

Les mouches parasites des oiseaux. La Terre et la Vie, **2**, pp. 520–532 (1932).

Mouches phytophages. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **6**, pp. 145–197 (1932); **7**, pp. 167–264 (1934).

Blood-sucking Flies (France). Trav. Nat. Loing, **6**, pp. 78–107 (1932).

Domestic Flies. Bull. Ass. Nat. Loing, **16**, pp. 85–144 (1933).

La vie des mouches et des moustiques. Paris, 254 pp. (1938).

Nematocera and Brachycera (Omo). Mem. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris, **8**, pp. 319–380 (1938).

Mouches parasites. Encycl. Ent. (A), **21**, pp. 1–436 (1941).

Biologie des Diptères. Ibid., **26**, 609 pp. (1950).

Sergent, E. Blood-sucking Diptera. Paris, 305 pp. (1907).

Smart, J. Insects of Medical Importance. British Mus. (Nat. Hist.), 272 pp. (1944).

Stackelberg, A. A. Blood-sucking Diptera, Keys. Rev. Microbiol. Epidemiol., **5**, pp. 43–56 (1926).

Stebbins, F. A. Insect Galls. Bull. Mus. Nat. Hist., Springfield, Mass., 1910, 138 pp.

Stone, A. Generic Names of Meigen, 1800. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **34**, pp. 404–418 (1941).

Surcouf, J., and R. Gonzalez-Rincones. Blood-sucking Diptera (Venezuela). Dipt. Nematoc. vulnerants. Paris, 320 pp. (1911). Arch. Parasitol., **15**, pp. 248–314 (1912).

Szilady, Z. Dipterenstudien. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **24**, pp. 586–611 (1926).

Tuxen, S. L. Danske Dipterer, Keys to Families. Ent. Medd., **24**, pp. 43–70 (1943).

Hot Springs of Iceland. Zool. Iceland, **1**, pt. 11, 206 pp. (1944).

Twinn, C. R. et al. Biting-flies (Manitoba). Canadian Jour. Res., **26**, pp. 334–357 (1948).

Verrall, G. H. British Flies. Vol. **8**, 691 & 121 pp. (1901). Vol. **5**, 780 & 34 pp. (1909).

Villeneuve, J. Etudes diptérologiques. Wiener Ent. Ztg., **26**, pp. 247–263 (1907); **29**, pp. 79–85 (1910).

Walton, W. R. Parasitic and Predacious Diptera. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **48**, pp. 171–186 (1914).

Williams, F. X. Hydrophilous Diptera. Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **10**, pp. 85–119 (1938); **10**, pp. 281–315 (1939); **11**, pp. 313–338 (1943).

WILLISTON, S. W. Manual of Diptera, 3rd ed. (North America). New Haven, Conn. 405 pp. (1908).
WINGATE, W. J. English Diptera. Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc., (n.s.) **2**, 416 pp. (1906).

CATALOGUES AND LISTS

ALDRICH, J. M. Catalogue of North American Diptera. Smithsonian Misc. Coll., **46**, 680 pp. (1905).
New Diptera. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **66**, art. 18, 36 pp. (1925); **69**, art. 22, 26 pp. (1926); **74**, art. 1, 25 pp. (1928); **81**, art. 9, 28 pp. (1932).
ALEXANDER, C. P. Bibliography of Aquatic Insects. Bull. Illinois State Nat. Hist. Surv., **15**, pp. 439–535 (1925).
ANDREWS, W. W. British Dipterological Literature. Ent. Rec., **43**, 7 pp. (1931).
ARIAS, J. Diptera of Catalunya. Inst. d'Estudis Catalana, Barcelona, 56 pp. (1917).
AUDCENT, H. L. F. Diptera (Bristol). Proc. Bristol Nat. Soc., **27**, pp. 409–470 (1949); **28**, pp. 45–132 (1951).
BAKER, C. F. Diptera. Invertebrata Pacifica, **1**, pp. 17–40 (1904).
BAUDYS, E. Galls of Moravia (in Czech). Acta Univ. Agric. Silvicult. Bruensis, **C 43**, 64 pp. (1948).
BECKER, T. Diptera (Egypt). Mitt. zool. Mus. Berlin, **2**, Heft 21, 185 pp. (1903).
Diptera (Algeria and Tunis). Zeitschr. syst. Hymenopt. Dipt., **6**, pp. 1–16, 97–114, 145–158, 273–287, 353–367 (1906); **7**, pp. 33–61, 97–128, 225–256, 369–407 (1907).
Diptera (Central Asia). Ann. Mus. Zool. Acad. Sci., St. Petersburg, **12**, pp. 253–317 (1907).
Diptera (Canary Isl.). Mitt. zool. Mus. Berlin, **4**, pp. 1–206 (1908).
Diptera (Tunis). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **13**, pp. 301–330 (1915).
Diptera (Arctic Ural). Mém. Acad. Imp. Sci., St. Petersburg, **28**, no. 7, 67 pp. (1915).
Diptera (Sudan). Denkschr. Akad. Wiss. Wien, **98**, pp. 57–82 (1923).
BECKER, T. et al. Diptera (South Arabia). Ibid., **71**, no. 2 (1907); pp. 131–160 (1931).
Diptera (Corsica). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1910**, pp. 655–665; **1911**, pp. 62–100.
BECKER, T., and P. STEIN. Persian Diptera. Ann. Mus. Zool. Acad. Sci., St. Petersburg, **17**, pp. 503–654 (1912).
Diptera (Morocco). Ibid., **18**, pp. 62–95 (1913).
BECKER, T., M. BEZZI, K. KERTESZ, and P. STEIN. Katalog der Paläarktischen Diptera. Budapest, 4 vols. 1936 pp. (1903–1907).
BEZZI, M. Ditteri Eritrei. Bull. Soc. Ent. Italiana, **37**, pp. 195–304 (1905); **39**, pp. 3–199 (1908).
Diptera (South Africa). Denkschr. Med. Naturw. Ges. Jena, **13**, pp. 179–201 (1908).
Diptera (Syria and Egypt). Brotéria, Zool., **8**, pp. 37–65 (1909).
Diptera Ibericæ. Ibid., **10**, pp. 114–156 (1912).
Philippine Diptera. Philippine Jour. Sci., **8**, pp. 305–332 (1913); **12**, pp. 107–159 (1917).

Ditteri (Africa). Boll. Lab. Zool. Portici, **8**, pp. 279–308 (1914).

Alpine Diptera (Italy). Mem. Soc. Italiana Sci. Nat. Milan, **9**, 164 pp. (1918).

Ditteri (West Africa). Ann. Mus. Civ. Genova, **5**, pp. 1–44 (1912); **9**, pp. 1–17 (1920).

Diptera (Tunis). Ann. Mus. Civ. Stor. Nat., **50**, pp. 97–139 (1920).

Diptera (Seychelles). Parasitol., **15**, pp. 75–102 (1923).

Diptera (Giglio Isl., Italy). Ann. Mus. Civ. Stor. Nat., **50**, pp. 291–354 (1926).

Bezzi, M., and C. G. Lamb. Diptera (exclud. Nematocera) from Rodriguez Island. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1925**, pp. 537–573 (1926).

Brèthes, J. Catalogo Dipteros (del Plata). An. Mus. Nac. Buenos Aires, **16**, pp. 277–305 (1907).

Brimley, C. S. Diptera of North Carolina. Ent. News, **33**, pp. 20–26, 230, 232, 294–298 (1922).

Brooks, A. R. New Canadian Diptera. Canadian Ent., **77**, pp. 78–96 (1945).

Bryan, E. H. Hawaiian Diptera. Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **8**, pp. 399–468 (1934).

Cole, F. R. Diptera (California). Rept. Laguna Marine Sta., **1**, pp. 150–162 (1912).

Diptera (Pribilof Isl.). Proc. California Acad. Sci., **12**, pp. 160–177 (1921).

Cole, F. R., and A. L. Lovett. Oregon Diptera. Ibid., **9**, pp. 221–255 (1919); **11**, pp. 197–344 (1921). Ent. News, **34**, pp. 205–209 (1923).

Collart, A. Mining Diptera (Belgium). Bull. Mus. Roy. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **18**, 10 pp. (1942).

Collin, J. E. Diptera (Greenland). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **7**, pp. 67–91 (1931).

Curran, C. H. Diptera from Congo. American Mus. Novitat., **246**, 18 pp. (1927). Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **57**, pp. 33–89, 327–399 (1928); **58**, pp. 167–187 (1928).

Nearctic Diptera. Canadian Ent., **59**, pp. 79–92 (1927).

Diptera (Africa). American Mus. Novitat., **340**, 15 pp. (1929).

Diptera (Fiji and New Caledonia). Ibid., **375**, 15 pp. (1929).

Diptera from Harrison Park, N. Y. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **61**, pp. 21–115 (1930).

Diptera (Galapagos Isl.). Nyt Mag. Naturvidensk., **71**, pp. 347–366 (1932).

Diptera (British Guiana). Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **66**, pp. 287–532 (1934).

Diptera (Africa). American Mus. Novitat., **836**, 17 pp. (1936).

Curran, C. H., C. P. Alexander and E. T. Cresson. Expedition to Polynesian and Melanesian Islands, Diptera. Proc. California Acad. Sci., **4** (22), pp. 1–66 (1936).

Czerny, L., and G. Strobl. Spanische Dipteren. Verh. K. K. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **59**, pp. 121–301 (1909).

Czizek, K. Dipterenfauna Mährens. Zeitschr. Mähr. Landesmus. Brünn, **6**, pp. 182–234 (1906).

Edwards, F. W. Diptera (Sumatra). Jour. Fed. Malay States Mus., **8**, pp. 7–59 (1919).

EDWARDS, F. W. and E. E. AUSTEN. Diptera (Dutch New Guinea). Trans. Zool. Soc. London, **20**, pp. 391–422 (1915).

ENCOBET, J. A. Catalogue of Diptera (Spain). Mem. Soc. España Hist. Nat., **7**, pp. 61–246 (1912).

ENDERLEIN, G. Diptera (Antarctic). Kongl. Svenska Vet. Handl., **48**, no. 3, pp. 93–111 (1912).

Diptera (Alai-Pamis Exped.) Deutsches Ent. Ztg., **1933**, pp. 129–146 (1934).

Diptera of Juan Fernandez and Easter Islands. Nat. Hist. Fern. Easter Isl., **3**, pp. 643–680 (1940).

ESAKI, T. et al. Diptera. In Iconographia Insect. Japonicorum, Tokyo, 242 pp. (1932).

FORDHAM, W. J. List of Diptera (Durham). Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Northumberland, **7**, pp. 197–265 (1945).

FREY, R. Diptera (Finland). Acta Soc. Faun. Fl. Fennica, **34**, no. 6, pp. 1–59 (1911).

Diptera (Ceylon). Finska Vet. Soc. Forh., **59** A, no. 20, 36 pp. (1917).

Diptera (Saren). Naturw. Untersuch. Sarekgebirges, **4**, pt. 6, pp. 665–696 (1916).

Dipteren aus Archangelsk. Acta Soc. Faun. Fl. Fennica, **46**, no. 2, 32 pp. (1918).

Diptera (South America). Finska Vet. Soc. Forh., **60** A, no. 14, 35 pp. (1919).

Diptera (Canary Isl.) Soc. Sci. Fennicæ, Comment. Biol., **6**, 237 pp. (1936).

Diptera (Azores). Ibid., **8**, no. 10, 114 pp. (1945).

Diptera (Madeira). Ibid., **8**, no. 16, 47 pp. (1950).

Diptera (Lapland). Notulæ Ent., **30**, pp. 5–18 (1950).

GOETGHEBUER, M. Diptera of Temporary Lakes of Dunes. Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **68**, pp. 18–92 (1928).

GRAENICHER, S. Diptera (Wisconsin). Bull Wisconsin Nat. Hist. Soc., **10**, pp. 171–185 (1913).

HARDY, G. H. Australian Diptera. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **58**, pp. 408–420 (1933); **64**, pp. 34–50, 345–352 (1939); **65**, pp. 484–493 (1940); **66**, pp. 223–232 (1941); **70**, pp. 135–146 (1945); **71**, pp. 65–71 (1946).

HENDEL, F. American Diptera. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1913**, pp. 617–636; **1914**, pp. 151–176.

Notes on Diptera. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **81**, pp. 28–43 (1931).

Subantarctic Diptera. Ann. Naturh. Mus. Wien, **48**, pp. 179–193 (1937).

HENDRICKSON, G. O. Insects of Iowa Prairies. Iowa State Coll. Jour. Sci., **4**, pp. 125–148, 198–202 (1930).

HENNIG, W. Diptera (Formosa). Ent. Beihefte, **8**, pp. 1–239 (1941).

HENRIKSEN, K. L., and W. LUNDBECK. Diptera (Greenland). Meddel. Groenland, **21**, pp. 557–664 (1917).

HUNTER, W. D. Catalogue of Diptera (South America) to Mydaidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **26**, pp. 258–298 (1900); **27**, pp. 121–155 (1901).

HUTTON, F. W. Catalogue of New Zealand Diptera. Colonial Mus. New Zealand, Wellington, pp. 1–70 (1881).

Johnson, C. W. Diptera (Bermuda). Psyche, **15,** pp. 69–80 (1908).
Diptera (New Jersey). Ann. Rept. New Jersey State Mus., **1909,** pp. 703–814 (1910).
Diptera (Florida). Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **32,** pp. 37–90 (1913). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **6,** pp. 443–452 (1913).
Diptera (Jamaica). Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **41,** pp. 421–449 (1919) (with C. T. Brues).
Diptera (Mt. Desert). Insect Fauna Mt. Desert Isl., pp. 161–227 (1927).
Diptera (Labrador). Psyche, **36,** pp. 129–146 (1929).
Diptera (New England). Occ. Pap. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., **7,** 326 pp. (1925).
Diptera (Nantucket). Publ. Maria Mitchell Assn., Nantucket, **3,** pp. 120–159 (1930).
Karl, O. Diptera. Tierwelt Nord- u. Ostsee, **19,** no. 11, pp. 33–84 (1930).
Kertesz, K. Catalogus Dipterorum. Budapest, 7 vols. 2438 pp. (1902–1910).
Knowlton, G. F. et al. Diptera (Utah). Utah Agr. Exp. Sta., mimeogr. ser. **200,** pt. 5, 22 pp. (1939).
Kolosov, Y. M. Catalog of Diptera (Ural). Oblast. Sverdlovsk Bact. Inst., **1928,** 16 pp. (In Russian).
Kröber, O. Diptera (Argentina). Konowia, **8,** pp. 170–193 (1928).
Diptera (Schleswig-Holstein). Verh. Ver. naturw. Heimatforsch., **22,** pp. 19–78 (1931); **23,** pp. 63–113 (1932); **24,** pp. 45–156 (1935).
Lamb, C. G. Diptera. Subarctic Isls. New Zealand, Wellington, pp. 129–145 (1909).
Lundström, C., and R. Frey. Diptera (North European Russia). Acta Soc. Faun. Fl. Fennica, **37,** no. 10, 20 pp. (1913).
Malloch, J. R. Diptera (Costa Rica). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **40,** pp. 1–36 (1914).
Diptera (Canada). Rep. Canadian Arctic Exped., 3 C, pp. 34–89 (1919).
Diptera (Pribilof Isl.). North American Fauna, **46,** pp. 170–227 (1923).
Australian Diptera. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **48–66,** 39 pts. 700 pp. (1923–1941).
Oriental Diptera. Philippine Jour. Sci., **31,** pp. 491–512 (1926).
Diptera. British Mus., Insects of Samoa, **6,** fasc. 9, pp. 329–366 (1935).
Diptera (New Guinea). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **64,** pp. 97–154, 169–180, 409–465 (1939).
Matsumura, F. Coleoptera, Diptera (Sachalin). Jour. Coll. Agric. Sapporo, **4,** 145 pp. (1911).
Meijere, J. C. H. de. Southasiatic Diptera. Tijdschr. Ent., **50–67,** 1180 pp. (1907–1924); Bijdr. Dierk., **18,** pp. 83–118 (1904).
Diptera (Indo-Australian). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **4,** pp. 165–196 (1906).
Diptera (Arctic). Fauna Arctica, **5,** pp. 13–72 (1910).
Diptera (Simalu). Tijdschr. Ent., **58,** Suppl., pp. 1–63 (1915).
Diptera (North New Guinea). Ibid., pp. 98–139 (1915).
Diptera (New Guinea). Res. Exped. Sci. Neerl. Nieuw Guinea, **9,** pp. 305–386 (1903).
Diptera (Holland). Tijdschr. Ent., **71,** pp. 11–83 (1928); **78,** pp. 188–230 (1935); **82,** pp. 118–136 (1939); **87,** pp. 1–25 (1946).

Nunez Tovar, M. Diptera (Venezuela). Trab. Contrib. 4th Congr. Venez. Med., Maracay, 41 pp. (1924).

Ouellet, J. Catalogue of Diptera (Quebec). Nat. Canadien, **68**, pp. 121–141 (1941).

Paramonov, S. J. Diptera (Australia). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (12) **3**, pp. 515–534 (1950).

Parent, O. Diptera (Egypt). Bull. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **1925**, pp. 153–185.

Poppius, B., C. Lundström and R. Frey. Dipteren (Sarekgebiet). Naturw. Untersuch. Sarekgebirg., **4**, pp. 665–696 (1917).

Riedel, M. P. Subalpine Diptera (Silesia). Zeitschr. Wiss. Insekt.-biol., **25**, pp. 71–81 (1930).

Rohdendorf, B. B. Diptera (USSR). Inst. Zool. Acad. Sci., Moscow, **19**, 500 pp. (1937).

Sack, P. Diptera (Poland). Bayer Akad. Wiss. Abh. math.-naturw. Abt., Suppl.-Band, pp. 259–277 (1925–32).

Séguy, E. Diptères d'Espagne. Mem. Soc. Ent. Zaragoza, **3 A**, 30 pp. (1929).

Diptères du Maroc. Mem. Soc. Sci. Nat. Maroc, **24**, 206 pp. (1930).

Diptères (Mozambique). Mem. Mus. Zool. Univ. Coimbra, **67**, pp. 5–80 (1933).

Diptères de Chine. Encycl. Ent. (B) **7**, pp. 1–28 (1934).

Diptères d'Afrique. Ibid., **7**, pp. 63–80 (1934).

Diptères d'Espagne. Mem. Acad. Cienc. Zaragoza, **3**, 54 pp. (1934).

Diptères (Azores). Ann. Soc. ent. France, **105**, pp. 11–26 (1936).

Diptères (France). Faune de France, Paris, fasc. **8**, 216 pp. (1937).

Diptera. Miss. Biol. Paese Borana, Rome, **3**, no. 2, pp. 123–148 (1939).

Diptera (French Antarctic Isl.). Mem. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris, **14**, pp. 203–267 (1940).

Diptères (Morocco). Ann. Soc. ent. France, **110**, pp. 1–23 (1941); Rev. franç. Ent., **16**, pp. 152–161 (1949).

Diptera (Ivory Coast). Ann. Soc. ent. France, **109**, pp. 109–130 (1941).

Diptera (Biology and Taxonomy). Encycl. Ent. (B) **10**, pp. 105–150 (1946).

Senior-White, R. A. Diptera (India). Mem. Dept. Agr. India, Ent. Ser., **7**, pp. 83–169 (1922).

Diptera (Ceylon). Spolia Zeylandica, **11**, pp. 381–395 (1921); **12**, pp. 195–206, 375–406 (1924); **13**, pp. 9–12 (1925).

Shiraki, T. New Diptera (Japan). Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa, **22**, pp. 259–280, 331–336, 487–493 (1932).

Soukup, J. List of Diptera (Peru). Bol. Mus. Hist. Nat. Prado, **9**, pp. 119–142 (1945).

Speiser, P. Diptera (Kilimandjaro). Schw. Exped. Kilimandjaro, **10**, 210 pp. (1907–1910).

Diptera (German East Africa). Berliner Ent. Zeitschr., **52**, pp. 127–149 (1907). Beitr. Tierkunde, Widmungsschr., Königsberg, **1924**, pp. 90–156 (1924).

Dipteren (Ethiopia). Wiener Ent. Ztg., **40**, pp. 81–99 (1923).

Stackelberg, A. A. Les mouches de l'URSS. Tabl. Anal. Leningrad, **7**, 742 pp. (1933).

Strickland, E. H. Diptera of Alberta. Canadian Jour. Res. Zool. Sci., **16**, pp. 177–219 (1938); **24**, pp. 157–173 (1946).

Strobl, P. G. Diptera of Balkan Peninsula. Glasnik Zem. Mus. Bosni Hercegovini, **14**, pp. 461–517 (1902). (In Serbian).

Spanische Dipteren, pt. 2. Mem. R. Soc. España Hist. nat., **3**, pp. 271–422 (1906).

Dipteren von Steiermark, pt. 2. Mitt. Naturw. Ver. Steiermark, Graz, **46**, pp. 45–293 (1910).

Stuardo Ortiz, C. Catalogo Dipteros (Chile). Santiago, Chile, Minist. Agric., 250 pp. (1946).

Thalhammer, J. Diptera Hungariæ. Budapest, pp. 5–76 (1918).

Tillyard, R. J. et al. Insects of Macquarie Isl. Sci. Rept. Australian Antarct. Exped., Ser. C, **5**, pt. 8, pp. 1–35 (1920).

Timon-David, J. Diptères du Mont Blanc. Ann. Fac. Sci. Marseille, **10**, pp. 3–51 (1937).

Tuccimei, G. Catalogue of Diptera (Rome). Boll. Soc. Zool. Ital., **1907**, pp. 125–158.

Tucker, E. S. Diptera (Kansas, Colorado). Kansas Univ. Sci. Bull., **4**, pp. 83–108 (1907).

Twinn, C. R. et al. Biting Flies (Manitoba). Canadian Jour. Res. Zool. Sci., **26**, pp. 334–347 (1948).

Villeneuve, J. Diptera (Syria). Voyage Zool. Gadeau Kerville, **1**, pp. 317–331 (1926).

Vimmer, A. Katalog der Dipteren Böhmens. Cas. Ceske Spol. Ent. Prague, **7**, pp. 90–94 (1910); **9**, pp. 49–80 (1912).

Diptera (Puno). Bol. Mus. Hist. Nat. "Javier Prado," Lima, **4**, no. 14, pp. 360–372 (1940).

Washburn, F. L. Diptera of Minnesota. Bull. Minnesota Agr. Exp. Sta., **93**, 168 pp. (1905).

Wengenmayr, X. Dipteren (Bayern). Ber. Naturw. Ver. Augsburg, **49**, pp. 18–80 (1931).

White, J. H. List of Diptera (Lincolnshire). Trans. Lincolnshire Nat. Union, **11**, pp. 163–175 (1947).

Winn, A. F., and G. Beaulieu. List of Diptera (Quebec). 24th Rept. Quebec Soc. Prot. Plants, Suppl., 100 pp. (1932).

SUBORDER NEMATOCERA

Alexander, C. P. Radial Field of Nematocerous Diptera. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **52**, pp. 42–72 (1927).

Bischoff, W. Die Köpfe der Oligoneuralarven. Arch. Naturg., 88 A, Heft 6, pp. 1–51 (1923).

Brunetti, E. Nematocera. Fauna British India, Diptera, **1**, 581 pp. (1912).

Catalogue of Nematocera (Orient). Rec. Indian Mus., **17**, 276 pp. (1920).

Coe, R. L. et al. Nematocera. Handbook of British Insects, **9** (2), 216 pp., Roy. Ent. Soc. London (1950).

Coquillett, D. W. New Nematocera. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **13**, pp. 56–69 (1905).

Crampton, G. C. Phylogeny of Nematocera. Psyche, **31**, pp. 238–242 (1924). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **27**, pp. 68–91 (1925). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **18**, pp. 49–74 (1925). Ent. News, **37**, pp. 33–38, 65–70 (1926).

EDWARDS, F. W. Nematocera (South America) Mission Arc. Meridien Amérique du Sud, **10,** pp. 143–162 (1919).

Nematocera (North Borneo). Jour. Fed. Malay States Mus., **16,** pp. 486–504 (1931).

Nematocera (Spitzbergen). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **10,** pp. 193–215 (1922); **14,** pp. 162–174 (1924).

Philippine Nematocera. Notulæ Ent., **6,** pp. 33–44 (1926).

Phylogeny of Nematocera. Verh. 3 Internat. Ent. Kongr. Zürich, **2,** pp. 111–130 (1926).

Nematocera (Borneo). Jour. Sarawak Mus., **3,** pp. 243–278 (1926).

Nematocera (Ceylon). Spolia Zeylandica, **14,** pp. 117–128 (1927).

Nematocera (East Indies). Treubia, **6,** pp. 154–172 (1925); **9,** pp. 352–370 (1927).

Nematocera (Samoa). Insects of Samoa, **6,** fasc. 2, pp. 23–102, British Mus. (1928).

Nematocera (Yunnan and Tibet). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **1,** pp. 681–703 (1928).

Nematocera (Corsica). Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **4,** pp. 157–189 (1928).

Nematocera (Fed. Malay St.) Jour. Fed. Malay States Mus., **14,** 139 pp. (1928).

Nematocera (Philippines). Notulæ Ent., **9,** pp. 1–14, 70–81 (1929).

Nematocera, part (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, pt. II, fasc. 3, pp. 77–119, British Mus. (1930).

Nematocera (Dutch East Indies). Treubia, **14,** pp. 137–152 (1932).

Nematocera (Mt. Kinabalu). Jour. Fed. Malay States Mus., **17,** pp. 223–296 (1933).

Nematocera (Gulf of Guinea). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **14,** pp. 321–336 (1934).

GOETGHEBUER, M. Nematocera (Belgium). Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **74,** pp. 35–48 (1934).

GRACE, G. Nematocera. Naturalist, **1926,** pp. 133–136, 173–176, 211–216.

HARANT, H., and J. RICHARD. Larves de Nematocères. Bull. Soc. Etud. Sci. Nat. Beziers, **41,** pp. 76–89 (1938).

HENNIG, W. Thalassophile Nematocera. Tierwelt Nord- u. Ostsee, **27,** pp. 85–102 (1935).

JOHANNSEN, O. A. Aquatic Nematocera. Bull. New York State Mus., **68,** pp. 327–448 (1903); **86,** pp. 76–327 (1905).

Nematocera (exclusive of Chironomidæ). Mem. Cornell Agric. Exp. Sta., **164,** 71 pp. (1934).

KEILIN, D. Larvæ of some Nematocera. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **3,** pp. 33–42 (1919).

KIEFFER, J. J. Nematocera (Europe). Ann. Soc. Sci. Bruxelles, **30,** pp. 311–358 (1906).

LUNDSTRÖM, C. Nematocera (Finland). Acta Soc. Faun. Fl. Fennica, **37,** no. 10, 20 pp. (1913).

Nematocera (Arctic Siberia). Mem. Acad. Imp. Sci. Petrograd, Phys. Math., (8) **29,** no. 8, 33 pp. (1915).

MALLOCH, J. R. Nematocera. Bull. Illinois Lab. Nat. Hist., **10,** pp. 213–243 (1914).

DeMeillon, B. Nematocera (Ethiopia). Jour. Ent. Soc. South Africa, **5,** pp. 87–98 (1942); **6,** pp. 90–113 (1943).

Reidel, M. R. Nematocera (New Guinea). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **18,** pp. 129–144 (1921).

Séguy, E. Nematocères piqueurs. Faune de France, **12,** 109 pp. (1925). Nematocères. Ibid., **36,** 368 pp. (1940).

Stackelberg, A. A. Nematocera (Petrograd). Petrogr. Agron. Inst. Sci. Res., C, no. **10,** 16 pp. (1922).

Storå, R. Nematocera (Finland). Notul. Ent., **19,** pp. 16–30 (1939).

Surcouf, J., and P. Gonzales-Rincones. Diptères piqueurs (Venezuela). Arch. Parasitol., **15,** pp. 248–314 (1912).

Wahlgren, E. Nematocera (Sweden). Uppsala, 273 pp. (1921).

Wesche, W. Phylogeny of Nematocera. Biol. Bull., **23,** pp. 250–270 (1912).

TIPULOIDEA

Abreu, E. S. Tipulidos (Canary Isl.). Mem. R. Acad. Barcelona, (3) **19,** 19 pp. (1926).

Limonidos (Canary Isl.). Ibid., **18,** 132 pp. (1923).

Alexander, C. P. Holarctic Tipulidæ in U. S. National Museum. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **72,** no. 2698, 17 pp. (1927).

Crane-flies (Canadian Arctic). Rept. Canadian Arct. Exped., **3,** pp. 3–30 (1919). Canadian Ent., **51,** pp. 191–199 (1919).

Nearctic Crane-flies. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **25,** pp. 71–77, 276–282 (1930); **26,** pp. 177–184 (1931); **33,** pp. 71–78 (1938); **34,** pp. 92–100 (1939); **35,** pp. 84–89 (1940); **36,** pp. 12–17 (1941); **42,** pp. 131–135 (1947); **44,** pp. 15–20, 98–104, 152–157 (1949); **45,** pp. 41–48, 156–160 (1950).

New Nearctic Crane-flies. Canadian Ent., **48,** pp. 42–53 (1916); **49,** pp. 22–31, 61–64, 199–211 (1917); **50,** pp. 60–71, 158–165, 242–246, 381–386, 411–416 (1918); **51,** pp. 162–172, 191–199 (1919); **52,** pp. 109–112, 224–229 (1920); **53,** pp. 132–137 (1921); **59,** pp. 184–193 (1927); **61,** pp. 15–22 (1929); **72,** pp. 151–155 (1940); **73,** pp. 85–90, 206–213 (1941); **74,** pp. 206–212 (1942); **75,** pp. 13–20, 139–145 (1943); **76,** pp. 57–62, 166–172, 217–222 (1944); **77,** pp. 1–6, 140–144, 186–191, 204–208 (1945); **78,** pp. 155–159 (1946); **79,** pp. 68–73 (1947); **80,** pp. 166–171 (1948).

New Crane-flies (Eastern U. S. and Canada). Ent. News, **36,** pp. 200–204, 229–230 (1925); **37,** pp. 44–50, 291–297 (1926); **38,** pp. 181–184 (1927); **40,** pp. 44–49 (1929); **51,** pp. 83–85, 99–103 (1940); **52,** pp. 192–196 (1941); **55,** pp. 125–129, 241–247 (1944); **57,** pp. 245–252 (1947); **61,** pp. 163–171 (1950).

New Crane-flies (U. S. and Canada). Jour. Ent. Zool., **36,** pp. 89–94 (1944); Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **1914,** pp. 579–606; **1915,** pp. 458–515; **1916,** pp. 486–549.

Crane-flies (Western U. S. and Canada). Ent. News, **54,** pp. 45–51, 253–258 (1943); **56,** pp. 126–132, 155–161 (1945); **57,** pp. 65–71, 173–179 (1946); **58,** pp. 61–67, 205–209 (1947); **59,** pp. 121–128, 207–214 (1948); **60,** pp. 39–45 (1949); **61,** pp. 29–35 (1950).

Tipulidæ (Western North America). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **64,** no. 2500, 16 pp. (1924).

Western Tipulidæ. Pan-Pacific Ent., **20,** pp. 91–97 (1944); **21,** pp. 91–97 (1945); **23,** pp. 91–96 (1947); **26,** pp. 81–85 (1950). Great Basin Nat., **4,** pp. 89–100 (1943); **5,** pp. 93–103 (1944).

Crane-flies (U. S.). Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **3,** pp. 127–142 (1915).

Tipulidæ and Rhyphidæ (Pribilof Isl.). North American Fauna, **46,** pp. 159–169 (1923).

Crane-flies (Quebec). Canadian Ent., **61,** pp. 231–251 (1929); **63,** pp. 135–147 (1931).

Crane-flies (Ontario). Canadian Ent., **58,** pp. 236–240 (1926); **60,** pp. 54–60 (1928).

Crane-flies (Alberta). Canadian Ent., **59,** pp. 214–225 (1927).

Crane-flies (New England). Occ. Pap. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., **5,** pp. 169–174 (1925); pp. 223–231 (1927); pp. 267–278 (1930); **8,** pp. 273–293 (1936).

Crane-flies (New York). Mem. Agric. Exp. Sta., Cornell, **25,** pp. 767–993 (1919). Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **17,** pp. 58–62 (1922); **19,** pp. 57–64 (1924); **24,** pp. 22–29, 295–302 (1929).

Crane-flies (Connecticut). Bull. Conn. Geol. Nat. Hist. Surv., **64,** pt. 4, pp. 183–486 (1942).

Tipuloidea (Great Smoky Mts.). American Midl. Nat., **24,** pp. 602–644 (1940); **26,** pp. 281–319 (1941).

Tipuloidea (Colorado). Ibid., **29,** pp. 147–179 (1943).

Tipuloidea (Yellowstone Park). Ibid., **30,** pp. 718–764 (1943); **33,** pp. 391–439 (1945).

Tipuloidea (Texas, Arizona). Ibid., **35,** pp. 484–531 (1946).

Tipuloidea (Utah). Ibid., **39,** pp. 1–82 (1948).

Tipuloidea (Washington). Ibid., **42,** pp. 257–333 (1949).

Crane-flies (California). Bull. So. California Acad. Sci., **44,** pp. 33–45 (1945); **45,** pp. 1–16 (1946); **46,** pp. 35–50 (1947). Proc. California Acad. Sci., **10,** pp. 35–52 (1920).

Ptychopteridæ. Gen. Insectorum, **188,** 12 pp. (1927). Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **32,** pp. 140–143 (1937); **38,** pp. 37–42 (1943); **42,** pp. 19–24 (1947).

Tipula (Western North America). Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **40,** pp. 33–37 (1945); **41,** pp. 45–51, 65–71 (1946).

Brachypremna. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **20,** pp. 225–236 (1912).

Tanypremna and Megistocera. Ibid., **22,** pp. 205–218 (1914).

Cylindrotomidæ. Gen. Insectorum, **187,** 16 pp. (1927).

Limnophila (Eastern North America). Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **22,** pp. 56–64, 110–115 (1927).

Eriopterinæ (United States, Canada). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **37,** pp. 49–58 (1929).

Crane-flies, Biology. Jour. Ent. Zool., **6,** pp. 12–34, 105–118 (1914); **7,** pp. 1–8, 142–158 (1915); **11,** pp. 67–74 (1919).

Crane-flies (Jamaica). Ent. Bull. Dept. Sci. Agr. Jamaica, **4,** suppl., pp. 4–14 (1928).

Crane-flies (Puerto Rico). Jour. Dept. Agr. Puerto Rico, **16,** pp. 347–387 (1932).

Tipulidæ (West Indies). Jour. Agr. Univ. Porto Rico, **20,** pp. 877–882 (1937); **21,** pp. 179–190, 523–534 (1937); **23,** pp. 91–130 (1939).

Tipulidæ (Panama). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **27,** pp. 55–73 (1934). Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **10,** pp. 91–104 (1946).

Crane-flies (Mexico). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **18,** pp. 341–362 (1925); **19,** pp. 158–176 (1926); **20,** pp. 301–318 (1927); **21,** pp. 101–119 (1928); **31,** pp. 393–412 (1938); **32,** pp. 70–90 (1939); **33,** pp. 140–161 (1940); **39,** pp. 119–139, 522–541 (1946). Ann. Esc. Nac. Cienc. Biol. Mexico, **4,** pp. 213–253 (1946).

Crane-flies (South America). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **19,** pp. 378–394 (1926); **21,** pp. 623–641 (1928); **22,** pp. 768–788 (1929); **23,** pp. 721–740 (1930); **24,** pp. 622–642 (1931); **28,** pp. 313–331 (1935); **29,** pp. 749–769 (1936); **30,** pp. 598–617 (1937); **34,** pp. 231–254 (1941); **36,** pp. 103–127 (1943); **37,** pp. 298–322 (1944); **38,** pp. 256–280 (1945); **42,** pp. 101–119 (1944); **45,** pp. 119–135 (1952). Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1922,** pp. 34–64.

Neotropical Tipulidæ. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **27,** pp. 132–154 (1919); **28,** pp. 1–13 (1920); **35,** pp. 265–278 (1927); **36,** pp. 47–59, 355–367 (1928); **37,** pp. 89–99, 395–407 (1929); **38,** pp. 109–120 (1930); **39,** pp. 109–122 (1931); **46,** pp. 327–337 (1938); **48,** pp. 105–116 (1940); **49,** pp. 139–148, 345–356 (1941); **50,** pp. 135–146, 251–262 (1942); **51,** pp. 199–212 (1943); **52,** pp. 45–57, 369–383 (1944); **53,** pp. 49–61, 279–291 (1945); **54,** pp. 293–307 (1946); **55,** pp. 173–184 (1947); **56,** pp. 137–148 (1948); **57,** pp. 253–265 (1949); **59,** pp. 99–110 (1951).

Tipulidæ (Tropical America). Knowia, **16,** pp. 55–66 (1937). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **9,** pp. 426–441 (1938); **10,** pp. 622–677 (1939); **11,** pp. 894–908 (1940); **12,** pp. 322–337 (1941); **14,** pp. 485–502 (1943); **16,** pp. 373–393 (1945); **17,** pp. 375–400 (1946); **18,** pp. 65–100, 317–360 (1947); **19,** pp. 149–190, 509–556 (1948); **20,** pp. 589–616 (1949); **21,** pp. 161–211 (1950).

Neotropical Crane-flies in Hungarian National Museum. Ent. News, **24,** pp. 404–412, 439–449 (1913); **25,** pp. 202–215, 351–363 (1914).

Brazilian Tipulidæ. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **6,** pp. 10–23 (1936); **7,** pp. 233–246 (1937); **8,** pp. 318–332 (1938); **9,** pp. 247–260 (1938); **10,** pp. 428–444 (1939); **11,** pp. 382–397 (1940); **13,** pp. 166–182, 421–437 (1942);**14,** pp. 291–306 (1943); **15,** pp. 19–34, 292–312 (1944); **16,** pp. 210–243 (1945).

Crane-flies (South Brazil). Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **9,** pp. 23–36 (1938).

Neotropical Tipulidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **20,** pp. 481–504 (1937); (11) **1,** pp. 336–362 (1937); (11) **2,** pp. 416–438 (1938); (11) **3,** pp. 186–209 (1939); (11) **5,** pp. 275–297 (1940); (11) **6,** pp. 194–222 (1940); (11) **8,** pp. 105–132, 240–265, 313–344 (1941); (11) **9,** pp. 219–245, 338–370, 424–448, 759–790 (1942); (11) **10,** pp. 217–245, 522–552, 738–765 (1943); (11) **11,** pp. 154–182, 284–311, 586–616 (1944); (11) **12,** pp. 8–28, 234–264, 390–419, 579–609, 734–765 (1946); (11) **13,** pp. 740–767 (1947); (11) **14,** pp. 256–280, 388–414, 552–577 (1948); (12) **1,** pp. 391–417 (1948).

Crane-flies (Andes). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **21,** pp. 193–212 (1913).

Crane-flies (Br. Guiana, Colombia, Peru). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **40,** pp. 223–255 (1914); **42,** pp. 1–32 (1916).

Tipulidæ (Venezuela). Bol. Ent. Venezolana, **2**, pp. 17–26, 125–144 (1943); **3**, pp. 35–50, 143–160, 171–192 (1944); **4**, pp. 59–78 (1945); **6**, pp. 37–105 (1947). Zoologica, **35**, pp. 33–56 (1950).

Crane-flies (Chile). Bol. Sanid. Veg. Chile, **3**, pp. 117–135 (1943). Agric. Technica, **5**, pp. 5–23 (1945).

Tipulidæ (Chile). Rev. Chilena Hist. Nat., **38**, pp. 173–179 (1934); **39**, pp. 49–105 (1935); **42**, pp. 276–282 (1938); **43**, pp. 176–184 (1939).

Tipulidæ (Patagonia). Arkiv Zool., **13**, pp. 1–32 (1920). British Mus., Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **1**, 240 pp. (1929).

Tipulidæ (São Paulo). Pap. Avulsos, Dept. Zool., São Paulo, **2**, pp. 39–77 (1942); **6**, pp. 241–282 (1945); **7**, pp. 1–43 (1945). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **20**, pp. 461–487 (1948). Livro homenagem, d'Almeida, Soc. brasil. Ent., São Paulo, **1**, pp. 1–9 (1946).

Crane-flies (Argentina). Ent. News, **31**, pp. 215–221 (1920); **32**, pp. 72–76, 175–179, 292–295 (1921); **33**, pp. 207–210 (1922); **34**, pp. 181–186, 309–313 (1923); **35**, pp. 61–65 (1924).

Neotropical Tipula. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **16**, pp. 330–356, 415–440 (1945); **17**, pp. 172–201 (1946).

Tipula (Chile). Rev. Chilena Hist. Nat., **32**, pp. 276–286 (1929).

Neotropical Teucholabis. Encyl. Ent. (B) II, **4**, pp. 17–28 (1927). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **17**, pp. 375–400 (1946).

Neotropical Eriopterini. Ibid., **18**, pp. 65–100 (1947).

Neotropical Hexatomini. Ibid., **19**, pp. 149–190 (1948).

Neotropical Limonia. Ibid., **21**, pp. 161–221 (1950).

Tanyderidæ. Gen. Insectorum, 189, 13 pp. (1927).

Neotropical Tanyderidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **44**, pp. 331–335 (1913).

Neotropical Limnobiinæ. Ibid., **44**, pp. 481–549 (1913).

Neotropical Antochini. Psyche, **20**, pp. 40–54 (1913); **21**, pp. 33–45 (1914).

Neotropical Rhipidiæ. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **8**, pp. 6–17 (1912).

Neotropical Sigmatomera. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **5**, pp. 155–162 (1930).

Crane-flies (Russian Arctic). Rept. Norwegian Exped. Novaya Zemlya, 1921, no. 5, 16 pp. (1922).

Crane-flies (Tropical Africa). Rev. Zool. Africaine, **11**, pp. 1–16, 369–383 (1923); **14**, pp. 165–184 (1926); **19**, pp. 337–367 (1930).

Tipulidæ (Congo). Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **43**, art. 11, pp. 9–20 (1920).

African Crane-flies in Paris Museum. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris, **1920**, 14 pp. (1920).

Tipulidæ (Central Africa). Arkiv Zool., **16**, no. 18, 15 pp. (1924).

Crane-flies (Liberia and Belgian Congo). Harvard African Med. Exped., **2**, pp. 1004–1021 (1930).

Ethiopian Tipulidæ. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **7**, pp. 49–62 (1934).

Crane-flies (South Africa). Ann. South African Mus., **17**, pp. 139–184 (1917); **18**, pp. 181–230 (1921).

African Tipulidæ. Occ. Pap. Nat. Mus. So. Rhodesia, **6**, pp. 1–11 (1937).

Exotic Tipulidæ (Africa). Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London (B), **14**, pp. 95–102 (1945); **15**, pp. 132–139 (1946); **17**, pp. 18–24 (1948); **18**, pp. 153–159 (1949); **19**, pp. 85–89 (1950).

Dolichopeza (South Africa). South African Jour. Nat. Hist., **5**, pp. 39–48 (1925).

Ethiopian Tipulidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **5**, pp. 52–62, 337–351, 465–472 (1920); (9) **7**, pp. 305–322 (1921); (9) 8, pp. 161–175, 309–320 (1921).

African Crane-flies. Ibid., (9) **6**, pp. 1–44, 336–364 (1920); (9) **7**, pp. 98–118 (1921).

Crane-flies (Madagascar). Mem. Inst. Sci. Madagascar, A, **5**, pp. 33–63 (1951).

Oriental Tipulidæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **29**, pp. 167–214 (1927); **44**, pp. 29–72 (1942).

Ptychopteridæ (Burma and British India). Arkiv Zool., **38** A, no. 2, 10 pp. (1946).

Tipulidæ (Eastern China). Notes ent. chinoise, Mus. Heude., **4**, pp. 1–28, 65–88 (1937); 8, pp. 1–28 (1940).

Tipulidæ (China). Sci. Jour. Lingnan Univ., **11**, pp. 505–508 (1932); **17**, pp. 337–356 (1938); **19**, pp. 105–119, 121–132 (1940); **20**, pp. 177–184 (1942); **21**, pp. 15–30 (1945).

Tipulidæ (North-west China). Arkiv Zool., **27** A, no. 17, 24 pp. (1934).

Tipulidæ (East China). Ibid., **30** B, no. 6, 5 pp. (1938).

Crane-flies (East Asia). Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **2**, fasc. 2, pp. 87–93 (1925).

Exotic Tipulidæ (China). Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London (B), **12**, pp. 173–180 (1943).

Asiatic Crane-flies. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris, **1923**, pp. 67–103 (1923).

Crane-flies (Korea). Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **95**, pp. 227–246 (1945).

Tipulidæ (Kamchatka). Arkiv Zool., **19** A, no. 9, 10 pp. (1927).

Crane-flies (Siberia). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **68**, no. 2605, 21 pp. (1925).

Crane-flies (East Asia). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **26**, pp. 66–75 (1918).

Tipulidæ (Eastern Asia). Philippine Jour. Sci., **31**, pp. 363–383 (1926); **35**, pp. 455–488 (1928); **36**, pp. 455–485 (1928); **40**, pp. 317–348, 519–547 (1929); **42**, pp. 59–83, 507–535 (1930); **43**, pp. 507–536 (1930); **44**, pp. 339–368 (1931); **49**, pp. 105–136, 373–406 (1932); **50**, pp. 129–162 (1933); **51**, pp. 369–408, 507–544 (1933); **52**, pp. 131–166, 305–348, 395–442 (1933); **53**, pp. 267–300 (1934); **54**, pp. 309–343, 443–471 (1934); **55**, pp. 19–60, 133–164 (1934); **56**, pp. 339–372, 525–562 (1935); **57**, pp. 81–148, 195–225 (1935); **58**, pp. 213–252, 385–426 (1935); **59**, pp. 225–257 (1935); **60**, pp. 165–204, 323–360 (1936); **61**, pp. 113–149, 169–203 (1936); **62**, pp. 143–180 (1937); **63**, pp. 365–404 (1937); **66**, pp. 93–134, 221–259, 309–342, 439–478 (1938); **67**, pp. 129–166 (1938); **71**, pp. 39–76, 169–204 (1940); **73**, pp. 375–420 (1940); **76**, pp. 27–66 (1941). Rec. South Australian Mus., 8, pp. 525–606 (1947).

Tipulidæ (New Guinea). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **40**, pp. 51–70 (1935); **41**, pp. 169–183, 322–340 (1936); **46**, pp. 138–144 (1941).

Pediciinæ (British India, Burma). Arkiv Zool., **42** A, no. 2, pp. 1–21 (1949).

Crane-flies (Java). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **49**, pp. 157–193 (1915).

Tipulidæ of Sunda Expedition (Sumatra, Java, Bali). Archiv Hydrobiol., suppl. **9**, pp. 135–191 (1931).

Tipuloidea (Sumatra). Supplementa Ent., **15**, pp. 90–102 (1927).

Tipulidæ (Pacific Islands). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **13**, pp. 33–49 (1924).

Exotic Tipulidæ (Dutch East Indies). Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London (B), **13**, pp. 74–80 (1944).

Crane-flies (Fiji Isl.). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **7**, pp. 239–246 (1914).

Tipulidæ (Papua). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **41**, pp. 122–127 (1936).

Tipulidæ (New Caledonia and Samoa). Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **5**, pp. 83–92 (1929).

Tipulidæ (New Caledonia). Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **12**, pp. 235–244 (1945). Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **99**, pp. 361–393 (1948). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **41**, pp. 137–148 (1948).

Tipulidæ (Marquesas). Bull. Bishop Mus., **98**, pp. 87–92 (1932).

Tipulidæ (Society Isl.). Ibid., **113**, pp. 53–56 (1933).

Tipulidæ (Guam). Ibid., **172**, pp. 195–198 (1942).

Tipulidæ (Southeast Pacific). Occ. Pap. Bishop Mus., **18**, pp. 337–347 (1947).

Crane-flies (Hawaiian Isl.). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **12**, pp. 25–30 (1919). Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **5**, pp. 249–251 (1923). (Australasia) Ibid., pp. 252–260 (1923).

Checklist of Tipulidæ (Oceania). Occ. Pap. Bishop Mus., **9**, no. 21, 12 pp. (1932).

Crane-flies (Formosa and Luzon). Philippine Jour. Sci., **22**, pp. 467–481 (1923).

Tipulidæ (Philippines). Ibid., **21**, pp. 373–384 (1922); **27**, pp. 71–81 (1925); **28**, pp. 369–377 (1925); **33**, pp. 291–307 (1927); **40**, pp. 239–273 (1929); **41**, pp. 287–314 (1930); **43**, pp. 277–303 (1930); **45**, pp. 263–296, 415–448 (1931); **46**, pp. 9–38, 269–304, 447–477 (1931); **47**, pp. 163–195 (1931); **48**, pp. 21–49, 597–638 (1932); **49**, pp. 231–276 (1932); **53**, pp. 429–468 (1934).

Crane-flies (Japan). Canadian Ent., **45**, pp. 197–210, 285–295, 313–322 (1913); **46**, pp. 157–164, 205–211, 236–242 (1914). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **11**, pp. 443–449 (1918); **12**, pp. 327–342 (1919); **16**, pp. 57–76 (1923); **17**, pp. 59–74, 431–448 (1924); **40**, pp. 350–371 (1947); **43**, pp. 418–436 (1950). Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **12**, pp. 49–55, 150–159 (1924). Philippine Jour. Sci., **24**, pp. 531–610 (1924). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **46**, pp. 1–26 (1920). Ent. Mag., **3**, pp. 122–127 (1919).

Tipulidæ (Pacific Isl.). Annot. Zool. Japonenses, **19**, pp. 198–221 (1940).

Tanyderidæ (Japan). Ibid., **13**, pp. 273–281 (1932).

Trichoceridæ (Japan). Konowia, **9**, pp. 103–108 (1930).

Tipulidæ (Australia). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **8**, pp. 546–563 (1921); (9) **13**, pp. 177–194, 359–380, 499–523 (1924); (9) **18**, pp. 169–193 (1926); (9) **19**, pp. 16–38, 177–196 (1927); (9) **20**, pp. 33–54, 353–372 (1927); (10) **1**, pp. 82–108, 217–241, 577–601 (1928); (10) **2**, pp. 337–362 (1928); (10) **3**, pp. 49–71, 327–346, 468–489 (1929); (10) **5**, pp. 136–156, 370–388 (1930); (10) **6**, pp. 114–136 (1930); (10) **7**, pp. 17–36, 153–172 (1931); (10) **8**, pp. 145–166 (1931); (10) **12**, pp. 335–357 (1933); (10)

13, pp. 240–264 (1934); (10) **16,** pp. 329–354 (1937); (11) **13,** pp. 740–767 (1947); (12) **1,** pp. 391–417 (1948); (12) **3,** pp. 301–324, 672–695, 935–959 (1950).

Crane-flies (South Australia). Rec. South Australian Mus., **2,** pp. 223–270 (1922).

Australian Tipulidæ, Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **47,** pp. 581–590 (1922); **69,** pp. 1–15 (1944).

Crane-flies (New South Wales). Ibid., **53,** pp. 51–70 (1928).

Tipulidæ (Australia). Ibid., **57,** pp. 1–23 (1932).

Trichoceridæ (Australia). Ibid., **51,** pp. 299–304 (1926).

Tanyderidæ (Australia). Ibid., **53,** pp. 367–374 (1928); **55,** pp. 219–230 (1930).

Molophilus (Australia). Ibid., **54,** pp. 137–144 (1929); **59,** pp. 179–189 (1934).

Australian Crane-flies. Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland, **32,** no. 7, pp. 92–109 (1920).

Crane-flies (Queensland). Mem. Queensland Mus., **7,** pt. 1, 12 pp. (1920).

Crane-flies (Malaya and North Australia). Rev. Suisse Zool., **43,** no. 4, pp. 73–97 (1936).

Tasiocera (Australia). Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **4,** pp. 117–123 (1928).

Tanyderidæ (Australasia). Pan-Pacific Ent., **22,** pp. 51–55 (1946).

Tipuloidea (New Zealand). Philippine Jour. Sci., **38,** pp. 157–199 (1929).

Crane-flies (New Zealand). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **15,** pp. 223–238 (1922). Trans. New Zealand Inst., **55,** pp. 641–660 (1924). Rec. Canterbury Mus., **2,** pp. 163–170 (1924); **3,** pp. 459–467 (1932); **4,** pp. 219–230 (1939); **4,** pp. 281–288 (1940).

Australasian Tipulidæ (New Zealand). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **9,** pp. 145–160, 297–315, 505–524 (1922); (9) **10,** pp. 83–99, 557–573 (1922); (9) **11,** pp. 97–111, 193–208 (1923); (9) **12,** pp. 97–112, 194–212, 265–281, 376–393 (1923); (9) **13,** pp. 561–579 (1924); (9) **14,** pp. 289–306 (1924); (9) **15,** pp. 634–651 (1925); (9) **16,** pp. 65–81 (1925); (9) **17,** pp. 65–83, 521–548 (1926).

Alexander, C. P., and W. L. McAtee. Tipuloidea (District of Columbia). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus. **58,** pp. 385–435 (1920).

Audcent, H. British Tipulidæ. Trans. Ent. Soc. South England, **8,** pp. 1–34 (1932).

British Liriopeidæ. Trans. Soc. British Ent., **1,** pp. 103–118 (1934).

Bangerter, H. Neue Eriopterili. Mitt. Schweiz. Ent. Ges., **20,** pp. 353–380 (1947).

Barnes, H. F. Crane-flies of Carnavonshire. North West Nat., **1,** pp. 17–34 (1926).

Brown, E. E., and A. B. Duncan. List of Tipulidæ (Solway). Scottish Nat., **61,** pp. 156–168 (1949).

Bruch, C. List of Argentine Tipulas. Physis, **5,** pp. 320–324 (1922); **17,** pp. 3–35 (1939).

Brunetti, E. Oriental Tipulidæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **15,** pp. 255–340 (1918).

Czizek, K. Tipulidæ (Moravia). Zeitschr. Mähr. Landesmus., **11,** pp. 193–285 (1911).
Mährischen Liriopidæ. Ibid., **17,** pp. 1–16 (1919).
Limnobiidæ und Cylindrotomidæ. Cas. Morav. Mus. Zem., Libau, **28–29,** pp. 289–495 (1933).
Dickinson, W. E. Crane-flies (Wisconsin). Bull. Public Mus. Milwaukee, **8,** pp. 139–260 (1932).
Dietz, W. G. Tipula, Key. (America). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **6,** pp. 461–484 (1913).
Tipula. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **40,** pp. 345–363 (1914).
Ormosia. Ibid., **42,** pp. 135–146 (1916).
Pachyrhina. Ibid., **44,** pp. 105–140 (1918).
List of Crane-flies from Pennsylvania. Ibid., **47,** pp. 233–268 (1921).
Tipula. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **14,** pp. 1–14 (1921).
Doane, R. W. New Western Tipulas. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **5,** pp. 41–61 (1912).
Edwards, F. W. Tipulidæ (Sladen Exped. Indian Ocean). Trans. Linn. Soc. London, (2) **15,** pp. 195–213 (1912).
Styringomyia. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1914,** pp. 206–227. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **13,** pp. 265–274 (1924).
Malayan Tipulidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (8) **17,** pp. 349–361 (1916).
Formosan Tipulidæ. Ibid., (8) **18,** pp. 245–269 (1916); (9) **8,** pp. 99–115 (1921).
Old World Erioceras. Ibid., (9) **8,** pp. 67–99 (1921).
British Limnobiidæ. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1921,** pp. 196–230.
Crane-flies (New Zealand). Trans. New Zealand Inst., **54,** pp. 265–352 (1923).
Tipulidæ (Philippines). Notulæ Ent., **6,** pp. 33–44 (1926).
Malayan Tipulidæ. Bull. Raffles Mus., **7,** pp. 52–74 (1932).
British Crane-flies with Short Palpi. Trans. Soc. British Ent., **5,** 168 pp. (1938).
Edwards, F. W., and D. Keilin. Trichoceridæ Gen. Insectorum, **190,** pp. 30–37 (1928).
Enderlein, G. Tipulidæ. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **32,** pp. 1–88 (1912).
Goetghebuer, M., and A. Tonnoir. Catalogue of Tipulidæ (Belgium). Bull. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **2,** pp. 104–112, 131–147 (1920); **3,** pp. 47–58, 105–125 (1921).
Hutton, F. W. Tipulidæ of New Zealand. Trans. New Zealand Inst., **32,** pp. 22–51 (1899).
Kuntze, A. Eriopterinæ (Palæarctic). Ann. Naturh. Hofmus. Wien, **28,** pp. 361–388 (1914).
Limoniinæ (Palæarctic). Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **43,** pp. 371–432 (1920).
Lackschewitz, P. Palæarctic Tipulidæ, s. lat. Ann. Naturh. Staatsmus. Wien, **50,** pp. 68–122 (1939).
Lenz, F. Metamorphose Cylindrotomiden. Arch. Naturg., **85,** A, Heft 6, pp. 113–146 (1920).
Lundstrom, C. Tipulidæ (Finland). Acta Soc. Faun. Fl. Fennica, **29,** no. 2, 27 pp. (1907).
Cylindrotomidæ, Limnobiidæ (Finland). Ibid., **29,** no. 8,. 32 pp. (1907).
Masaki, J. Tipulinæ (Japan). Mushi, **6,** pp. 74–95 (1933).

Meijere, J. C. H. de. Limnobiidæ (Palæarctic). Tijdschr. Ent., **62**, pp. 52–97 (1919); **63**, pp. 46–86 (1920); **64**, pp. 54–118 (1921).

Needham, J. G. Crane-flies, Habits. Rept. New York State Ent., **23**, pp. 199–248 (1908).

Nielsen, P. Ptychoptera (Denmark). Afhandl. Meddel., Fl. Fauna Kjöbenhavn, **1**, pp. 16–19 (1921).

Stankelben (Tipulidæ). Danmarks Fauna, **28**, 165 pp. (1925).

Pierre, C. Catalogue of Tipulidæ (France). Ann. Soc. Linn. Lyon, **65**, pp. 63–76 (1919); **67**, pp. 73–77 (1921).

Tipulidæ of France. Faune de France, 8, Diptères. 159 pp. (1924).

Tipulinæ. Gen. Insectorum, **186**, 68 pp. (1926).

Rimsky-Korsakow, A. Chionea. Zeitschr. Wiss. Insekt.-biol., **20**, pp. 69–76, 99–105 (1925).

Rogers, J. S. Crane-flies (Tennessee). Occ. Pap. Mus. Zool. Univ. Michigan, **215**, 50 pp. (1930).

Polymera, Biology. Ibid., **268**, 13 pp. (1933).

Crane-flies (Florida). Ecol. Monogr., **3**, 74 pp. (1933).

Crane-flies (Michigan). Misc. Publ. Mus. Zool. Univ. Michigan, **53**, 128 pp. (1942).

Saito, S. Tipulidæ (Iwateken). Ent. World, Tokyo, 8, pp. 375–386 (1940).

Seligo, A. Liriope. Ber. Westpreuss. bot. zool. Ver. Danzig, **50**, pp. 231–247 (1928); **51**, pp. 83–84 (1929).

Sellke, K. Tipulidæ, Biology. Zeitschr. Wiss. Zool., **148**, pp. 465–555 (1936).

Szilady, Z. Tipulidæ (Hungary). Mat. Term. Ert., Budapest, **56**, pp. 622–633 (1937). (In Magyar)

Tjeder, B. Swedish Prionocera. Opusc. Ent., **13**, pp. 75–99 (1948).

Tokunaga, M. Trichoceridæ (Japan). Tenthredo, **2**, pp. 137–148 (1938).

Marine Tipulidæ. Kontyu, **14**, pp. 133–148 (1940).

PSYCHODIDÆ

Abonnenc, E., and H. Floch. Key to Phlebotomus. Bol. Ent. Venezolana, **6**, pp. 1–24 (1947).

Abreu, E. S. Psychodidæ (Canary Isl.). Mem. R. Acad. Barcelona, **22**, pp. 91–128 (1930).

Addis, C. J. Phlebotomus, Keys (U. S.). Trans. American Micros. Soc., **64**, pp. 328–332 (1945).

Adler, S. Sandflies (Cyprus). Bull. Ent. Res., **36**, pp. 497–511 (1946).

Adler, S. et al. Phlebotomus (Belgian Congo). Rev. Zool. Bot. Africaines, **18**, pp. 72–89 (1929).

Sandflies (Persia, Palestine). Bull. Ent. Res., **21**, pp. 529–539 (1930).

Sandflies (Mediterranean). Proc. Roy. Soc. London (B), **108**, pp. 464–480 (1931).

Akalin, M. S. Phlebotomus in Anatolia. Türk. Zeitschr. Hyg. Ankara, **2**, no. 2, pp. 114–127 (1941). (In Turkish)

Alexander, C. P. Bruchomyinæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **75**, no. 2778, 9 pp. (1929). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **11**, pp. 793–799 (1940).

Tanyderidæ (Australasian). Pan-Pacific Ent., **22**, pp. 51–55 (1946).

Ptychopteridæ. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **32**, pp. 140–143 (1937); **38**, pp. 37–42 (1943); **42**, pp. 19–24 (1947).

Brunetti, E. Psychodidæ (India). Rec. Indian Mus., **2**, pp. 369–384 (1908).
Causey, C. R., and R. G. Damasceno. Flebotomus (Amazon). Rev. Serv. Saude Publ. Rio Janeiro, **1**, pp. 179–191 (1947); pp. 625–710 (1948). Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **42**, pp. 17–29 (1945); pp. 645–660 (1946).
Costa Lima, A. da. Phlebotomos americanos. Ibid., **26**, pp. 15–69 (1932). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **4**, pp. 427–429 (1934).
Flebotomos (Amazon). Acta Medica, Rio Janeiro, **7**, pp. 7–19 (1941).
Coutinho, J. O., and M. Pereira Barretto. Flebotomos (São Paulo). Rev. Biol. Hyg., **10**, pp. 89–103 (1940); **11**, pp. 74–83 (1941).
Damesceno, R. G. et al. Phlebotomus (Amazon). Rev. Serv. Saude Publ., **2**, pp. 817–842 (1949).
Dampf, A. Flebotomidos (Mexico). Rev. Soc. Mexicana Hist. Nat., **5**, pp. 237–254 (1945); **8**, pp. 205–213 (1948). An. Escuela Nac. Cienc. Biol., **4**, pp. 423–449 (1947). Medicina, Mexico, **27**, pp. 179–183 (1947).
Flebotomidos americanos. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **18**, pp. 296–316 (1947).
Dyar, H. G. Phlebotomus. American Jour. Hyg., **10**, pp. 112–124 (1929).
Eaton, A. E. Psychodidæ (Indian Ocean). Trans. Linn. Soc. London, (2) **15**, pp. 423–432 (1912).
Enderlein, G. Klassification der Psychodiden. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1936**, pp. 81–112 (1937).
Fairchild, G. B., and M. Hertig. Phlebotomus (Panama). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **40**, pp. 610–623 (1948); 41, pp. 247–257, 455–467 (1948); **43**, pp. 523–533 (1950); **44**, pp. 395–429 (1951). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **52**, pp. 91–95 (1950).
Fairchild, G. B., and H. Trapido. Phlebotomus (West Indies). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **43**, pp. 405–417 (1950).
Feuerborn, H. J. Psychodidæ, Larvæ. Verh. 1 Int. Ver. Limnol. Kiel, **1**, pp. 181–213 (1923).
Halobionte Psychodiden. Mitt. Geograph. Ges. Lübeck, (2) **31**, pp. 127–152 (1926).
Floch, H., and E. Abonnenc. Phlébotomes du Venezuela. Publ. Inst. Pasteur Guyane, **178**, pp. 1–24 (1948). Bol. Ent. Venezolana, **8**, pp. 77–101 (1950).
Phlébotomes (French Guiana). Publ. Inst. Pasteur Guyane, **161**, pp. 1–17 (1947).
Floch, H., and R. Chasignet. Phlébotomes (French Guiana). Ibid., **152**, 3 pp.; **155**, 3 pp.; **157**, 3 pp. (1947).
França, C. Phlebotomus. Broteria, **17**, pp. 102–160 (1919). Bull. Soc. Portugaise, **8**, pp. 215–236 (1920). Arch. Inst. Pasteur Africaine, **1**, pp. 103–106, 279–284 (1921). Bull. Soc. Pasteur Sci. Nat., **8**, pp. 1–24 (1921); **9**, pp. 9–18 (1922).
Freeman, P. Nemopalpus (South America). Ent. Mon. Mag., **110**, pp. 85–88 (1949).
Galliard, H., and V. Nitzulescu. Phlebotomus du Gabon. Ann. Parasit. Hum. Comp., **9**, pp. 233–246 (1931).
Haseman, L. Psychodidæ (North America). Trans. American Ent. Soc., 33, pp. 299–333 (1907).
Keilin, D., and P. Tate. Larvæ of some Psychodidæ. Parasitol., **29**, pp. 247–258 (1937).
Kincaid, T. Psychodidæ (Pacific States). Ent. News, **10**, pp. 30–37 (1899).

Kirk, R., and D. J. Lewis. Phlebotomus (Sudan). Trans. Roy. Soc. Trop. Med. Hyg., **40,** pp. 869–888 (1947).

Ethiopian Phlebotomus. Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **42,** pp. 322–333 (1948). Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **102,** pp. 383–510 (1951).

Langeron, M., and V. Nitzulescu. Phlébotomes de France. Ann. Parasit. Hum. Comp., **10,** pp. 286–294 (1932).

Larrouse, F. Phlebotomus. Travail Lab. Parasitol. Paris, 106 pp. (1921).

Lewis, D. J., and R. Kirk. Phlebotomus (Ethiopian). Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London (A), **24,** pp. 51–55 (1949).

Lutz, A., and A. Neiva. Phlebotomus (Brazil). Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **4,** pp. 84–95 (1912).

Mangabeira, O. Flebotomus. Ibid., **36,** 55 pp. (1941); **37,** 58 pp. (1942).

Meira, M. T. V., and G. F. Tiago. Phlebotomus (Lisbon). An. Inst. Med. Trop., **1,** pp. 269–288 (1944).

Newstead, R. Phlebotomus (Maltese Isl.). Bull. Ent. Res., **2,** pp. 47–78 (1911). London Jour. Roy. Army Corps, **18,** pp. 613–625 (1912); **19,** pp. 28–41, 162–174 (1912).

Phlebotomus. Bull. Ent. Res., **5,** pp. 179–192 (1915).

Nitzulescu, V. Phlebotomus (Jugoslavia). Ann. Parasit. Hum. Comp., **7,** pp. 494–505 (1929).

Phlébotomes européens. Ibid., **9,** pp. 122–133, 271–275 (1931).

Patton, W. S., and E. Hindle. Phlebotomus (North China). Proc. Roy. Soc. London (B), Biol. Sci., **100,** pp. 405–412 (1926); **102,** pp. 533–551 (1928).

Pereira Barretto, M. Early Stages of Phlebotomus. An. Fac. Med. Univ. São Paulo, **17,** pp. 357–427 (1941).

Flebotomus (Brazil). Rev. Brasil. Biol. Rio Janeiro, **6,** pp. 427–434, 527–536 (1946).

Flebotomus (America). An. Fac. Med. Univ. São Paulo, **22,** pp. 1–27 (1946).

Flebotomus, Key. Ibid., **22,** pp. 279–293 (1946). Pap. Avulsos, Dept. Zool., São Paulo, 8, pp. 239–247 (1947).

Catalogo dos flebotomos americanos. Arq. Zool. São Paulo, **5,** pp. 177–242 (1947).

Pereira Barretto, M. et al. Flebotomos de São Paulo. Pap. Avulsos, Dept. Zool., São Paulo, **1,** pp. 143–158, 177–191, 223–236 (1941). Rev. Brasil. Biol. Rio Janeiro, 3, pp. 183–189 (1943).

Bruchomyinæ. Livro homenagem, d'Almeida, Soc. brasil. Ent., São Paulo, **1,** pp. 55–75 (1946).

Flebotomos americanos. Ibid., **1,** pp. 77–101 (1946).

Perfil'ev, P. P. Phlebotomus. Mag. Parasit. Leningrad, **2,** pp. 73–83 (1931). (In Russian)

Sandflies of Turkmenistan. Murghab Ent. Exped. 1930, Acad. Sci. Soviet Rep., 1932, pp. 119–141.

Phlebotomus. Trud. Tadzhik Sect. Acad. Sci. USSR, **5,** pp. 29–51 (1935). (In Russian)

Phlebotominæ (USSR). Faune de l'URSS, Diptères, **3,** no. 2, 144 pp., Inst. Zool. Acad. Sci. URSS, Moscow (1937).

Sandflies (USSR). Trav. Acad. Milit. Med. Leningrad, **19,** pp. 75–95 (1939); **25,** pp. 272–283 (1941). (In Russian)

Popov, P. Phlebotomus. Russ. Jour. Trop. Med., **1926,** no. 4, pp. 31–48. (In Russian)

Quate, L. W., and W. W. Wirth. Maruina. Wasmann Jour. Biol., **9,** pp. 151–166 (1951).

Rapp, W. F. Check-lists of Psychodidæ. (North America). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **52,** pp. 201–209 (1944); (South and Central America) **53,** pp. 21–30; (Europe) pp. 117–126; (Asia, Australia) pp. 211–217; (Africa) pp. 247–257 (1945); (Pacific Islands) **54,** pp. 291–292 (1946).

Raynal, J. Phlébotomes d'Indochine. Arch. Inst. Pasteur Indochine, **6,** pp. 349–374 (1936).

Phlébotomes (North China). Ibid., **7,** pp. 37–99 (1937).

Raynal, J., and H. Gaschen. Phlébotomes d'Indochine. Bull. Soc. Path. Exot., **27,** pp. 559–567, 670–679, 858–862 (1934).

Raynal, J., and P. LeGac. Phlebotomus (Madagascar). Bull. Soc. Path. Exot., **30,** pp. 76–90 (1937).

Ristorcelli, A. Phlébotomes du Maroc. Arch. Inst. Pasteur Maroc, **2,** pp. 521–533 (1941); **3,** pp. 105–109 (1945).

Root, F. M. Phlebotomus. American Jour. Hyg., **20,** pp. 233–246 (1934).

Rosario, F. del. Psychoda (America). Philippine Jour. Sci., **59,** pp. 85–148 (1936).

Psychodinæ (Philippines). Ibid., **59,** pp. 553–571 (1936).

Roubaud, E., and J. Colas-Belcour. Phlebotomus (Tunis). Arch. Inst. Pasteur Tunis, **26,** pp. 59–80 (1927).

Satchell, G. H. Larvæ of British Psychoda. Parasitol., **38,** pp. 51–69 (1947).

Larvæ of British Pericoma. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **100,** pp. 411–447 (1949).

Psychodidæ (New Zealand). Ibid., **101,** pp. 147–178 (1950).

Schwetz, J. Phlebotomus (Congo). Bull. Inst. Roy. Colon. Belge, **8,** pp. 521–547 (1937); **14,** pp. 1–93 (1944).

Sinton, J. A. Phlebotomus (India). Indian Jour. Med. Res., **10–21,** 33 papers, about 350 pp. (1923–1933).

Asiatic Phlebotomus. Ibid., **16,** pp. 297–324 (1928).

Theodor, O. Phlebotominæ (Old World). Bull. Ent. Res., **39,** pp. 85–115 (1948).

Tonnoir, A. L. Psychodidæ (Belgium). Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **59,** pp. 1–17, 138–140 (1919); **60,** pp. 149–157, 180–187 (1920); **62,** pp. 49–88, 125–136, 153–181 (1922).

Psychodidæ (Africa). Rev. Zool. Africaine, **8,** fasc. 2, pp. 127–147 (1920). Bull Soc. Ent. Egypte, **1921,** pp. 80–111 (1922).

Psychodidæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **2,** fasc. 1, 32 pp., British Mus. (1929).

Psychodidæ (India). Rec. Indian Mus., **35,** pp. 53–75 (1933).

Phlebotomus (Australia). Bull. Ent. Res., **26,** pp. 137–147 (1935).

Psychodidæ. Ruwenzori Exped. 1934–35, **1,** pp. 35–80, British Mus. (1939).

British Psychodidæ. Trans. Soc. British Ent., **7,** pp. 21–64 (1940).

Yao, Y. T., and C. C. Wu. Phlebotomus (China). Chinese Med. Jour. Peiping, **60,** pp. 73–80 (1941).

Zariquiey Alvares, R. Phlebotomus (Spain). Graellsia, Madrid, **2,** pp. 15–20 (1944).

CULICIDÆ

Abbott, P. W. Culicidæ (Sudan). Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London (B), **17,** pp. 37–48 (1948).

Achundow, I. Induced Modifications in Anopheles. Arch. Schiffs- u. Tropenhyg., **32,** pp. 547–561 (1928).

Afridi, M. K. et al. Anopheles. Jour. Malaria Inst. India, **3,** pp. 1–51 (1940).

Aitken, T. H. G. Anopheles (California). Proc. 6 Pacific Sci. Congr. 1939, **4,** pp. 463–484 (1941).

Culicidæ (Lower California). Proc. California Acad. Sci., (4) **24,** pp. 161–170 (1942).

Anophelines (North America). Univ. California Publ. Ent., **7,** pp. 273–364 (1945).

Anduze, P. J. Culicidæ (Venezuela). Bol. Acad. Cienc., **10,** pp. 331–373 (1947).

Antunes, P. C. A., and A. Silva Ramos. Culex. Bol. Biol. São Paulo, **4,** pp. 374–385 (1939).

Apfelbeck, V. Culicidæ (Jugoslavia). Acta Soc. Ent. Jugoslav., **5–6,** pp. 49–61 (1932).

Arnett, R. H., Jr. Culicidæ. Syst. Nat. Zool., **1,** pp. 1–15 (1946).

Culicines (Panama). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **55,** pp. 185–200 (1947); **56,** pp. 175–193 (1948); **57,** pp. 233–251 (1949); **58,** pp. 99–115 (1950).

Ashworth, J. H. Anophelines (Scotland). Proc. Roy. Soc. Edinburgh, **47,** pp. 81–93 (1927).

Ayrosa Galvao, A., and R. G. Damasceno. Anophelines. An. Fac. Med. Univ. São Paulo, **20,** pp. 73–87 (1944).

Ayrosa Galvao, A., and J. Lane. Nyssorhynchus. Ibid., **12,** pp. 269–288 (1937). Rev. Biol. Hyg. São Paulo, **8,** pp. 37–45 (1937).

Aziz, M. Anophelines (Cyprus). Health Dept. Pap. Cyprus, **4,** 32 pp. (1934).

Baeza Cuéllar, M. Culicidos hematófagos. Madrid, 158 pp. (1933).

Baisas, F. E. Anopheles (Philippines). Philippine Jour. Sci., **44,** pp. 425–448 (1931).

Philippine Mosquitoes. Ibid., **56,** pp. 485–497 (1935); **57,** pp. 63–80, 167–178 (1935); **59,** pp. 65–84 (1936); **61,** pp. 205–220 (1936); **78,** pp. 43–73 (1950). Mon. Bull. Bur. Health Philippines, **15,** pp. 291–339 (1936); **16,** pp. 205–242 (1936); **18,** pp. 175–232 (1938); **22,** pp. 31–47 (1946); **23,** pp. 197–207 (1947).

Barber, M. A. Anopheles (New Mexico). American Jour. Trop. Med., **19,** pp. 345–356 (1939).

Barnes, M. E. Anopheles (Siam). Jour. Nat. Hist. Soc. Siam, **6,** pp. 65–79 (1923).

Barnes, R. C., H. L. Felton, and C. A. Wilson. List of Mosquitoes (New York). Mosquito News, **10,** pp. 69–84 (1950).

Barraud, P. J. Culicinæ (India). Indian Jour. Med. Res., **10,** pp. 772–788, 934–942 (1923); **11,** pp. 214–228, 475–505 (1923); **11,** pp. 845–865, 971–990, 1259–1282 (1924); **12,** pp. 15–22, 39–46, 139–142, 427–434 (1924); **14,** pp. 331–350 (1926); **14,** pp. 523–563 (1927); **15,** pp. 653–670 (1928); **16,** pp. 357–375 (1928).

Anophelines (India). Rec. Malaria Surv. India, **3**, pp. 507–525 (1933).
Megarhini and Culicini. Fauna of British India, Diptera, **5**, 463 pp. (1934).

BARRAUD, P. J., and S. R. CHRISTOPHERS. Mosquitoes (Siam). Rec. Malaria Surv. India, **2**, pp. 269–285 (1931).

BATES, M. Anopheles spp. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **33**, pp. 343–356 (1940).
Anopheles (Albania). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **43**, pp. 37–58 (1941).
Natural History of Mosquitoes. Macmillan Co., New York. 379 pp. (1949).

BEAN, J. L. Mosquitoes (Maine). Canadian Ent., **78**, pp. 25–28 (1946).

BEDFORD, G. A. H. Mosquitoes (South Africa). Rep. Vet. Res. South Africa, **14**, pp. 883–990 (1928).

BEKLEMISHEV, V. et al. Anopheles, Biology (USSR). Mag. Parasit. Moscow, **6**, pp. 147–168 (1936). Bull. Soc. Nat. Moscow, **50**, sect. Biol., no. 1–2, pp. 56–73 (1945). (In Russian)

BELKIN, J. N. Tripteroides (Solomon Isl.). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **100**, pp. 201–274 (1950).
Chætotaxy of Mosquito Larvæ. American Midl. Nat., **44**, pp. 678–698 (1950).

BELKIN, J. N. et al. Anophelines (Solomon and New Hebrides). Jour. Parasitol., **31**, pp. 241–265 (1945).

BELLAMY, R. E. Mosquito Larvæ (Georgia). Ibid., **28**, pp. 299–310 (1942).

BENARROCH, E. I. Anophelines (Venezuela). Biol. Soc. Venezolana Cienc. Nat., **4**, pp. 178–190 (1934).

BEQUAERT, J. Culicidæ (Liberia, Belgian Congo). Contrib. Inst. Trop. Biol. Med., **5**, pp. 825–846 (1930).

BERBERIAN, D. A. Anopheles (Syria, Lebanon). Jour. Palest. Arab. Med. Assn., **1**, pp. 120–146 (1946).

BERG, K. Corethra, Biology. K. Danske Vidensk. Selsk. Skr., **13**, 101 pp. (1937).

BEYER, G. E. Mosquitoes (Louisiana). Quart. Bull. Louisiana Bd. Health, **14**, pp. 54–84 (1923).

BISHOPP, F. C. et al. Mosquitoes. Proc. Ann. Meet. New Jersey Mosq. Exterm. Assoc., **35**, pp. 46–65 (1948).

BLACKLOCK, D. B., and A. M. EVANS. Anophelines (Sierra Leone). Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **20**, pp. 59–83 (1926).

BLANCHARD, R. Les moustiques. Paris, 673 pp. (1905).

BODDY, D. W. Culicids of Washington. Pan-Pacific Ent., **24**, pp. 85–94 (1948).

BOHART, R. M. Philippine Mosquitoes. U. S. Bur. Med. Surg. Dept. Navy, **580**, 88 pp. (1945).
Culicines (China). Ibid., **961**, 23 pp. (1946).
Neoculex (North America). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **41**, pp. 330–345 (1948).

BOHART, R. M., and R. L. INGRAM. Mosquitoes (Okinawa). U. S. Bur. Med. Surg. Dept. Navy, **1055**, 110 pp. (1946).

BONNE-WEPSTER, J. Tæniorhynchus. Meded. Dienst. Volksgezond, **19**, pp. 116–212, 387–399 (1930).
Mosquitoes (New Guinea). Treubia, **19**, pp. 305–322 (1948).

Bonne-Wepster, J., and C. Bonne. List of Mosquitoes (Dutch Guiana). Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **11**, pp. 123–127 (1923).

Mosquitoes (Surinam). Amsterdam, 558 pp. (1925).

Mosquitoes (South America). Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **9**, pp. 1–25 (1921).

Bonne-Wepster, J., and S. L. Brug. Stegomyia (Dutch East Indies). Geneesk. Tijdschr. Nederlandsch-Indië Bijbl., **2**, pp. 39–119 (1932).

Culicid Larvæ. (Dutch East Indies). Geneesk. Tijdschr., **79**, pp. 1218–1279 (1939).

Borel, E. Moustiques (Cochin-China). Arch. Inst. Pasteur Indochine, **4**, 423 pp. (1928); **8**, pp. 41–75 (1928); **9**, pp. 23–82 (1929).

Les moustiques de la Cochinchine. 423 pp., Masson et cie., Paris (1930).

Boyd, M. F. Anopheline Bionomics. American Jour. Hyg., **9**, pp. 346–370 (1929); **12**, pp. 449–466 (1930).

Braga, J. M. Culicideos de Portugal. Inst. Zool. Univ. Porto, 83 pp. (1931).

Bresslau, E. Mosquito Eggs. Biol. Centralbl., **40**, pp. 337–355 (1920).

Brèthes, J. Mosquitoes (Argentina). Bol. Inst. Ent. Pat. Veg., **1**, pp. 1–48 (1912). An. Mus. Nac. Buenos Aires, **28**, pp. 193–218 (1916). Physis, **8**, pp. 305–315 (1926).

Brolemann, H. W. Culex des Pyrénées. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **87**, pp. 425–440 (1919); **88**, pp. 65–103 (1919).

Brooke, G. E. Malayan Culicidæ. Singapore Nat., **1**, pp. 41–58 (1922).

Brown, W. L., Jr. Mosquito Survey (Pennsylvania). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **56**, pp. 219–232 (1948).

Brug, S. L. Oriental Mosquitoes. Geneesk. Tijdschr. Nederlandsch-Indië, **63**, pp. 635–640 (1923); **65**, pp. 661–671 (1925). Vereen. Bevord. Geneesk., **1924**, 53 pp. Bull. Ent. Res., **14**, pp. 433–442 (1924); **25**, pp. 501–519 (1934).

Culicidæ (Sunda Expedition). Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **9**, 42 pp. (1931).

Brug, S. L., and J. Bonne-Wepster. Mosquitoes (Malaya). Chronica Naturæ, Batavia, **103**, pp. 179–197 (1947).

Brug, S. L., and F. W. Edwards. Culicidæ (Sumatra). Tijdschr. Ent., **74**, pp. 241–261 (1931).

Brunetti, E. Oriental Culicidæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **4**, pp. 403–517 (1912); **10**, pp. 15–73 (1914).

Büttiker, W. Mosquitoes, Biology (Switzerland). Mitt. Schweiz. Ent. Ges., **21**, 148 pp. (1948).

Buxton, P. A., and G. H. E. Hopkins. Mosquitoes (Polynesia, Melanesia). London Sch. Hyg. Trop. Med., 260 pp. (1927).

Cambournac, F. J. C. Culicidæ (Aguas de Moura). Ann. Inst. Med. Trop. Lisbon, **1**, pp. 247–268 (1944).

Campos, F. Catalogue of Culicidæ (Ecuador). Rev. Coll. Nac. Rocafuerte, **5**, pp. 20–30 (1921).

Mosquitoes (Guayaquil). Ibid., **7**, pp. 3–49 (1925).

Carpenter, S. J. Mosquitoes (Arkansas). Ark. State Bd. Health, 87 pp. (1941).

Carpenter, S. J. et al. Mosquitoes (South U. S.). Monogr. Am. Midland Nat., **3**, 292 pp. (1946).

Carter, H. F. Anophelines (Ceylon). Ceylon Jour. Sci., Med. Sci., **1**, pp. 57–97 (1925).

Mosquitoes (Ceylon). Ibid., Zool., **24**, pp. 85–115 (1950).

CARTER, H. F. et al. Malaria and Anophelines (Ceylon). Colombo, Govt. Printer, 84 pp. (1927).

Culicines (Ceylon). Ceylon Jour. Sci. (B), **23**, pp. 135–151 (1948).

CARVALHO PEREIRA, M. DE. Culicidæ (East Africa). An. Inst. Med. Trop. Lisbon, **3**, pp. 341–372 (1946).

CASTILLO, R. L. Anopheles (Ecuador). Quito, 14 pp. (1944). Rev. Asos. Esc. Cienc. Quim. Guayaquil, **3**, 16 pp. (1944).

CAUSEY, O. R. et al. Brazilian Anophelines. American Jour. Hyg., **39**, pp. 1–7 (1944). Rev. Serv. Saude Publica, **1**, pp. 293–384 (1947).

CERQUEIRA, N. L. Mosquitos da Bolivia. Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **39**, pp. 1–36 (1943).

CHANDLER, S. C. Malarial Mosquitoes (Illinois). Bull. Illinois Nat. Hist. Surv., **13**, pp. 307–328 (1920).

CHANG, T. L. Anophelines (Yunnan). Chinese Med. Jour., **58** (2), pp. 8–233 (1940).

CHOW, C. Y. Chinese Anophelinæ. Jour. Nat. Malaria Soc., **8**, pp. 121–131 (1949).

CHRISTOPHERS, S. R. Color-markings in Anophelinæ. Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **7**, pp. 45–100 (1913).

Anophelini. Mem. Ind. Med. Res. Calcutta, **3**, 105 pp. (1924).

Mosquitoes (Madeira, Canary Isl.). Ind. Jour. Med. Res., **17**, pp. 518–530 (1929).

Anopheline Fauna (India). Rec. Malaria Surv. India, **2**, pp. 305–332 (1931). Fauna of British India, Diptera, **4**, 371 pp. London (1933).

CHRISTOPHERS, S. R. et al. Anophelines (India). Health Bull. Calcutta, **10**, 22 pp. (1927).

Malaria Survey. Ibid.. **14**, 147 pp. (1928); 2nd edit. 174 pp. (1931); 3rd edit. 206 pp. (1936); 4th edit. 208 pp. (1939).

Eggs of Indian Anopheles. Rec. Malaria Surv. India, **2**, pp. 161–192 (1931).

Anopheles. Ibid., **2**, pp. 481–493 (1931).

Anophelines (Sierra Leone). Indian Jour. Med. Res., **18**, pp. 1133–1166 (1931).

CILENTO, R. W. Australian Mosquitoes and Malaria. Commonwealth Australia, Dept. Health Serv. Publ., **3**, 141 pp. (1924).

CLAVERO, G. Aëdinos de España. Rev. Sanid. Hig. Publ., **20**, pp. 1–28 (1946).

COHER, E. I. Culicidæ. Ent. Americana, **28**, pp. 75–112 (1949).

COLLESS, D. H. Anophelines (Borneo). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **73**, pp. 71–119 (1948).

COOLING, L. E. Mosquitoes (Australia). Commonwealth Australia, Dept. Health Serv. Publ., **1**, 24 pp. (1924); **2**, 61 pp. (1924); **8**, 40 pp. (1924).

COQUILLETT, D. W. Classification of Mosquitoes. U. S. Dept. Agr. Bull. Ent., Tech. Ser., **11**, 31 pp. (1906).

CORRADETTI, A. Anophelines (Italian East Africa). Riv. Biol. Colon., **3**, pp. 419–429 (1940).

Anophelines. Riv. Parassit. Rome, **7**, pp. 43–48 (1943).

CORREA, R. R., and A. S. RAMOS. Anofelinos (São Paulo). Arq. Hig. Saude Publ., **7**, pp. 37–48 (1942); **9**, pp. 125–152 (1944).

Costa Lima, A. da. Anopheles (Brazil). Suppl. Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **3**, pp. 91–113 (1928); **12**, pp. 275–293 (1929). Sciencia Med., **6**, pp. 249–251, 334–341, 406–411 (1928).
Sabethes. Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **25**, pp. 51–64 (1931).
Megarhinus. Ibid., **25**, pp. 307–315 (1931).
Tæniorhynchus. Ibid., **30**, pp. 453–469 (1935).
Sabetineos. An. Acad. Brasil. Cienc., **15**, pp. 295–308 (1943).

Cova-Garcia, P. Anofelinos (Venezuela). Pub. Div. Malariol. Soc., **2**, 34 pp. (1939). Conf. Sanit. Panamericaine, Caracas, **12**, no. 1, 208 pp. (1946).

Covell, G. Anophelines (India, Ceylon). Mem. Indian Med. Res., **5**, 84 pp.; **7**, 117 pp. (1927). Rec. Malaria Surv. India, **2**, pp. 225–268 (1931). Health Bull. Delhi, **17**, 43 pp. (1936).

Crawford, R. Some Anopheline Pupæ (Malaya). Singapore, Govt. Ptg. Off., 110 pp. (1938).

D'Abrera, V. St. E. Anopheline Eggs (Ceylon). Jour. Malaria Inst. India, **5**, pp. 337–359 (1944).

Darsie, R. F. Anopheline Pupæ (U. S.). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **20**, pp. 509–530 (1949).

Davis, D. E. Mosquito Larvæ, Habits (Brazil). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **15**, pp. 221–235 (1944).

Davis, N. C. Mosquitoes (South America). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **26**, pp. 277–295, 619–639 (1933).

Day, M. F. Mosquitoes (U. S.) Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis, **31**, pp. 29–45 (1943).

Deane, L. M., O. R. Causey, and M. P. Deane. Brazilian Anophelines. Monogr. American Jour. Hyg., Ser. **18**, pp. 1–18, 21–31, 35–50 (1946). Rev. Serv. Saude Publ., **1**, pp. 827–965 (1948).

Del Ponte, E. Bibliography, Malarial Mosquitoes. Rev. Soc. Ent. Argentina, **3**, pp. 81–94 (1928).

De Meillon, B. Anophelini (Africa). Publ. South African Inst. Med. Res., **28**, pp. 275–375 (1931); **49**, 272 pp. (1947).

Del Vecchio, G. Anopheles (Littoria). Rend. Inst. San. Publ. Rome, **4**, pp. 614–650 (1941).

Dickinson, W. E. Mosquitoes (Wisconsin). Bull. Public Mus. Milwaukee, **8**, pp. 269–305 (1944).

Diemer, J. Biotypen van Anopheles. Proefschr. Rijksuniv., 256 pp. (1935).

Doucet, J. Anopheles (Madagascar). Publ. Inst. Tech. Sci. Tananarive-Tsimbazaza, 198 pp. (1951).
Culicidæ (Lake Alaotra). Mem. Inst. Sci. Madagascar, A, **3**, pp. 121–146 (1949).

Duren, A. N. Culicidæ (Belgian Congo). Ann. Soc. Belge Med. Trop., **9**, pp. 97–115 (1929).
Anopheles (Belgian Congo). Ibid., **18**, pp. 557–580 (1938).

Duret, J. P. List of Mosquitoes (Argentina). Rev. Soc. Ent. Argentina, **14**, pp. 297–318 (1950).

Dyar, H. G. Mosquitoes. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **19**, pp. 133–142, 159–172 (1906).
Mosquitoes (California). Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **4**, pp. 80–90 (1916); **5**, pp. 11–21 (1927).

Mosquitoes (Canada). Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **7**, pp. 11–39 (1919). Trans. Roy. Canadian Inst., **13**, pp. 71–120 (1921).

Mosquitoes (British Columbia, Yukon). Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **8**, pp. 1–27 (1920).

Culex, Subgenus Chœroporpa. Ibid., **8**, pp. 54–81 (1920).

Aëdes. Ibid., **9**, pp. 69–80 (1921).

Hæmagogus. Ibid., **9**, pp. 101–114 (1921).

Mosquitoes (U. S.). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **62**, art. 1, 119 pp. (1922).

Mosquitoes (Panama). Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **11**, pp. 167–186 (1923); **13**, pp. 101–195 (1925).

Mosquitoes. Ibid., **11**, pp. 36–50, 64–72, 81–96, 118–121, 186–190 (1923).

Sabethids. Ibid., **12**, pp. 97–107 (1924).

Culicidæ (America). Jour. Washington Acad. Sci., **14**, pp. 472–486 (1924).

Mosquitoes (Philippines). Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **13**, pp. 66–89 (1925).

Mosquitoes of the Americas. Publ. Carnegie Inst., **387**, 616 pp. (1928).

Dyar, H. G., and F. Knab. Culicid Larvæ. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **14**, pp. 169–230 (1906).

Megarhinus. Smithsonian Misc. Coll., **48**, pp. 241–258 (1906).

Mosquitoes (Tropical America). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **35**, no. 1632, pp. 53–70 (1908).

Culex (U. S.). Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **5**, pp. 170–183 (1917).

Dyar, H. G., and R. C. Shannon. Uranotænia. Ibid., **12**, pp. 187–192 (1924).

Chaoborinæ. Ibid., **12**, pp. 201–216 (1924).

Echstein, F. Stechmücken. Zentralbl. Bakt. Jena, **82**, pp. 57–68 (1918); **83**, pp. 281–294 (1919); **84**, pp. 223–240 (1920).

Edwards, F. W. Culex (Africa). Bull. Ent. Res., **2**, pp. 241–286 (1911).

Culicidæ (Africa). Ibid., **3**, pp. 1–53, 241–250, 373–385 (1912).

Mosquitoes (Sweden). Ent. Tidskr., **42**, pp. 46–52 (1921).

Mosquitoes (Palæarctic). Bull. Ent. Res., **12**, pp. 263–351 (1921).

Oriental Culicines. Indian Jour. Med. Res., **10**, pp. 249–293, 430–474 (1922); **14**, pp. 1–9 (1923); **15**, pp. 257–270 (1925); **17**, pp. 101–131 (1926); **18**, pp. 267–284 (1928); **21**, pp. 287–306, 541–545 (1930).

Culicidæ (Australia). Ibid., **14**, pp. 351–401 (1923).

Zanzare (Palæarctic). Riv. Malariol. Rome, **5**, 152 pp. (1926).

Moustiques (Belgian Congo). Rev. Zool. Africaine, **15**, fasc. 3, pp. 1–49 (1927).

Chaoborinæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **6**, pp. 528–540 (1930).

Culicidæ. Gen. Insectorum, **194**, 258 pp. (1932).

Culicine Adults and Pupæ (Ethiopian). Mosquitoes of Ethiopian Region, **3**, 499 pp. British Mus. (1941).

Edwards, F. W., and D. H. C. Given. Early Stages of Mosquitoes (Singapore). Bull. Ent. Res., **18**, pp. 337–357 (1928).

Edwards, F. W., and S. P. James. British Mosquitoes. British Mus. Econ. Ser., **4A**, 27 pp. (1925); revised edit., 30 pp. (1934).

Ekbloom, T., and R. Ströman. Anophelines, Biology. C. R. 2 Congr. Internat. Paludisme, Algiers, **1**, pp. 256–276 (1931).

Evans, A. M. Mosquitoes (South America). Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **16**, 213 pp. (1922); **18**, 12 pp. (1924).

Mosquitoes (Sierra Leone). Ibid., **19,** pp. 119–124 (1925); **20,** pp. 97–108 (1926).

Mosquitoes (Africa). Ibid., **26,** pp. 85–108 (1932).

African Anophelines. Ibid., **25,** pp. 129–143 (1931). Mem. Liverpool Sch. Trop. Med., **3,** 78 pp. (1927).

Mosquitoes of Ethiopian Region, **2,** 404 pp. British Mus. (1938).

Falleroni, D. Fauna anofelica italiana. Riv. Malariol. Rome, **5,** pp. 553–593 (1926).

Farner, D. S. et al. Aëdes. U. S. Naval Med. Bull., **44,** pp. 37–53 (1945).

Mosquitoes (Pacific area). U. S. Bur. Med. Surg., **983,** 64 pp. (1946).

Favr, V. V. Malaria in Russia. Kharkov, 344 pp. (1903).

Felt, E. P. Mosquitoes (New York). Bull. New York State Mus., **79,** pp. 241–400 (1904); **97,** pp. 442–497 (1905).

Feng, Lan-chou. Anopheles Larvæ and Pupæ (China). Nat. Med. Jour. China, **17,** pp. 493–512 (1931).

Mosquitoes (China). Verh. 7 Internat. Kongr. Ent., **3,** pp. 1579–1588 (1939).

Ferguson, E. W. Mosquitoes (New South Wales). Rept. Dir. Gen. Publ. Health New South Wales, **1925,** pp. 187–191.

Fermi, C. Anofelinologia. Riv. Malariol. Rome, **5,** pp. 113–131, 286–302 (1926).

Floch, H., and E. Abonnenc. Anopheles (French Guiana). Publ. Inst. Pasteur Guyane, **144,** 9 pp. (1947).

Culex (French Guiana). Ibid., **146,** 8 pp. (1947).

Culicines (French Guiana). Ibid., **148,** 12 pp. (1947).

Nyssorhynchus (Guianas). Bull. Soc. Path. Exot. Paris, **40,** 457–462 (1948).

Freeborn, S. B., and B. Brookman. Mosquitoes (California). Univ. California Publ. Ent., **3,** pp. 333–460 (1926).

Mosquitoes (Western U. S.). U. S. Publ. Health Serv., mimeogr. ser., 23 pp. (1943).

Gabaldon, A. et al. Estudios sobre Anopheles. Publ. Div. Malariol., **5,** 50 pp. (1940); **7,** 57 pp. (1941).

Galliard, H. Culicines du Gabun. Ann. Parasit. Hum. Comp., **9,** 24 pp. (1931); **10,** 40 pp. (1932).

Gapuz, R. B., and D. Santiago. Key to Anopheles. Philippine Jour. Sci., **78,** pp. 127–133 (1950).

Garnham, P. C. C. et al. Mosquitoes (Kenya). Bull. Ent. Res., **36,** pp. 473–496 (1946).

Gaschen, H. Anophèles de Suisse. Mém. Soc. Vaud. Sci. Nat., **6,** pp. 279–306 (1940).

Gater, B. A. R. Malayan Mosquitoes. Malay. Med. Jour., **8,** pp. 39–45, 96–101, 180–189, 277–283 (1933).

Anophelines (Malaya). Singapore, Govt. Ptg. Off., 242 pp. (1935).

Gerry, B. I. Cuban Mosquitoes. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **25,** pp. 31–75 (1932).

Giaquinto-Mira, M. Distribution of Mosquitoes (Ethiopia). Riv. Malariol. Rome, **29,** pp. 281–313 (1950).

Gil Collado, J. Culícidos (Isl. Fernando Po). Eos, **11,** pp. 311–329 (1936).

Giles, G. M. Handbook of Mosquitoes. London, 530 pp. (1902).

GILLETT, J. D. Tæniorhynchus, Subgenus Coquillettidia. Bull. Ent. Res., **36**, pp. 425–438 (1946).

GJULLIN, C. M. Aëdes (Pacific Coast). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington. **39**, pp. 252–266 (1937).

Aëdes (North America). Ibid., **48**, pp. 215–236 (1946).

GOELDI, E. A. Mosquitos no Para. Mem. Mus. Goeldi, **4**, 154 pp. (1905). Review: F. Knab, Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **14**, pp. 57–76 (1906).

GOETGHEBUER, M. Catalogue of Culicidæ (Belgium). Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **65**, pp. 209–219 (1925).

GOMPERTS, H. C. Anophelini (Dutch East Indies). Thesis, Univ. Amsterdam, 58 pp. (1924).

HADDOW, A. J. Mosquitoes in Plant Axils (Uganda). Bull. Ent. Res., **39**, pp. 185–212 (1948).

HAGA, J. Aanteekening muskieten. Geneesk. Tijdschr. Nederlandsch-Indië, **64**, pp. 815–834 (1924).

HANCOCK, G. L. R. Uganda Mosquitoes and Larvæ. Bull. Soc. Ent. Egypte, **1930**, pp. 38–56 (1930).

HARMSTON, F. C., and G. F. KNOWLTON. Mosquito Records (Idaho). Pan-Pacific Ent., **22**, pp. 148–156 (1946).

HARRIS, W. V. Culicinæ (Tanganyika). Bull. Ent. Res., **33**, pp. 181–193 (1942).

HAYES, W. P. Bibliography of Immature Mosquitoes. Ent. News, **55**, pp. 144–145, 183–189 (1944).

HEADLEE, T. J. Mosquitoes (New Jersey). Bull. New Jersey Exp. Sta., **276**, 135 pp. (1915); **328**, 229 pp. (1921).

Mosquitoes of New Jersey. 326 pp., Rutgers Univ. Press, New Brunswick (1945).

HEARLE, E. Mosquitoes of Fraser Valley, British Columbia. Rept. Nat. Res. Council, Ottawa, **17**, 94 pp. (1926).

Mosquitoes (British Columbia). Proc. Ent. Soc. British Columbia, **24**, pp. 11–19 (1927).

Culicidæ in Great Plains, Canada. Trans. Roy. Soc. Canada, V **23**, pp. 85–101 (1929).

HILL, G. F. North Australian Mosquitoes. Commonwealth Australia Dept. Health Serv. Publ., **21**, 32 pp. (1922). Proc. Roy. Soc. Victoria, **37**, pp. 61–77 (1925).

HILL, N. D. Mosquitoes (Kansas). Trans. Kans. Acad. Sci., **42**, pp. 255–265 (1939).

HILL, R. B.. and C. M. HILL. Mosquitoes of Jamaica. Bull. Inst. Jamaica, Sci. Ser., **4**, pp. 1–60 (1949).

HO, C. Culicids of Peiping. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol. **2**, pp. 107–175 (1931).

HOCKING, B., et al. Mosquitoes (Manitoba). Canadian Jour. Res., Zool., **28**, pp. 58–80 (1950).

HODGKIN, E. P. Anopheles. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **101**, pp. 281–334 (1950).

HOFFMAN, C. C. Distribution of Anopheles in Veracruz. Dept. Salubr. Publica, Mexico, 76 pp. (1929).

HOPKINS, G. H. E. Larvæ of Ethiopian Mosquitoes. Bull. Ent. Res., **22**, pp. 89–104 (1931). Mosquitoes of Ethiopian Region, **1**, 250 pp. British Mus. (1936). Bull. Ent. Res., **33**, pp. 175–178 (1942).

Howard, C. W. Mosquitoes (Minnesota). Rept. Minnesota State Ent., **16,** pp. 73–92 (1916).

Howard, L. O., H. G. Dyar and F. Knab. Mosquitoes (North and Central America). Carnegie Inst. Washington, 4 vols., 1064 pp. (1912–1917).

Howland, L. J. English Mosquito Larvæ. Jour. Ecol., **18,** pp. 81–125 (1930).

Hsiao, T., and R. M. Bohart. Mosquitoes (Japan). U. S. Bur. Med. Surg., **1095,** 44 pp. (1946).

Ingram, A., and J. W. S. MacFie. Pupæ of African Mosquitoes. Bull. Ent. Res., **8,** pp. 73–91, 135–154 (1917).

Ingram, A., and B. De Meillon. South African Mosquito Survey. Publ. South Africa Inst. Med. Res., **22,** 81 pp. (1927); **24,** 87 pp. (1929).

Iwata, M. Malarial Mosquitoes. Bull. Takarazuka Insectarium, **7,** pp. 1–10 (1941). (In Japanese)

Jackson, R. B. Anopheline Larvæ (Hong Kong). Chinese Med. Jour., **53,** pp. 259–270 (1938).

Anophelines. Ibid., **53,** pp. 563–576 (1938).

Johannsen, O. A. Culicidæ. Bull. New York State Mus., **68,** pp. 388–429 (1903).

Jolly, G. G. Mosquito Survey of Rangoon. 55 pp. (1933).

Kerr, J. A. West African Mosquitoes, Habits. Bull. Ent. Res., **24,** pp. 493–510 (1933).

King, W. V., and G. H. Bradley. Culex erraticus. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **30,** pp. 345–357 (1937).

Anopheles (Nearctic). Publ. American Assoc. Adv. Sci., **15,** pp. 63–78 (1941).

King, W. V., G. H. Bradley and T. E. McNeel. Mosquitoes of Southeastern United States. Misc. Publ. U. S. Dept. Agric., **336,** 96 pp. (1942).

King, W. V., and H. Hoogstraal. Mosquitoes (East Indies). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **48,** 58 pp. (1946).

Culex (New Guinea). Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **50,** pp. 143–154 (1946).

Kirkpatrick, T. W. Mosquitoes (Egypt). Bull. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **1924,** pp. 362–388 (1925). Govt. Press, Cairo, 224 pp. (1925).

Kissileva, E. Culicidæ (Siberia). Med. Parasit. Dis. Moscow, **5,** pp. 220–240 (1936). (In Russian)

Knight, K. L. Aëdes (Orient). Jour. Washington Acad. Sci., **36,** pp. 270–280 (1946). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **40,** pp. 624–649 (1947).

Aëdes (Pacific). Jour. Washington Acad. Sci., **37,** pp. 315–325 (1947).

Aëdes. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **50,** pp. 1–8 (1948).

Knight, K. L., and R. M. Bohart. Mosquitoes of Australasia. Nat. Res. Council, Div. Med. Sci., Washington, 71 pp. (1944).

Knight, K. L., and R. W. Chamberlain. Mosquito Pupæ. Proc. Helminth. Soc. Washington, **15,** pp. 1–18 (1948).

Knight, K. L., and H. S. Hurlbert. Mosquitoes of Ponape Island. Jour. Washington Acad. Sci., **39,** pp. 20–34 (1949).

Knight, K. L., and J. L. Laffoon, Aëdes (Orient). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **72,** pp. 102–225 (1946).

Knight, K. L., and P. F. Mattingly. Orthopodomyia Mosquitoes. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **52,** pp. 1–20 (1950).

KNIGHT, K. L., and L. E. ROZEBOOM. Aëdes. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **59**, pp. 83–98 (1946).

KOIDZUMI, M. Mosquitoes (Formosa). Rept. Sci. Inst. Taihoku, Formosa, **8**, 158 pp. (1920). (In Japanese)

Anophelines (Formosa). Zool. Mag. Tokyo, **37**, pp. 314–377 (1925). (In Japanese)

KOMP, W. H. Mosquitoes (U. S.). U. S. Publ. Health Repts., **38**, pp. 1061–1080 (1923).

Anopheles. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **30**, pp. 492–529 (1937).

Nyssorhynchus. Ibid., **34**, pp. 791–807 (1941).

Anopheles (Mexico, Central America, West Indies). Publ. American Assoc. Adv. Sci., **15**, pp. 88–97 (1941).

Anophelines (Caribbean). Bull. Nat. Inst. Health, **179**, 195 pp. (1942).

Microculex (Colombia). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **52**, pp. 147–157 (1950).

KOMP, W. H., and L. E. ROZEBOOM. Melanoconion. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **53**, pp. 121–137 (1951).

KUMM, H. W. Distribution of Malarial Mosquitoes. American Jour. Hyg. Monogr. Ser., **18**, 178 pp. (1929).

KUMM, H. W. et al. Mosquitoes (Costa Rica). American Jour. Trop. Med., **20**, pp. 385–422 (1940).

Mosquitoes (El Salvador). Ibid., **22**, pp. 399–415 (1942).

Hæmagogus (Colombia). American Jour. Hyg., **43**, pp. 13–28 (1946).

KUNTZE, A. Culicidæ (Europe). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1920**, pp. 363–383.

LAFACE, L. Anofelini italiani. Riv. Malariol. Rome, **5**, pp. 44–48 (1926).

Anofelini (Italian Colonies). Riv. Parassitol., **1**, suppl. 1, 120 pp. (1937).

LAFFOON, J. Aëdes (Philippines). Jour. Washington Acad. Sci., **36**, pp. 228–245 (1946).

LANE, J. Mosquitoes (São Paulo). Bol. Inst. Hyg. São Paulo, **60**, 15 pp. (1936).

Culicideos (Matto Grosso). Rev. Mus. Paulista, **20**, pp. 173–206 (1936).

Catalogue of Mosquitoes (Neotropical). Bol. Biol., São Paulo, Monogr., **1**, 218 pp. (1939).

Non-Hæmatophagous Culicidæ. Bol. Biol., São Paulo (N. S.) **4**, pp. 99–113, 386–393 (1939).

Megarhinini (Brazil). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **15**, pp. 172–190 (1944).

LANE, J., and N. L. CERQUEIRA. Sabetíneos. Arq. Zool., São Paulo, **3**, pp. 473–849 (1942).

LANE, J., and A. NEGHME. Anopheles pictipennis. Biologica, Santiago, **4**, pp. 83–93 (1946).

LANE, J., and L. WHITMAN. New Culex (Brazil). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **14**, pp. 389–408 (1943).

LANG, W. D. Handbook of British Mosquitoes. 125 pp., British Mus. (1920).

LEE, D. J. Armigeres. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **69**, pp. 215–225 (1944).

Tripteroides. Ibid., **70**, pp. 219–275 (1946).

LEE, D. J., and A. R. WOODHILL. Anophelines (Australasia). Monogr. Dept. Zool. Univ. Sydney, **2**, 209 pp. (1944).

LEESON, H. S. Anophelines (Southern Rhodesia). Mem. London Sch. Hyg. Trop. Med., **4**, 55 pp. (1931).

Anophelines (West Africa). Bull Ent. Res., **30**, pp. 129–161 (1939).

LEHMANN, K. B. Steckmücken Unterfrankens. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1925**, pp. 420–438 (1926).

LEICESTER, G. F. Culicidæ (Malaya). Stud. Inst. Med. Federated Malay States, **3**, pt. 3, pp. 18–269 (1908).

LEVI CASTILLO, R. Anofelinos (Ecuador). Guayaquil, 172 pp. (1945).

Atlas of South American Anophelinæ. Filantropic Soc., Guayaquil, 207 pp. (1949).

LEWIS, D. J. Mosquitoes of Wicken Fen. Nat. Hist. Wicken Fen, **6**, pp. 548–559 (1932).

Culicines (Eritrea). Bull. Ent. Res., **34**, pp. 279–285 (1943).

Culicidæ (Sudan). Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **95**, pp. 1–24 (1945).

LI, FENG-SWEN. Anophelines of the World. Yearb. Bur. Ent. Hangchow, **1932**, pp. 71–98 (1933).

LI, F.-S., and SHIH-CHENG WU. Mosquitoes of Hangchow. Ibid., **1933**, pp. 97–123 (1933).

Culicine Larvæ in Hangchow. Ibid., **1934**, pp. 95–120 (1935).

Chinese Culicini. Ent. Phytopath. Hangchow. **3**, pp. 44–90 (1935). (In Chinese)

LIVIDAS, G. A., and J. C. SPHANGOS. Anophelines (Greece). Athens Sch. Hyg., **1**, pp. 69–107 (1941).

LOWRY, P. R. Mosquitoes of New Hampshire. Bull. New Hampshire Agric. Exp. Sta., **243**, 23 pp. (1929).

LUDLOW, C. S. Disease-bearing mosquitoes. Bull. War Dept. Office Surg. Gen., **4**, 97 pp. (1914).

LUTZ, A., and A. NEIVA. Megarininas. Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **5**, pp. 129–141 (1913).

MACARTHUR, W. P. Mosquitoes of Shanghai. Jour. Roy. Army Med. Corps, London, **52**, pp. 241–247 (1929).

MACFIE, J. W., and A. INGRAM. Domestic Mosquitoes of Accra. Bull. Ent. Res., **7**, pp. 161–178 (1916).

West African Mosquitoes. Ibid., **13**, pp. 409–442 (1923).

MACGREGOR, M. E. Handbook of Mosquito Surveys. London, 293 pp. (1927).

MACKERRAS, I. M. Mosquitoes of Sydney District. Australian Naturalist, **6**, pp. 33–42 (1926).

Australian Mosquitoes. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **52**, pp. 33–41, 284–298 (1927).

MAIL, G. A. Mosquitoes of Montana. Bull Montana Agr. Exp. Sta., **288**, 72 pp. (1934).

MANGKOEWINOTO, R. M. M. Anophelinen van West-Java. Meded. Burgerl. Geneesk. Nederlandsch-Indië, **2**, pp. 41–82 (1919).

MARCHOUX, E. Paludisme. Nouv. Traité Méd. Therap., **5**, 366 pp. (1926).

MARCUZZI, G. Culicidæ (Albania). Riv. Parassitol. Rome, **7**, pp. 155–167 (1943).

MARDARE, I. Aëdes (Rumania). Anal. Acad. Romane, (3) **18**, pp. 397–460 (1943).

MARKS, E. N. Queensland Mosquitoes. Pap. Dept. Biol. Univ. Queensland, **2**, 118 pp. (1948).

MARSHALL, J. F. British Mosquitoes. 341 pp., British Mus. (1938).

MARTINI, E. Anopheles (Hamburg). Abh. Naturw. Ver. Hamburg, **21**, Heft 2, 32 pp. (1920).

Stechmücken (Europe). Arch. Schiffs-Tropenhyg., **24**, 267 pp. (1920).
German Mosquitoes. Wiener Ent. Ztg., **39**, pp. 97–104 (1922).
Mosquitoes (Central Europe). Ent. Mitt., **11**, pp. 106–126 (1922).
Stechmücken. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **46**, pp. 517–590 (1923).
Stechmückenfragen. Arch. Hydrobiol., **14**, pp. 726–740 (1924).
Stechmücken von Saratow. Arb. Biol. Wolga-Sta., **8**, pp. 189–227 (1926).
Culicids of Volga Region. Abh. Geb. Auslandsk. Hamburg Univ., **29**, pp. 21–61 (1928).
Culicidæ (Palæarctic). Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **11–12**, 398 pp. (1929–1931).
Culiciden (South America). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **1**, pp. 199–219 (1931).
Mosquitoes (Mexico). Bol. Tec. Dept. Salubr. Publica, Mexico (A), no. **1**, 65 pp. (1935).

MATHESON, R. Genera of Culicidæ. Canadian Ent., **56**, pp. 157–161 (1924).
Mosquitoes (North America). 313 pp., Comstock Publ. Co., Ithaca, New York (1944).
Culicidæ (Connecticut). Bull. Connecticut Geol. Nat. Hist. Surv., **68**, pp. 1–48 (1946).

MATHESON, R., and R. C. SHANNON. Anophelines (Northeastern America). Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **11**, pp. 57–72 (1923).

MATTINGLY, P. F. Anophelini (West Africa). Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **38**, pp. 189–200 (1944).
Ethiopian Mosquitoes, Early Stages. Ibid., **41**, pp. 239–252 (1947).
Forest Mosquitoes (West Africa). Bull. Ent. Res., **40**, pp. 149–168, 387–402 (1949).

MCLINTOCK, J. Mosquitoes (Winnipeg). Canadian Ent., **76**, pp. 89–104 (1944).

MEILLON, B. DE. Anophelines (South Africa). Publ. South African Inst. Med. Res., **28**, pp. 275–375 (1931); Ibid., **49**, pp. 1–272 (1947).

MEILLON, B. DE et al. Anophelines (Portuguese East Africa). Docum. Trim., Moçambique, **23**, pp. 69–83 (1940).
Culicini (Mozambique). Ibid., **27**, pp. 69–77 (1941).
Culicini, Larvæ and Pupæ (Ethiopian). Bull. Ent. Res., **36**, pp. 85–101 (1945).

MENDOZA, J. B. Anopheles (Philippines). Mon. Bull. Bur. Health Philippines, **23**, pp. 171–184 (1947).

MITCHELL, E. G. Mosquito Life. 281 pp., G. P. Putnam and Sons, N. Y. (1907).

MOCHIZUKI, D. Culicidæ (Fukuoka District). Mag. Fukuoka Med. Coll., **7**, 65 pp. (1913). (In Japanese)

MONTSCHADSKY, A. Culiciden Larven. Bull. Acad. Sci. URSS, **1927**, pp. 479–498.

MORISHITA, K. Oriental Anophelines. Jour. Med. Assoc. Formosa, **31**, pp. 176–204 (1932). (In Japanese)
Anophelines (Formosa). Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa, **26**, pp. 347–355 (1936). Jour. Med. Assoc. Formosa, **35**, pp. 888–897 (1936). Zool. Mag. Tokyo, **48**, pp. 573–579 (1936).

MULLIN-DIAZ, E. Anopheles (Uruguay). Comun. Zool. Mus. Hist. Nat. Montevideo, **1**, no. 3, 8 pp. (1943).

Natvig, G. R. Danish and Fennoscandian Culicinæ. Norsk Ent. Tidsskr. Suppl., **1**, 567 pp. (1948).

Netto, A. S. Mosquitoes (Rio Grande do Sul). Thesis, Fac. Med. Porto Alegre, 103 pp. (1940).

Nunez Tovar, M. Mosquitos y Flebotomos de Venezuela. Trab. Contrib. 4 Congr. Venez. Med., Maracay, 46 pp. (1924).

Oliveira Coutinho, J. de. Anopheles, Subgenus Kerteszia, and Malaria. Thesis, Univ. São Paulo Fac. Med., 87 pp. (1946).

Anopheles (Brazil). Ibid., 117 pp. (1947).

Orlowa, A. A.. and S. D. Schachow. Culicidæ and Phlebotominæ (Turkmen). Arch. Schiffs- u. Tropenhyg., **34**, pp. 593–608 (1930).

Orsono-Mesa, E. Anopheles. Caldasia, Bogotá, **4**, pp. 431–451 (1947).

Owen, W. B. Mosquitoes (Minnesota). Tech. Bull. Minnesota Exp. Sta., **126**, 75 pp. (1937).

Paine, R. W. Mosquitoes of Fiji. Fiji, Dept. Agric., 29 pp. (1935); 2nd edit., Bull. Fiji Dept. Agric., no. **22**, 35 pp. (1943).

Paine, R. W., and F. W. Edwards. Mosquitoes from Solomon Islands. Bull. Ent. Res., **20**, pp. 303–316 (1929).

Pandazis, G. Culicides de Grèce. Acta Inst. Mus. Zool. Univ. Athens, **1**, pp. 1–27 (1935). 6 Congr. Intern. Ent., 1935, pp. 911–935 (1940).

Pavlovsky, E. N. Investigating Mosquitoes. Rev. Microbiol. Epidemiol., Saratov, **4**, pp. 77–118 (1925). Leningrad Zool. Mus. Acad. Sci. URSS, 76 pp. (1927). Zool. Acad. Sci. URSS, no. **14**, 176 pp. (1935). (In Russian)

Pelaez, D. Anofelinos de Mexico. Ciencia, Mexico, **6**, pp. 69–77 (1945).

Penn, G. H. Anopheline Pupæ (Nearctic). Jour. Nat. Malaria Soc., **8**, pp. 50–69 (1949).

Mosquito Pupæ (New Guinea). Pacific Sci., **3**, pp. 3–85 (1949).

Pereira, M. de C. Culicidæ (Mozambique). Ann. Inst. Med. Trop., **3**, pp. 341–372 (1946).

Perry, W. J. Mosquitoes (New Hebrides). Pan-Pacific Ent., **22**, pp. 9–18 (1946).

Peryassu, A. Culicideos (Brazil). Trab. Inst. Manguinhos, 1908, 409 pp.

Anophelineos (Brazil). Arch. Mus. Nac. Rio Janeiro, **23**, pp. 9–104 (1921).

Catalogo culicideos Brasil. Folha Medica Rio Janeiro, **5**, 12 pp. (1923).

Petrishcheva, P. A. Culicidæ, Biology. Trudy Leningrad Akad. Nauk. Izuch. proizvodet. Sil Ser. Turkmensk., **6**, 85–104 (1934).

Petrocchi, J. Argentine Mosquitoes. Rev. Inst. Bact. Buenos Aires, **3**, pp. 83–93 (1923).

Peus, F. Ecology of Local Culicidæ. Zeitschr. Desinfect. Berlin, **21**, pp. 76–81, 92–98 (1929).

Anopheles (Mediterranean). Hyg. Zool. Monogr. Biol., **8**, 150 pp. (1942).

Philip, C. B. Ethiopian Uranotænia. Bull. Ent. Res., **22**, pp. 183–193 (1931).

Pinto, C. Mosquitoes (South America). Rev. Med.-Cir. Brasil, **40**, pp. 285–309 (1932).

Pletnjow, E. A. Biologie der Mücken (Tomsk). Arch. Naturgesch., **92**, A, Heft 12, 27 pp. (1928).

PRADO, A. Culicideos de São Paulo. Mem. Inst. Butantan, **6**, pp. 191–212 (1931).

PRITCHARD, A. E., and H. D. PRATT. List of Mosquitoes (Puerto Rico). Repts. U. S. Publ. Health Serv., **59**, pp. 221–233 (1944).

PURI, I. M. Indian Anophelines. Indian Jour. Med. Res., **16**, pp. 519–528 (1928). Rec. Malaria Surv. India, **5**, pp. 265–273 (1935); **6**, pp. 177–211 (1936). Govt. India, Health Bull., **16**, 65 pp. (1930); 4th edit., 109 pp. (1941).

Anophelines (Indian). Mem. Indian Med. Res., **21**, 227 pp. (1931).

Collecting Mosquitoes. Govt. India, Health Bull., no. **13** (Malaria Bull., no. 5), 57 pp. (1940).

Distribution of Anopheline Mosquitoes. Indian Jour. Malariol., **2**, pp. 67–107 (1948).

REES, D. M. Mosquitoes (Utah). Bull. Univ. Utah, **33**, no. 7, 99 pp. (1943).

REEVES, W. C. Mosquitoes (California). Proc. **12** Ann. Conf. Mosq. Control, 14 pp. (1942).

REID, J. A. Anopheles. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **101**, pp. 281–318 (1950).

REMPEL, J. G. Mosquito Larvæ (Canada). Canadian Jour. Res., D **28**, pp. 207–248 (1950).

RICHARDS, A. G. Mosquitoes (Long Island). Bull. New York State Mus., **316**, pp. 85–180 (1938).

RILEY, W. A. List of Canton Mosquitoes. Lingnan Sci. Jour., **11**, pp. 25–35 (1932).

RILEY, W. A., and LIANG-YU WU. Anophelines of China. Ibid., **11**, pp. 175–191 (1932).

RIPSTEIN, C. Mosquitoes (Mexico). An. Inst. Biol. Mexico, **6**, pp. 63–70, 213–233 (1935).

ROOT, F. M. Anopheline Larvæ. American Jour. Hyg., **2**, pp. 379–392 (1922).

Nyssorhynchus (Brazil). Ibid., **6**, pp. 684–717 (1926).

Mosquitoes (Haiti). Ibid., **7**, pp. 463–469 (1927); (Brazil), **7**, pp. 470–480 (1927).

Culex (Brazil). Ibid., **7**, pp. 574–598 (1927).

ROSS, E. S., and H. R. ROBERTS. Mosquito Atlas, I. Anopheles (Nearctic). II. Anopheles (Old World). 44 + 44 pp. American Ent. Soc., Philadelphia (1943).

ROSS, H. H. Mosquitoes (Illinois). Bull. Illinois Nat. Hist. Surv., **24**, pp. 1–96 (1947).

ROTH, L. M. Culex of Southeastern U. S. Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **16**, pp. 117–133 (1943).

Anopheles of Southeastern U. S. American Midl. Nat., **31**, pp. 96–110 (1944).

Mosquito Behavior. Ibid., **40**, pp. 265–352 (1948).

ROUBAUD, E. Anophelisme en extrême-orient. 434 pp., Paris (1936).

ROWE, J. A. Mosquitoes (Iowa). Iowa State Coll. Jour. Sci., **16**, pp. 211–225 (1942).

ROZEBOOM, L. E. Nyssorhynchus, Eggs (Panama). American Jour. Hyg., **27**, pp. 95–107 (1938).

Anopheles (Caribbean). Publ. Amer. Assoc. Adv. Sci., **15**, pp. 98–107 (1941).

Mosquitoes (Oklahoma). Tech. Bull. Oklahoma Exp. Sta., **16,** 56 pp. (1942).

Rozeboom, L. E., and A. Gabaldon. Anopheles. American Jour. Hyg., **33,** pp. 88–100 (1941).

Rozeboom, L. E., and H. W. Komp. Culex, Subgenus Melanoconion. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **43,** pp. 75–114 (1950).

Culex, Subgenus Microculex. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **52,** pp. 147–160 (1950).

Russell, P. F., and F. E. Baisas. Larvæ of Anopheles (Philippines). Philippine Jour. Sci., **55,** pp. 307–336 (1934).

Anopheles. Ibid., **59,** pp. 15–64 (1936).

Russell, P. F., L. E. Rozeboom, and A. Stone. Anophelines of the World. 152 pp., American Ent. Soc., Philadelphia, (1943).

Russell, P. F., L. S. West, and R. D. Manwell. Classification of Anophelines. In Practical Malariology, pp. 587–657, Saunders, Philadelphia (1946).

Rybinsky, S. B. Moustiques (Ukraine). Bull. Soc. Zool. France, **58,** pp. 18–29 (1933).

Saharagi, M., and Y. Mihara. Catalogue of Culicidæ (Japan). Insect World, Gifu, **31,** pp. 362–368 (1927).

Salem, H. H. Mosquitoes (Sinai). Publ. Egyptian Univ. Fac. Med., **16,** 31 pp. (1938).

Sandosham, A. A. Malaria in Malaya. Sayonan Tokubetu-si, 288 pp. (1944).

Anophelines (Malaya and Thailand). 95 pp., Singapore (1945).

Schlaifer, A., and D. E. Harding. The Mosquitoes of Tennessee. Jour. Tennessee Acad. Sci., **21,** pp. 241–256 (1946).

Schneider, A. Culicidæ (Bonn). Verh. Naturh. Ver. Bonn, **70,** pp. 1–54 (1913).

Schwetz, J. Mosquitoes (Belgian Congo). Rev. Zool. Africaine, **15,** pp. 271–319 (1927). Bull. Soc. Path. Exotique, **20,** pp. 170–192 (1927). Ann. Soc. Belge Med. Trop., **10,** pp. 25–65 (1930). Mem. Inst. Roy. Colon. Belge, **14,** no. 1, 93 pp. (1944).

Séguy, E. Les moustiques de France. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris, **26,** pp. 51–58, 141–147, 223–230, 322–329, 407–414, 512–519 (1920).

Histoire naturelle des moustiques de France. 225 pp., Paris (1923).

Mosquitoes (North East Africa). Encycl. Ent. (A), **1,** 257 pp. (1924).

French Mosquitoes. Trav. Nat. Loing, **2,** pp. 5–20 (1928); **5,** pp. 19–93 (1931).

Senevet, G. Nymphes de Culicides. Arch. Inst. Pasteur Algérie, **8,** pp. 297–382 (1930); **9,** pp. 17–112 (1931); **10,** pp. 204–254 (1932).

Nymphes Anophelines. C. R. 2 Congr. Internat. Paludisme, **1,** pp. 69–154 (1931). Arch. Inst. Pasteur Algérie, **12,** pp. 29–76 (1934).

Anophèles de la France et de ses colonies. Encycl. Ent. (A), **19,** 400 pp. (1934).

Moustiques (Martinique). Arch. Inst. Pasteur Algérie, **14,** pp. 123–134 (1936).

Culicides (Algeria). Ibid., **14,** pp. 432–448 (1936).

Moustiques (French Guiana). Ibid., **15,** pp. 352–382 (1937).

Moustiques (Guadeloupe). Ibid., **16,** pp. 176–190 (1938).

Culex (North Africa). Ibid., **23,** pp. 48–65 (1945); **25,** pp. 107–136 (1947).

Anopheles. Ibid., **26,** pp. 149–161 (1948).

SENEVET, G., and E. ABONNENC. Anophelines (French Guiana). Ibid., **16,** pp. 486–512 (1938); **17,** pp. 62–134, 217–281, 466–480, 585–597 (1939).

Sabethines. Ibid., **20,** pp. 336–348 (1942).

SENEVET, G., and M. PRUNNELLE. Anopheles (Algeria). Ibid., **6,** pp. 468–485 (1928).

SENIOR-WHITE, R. A. Culicidæ of Ceylon. Indian Jour. Med. Res., **8,** pp. 304–325 (1920). Spolia Zeylandica. **13,** pp. 213–222 (1925).

Catalogue of Indian Culicidæ. 124 pp., Govt. Ptg. Off., Calcutta (1923).

Mosquito Ecology. Bull. Ent. Res., **16,** pp. 187–248 (1926).

Larvæ of non-Anophelines. Spolia Zeylandica, **14,** pp. 61–76 (1927).

SHANNON, R. C. Brazilian Culicidæ. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **33,** pp. 1–27, 125–164 (1931).

Anophelines (Amazon). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **35,** pp. 117–143 (1933).

Mansonia (Amazon). Ibid., **36,** pp. 99–110 (1934).

SHANNON, R. C., and N. C. DAVIS. Anophelini of Bahia, Brazil. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **23,** pp. 467–505 (1930).

SHANNON, R. C., and E. DEL PONTE. Culicidos en la Argentina. Rev. Inst. Bact. Buenos Aires, **4,** pp. 549–590 (1926); **5,** pp. 29–147 (1927).

SIMMONS, J. S., and T. H. G. AITKEN. Anophelines. U. S. Army Med. Bull. Carlisle, Pa., no. **59,** 213 pp. (1942).

SMITH, J. B. Mosquitoes of New Jersey. Rept. New Jersey Exp. Sta., 482 pp. (1904).

SOMEREN, E. C. C. Ethiopian Culicidæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **96,** pp. 109–124 (1946); **97,** pp. 177–186 (1946).

SPEER, A. J. Parasites of Mosquitoes. Bull. U. S. Hyg. Lab., **146,** 36 pp. (1927).

STACKELBERG, A. A. Culicinæ de URSS. Moscow Inst. Zool. Acad. Sci., **3,** no. 4, 258 pp. (1937).

Culicidæ of Russia. Faune de l'URSS., Leningrad Acad. Sci., **1,** 169 pp. (1927). (In Russian)

Anopheles of URSS. Rev. Microbiol. Epidemiol., **4,** pp. 20–42 (1925). (In Russian)

STANTON, A. T. Anopheles, Larvæ (Malaya). Bull. Ent. Res., **6,** pp. 159–172 (1916).

STONE, A., and R. M. BOHART. Mosquitoes (Australasia). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **46,** pp. 207–225 (1944).

STONE, A., and G. H. PENN. Culex (Solomon Isls.). Ibid., **50,** pp. 109–120 (1948).

STOREY, G. Egyptian Mosquitoes and Larvæ. Bull. Soc. Ent. Egypte, **1918,** pp. 84–105 (1919).

STRICKLAND, C., and K. L. CHOWDBURY. Anophelines of India, Ceylon, and Malaya. Thacker, Spink, and Co., Calcutta, 67 pp. (1927); Suppl., 36 pp. (1931).

SWELLENGREBEL, N. H. List of Indian Anopheles. Tijdschr. Ent., **63,** pp. 96–108 (1920).

List of Anopheles (Malay Archipelago). Bull. Ent. Res., **11,** pp. 77–92 (1920).

Anophelinen (Dutch East Indies). Meded. Kolon. Inst. Amsterdam, **15,** 155 pp. (1921).

Swellengrebel, N. H., and E. Rodenwaldt. Die Anophelen von Niederländsch-Ostindien. 242 pp. Fischer, Jena (1932).

Symes, C. B. Anopheles, Larvæ (East Africa). Rec. Med. Res. Lab. Kenya, **2**, 78 pp. (1931).

Tate, H. D., and D. B. Gates. Mosquitoes (Nebraska). Res. Bull. Nebr. Exp. Sta., **133**, 27 pp. (1944).

Taylor, F. H. Culicidæ (Papua). Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **1914**, pp. 185–205.

Culicidæ in Maclean Museum. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **38**, pp. 747–760 (1914).

Australian Culicidæ. Ibid., **39**, pp. 454–469 (1914); **40**, pp. 178–184 (1915); **43**, pp. 826–843 (1919).

Australian Anopheles. Trans. Congr. Far East Trop. Med., **3**, pp. 143–163 (1930).

List of Australian Culicidæ. Commonwealth Australia, Dept. Health Serv. Publ., **1**, 24 pp. (1934).

Intermediary Hosts of Malaria. Ibid., **5**, 100 pp. (1944).

Theobald, F. V. Culicidæ. 5 vols., 2459 pp. British Mus. (1901–1910).

Culicidæ. Gen. Insectorum, **26**, 50 pp. (1905).

Catalogue of Culicidæ (Hungarian National Museum). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **3**, pp. 61–119 (1905).

Culicidæ (Sladen Exped. Indian Ocean). Trans. Linn. Soc. London, (2) **15**, pp. 81–94 (1912).

Thibault, J. K. Mosquitoes of Arkansas. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **12**, pp. 13–26 (1910).

Thomson, R. C. M. Anopheles. Bull. Ent. Res., **38**, pp. 527–558 (1948).

Thurman, E. B., and P. T. Johnson. Culiseta Larvæ. Pan-Pacific Ent., **26**, pp. 179–187 (1951).

Torres Canamares, F. Anopheles (Spain). Rev. Sanid. Hig. Publ., **18**, pp. 629–636 (1944). Eos, **20**, pp. 233–245 (1945).

Culicidos (Cuenca). Rev. Sanid. Hig. Publ., **19**, reprint, 15 pp. (1945).

Toumanoff, C. Anopheles au Tonkin. Bull. Soc. Path. Exot., **25**, pp. 770–788 (1932).

Townsend, C. H. T. Mosquitoes of the Rio Tapajos. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **4**, pp. 486–499 (1934).

Tulloch, G. S. Mosquitoes of New England. Psyche, **37**, pp. 234–244 (1930).

Mosquitoes of Puerto Rico. Jour. Agric. Univ. Puerto Rico, **21**, pp. 137–167 (1937).

Mosquitoes of Massachusetts. Psyche, **46**, pp. 113–136 (1939).

Unti, O., and A. S. Ramos. Fauna Anofelica (Paraiba). Arq. Hig. Saude Publ. São Paulo, 8, no. 19, pp. 21–34 (1943).

Urbino, C. M. Eggs of Anopheles. Mon. Bull. Bur. Health Philippines, **16**, pp. 261–275 (1936).

Van Dine, D. L. Mosquitoes in Hawaii. Bull. Hawaiian Agr. Exp. Sta., **6**, 30 pp. (1904).

Vargas, L. Mosquitoes (America). Rev. Inst. Salubr. Enferm. Trop., **1**, pp. 189–198 (1940).

Anopheles (Mexico). Gaceta Medica Mexico, **71**, pp. 107–123 (1941).

Anopheles. Rev. Inst. Salubr. Enferm. Trop., **4**, pp. 57–77 (1943). Riv. di Paran., **11**, pp. 73–84 (1950).

Anopheles (Mexico). Rev. Inst. Salubr. Enferm. Trop., **4**, pp. 359–370 (1943).

Aëdes, Bionomics. Rev. Soc. Mexicana Hist. Nat., **9**, pp. 91–119 (1948).

Aëdes (America). Rev. Inst. Salubr. Enferm. Trop., **10**, pp. 327–344 (1949); **11**, pp. 61–69 (1950).

VOGEL, R. Stechmücken Württembergs. Jahresh. Vaterl. Naturk. Württemberg, **85**, pp. 258–277 (1929); **89**, pp. 175–186 (1933).

WATERSTON, J. Mosquitoes in Macedonia. Jour. Roy. Army Med. Corps, London, **38**, pp. 334–349 (1922).

WESENBERG-LUND, C. Culicidæ, Biology. Naturens Verden, **3**, 74 pp. (1919).

Pupæ of Mosquitoes. Festschr. Zschokke, Basle, no. **23**, 17 pp. (1921).

WEYER, F. Die Malaria-Ueberträger. 141 pp. Thieme, Leipzig (1939).

Anopheles. Deutsche Tropenmed. Zeitschr., **46**, pp. 441–456, 461–480 (1942).

WHARTON, R. H. Harpagomyia. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **72**, pp. 58–69 (1947).

WIGGLESWORTH, V. B. Early Stages of Mosquitoes (West Africa). Bull. Ent. Res., **20**, pp. 59–69 (1929).

WIRTH, W. W. Melanoconion. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **47**, pp. 199–210 (1945).

WOLFS, J. Moustiques (Belgian Congo). Ann. Soc. Belge Med. Trop., **26**, pp. 95–104 (1946).

WOODHILL, A. R., and G. PASFIELD. Mosquito Larvæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **66**, pp. 201–214 (1941).

WU, SHI-CHENG. Mosquitoes (Hangchow). Yearb. Bur. Ent. Hangchow, **1935**, pp. 46–53 (1936).

YAMADA, S. Japanese Aëdes. Annot. Zool. Japonenses, **10**, pp. 45–81 (1921).

Anophelines of Japan. Sci. Rept. Govt. Inst. Infect. Diseases, **3**, pp. 215–241 (1924); **4**, pp. 447–493 (1925).

YAO, Y. T., and L. C. LING. Anophelini (Southwest China). Japanese Jour. Exp. Med., **15**, pp. 121–136 (1937).

ZAITZEV, P. Mosquitoes of Caucasus. Trav. Zool. Tiflis, **1**, pp. 1–31 (1934). (In Russian)

ZETEK, J. Anopheles (Panama). Proc. Med. Assoc. Canal Zone, **13**, pp. 29–56 (1920).

DIXIDÆ, NYMPHOMYIIDÆ

COOPER, J. L., and W. F. RAPP. Checklist of Dixidæ of the World. Canadian Ent., **76**, pp. 247–252 (1944).

EDWARDS, F. W. British Chaoborinæ and Dixinæ. Ent. Mon. Mag., **56**, pp. 264–270 (1920).

GOETGHEBUER, M. Les Dixidæ de Belgique. Bull. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **2**, pp. 18–29 (1920); **3**, pp. 183–188 (1921).

JOHANNSEN, O. A. Dixidæ (North America). Psyche, **30**, pp. 52–58 (1923).

LANE, J. Dixinæ e Chaoborinæ. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **13**, pp. 81–148 (1942); **14**, pp. 162–166 (1943).

MARTINI, E. Dixinæ (Palæarctic). Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., 33, pp. 20–43 (1929).

Nowell, W. R. Dixidæ (North America). Microentomology, **16**, pp. 187–270 (1951).

Peus, F. Dixidæ (Europe). Norsk Ent. Tidsskr., **4**, pp. 117–127 (1936).

Smith, F. K. Larvæ of Dixa. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **36**, pp. 263–286 (1928).

Tokunaga, M. Nymphomyia. Annot. Zool. Japonenses, **13**, pp. 559–569 (1932). Mushi, Fukuoka, **8**, pp. 41–52 (1935). Philippine Jour. Sci., **56**, pp. 127–214 (1935).

Tonnoir, A. L. Dixidæ (New Zealand). Rec. Canterbury Mus., **2**, pp. 221–233, 311–316 (1925).

CHIRONOMIDÆ

Abreu, E. S. Tendipedidos (Canary Isl.). Mem. R. Acad. Barcelona, **14**, no. 2, pp. 159–326 (1918).

Albrecht, O. Chironomidenlarven (Austria). Verh. 2 Internat. Verein. Limnol., Innsbruck, **1923**, pp. 183–209 (1924).

Anderson, F. S. Ceratopogonid and Chironomid Metamorphosis. Medd. Grønland, **116**, 95 pp. (1937).

Bause, E. Metamorphosis Tendipediden. Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **2**, 128 pp. (1914).

Berg, C. O. Chironomidæ from Potamogeton. Ecol. Monogr., **20**, pp. 83–101 (1950).

Branch, H. E. Chironomid Egg Masses. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci., **34**, pp. 151–157 (1931).

Brundin, L. Chironomidæ (Sweden). Arkiv Zool., **39**, A, 95 pp. (1947).
Tanytarsus Metamorphosis. Ibid., **41** A, 22 pp. (1948).

Carter, H. F. Leptoconops. Bull. Ent. Res.. **12**, pp. 1–28 (1921).

Decksbach, M. Russian Chironomid Larvæ. Zool. Anz., **79**, pp. 19–104 (1928).
Chironomid Biology. Arch. Hydrobiol., **25**, pp. 365–382 (1933).

Dibb, J. R. Tanypinæ. Ent. Mon. Mag., **65**, pp. 213–217 (1929).

Edwards, F. W. Marine Chironomidæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1926**, pp. 779–806.
Chironomidæ (Britain). Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **77**, pp. 279–428 (1929).
Chironomidæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **2**, fasc. 5, pp. 233–324, British Mus. (1931).

Gibson, N. H. E. Chironomidæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **95**, pp. 263–294 (1945).

Goetghebuer, M. Chironomidæ (Belgium). Ann. Biol. Lacustre, **6**, pp. 148–172 (1913); **11**, pp. 38–62, 173–186 (1922); **12**, pp. 103–120 (1923). Mem. Acad. R. Bruxelles, **2**, 48 pp. (1914). Mem. Mus. R. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **8**, fasc. 4, pp. 1–208 (1921).
Chironomidæ, Tanypodinæ. Faune de France, **15**, 83 pp. (1927). Chironomariæ, Ibid., **18**, 174 pp. (1928). Chironomidæ, Ibid., **23**, 204 pp. (1932).
Catalogue of Chironomids of Belgium. Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **73**, pp. 363–372 (1933); **74**, pp. 209–213, 391–405 (1934); **75**, pp. 63–72 (1935); **78**, pp. 131–136 (1938); **81**, pp. 187–197 (1945).

Tendipedidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Region, **13,** 5 pts., 360 pp. (1933–1949).

Chironomidæ in Vienna Museum. Ann. Naturh. Mus. Wien, **46,** pp. 91–115 (1933).

Chironomidæ (Greenland). Skr. Svalb. og Ishavet, **53,** pp. 19–31 (1933).

Chironomidæ (Bavaria). Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **74,** pp. 334–350 (1934).

Chironomidæ. Arch. Hydrobiol., **30,** pp. 669–692 (1936).

Chironomidæ (Belgian Congo). Rev. Zool. Bot. Africaines, **28,** pp. 453–492 (1936).

Chironomidæ (Lapland). Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **80,** pp. 55–72 (1940).

Chironomides du Tyrol. Bull. Mus. R. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **17,** fasc. 37, 8 pp. (1941).

Chironomides (Bas-Escaut). Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **86,** pp. 141–163 (1950).

Chironomidæ and Ceratopogonidæ. Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **71,** pp. 211–218; **72,** pp. 125–130, 287–294 (1931); **73,** pp. 209–221 (1933); **79,** pp. 219–229, 378–389 (1939); **81,** pp. 187–197 (1945). Bull. Mus. R. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **17,** fasc. 67, 12 pp. (1941). Biol. Jahrb., **11,** pp. 35–44 (1944).

Chironomidæ and Ceratopogonidæ (Congo). Rev. Zool. Bot. Africaines, **24,** pp. 129–151 (1933); **25,** pp. 191–205 (1934); **27,** pp. 145–181, 351–366 (1935).

Goetghebuer, M., and F. Lenz. Podonominæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Region, **13f,** 19 pp. (1939).

Gouin, F. Chironomid Metamorphosis (Alsace-Lorraine). Rev. française Ent., **3,** pp. 151–173 (1936).

Gripekoven, H. Mining Tendipedidæ. Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **2,** pp. 129–230 (1914).

Hauber, U. A. Pentaneura (Iowa). American Midl. Nat., **34,** pp. 496–503 (1945).

Tanytarsus (Iowa). Proc. Iowa Acad. Sci., **51,** pp. 451–461 (1945).

Tendipedinæ (Iowa). American Midl. Nat., **38,** pp. 456–465 (1947).

Hesse, A. J. Marine Clunionines (South Africa). Trans, Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **82,** pp. 27–40 (1934).

Johannsen, O. A. Chironomidæ. Bull. New York State Mus., **86,** pp. 76–316 (1905); **124,** pp. 264–285 (1908). Aquatic Diptera, pt. 3, Mem. Cornell Univ. Agr. Exp. Sta., **205,** 84 pp. (1937); pt. 4, Ibid., **210,** 52 pp. (1937).

Pentaneura. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **54,** pp. 267–289 (1946).

Chironomidæ and Ceratopogonidæ (Dutch East Indies). Arch. Hydrobiol., **9,** pp. 403–447, 493–507, 715–732 (1932); **11,** pp. 503–552 (1932).

Kieffer, J. J. Chironomidæ. Gen. Insectorum, **42,** 78 pp. (1906).

Chironomidæ (Indian Ocean). Trans. Linn. Soc. London, (2) **14,** pp. 315–366 (1910–11).

Chironomidæ (India, Egypt). Mem. Indian Mus., **2,** pp. 181–242 (1910).

Chironomidæ (India). Rec. Indian Mus., **6,** pp. 113–177, 319–350 (1911); **9,** pp. 119–197 (1913).

Chironomidæ. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Metz, **27,** pp. 1–60 (1911).

Chironomidæ (Ceylon). Spolia Zeylandica, **8**, pp. 1–24 (1912).

Tendipedidæ (Formosa). Supplementa Ent., **1**, pp. 27–43 (1912). Ann. Mus. Hungarici, **14**, pp. 81–121 (1916).

Chironomidæ (Germany). Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord, **5**, pp. 7–36 (1913).

Chironomidæ and Cecidomyidæ (East Africa). Voyage Alluaud, Dipt, 43 pp. (1913).

Chironomidæ (South Africa). Ann. South African Mus., **10**, pp. 259–270 (1914).

Tendipedidæ (Faroe Isl.). Zool. Jahrb., **39**, pp. 103–120 (1915).

Chironomidæ (Central Europe). Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **2**, pp. 472–482, 785–808 (1915–1921). Broteria, **13**, pp. 65–87 (1915); Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Moselle, **30**, pp. 11–110 (1924).

Chironomidæ (Australia). Ann. Mus. Hungarici, **15**, pp. 175–208 (1917).

Chironomidæ of America. Ibid., **15**, pp. 292–364 (1917).

Chironomidæ of Africa and Asia. Ibid., **16**, pp. 31–139 (1918).

Chironomidæ of Europe. Ibid., **17**, pp. 1–160 (1919).

Chironomidæ (Palæarctic). Ent. Mitt., **7**, pp. 35–52, 94–110, 163–170, 177–188 (1918).

Chironomidæ of the North Polar Region. Ibid., **8**, pp. 38–48, 110–124 (1919).

Chironomidæ (Courland). Ann. Soc. Sci. Bruxelles, **40**, pp. 275–298 (1921).

Chironomidæ (Formosa). Ann. Soc. Linn. Lyon, **68**, pp. 149–163 (1921); **69**, pp. 27–41 (1922).

Chironomidæ (Africa). Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **90**, pp. 1–56 (1921); **91**, pp. 1–72 (1922); **92**, pp. 149–204 (1923).

Chironomidæ (Philippines, Formosa). Philippine Jour. Sci., **18**, pp. 557–593 (1921).

Chironomariæ. C. R. Ann. Soc. Sci. Bruxelles, **40**, pp. 269–277 (1921).

Chironomidæ (Palæarctic). Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Moselle, **29**, pp. 51–109 (1921); Ann. Soc. Sci. Bruxelles, **41**, pp. 355–367 (1922); **42**, pp. 71–128, 138–180 (1923).

Chironomidæ (Russian Arctic). Rept. Norwegian Exped. Novaya Zemlya, **1921**, no. 2, 24 pp. (1922); **1921**, no. 9, 11 pp. (1923).

Chironomidæ (Argentina). Ann. Soc. Sci. Bruxelles, **44**, pp. 73–92 (1925).

Chironomidæ (Egypt). Bull. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **8**, pp. 244–313 (1925).

Chironomiden der Hochmoore. Beitr. Kunde Estlands, Reval, **10**, pp. 145–163 (1925).

Tanytarsus (Europe). Ann. Soc. Sci. Bruxelles, **44**, pp. 218–230 (1925).

Chironomides des Zehlaubruches. Schr. Phys. Oekon. Ges. Königsberg, **66**, pp. 287–312 (1929).

Kieffer, J. J., and A. Thienemann. Chironomid Metamorphosis. Zeitschr. Wiss. Insekt.-Biol., **4**, 60 pp. (1908).

Krüger, F. Atanytarsus. Arch. Hydrobiol., **33**, pp. 208–256 (1938).

Kruseman, G. Tendipes. Tijdschr. Ent., **76**, pp. 119–216 (1933). Tendipedidæ (Malaya). Bijdr. Dierk., **27**, pp. 408–412 (1939).

LENZ, F. Phænocladius. Arch. Hydrobiol., **14,** pp. 453–469 (1923).
Chironomidæ (Balaton Lake). Arch. Balatonicum, **1,** pp. 129–144 (1926).
Salzwasser-Chironomus. Mitt. Geogr. Ges. Lübeck, (2) **31,** pp. 153–169 (1926).
Chironomidæ (Norway). Nyt Mag. Naturf. Oslo, **66,** 82 pp. (1927). Medd. Zool. Mus., no. **12,** pp. 111–192 (1928).
Chironomariæ, Larvæ and Pupæ (Dutch East Indies). Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **15,** pp. 1–29 (1937).
Parachironomus. Arch. Hydrobiol., **32,** pp. 700–714 (1938).
Chironomariæ, Early Stages. Ibid., **38,** pp. 1–69 (1941).
Cryptochironomus, Metamorphosis. Zool. Anz., **133,** pp. 29–41 (1941).
LIPINA, N. Chironomid Larvæ (Oka-Bassin). Arb. Biol. Oka-Sta., **4,** pp. 72–122 (1926); **5,** pp. 37–48 (1927). (In Russian)
Chironomid Larvæ from River Plants. Trav. Soc. Nat. Charkow, **52,** pp. 287–319 (1929). (In Ukrainian)
LUNDSTRÖM, C. Chironomidæ (Finland). Acta Soc. Faun. Fl. Fennica, **33,** no. 10, 47 pp. (1910).
MALLOCH, J. R. Chironomidæ (Illinois). Bull. Illinois State Lab. Nat. Hist., **10,** pp. 275–543 (1915); **11,** pp. 305–363 (1915).
MARCUZZI, G. Tendipedidæ (Italy). Atti Acad. Padova, **57,** pp. 149–174 (1942). Hydrobiol., **1,** pp. 183–209 (1949).
MARGALEF LOPEZ, R. Quirnomidos. Graellsia, Madrid, **2,** pp. 3–13, 65–76, 165–181 (1944); **3,** pp. 13–22 (1945).
MUELLER, A. Tanypinæ. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **73,** pp. 98–111 (1923).
PAGAST, F. Chironomiden in Kurland. Folia Zool. Hydrobiol., **3,** pp. 199–248 (1931).
RÜBSAAMEN, E. H. Chironomidæ. Exped. Antarctique Belge, Zool. Ins., pp. 75–85 (1906).
SOOT-RYEN, T. List of Tendipedidæ (Norway). Arsh. Tromsø Mus., **64,** pp. 9–24 (1943).
SPÄRCK, R. Bibliography of Chironomid Metamorphosis. Ent. Medd., **14,** pp. 32–109 (1922).
Chironomidæ (Greenland). Ibid., **23,** pp. 432–442 (1943).
STONE, A., and W. W. WIRTH. Clunio. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **49,** pp. 201–224 (1947).
STUART, T. A. Chironomid Larvæ. Trans. Roy. Soc. Edinburgh, **60,** pp. 475–502 (1942).
THIENEMANN, A. Chironomid Metamorphosis. Verh. Nat. Ver. Bonn, **65,** pp. 201–212 (1908).
Marine Chironomidæ. Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **2,** pp. 443–471 (1915).
Tanypinæ, Metamorphosis. Ibid., **2,** pp. 565–654 (1916).
Freshwater Chironomids (Westfal). Jahresber. Prov-Ver. Wiss., **46,** pp. 19–63 (1918).
Chironomid Metamorphosis. Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **2,** pp. 809–850 (1921). Arch. Hydrobiol., **19,** pp. 585–623 (1928). Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **95,** pp. 3–23 (1934); **96,** pp. 201–224 (1935); **97,** pp. 43–65 (1936).
Lundstroemia. Zool. Anz., **58,** pp. 331–344 (1924).
Tanytarsus, Metamorphosis. Arch. Hydrobiol., **20,** pp. 93–123 (1929).
Orthocladiariæ, Metamorphosis. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1933,** pp. 1–38.

Phænocladius Metamorphosis. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **7**, pp. 29–46 (1934).
Alpine Chironomidæ. Arch. Hydrobiol., **30**, pp. 167–262 (1936).
Chironomid Metamorphosis. Festchr. E. Strand, **1**, pp. 531–553 (1936).
Chironomid Larvæ and Pupæ (India). Zoogeogr., **3**, pp. 145–158 (1936).
Chironomidæ (Lapland). Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **98**, pp. 165–185 (1937). Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **17**, 253 pp. (1941).
Podonominæ. Internat. Rev. Hydrobiol., **35**, pp. 65–99 (1937). Zool. Anz., **128**, pp. 161–176 (1939).
Orthocladiinæ, Metamorphosis. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1939**, pp. 1–19. Arch. Hydrobiol., **39**, pp. 551–664 (1944).
Trichocladius. Ibid., **39**, pp. 294–315 (1942).
Pseudosmittia. Acta Biotheor. Leiden, **7** A, pp. 117–134 (1943).

Thienemann, A., and J. J. Kieffer. Chironomids. Verh. Naturhist. Ver. Westfalens, **72**, pp. 1–58 (1915).
Schwedische Chironomiden. Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **2**, pp. 483–554 (1916).

Thienemann, A., and K. Mayer. Diamesa, Larvæ and Pupæ. Zool. Anz., **103**, pp. 1–12 (1933).

Thienemann, A. et al. Terrestrial Chironomidæ. Zool. Anz., **127**, pp. 246–258 (1939); **132**, pp. 24–40, 238–244 (1940); **133**, pp. 137–146, 244–253 (1941).

Tokunaga, M. Marine Tanytarsus. Philippine Jour. Sci., **50**, pp. 327–344 (1933).
Chironomidæ (Japan). Ibid., **59**, pp. 525–552 (1936); **60**, pp. 71–85, 303–321 (1936); **62**, pp. 21–65 (1937); **65**, pp. 313–383 (1938); **69**, pp. 297–345 (1939); **72**, pp. 255–311 (1940). Tenthredo, **1**, pp. 9–32 (1936).
Chironomidæ and Ceratopogonidæ (Micronesia). Philippine Jour. Sci., **71**, pp. 205–230 (1940).

Townes, H. K. Tendipedini (Nearctic). American Midl. Nat., **34**, pp. 1–206 (1945).

Vimmer, A. Pelopini (Europe). Acta Soc. Sci. Nat. Morav., **4**, pp. 41–84 (1927). (In Czech)

Walley, G. S. Tanypus. Canadian Ent., **57**, pp. 271–278 (1926). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **21**, pp. 581–592 (1928).

Wirth, W. W. Clunione Midges. Univ. California Publ. Ent., **8**, pp. 151–182 (1949).
Thalassomyia and Telmatogeton. Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **13**, pp. 117–191 (1947).

Wundsch, H. Tendipedid Larvæ. S. B. Ges. Naturf. Freunde, **1942**, pp. 33–58 (1943).

Zavrel, J. Chironomid Metamorphosis. Acta Soc. Sci. Nat. Morav., **3**, fasc. 8, pp. 251–282 (1926). (In Czech)
Chironomids in Radesina. Sbornik Klubu Prir., **8**, pp. 93–102 (1926).
Chironomiden aus Wigry-See. Arch. Hydrobiol., **17**, pp. 195–220 (1926).
Chironomid Larvæ and Pupæ. Acta Soc. Sci. Morav., **4**, pp. 85–95 (1927); **11**, no. 10, pp. 1–29 (1939); **13**, no. 7, pp. 10–28 (1941). Zpravy Kom. Prir. Vyzk. Moravy, **18**, 52 pp. (1929). (In Czech)

Corynoneuriariæ, Early Stages. Arch. Hydrobiol., **19**, pp. 651–665 (1928).

Tanypodinæ Larvæ and Pupæ (Sumatra). Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **11**, pp. 604–624 (1933).

Chironomid Larvæ from Caves. Arch. Hydrobiol., **40**, pp. 250–264 (1943).

Ablabesmyia. Bull. Inst. Acad. Prague, **44**, pp. 225–237 (1944).

Brillia. Vestn. Ceske Zool. Spolec., **9**, pp. 182–196 (1944). (In Czech)

Zavrel, J., and A. Thienemann. Metamorphose der Tanypinen. Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **2**, pp. 566–654 (1916); 655–784 (1921).

CERATOPOGONIDÆ

Carter, H. F., A. Ingram, and J. W. S. MacFie. Ceratopogoninæ (Gold Coast). Ann. Trop. Med., **14**, pp. 187–274, 309–331 (1920); **15**, pp. 177–212 (1921).

Colaço, A. T. F. Culicoides (Transvaal). An. Inst. Med. Trop. Lisbon, 3, pp. 217–266 (1946).

Costa Lima, A. da. Culicoides (Neotropical). Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **32**, pp. 411–422 (1937).

De Meillon, B. Ceratopogonidæ. Pub. South African Inst. Med. Res., **38**, pp. 136–207 (1936).

Ceratopogonidæ (South Africa). Jour. Ent. Soc. South Africa, **1**, pp. 9–25; **2**, pp. 7–17 (1939). Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **90**, pp. 455–466 (1940).

Dove, W. E., D. G. Hall, and J. B. Hull. Salt Marsh Sand Fly Problem. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **25**, pp. 505–527 (1932).

Edwards, F. W. Ceratopogonidæ (Britain). Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **74**, pp. 389–426 (1926).

Floch, H., and E. Abonnenc. Ceratopogonidæ (French Guiana). Publ. Inst. Pasteur Guyane, **1942**, no. 37, 10 pp.; no. 42, 4 pp.; no. 55, 6 pp. (1942).

Fox, I. Culicoides (Caribbean). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **39**, pp. 248–258 (1946).

Goetghebuer, M. Ceratopogoninæ (Belgium). Mem. Mus. R. Hist. Nat. Belgique, 8, fasc. 3, 116 pp. (1920).

Catalogue of Ceratopogonidæ (Belgium). Bull. Ann. Ent. Soc. Belgique, **73**, pp. 363–372 (1933).

Ceratopogonidæ (Belgian Congo). Expl. Parc Nat. Albert, **55**, 21 pp. (1948).

Goetghebuer, M., and F. Lenz. Heleidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Region, **13a**, pp. 1–133 (1934).

Hill, M. A. Culicoides, Life Cycle. Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **41**, pp. 55–115 (1947).

Hoffman, W. A. Culicoides. American Jour. Hyg., **5**, pp. 274–301 (1925).

Ingram, A., and J. W. S. MacFie. Ceratopogoninæ (West Africa). Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **15**, pp. 313–347 (1921); **16**, pp. 243–282 (1922); **18**, pp. 377–392, 533–593 (1924).

Ceratopogoninæ (Nyasaland). Bull. Ent. Res., **15**, pp. 283–288 (1925).

Ceratopogonidæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **2**, fasc. 1, pp. 155–232, British Mus. (1931).

Ceratopogonidæ (New Zealand). Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **25**, pp. 195–209 (1931).

Johannsen, O. A. Ceratopogoninæ (Malaya). Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **9**, pp. 403–448 (1931).

Ceratopogoninæ of Americas. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **36**, pp. 761–791 (1944).

Kieffer, J. J. Ceratopogonidæ (Europe). Ann. Soc. Sci. Bruxelles, **41**, pp. 230–238 (1922).

Ceratopogonidæ (Java). Ibid., **43**, pp. 134–143 (1923).

Ceratopogon (Sahara). Arch. Inst. Pasteur Algérie, **1**, pp. 654–683 (1923).

Ceratopogonidæ (Europe). Ibid., **2**, pp. 391–408 (1924); **3**, pp. 405–430 (1925); **4**, pp. 96–107 (1926).

Ceratopogonidæ (France). Faune de France, **11**, 139 pp. (1925).

Kono, H., and H. Takahasi. Culicoides (Japan). Ins. Matsumurana, **14**, pp. 69–77 (1940).

Lane, J. Clinohelia (Neotropical). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **15**, pp. 249–261 (1944).

Ceratopogonidæ (Neotropical). Ibid., **16**, pp. 357–372 (1945); **17**, pp. 202–215 (1946); **18**, pp. 197–214, 438–447 (1947).

Forcipomyia and Culicoides. Arq. Fac. Hig. Saude Publ., **1**, pp. 159–170 (1947).

Lee, D. J. Australasian Ceratopogonidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **72**, pp. 313–356 (1947); **73**, pp. 57–70 (1948).

Lenz, F. Ceratopogoninæ (Dutch East Indies). Arch. Hydrobiol., **12**, pp. 196–223 (1933).

Lutz, A. Ceratopogoninæ (Brazil). Ibid., **4**, pp. 1–33 (1912); **5**, pp. 45–73 (1913); **6**, pp. 81–99 (1914).

MacFie, J. W. S. Ceratopogonidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **9**, pp. 485–499 (1932).

Biting Midges (New Zealand). Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **26**, pp. 23–53 (1932).

Ceratopogonidæ from Wings of Dragon Flies. Tijdschr. Ent., **75**, pp. 265–283 (1932).

Ceratopogonidæ (Malaya). Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., 28, pp. 177–195, 279–293 (1934).

Ceratopogonidæ (Sumatra). Tijdschr. Ent., **77**, pp. 202–231 (1934).

Ceratopogonidæ (Society Isl.). Bull. Bishop Mus., **113**, pp. 75–80 (1935).

Ceratopogonidæ (Marquesas Isl.). Ibid., **114**, pp. 93–103 (1935).

Ceratopogonidæ (Trinidad). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **20**, pp. 1–18 (1937).

Ceratopogonidæ. Ruwenzori Exped., **1**, pp. 81–107, British Mus., (1939).

Ceratopogonidæ (New Guinea). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **64**, pp. 356–368 (1939).

Ceratopogonidæ (Brazil). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **10**, pp. 137–219, 481–482 (1939).

Ceratopogonidæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **89**, pp. 1–12 (1939).

Ceratopogonidæ. Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **34**, pp. 13–30 (1940).

Ceratopogonidæ (British Guiana, Trinidad). Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London (B), **9**, pp. 179–195 (1940).

Ceratopogonidæ (Egypt). Ibid., **12**, pp. 145–159 (1943).

Culicoides (Mexico). Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **42**, pp. 67–87 (1948).

MAYER, K. Ceratopogonidæ, Metamorphosis. Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **13**, pp. 166–202 (1934). Arch. Naturges., **3**, pp. 205–288 (1934).

OKADA, T. Biting Midges. Jour. Coll. Agric. Imp. Univ. Tokyo, **15**, pp. 13–31 (1941).

PAINTER, R. H. Ceratopogonidæ (Honduras). Ann. Rept. Med. Dept. United Fruit Co., **15**, pp. 245–262 (1926).

PEREIRA BARRETTO, M. Culicoides. An. Fac. Med. Univ. São Paulo, **20**, pp. 89–105 (1944).

RIETH, J. T. von. Metamorphosis of Ceratopogoninæ. Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **2**, pp. 377–443 (1915).

ROOT, F. M., and W. A. HOFFMAN. Culicoides (North America). American Jour. Hyg., **25**, pp. 150–176 (1937).

SAUNDERS, L. G. Forcipomyia, Life History. Parasitol., **16**, pp. 164–213 (1924).

SIMOES BARBOSA, F. A. Culicoides (Neotropical). An. Soc. Biol. Pernambuco, **7**, pp. 3–30 (1947).

SMITH, L. M., and H. LOWE. Ceratopogon (California). Hilgardia, **18**, pp. 157–183 (1948).

SOOT-RYEN, T. List of Heleidæ (Norway). Arsh. Mus. Tromsø, **64**, pp. 1–9 (1943).

THIENEMANN, A. Dasyhelea, Larvæ and Pupæ. Mitt. Geogr. Ges. Lübeck, (2) **31**, pp. 102–126 (1926).

THOMSEN, L. Ceratopogonidæ (New York). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **43**, pp. 283–296 (1935).

Ceratopogonidæ. Mem. Cornell Univ. Agric. Exp. Sta., **210**, pp. 57–80 (1937).

TOKUNAGA, M. Palpomyia and Bezzia. Tenthredo, **2**, pp. 273–313 (1939).

Ceratopogonidæ (Japan). Ibid., **3**, pp. 58–186 (1940).

Ceratopogonidæ (Caroline Isl.). Annot. Zool. Japonenses, **20**, pp. 109–119 (1941).

VARGAS, L. Culicoides, Catalogue. Rev. Soc. Mexicana Hist. Nat., **10**, pp. 191–218 (1950).

VIMMER, A. Ceratopogoninæ. Sbornik Ent. Odd. Nar. Mus., **10**, pp. 130–144 (1932). (In Czech)

WATERSTON, J. Sand-flies, Bionomics. Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **16**, pp. 69–92 (1922).

WIRTH, W. W. Probezzia (North America). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **53**, pp. 25–34 (1951).

Culicoides (Alaska). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **44**, pp. 75–86 (1951).

ZILAHI-SABESS, G. Heleidæ (Hungary). Acta Univ. Szeges Biol., **4**, pp. 39–45 (1936). Arb. Ungarisches Biol. Forsch. Ins., 8, pp. 196–206 (1936). Folia Ent. Hungarica, **5**, pp. 10–133 (1940). (In Magyar)

THAUMALEIDÆ

BEZZI, M. Taumaleidi italiano. Boll. Lab. Zool. Gen. Agr., **7**, pp. 227–266 (1913).

Collart, A. Thaumaleidæ de Belgique. Bull. Mus. Roy. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **21**, fasc. 5, 8 pp. (1945).

Dyar, H. G., and R. C. Shannon. Thaumaleidæ (North America). Jour. Washington Acad. Sci., **14**, pp. 432–434 (1924).

Edwards, F. W. Thaumaleidæ. Zool. Anz., **82**, pp. 121–142 (1929).

Lindner, E. Thaumaleidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Region, **3**, 16 pp. (1930).

SIMULIIDÆ

Abreu, E. S. Melusinidæ (Canary Isl.). Mem. R. Acad. Cienc. Barcelona, **17**, 48 pp. (1922).

D'Andretta, C., and M. A. V. Simulium (Neotropical). Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **43**, pp. 85–152 (1945); **44**, pp. 401–412 (1946); **45**, pp. 667–677 (1947). Pap. Avulsos, Dept. Zool., São Paulo, 8, no. 2, pp. 23–37 (1947); **8**, no. 13, pp. 145–180 (1947). Arq. Zool. São Paulo, **5**, pp. 637–647 (1948). Rev. brasil. Biol., **9**, pp. 55–66 (1949).

Baranoff, N. Serbian Simuliidæ. Neue Beitr. Syst. Ins., **3**, pp. 161–164, 183–194 (1926).

Bequaert, J. Simuliidæ (Guatemala). Dept. Trop. Med. Harvard, **6**, pp. 175–224 (1934).

Simuliidæ (Belgian Congo). American Jour. Trop. Med. Suppl., **18**, pp. 116–136 (1938).

Bradt, S. Puerto Rican Black Flies. Puerto Rico Jour. Pub. Health Trop. Med., **8**, pp. 69–78 (1932).

Briceno-Iragorry, L. Simuliidæ (Venezuela). Bol. Lab. Clin. L. Razetti, Caracas, **2**, pp. 110–116 (1941).

Dalmat, H. T. New Simuliidæ (Guatemala). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **42**, pp. 538–553 (1949); **43**, pp. 137–151 (1950); **44**, pp. 31–58 (1951).

De Meillon, B. Ethiopian Simuliidæ. Bull. Ent. Res., **21**, pp. 185–200 (1930).

Simuliidæ and Ceratopogonidæ (Mozambique). Estaç. Anti-Malar., 27 pp. (1943).

Dorogostaiskii, V. et al. Black flies in Eastern Siberia. Mag. Parasitol., **5**, pp. 107–204 (1935). (In Russian)

Drummond, F. H. N. West Australian Simuliidæ. Jour. Roy. Soc. West Australia, **18**, pp. 1–12 (1933).

Dyar, H. G., and R. C. Shannon. Simuliidæ (North America). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **69**, art. 10, 54 pp. (1927).

Edwards, F. W. British Simuliidæ. Ent. Mon. Mag., **51**, pp. 305–309 (1915). Bull. Ent. Res., **6**, pp. 23–42 (1915); **11**, pp. 211–246 (1920).

Simuliidæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **2**, fasc. 1, pp. 121–154, British Mus. (1931).

Simuliidæ (Java, Sumatra). Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **13**, pp. 92–138 (1934).

Emery, W. T. Simulium. Kansas Univ. Sci. Bull., **8**, pp. 323–362 (1914).

Enderlein, G. Simuliidæ. Zool. Anz., **53**, pp. 43–46 (1921).

Simuliidæ (Palæarctic). S. B. Ges. Naturf. Freunde, **1920**, pp. 212–224 (1921).

Distribution of Simuliidæ. Zool. Anz., **62**, pp. 201–211 (1925).

Cnetha. Wiener Ent. Ztg., **46**, pp. 73–78 (1929).

Classification of Simuliidæ. Arch. Klassif. Phylogen. Ent., **1**, pp. 77–97 (1930). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1933**, pp. 273–292 (1934).

Kriebelmücken (Leinegebietes). Arch. Wiss. Prakt. Tierheilk., **63**, pp. 475–528 (1931).

Fairchild, G. B. Simuliidæ (Panama). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **33**, pp. 701–719 (1940).

Frost, S. W. Simuliidæ (Pennsylvania). Ent. News, **60**, pp. 129–133 (1949).

Gibbins, E. G. Ethiopian Simuliidæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **81**, pp. 37–51 (1933); **82**, pp. 51–97 (1934). East African Med. Jour., **18**, pp. 210–218 (1941).

Simuliidæ (Congo). Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **30**, pp. 133–150 (1936).

Simuliidæ (Uganda). Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **85**, pp. 217–242 (1936). Bull. Ent. Res., **28**, pp. 289–309 (1937).

Simuliidæ. Ruwenzori Exped. 1934–35, **1**, pp. 11–27, British Mus. (1939).

Grenier, P. Simuliidæ of France. Physiol. Comp. Oecol., **1**, pp. 165–330 (1949).

Grenier, P., and J. Doucet. Simulies de Madagascar. Mem. Inst. Sci. Madagascar, (A), **3**, pp. 301–323 (1949).

Hearle, E. Black Flies (British Columbia). Proc. Ent. Soc. British Columbia, **1932**, pp. 5–19.

Hoffmann, C. C. Simulidos (Chiapas). An. Inst. Biol. Univ. Mexico, **1**, pp. 293–306 (1930).

Iriarte, D. R. Simuliidæ (Venezuela). Bol. Lab. Clin. L. Razetti, Caracas, **14**, pp. 333–347; **15**, pp. 401–482 (1946).

Jobbins-Pomeroy, A. W. Simulium, Bibliography. Bull. U. S. Dept. Agr., **329**, 48 pp. (1916).

Johannsen, O. A. Simulidæ (U. S.). Bull. New York State Mus., **68**, pp. 336–388 (1903).

Knab, F. Simuliidæ (North Chile). An. Zool. Aplic., **1**, pp. 17–22 (1914).

Simuliidæ (Peru). Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **27**, pp. 81–86, 123–124 (1914).

Lane, J., and C. E. Porto. Simulideos (Neotropical). Bol. Biol. São Paulo, **4**, pp. 168–176 (1939).

Lane, J., and M. A. Vulcano. Simulideos, Buccal Armature. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **14**, pp. 430–440 (1943).

León, J. R. de. Simúlidos (Guatemala). 12 pp., Guatemala (1945); 23 pp. (1948).

Lewis, D. J. Simuliidæ (Sudan). Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **99**, pp. 475–496 (1948).

Lundström, C. Melusinidæ (Finland). Acta Soc. Faun. Fl. Fennica, **34**, no. 12, 24 pp. (1911).

Lutz, A. Simulium (Brazil). Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **1**, pp. 124–146 (1909); **2**, pp. 213–266 (1910).

Mackerras, M. J. and I. M. Simuliidæ (Queensland). Australian Jour. Sci. Res., **1**, pp. 231–270 (1948).

Simuliidæ (Australasia). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **73**, pp. 372–405 (1948).

Malloch, J. R. American Black Flies. U. S. Dept. Agr. Bur. Ent. Tech. Bull., **26**, 71 pp. (1914).

MEESER, C. C. V. Simuliidæ (North Rhodesia). Proc. Rhodesian Sci. Assoc., **39**, pp. 28–42 (1942).

METCALF, C. L. Black flies (Adirondacks). Bull. New York State Mus. **289**, pp. 1–78 (1932).

NICHOLSON, H. P., and C. E. MICKEL. Blackflies (Minnesota). Tech. Bull. Minnesota Exp. Sta., **192**, 64 pp. (1950).

O'KANE, W. C. Simuliidæ, Bionomics. Tech. Bull. New Hampshire Exp. Sta., **32**, 24 pp. (1926).

PETERSEN, A. Natural History of Danish Simuliidæ. Skr. Kgl. Danske Vidensk. Selsk. Naturv. Math. Afd., (8) **5**, pp. 237–339 (1924).

PINTO, C. Simulidæ (Central and South America). 7 Reun. Soc. Argentina Patagonia Reg. Norte, pp. 661–763 (1932).

PORTO, C. E. Simulideos (Neotropical). Bol. Biol. brasil, **4**, pp. 369–373 (1939).

PURI, I. M. Life History of Simuliidæ. Parasitol., **17**, pp. 295–369 (1925).

ROUBAUD, E., and P. GRENIER. Simulium (West Africa). Bull. Soc. Path. Exot., **36**, pp. 281–311 (1943).

RUBTZOV, I. A. Simuliidæ, Biology. Mag. Parasitol. Leningrad, **6**, pp. 169–200 (1936). (In Russian)

Simuliidæ (USSR). Moscow Inst. Zool. Acad. Sci., **23**, 533 pp. (1940). (In Russian)

SÉGUY, E. Simulium (Central Europe). Eos, **1**, pp. 231–238 (1925).

SHIRAKI, T. Simuliidæ (Japanese Empire). Mem. Fac. Sci. Agr. Taihoku, **16**, 90 pp. (1935).

SMART, J. Simuliidæ (British Guiana, Lesser Antilles). Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **90**, pp. 1–11 (1940).

British Simuliidæ. Sci. Publ. Freshwater Biol. Assoc., **9**, 57 pp. (1944).

Simuliidæ, Classification. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **95**, pp. 463–528 (1945).

SMITH, L. M., and H. LOWE. Black Gnats (California). Hilgardia, **18**, pp. 157–183 (1948).

STAINS, G. S., and G. F. KNOWLTON. Simuliidæ (Western U. S.). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **36**, pp. 259–280 (1943).

TONNOIR, A. L. Australasian Simuliidæ. Bull. Ent. Res., **15**, pp. 213–255 (1925).

TUCKER, E. S. Blackflies in Louisiana. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci., **29**, pp. 65–75 (1920).

TWINN, C. R. Blackflies (Eastern Canada). Canadian Jour. Res., **14**, pp. 97–150 (1936).

Blackflies (Utah, Idaho). Canadian Ent., **70**, pp. 48–55 (1938).

USSING, H. Simulier's Naturhistorie. Vidensk. Medd. Dansk. Nat. For., **80**, pp. 517–541 (1925).

VARGAS, L. Simúlidos Mexicanos. Rev. Inst. Salubr. Enferm. Trop., **2**, pp. 115–122 (1941); **3**, pp. 229–250 (1942).

Simúlidos (Neotropical). Rev. Soc. Mexicana Hist. Nat., **4**, pp. 135–146 (1943); **6**, pp. 71–82 (1945). 251 pp., Inst. Salubr. Enferm. Trop., Mexico (1945).

VARGAS, L., and A. DIAZ NAJERA. Simúlidos de Mexico. Rev. Inst. Salubr. Enferm. Trop., **7**, pp. 99–192 (1946); **9**, pp. 65–79, 321–369 (1948); **10**, pp. 283–319 (1949).

WHARTON, R. H. Simulidæ (New Guinea). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **72**, pp. 357–366 (1948).

WU, YI FANG. Simulium, Biology. Pap. Michigan Acad. Sci., **13**, pp. 543–599 (1931).

ZAHAR, A. R. Black-flies, Ecology (Scotland). Jour. Animal Ecol., **20**, pp. 33–62 (1951).

BLEPHAROCERIDÆ AND DEUTEROPHLEBIIDÆ

BARNARD, K. H. Blepharoceridæ (South Africa). Jour. Ent. Soc. South Africa, **10**, pp. 3–15 (1947).

BEZZI, M. Blefaroceridæ (Italy). Bull. Soc. Ent. Italiana, **44**, pp. 1–144 (1913).
Blefaroceridæ (New Zealand). Ibid., **45**, pp. 115–129 (1914).

BISCHOFF, W. Liponeura (Belgium). Zool. Anz., **58**, pp. 253–261 (1924); **59**, pp. 250–281 (1924).
Blepharoceridæ, Early Stages. Ibid., **60**, pp. 231–251 (1924).
Blepharoceridæ (Palæarctic). Ergebn. Zool., Jena, **7**, pp. 209–278 (1926).
Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **54**, pp. 449–466 (1928). Zool. Anz., **92**, pp. 9–17 (1930).

BRODSKII, K. Blepharoceridæ. Zool. Anz., **90**, pp. 129–146 (1930). Trav. Inst. Zool. Acad. Sci. URSS, **4**, pp. 71–105 (1937). (In Russian)
Deuterophlebia. Zeitschr. Morph. Oekol. Tiere, **18**, pp. 289–321 (1930).

CAMPBELL, J. W. Blepharoceridæ (New Zealand). Trans. New Zealand Inst., **53**, pp. 258–288 (1921); **54**, pp. 260–264 (1923).

EDWARDS, F. W. Deuterophlebiidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **9**, pp. 379–387 (1922).
Blepharoceridæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **2**, fasc. 2, pp. 33–75, British Mus. (1929).

HOFENEDER, H. Larven der Blepharoceriden. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **77**, pp. 82–98 (1927).

KELLOGG, V. L. Blepharoceridæ (North America). Proc. California Acad. Sci., **3**, sec. Zool. 3, pp. 187–226 (1903).
Blepharoceridæ. Gen. Insectorum, **56**, 15 pp. (1907).

KITAKAMI, S. Blepharoceridæ (Japan). Mem. Coll. Sci. Kyoto, B **6**, pp. 53–108 (1931); **12**, pp. 115–136 (1937); **14**, pp. 341–351 (1938).
Deuterophlebiidæ (Japan). Annot. Zool. Japonenses, **17**, pp. 487–513 (1938).
Blepharoceridæ (Formosa). Mem. Coll. Sci. Kyoto, B **16**, pp. 59–74 (1941).

KOMAREK, J. Blepharoceridæ (Jugoslavia). Acta Ent. Jugosl., **5–6**, pp. 8–22 (1932).

KOMAREK, J., and A. VIMMER. Blepharocerid Larvæ (Europe). Ann. Biol. Lacustre, **11**, pp. 63–77 (1922).
Blepharoceridæ (Balkans). Mitt. Naturw. Inst. Sofia, **7**, pp. 1–35 (1934).

LINDNER, E. Blepharoceridæ and Deuterophlebiidæ. Fliegen Palaearkt. Reg., **2**, 36 pp. (1930).

LUTZ, A. Blepharoceridæ (Brazil). Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **12**, pp. 16–43 (1920).

MANNHEIMS, B. J. Blepharoceridæ, Biology and Morphology. 115 pp. Noske, Leipzig (1935).

Blepharoceridæ, Synonymy. Mitt. Deutsche Ent. Ges., **7**, pp. 90–96 (1937); **9**, pp. 57–63 (1939).

Pennak, R. W. Deuterophlebiidæ. American Mus. Novit., **1276**, 10 pp. (1945).

Tillyard, R. J. Blepharoceridæ (Australia). Australian Zool., **2**, pp. 159–172 (1922). New Zealand Jour. Sci. Tech., **5**, pp. 101–107 (1922).

Tonnoir, A. L. Blepharoceridæ. Australian Zool., **3**, pp. 47–59, 135–142 (1923).

Blepharoceridæ (Tasmania). Ann. Biol. Lacustre, **13**, pp. 5–69 (1924).

Blepharocerid Larvæ and Pupæ (India). Rec. Indian Mus., **32**, pp. 161–214 (1930); **34**, pp. 269–275 (1932).

Vimmer, A., and J. Komarek. Larvæ of Blepharoceridæ. Casopis Praze, **18**, pp. 37–55 (1921).

Walley, G. S. Blepharoceridæ. Canadian Ent., **59**, pp. 112–115 (1927).

Yie, S. Deuterophlebia (Japan). Trans. Nat. Hist. Soc. Formosa, **23**, pp. 271–296 (1933).

SILVICOLOIDEA

Correa, R. R. Olbiogaster (Neotropical). Livro homenagem, d'Almeida, Soc. brasil. Ent., São Paulo, **12**, pp. 141–148 (1946).

Anisopodidæ (South America). Pap. Avulsos, Dept. Zool., São Paulo, **8**, no. 8, pp. 97–107 (1947).

Edwards, F. W. Anisopodidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **12**, pp. 475–493 (1923).

Anisopus (Europe). Ent. Mon. Mag., **62**, p. 113 (1926).

Anisopodidæ (Sumatra). Tijdschr. Ent., **74**, pp. 262–280 (1931).

Edwards, F. W., and D. Keilin. Protorhyphidæ, Anisopodidæ, Pachyneuridæ and Trichoceridæ. Gen. Insectorum, **190**, 41 pp. (1928).

Kertesz, K. Rhyphidæ. Természetr. Füzet., **25**, pp. 4–6 (1902).

Lindner, E. Phryneidæ, Petauristidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg. **1a**, **1b**, pp. 1–22 (1930).

Müller, M. Rhyphus und Mycetobia, Larvæ. Arch. Naturg., **88**, A, Heft 2, 44 pp. (1922).

Okada, I. Phryneidæ and Pachyneuridæ (Japan). Jour. Fac. Agric. Hokkaido Imp. Univ., **42**, pp. 221–238 (1938).

MYCETOPHILIDÆ, s. lat.

Abreu, E. S. Fungivoridæ (Canary Isl.). Mem. R. Acad. Cienc. Barcelona, **16**, 154 pp. (1920).

Coher, E. I. Mycomyia (Neotropical). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **21**, pp. 561–580 (1950).

Czizek, K. Epidapus. Wiener Ent. Ztg., **34**, pp. 365–377 (1915); **36**, pp. 283–291 (1921).

Edwards, F. W. Mycetobia, Systematic Position. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (8) **17**, pp. 108–115 (1916).

Ditomyinæ. Ibid. (9) **7**, pp. 431–436 (1921).

British Fungus-gnats. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **1924**, pp. 505–669 (1925). Ent. Mon. Mag., **77**, pp. 21–32, 67–82 (1941).

Mycetophilidæ and Bibionidæ (South Africa). Ann. South African Mus., **19**, pp. 601–616 (1925).

Ceroplatinæ (Australia). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **54**, pp. 162–175 (1929).

Mycetophilidæ (Neotropical). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **2**, pp. 138–149 (1932); **3**, pp. 303–322 (1933); **4**, pp. 354–372 (1934); **11**, pp. 440–465 (1940).

Neoempheria (Neotropical). Novit. Zool., **42**, pp. 107–130 (1940).

Mycetophilidæ (Matto Grosso). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **12**, pp. 303–314 (1941).

Edwards, F. W., and D. Keilin. Pachyneuridæ. Gen. Insectorum, **190**, pp. 27–29 (1928).

Enderlein, G. Lycoridæ. Arch. Naturg., **77**, Band 1, Suppl. 3, pp. 116–201 (1911).

Mycetophilidæ (Indian Ocean). Trans. Linn. Soc. London, (2) **14**, pp. 59–81 (1910).

Sciaridæ (Indain Ocean). Percy Sladen Exped., **4**, no. 13, pp. 181–194 (1912).

Sciaridæ and Scatopsidæ. Zool. Anz., **40**, pp. 261–282 (1912).

Fisher, E. G. Fungus gnats. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **45**, pp. 387–400 (1937). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **64**, pp. 195–200 (1938).

Costa Rican Mycetophilidæ. Ibid., **65**, pp. 227–236 (1939).

Ditomyiinæ, Diadocidiinæ and Ceroplatinæ. Ibid., **67**, pp. 275–301 (1941).

Frey, R. Sciaridæ. Notulæ Ent., **22**, pp. 5–44 (1942); **27**, pp. 33–112 (1948).

Johannson, O. A. Fungus-gnats (North America). Bull. Maine Agr. Exp. Sta., **172, 180, 196, 200**, 308 pp. (1909–1912).

Mycetophilidæ. Gen. Insectorum, **93**, 141 pp. (1909).

Lackschewitz, P. Fungivoriden (East Baltic). Arb. Naturf. Ver., **21**, pp. 1–47 (1937).

Landrock, K. Bolitophila. Berliner Ent. Zeitschr., **57**, pp. 33–51 (1912).

Pilzmücken Mährens. Zeitschr. Mähr. Landesmus., **12**, pp. 273–322 (1912); **14**, pp. 14–93 (1914); **15**, pp. 59–66 (1916); **17**, pp. 17–75 (1919); Wiener Ent. Ztg., **40**, pp. 163–171 (1923).

Macrocera. Ibid., **36**, pp. 67–102 (1917).

Mycetophilidæ (Europe). Ibid., **37**, pp. 55–72, 107–120 (1918).

Cordyla (Palæarctic). Konowia, **5**, pp. 64–69, 200–204 (1926).

Mycetophilidæ (Palæarctic). Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., 8, 196 pp. (1926–1927).

Fungivora. Cas. Morav. Mus. Zem., Brno, **27**, pp. 441–466 (1932).

Mycetophilidæ. Tierwelt Deutschlands, **38**, 166 pp. (1940).

Lane, J. Mycetophilidæ (Brazil). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **17**, pp. 339–360 (1947); **18**, pp. 448–458 (1947); **19**, pp. 231–278 (1948). Rev. brasil. Biol., **8**, pp. 247–254 (1948).

Ceroplatinæ (Neotropical). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **19**, pp. 437–458 (1948). Dusenia, Curitiba, **1**, pp. 23–69, 139–144 (1950).

Leia (Brazil). Rev. brasil. Biol., **10**, pp. 121–131 (1950).

Lengersdorf, F. Sciaridæ of Wien Museum. Konowia, **5**, pp. 122–129, 247–255 (1926). Wiener Ent. Ztg., **43**, pp. 31–38 (1926).

Sciaridæ from Formosa. Supplementa Ent., **16**, pp. 104–108 (1927).

Lycoriidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **7**, 71 pp. (1928–1930).
Lycoriden (Mexico). Arb. Morph. Taxon. Ent., **11**, pp. 123–130 (1944).

Lengersdorf, F., and R. Leruth. Mycetophilidæ cavernicoles. Bull. Mus. Roy. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **16**, pp. 1–24 (1940).

Lundström, C. Mycetophilidæ (Finland). Acta Soc. Faun. Fl. Fennica, **29**, 50 pp. (1906); **32**, 67 pp. (1909); **39**, 24 pp. (1914).
Mycetophilidæ (Europe). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **9**, pp. 390–419 (1911); **10**, pp. 514–522 (1912); **11**, pp. 305–322 (1913).

Madwar, S. Mycetophilidæ, Immature Stages. Philos. Trans. (B), **227**, pp. 1–110 (1937).

Mansbridge, G. H. Biology of Ceroplatinæ and Macrocerinæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **81**, pp. 75–92 (1933).

Nielsen, P. Danish Fungus-gnats. Ent. Medd., **23**, pp. 120–131 (1943).

Okada, I. Bolitophilinæ (Japan). Insecta Matsumurana, **9**, pp. 12–18 (1934).
Fungivoridæ (Honshu). Tenthredo, **3**, pp. 24–44 (1940).
Pilzmücken (Japan). Jour. Fac. Agr. Hokkaido Imp. Univ., **42**, pp. 267–335 (1939).

Pettey, F. W. Sciara. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **11**, pp. 319–343 (1918).

Schulze, R. Mycetophilidenlarven. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **46**, pp. 433–462 (1924).

Shaw, F. R. Phylogeny of Mycetophilidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **41**, pp. 189–199 (1948).

Shaw, F., and J. Lane. Neotropical Leia. Rev. brasil. Biol., **10**, pp. 253–256 (1950).

Soot-Ryen, T. List of Lycoridæ (Norway). Norsk Ent. Tidsskr., **6**, pp. 74–80 (1942).

Stackelberg, A. A. Macroceratidæ (Europe). Rev. Ent. USSR, **28**, pp. 17–29 (1945). (In Russian)
Fungivoridæ (Leningrad). Ent. Obozr, Moscow, **30**, pp. 94–102 (1948). (In Russian)

Steenberg, C. M. Phronia. Vidensk. Medd., **78**, 69 pp. (1924).
Phronia Larvæ. Ent. Medd. Copenhagen, **23**, pp. 337–351 (1943).

Tollett, R. Ditomyiinæ, Bolitophilinæ (Belgium). Bull. Mus. Roy. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **19**, fasc. 59, 20 pp. (1943).

Tonnoir, A. L. Mycetophilidæ (Australia). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **54**, pp. 584–614 (1929).

Tonnoir, A. L., and F. W. Edwards. Mycetophilidæ (New Zealand). Trans. Proc. New Zealand Inst., **57**, pp. 747–878 (1927).

Van Duzee, M. C. Mycetophilidæ (California, Alaska). Proc. California Acad. Sci., **17**, pp. 31–65 (1928).

Vimmer, A. Lycoriides, with Wingless Females. Bull. Ecole Sup. Agron. Brno, D **3**, 16 pp. (1926).

CECIDOMYIIDÆ

Bagnall, R. S., and J. W. H. Harrison. British Cecidomyidæ. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1917**, pp. 346–426 (1918).

Barnes, H. F. British Gall-midges of Economic Importance. Jour. South-eastern Agric. Coll., Wye, **24**, pp. 65–146 (1927).
British Gall-midges. Ent. Mon. Mag., **63**, pp. 164–172, 211–221 (1927).
Lestodiplosis (Britain). Ibid., **64**, pp. 68–75, 142–148 (1928).

Biology of Gall-midges. Sci. Progr., **29**, pp. 73–86 (1934).
Check-list of Cecidomyidæ (Oceania). Occ. Pap. British Mus., **13**, pp. 61–66 (1937).
Check-list of Cecidomyidæ (New Zealand). Trans. Roy. Soc. New Zealand, **67**, pp. 115–121 (1937).
Some Gall-midges. Ann. Appl. Biol., **26**, pp. 319–347 (1939).
Gall-midges of Coffee. Rev. Zool. Bot. Africaines, **32**, pp. 324–336 (1939).
Gall-midges of Fruit. Crosby Lockwood, London, 184 pp. (1948).
Gall-midges of Ornamental Plants. Ibid., 165 pp. (1948).
Gall-midges of Trees. Ibid., 270 pp. (1951).

Baudys, E. Galls of Moravia. Acta Univ. Agric. Silvicult. Brno, C **43**, pp. 1–64 (1948).

Bayer, E. Zoocecidæ. Cas. Morav. Mus. Zem. Brno, **17–19**, pp. 15–168, 469–529 (1921). (In Czech)

Beutenmueller, W. Gall-producing Insects (New York). American Mus. Jour., **4**, pp. 24–34 (1904).
Cecidomyiidæ. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **23**, pp. 385–400 (1907).

Callan, E. M. Gall-midges (West Indies). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **11**, pp. 730–758 (1940).

Couderc, J. Cécidomyie de la violette. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Toulouse, **65**, pp. 193–279 (1933).

Docters van Leeuwen, J. and W. M. Zoocecidia (East Indies). Bot. Gardens, Buitenzorg, 601 pp. (1926).

Dombrovskaya, E. Cecidomyiids (Kamennaja Steppe). Trav. Inst. Zool. Acad. Sci. URSS., **3**, pp. 409–428 (1936). (In Russain)
Cecidomyids (Western USSR). Ibid., **4**, pp. 117–147 (1937).

Edwards, F. W. British Lestremiinæ. Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London (B), **7**, 66 pp. (1938).

Felt, E. P. Cecidomyiidæ. Bull. New York State Mus., **104, 110, 124, 165, 175, 180, 186, 198, 200, 202, 257,** 1643 pp. (1906–1925).
American Gall-midges. Jour. Econ. Ent., **4**, pp. 451–484, 546–559 (1911).
Itonididæ, Generic Synopsis. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **19**, pp. 31–62 (1911); **20**, pp. 236–248 (1912).
Gall-midges (New England). Psyche, **20**, pp. 133–147 (1913); **21**, pp. 109–114 (1914).
New Gall-midges. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **48**, pp. 195–211 (1915).
New Gall-midges (Asia). Jour. New York. Ent. Soc., **23**, pp. 173–184 (1915).
Western Gall-midges. Ibid., **24**, pp. 175–196 (1916).
Gall-midges (Philippine). Philippine Jour. Sci. Biol., **13**, pp. 281–324 (1918).
Gall-midges (Java). Treubia, **1**, pp. 139–151 (1921).
Gall-midges (Orient). Lingnan Sci. Jour., **7**, pp. 423–474 (1929).
Plant-galls and Gall-makers. 364 pp., Comstock Publ. Co., Ithaca (1940).
Micromyini (North America). Ent. Americana, **27**, pp. 1–86 (1947).

Forsius, J. Cecidomyider i Finland. Notulæ Ent., **2**, pp. 52–57 (1922).

Houard, C. Zoocécididies (North Africa). Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **81**, 236 pp. (1912).

Galls in Museum d'Histoire Naturelle, Paris. Marcellia Avellino, **14–24,** 721 pp. (1915–1928). (Mostly botanical).

Oak galls (North America). 549 pp., Libr. Sci. Hermann, Paris (1940).

Galls (U. S. and Mexico). Ann. Ent. Soc. France, **112,** pp. 1–64 (1947).

Kapuscinski, S. Cecidies (Poland). Kosmos, **61,** pp. 137–185 (1936). Trav. Inst. Rech. For. Pologne, (A) **20,** pp. 3–86 (1937). (In Polish)

Kieffer, J. J. Cecidomyiidæ (Europe, Algeria). Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **69,** pp. 181–472 (1900).

Cecidomyies gallicoles. Ann. Soc. Sci. Bruxelles, **28,** pp. 329–350 (1904). Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Metz, **23,** pp. 67–80 (1904).

Cecidomyies xylophiles. Ann. Soc. Sci. Bruxelles, **28,** pp. 367–410 (1904).

Cecidomyidæ (Seychelles). Trans. Linn. Soc. London, (2) **14,** pp. 315–330 (1911).

Cecidomyies. Marcellia Avellino, **11,** pp. 219–235 (1912).

Cecidomyies (East Africa). Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique Nord, **5,** pp. 87–114 (1913).

Cecidomyiidæ. Gen. Insectorum, **152,** 346 pp. (1913).

Mani, M. S. Indian Itonididæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **36–38,** 126 pp. (1934–1938). Indian Jour. Ent., **4–7,** 65 pp. (1942–1945).

Gall-midges (India). Bull. Ent. Res., **38,** pp. 439–448 (1947).

Mimeur, J. M. Zoocecidies du Maroc. Encycl. Ent. (A), **24,** pp. 3–259 (1949).

Painter, R. H. Dipterous Gall-makers (Texas). Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **8,** pp. 81–97 (1935).

Pritchard, A. E. Micromyini. Ent. Americana, **27,** pp. 1–87 (1947).

Catotrichini and Catochini. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **40,** pp. 662–671 (1948).

Lestremiinæ. Univ. California Publ. Ent., **8,** pp. 239–275 (1951).

Rübsaamen, E. H. Deutsche Gallmücken. Zeitschr. Wiss. Insektenbiol., **7,** 36 pp. (1911); **8,** 29 pp. (1912).

Exotic Gallmücken. S. B. Ges. Naturf. Freunde, **1915,** pp. 431–482.

Oligotropharien und Lasiopterarien. Ibid., **1915,** pp. 485–567.

Asphondylarien (Germany). Ibid., **1916,** pp. 1–12.

Cecidomyid-studien. Ibid., **1917,** pp. 36–99. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1921,** pp. 33–52.

Gallbildungen. Handb. Ent., **2,** pp. 219–248 (1926).

Rübsaamen, E. H., and H. Hedicke. Cecidomyiden und ihre Cecidien. Zoologica, **29,** Heft 77, pp. 1–264, 329–350 (1926–1939).

Senior-White, R. Catalogue of Indian Cecidomyidæ. Catalogue of Indian Insects, **15,** 23 pp. Calcutta (1928).

Tavares, J. S. Cecidias Brazileiras. Broteria, **15–21,** 8 pts., 445 pp. (1917–1922).

Cynipides e Cecidomyias (Argentina). Ibid., **20,** pp. 97–158 (1922).

Anadiplosariæ. Marcellia Avellino, **17,** pp. 57–73 (1921).

Thompson, W. T., and E. P. Felt. Catalogue of American Galls. 116 pp., Nassau, N. Y. (1915).

Wahlgren, E. Cecidiologiska. Ent. Tidskr., **65,** pp. 50–121 (1944).

BIBIONIDÆ, HESPERINIDÆ, SCATOPSIDÆ

Brunetti, E. Oriental Bibionidæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **27**, pp. 443–450 (1925).

Duda, O. Scatopsidæ. Konowia, **7**, pp. 259–297 (1929).

Bibionidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **4**, 75 pp. (1930).

Scatopsidæ. Ibid., **5**, 62 pp. (1929).

Edwards, F. W. Bibionidæ and Scatopsidæ (Britain). Ann. Appl. Biol., **12**, pp. 263–275 (1925).

Mycetophilidæ and Bibionidæ (South Africa). Ann. South African Mus., **19**, pp. 601–616 (1925).

Bibionidæ, Scatopsidæ, Anisopodidæ (Sumatra). Tijdschr. Ent., **74**, pp. 262–280 (1931).

Bibionidæ (Brazil). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **2**, pp. 321–330 (1938).

Enderlein, G. Sciaridæ and Scatopsidæ. Zool. Anz., **40**, pp. 261–282 (1912).

Goetghebuer, M. Scatopsidæ (Belgium). Biol. Jaarb., **12**, pp. 22–30 (1945).

Hardy, D. E. New Bibionidæ (Nearctic America). Proc. Utah Acad. Sci., **14**, pp. 199–213 (1937).

Plecia (New World). Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **13**, pp. 15–27 (1940). Canadian Ent., **74**, pp. 105–116 (1942).

Philia. Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **15**, pp. 127–134 (1942); **24**, pp. 74–94 (1951).

Bibionidæ (Nearctic). Univ. Kansas Sci. Bull., **30**, pp. 367–548 (1945).

Bibionidæ. Ruwenzori Exped. 1934–35, **1**, pp. 109–127 British Mus. (1948).

Bibio (Africa). Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **23**, pp. 137–153 (1950).

Bibionidæ (Pacific). Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **14**, pp. 75–85 (1950); 257–275 (1951).

Lundström, C. Bibionidæ (Finland). Acta Soc. Faun. Fl. Fennica, **33**, no. 1, 16 pp. (1910).

Bibionidæ (Palæarctic). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **11**, pp. 388–397 (1913).

McAtee, W. L. Scatopsidæ (District of Columbia). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **23**, pp. 120–124 (1921).

Bibionidæ (Nearctic). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **60**, art. 11, 27 pp. (1921).

Melander, A. L. Scatopsidæ (Nearctic). Bull. Washington Agr. Exp. Sta., **130**, 21 pp. (1916).

Morris, H. M. Bibionidæ, Larvæ and Pupæ. Bull. Ent. Res., **12**, pp. 221–232 (1921); **13**, pp. 189–195 (1922).

Okada, I. Bibionidæ (Japan). Jour. Fac. Agric. Hokkaido Imp. Univ., **42**, pp. 189–220 (1938).

Ouchi, V. Diptera Sinica, Bibionidæ. Jour, Shanghai Sci. Inst., (3) **4**, pp. 289–297 (1940).

SUBORDER BRACHYCERA, DIVISION ORTHORRHAPHA

Audcent, H. List of Orthorrhapha of Bristol. Proc. Bristol Nat. Soc., **27**, pp. 409–470 (1949).

Becker, T. Brachycera (East Africa). Voyage Allaud et Jeannel, Paris, pp. 147–190 (1915).

Fauna Faeröensis, Brachycera. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **39**, pp. 121–134 (1915).
Brachycera (South America). Mission Arc. Meridien Amérique Sud, **10**, pp. 163–215 (1919).

Bezzi, M. Brachycera and Athericera (Fiji Isl.). 220 pp. British Mus. (1928).

Brunetti, E. Brachycera (British India). Fauna of British India, Diptera, **1**, 401 pp. (1920).

Cole, F. R., J. R. Malloch, and W. L. McAtee. Tromoptera (District of Columbia). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **26**, pp. 181–195 (1924).

Frey, R. Neue Brachycera (Finland). Notulæ Ent., **10**, pp. 82–94 (1930); **12**, pp. 81–85 (1932).
Brachycera (Sunda Isl. and North Australia). Rev. Suisse Zool., **41**, pp. 299–339 (1934).
Brachycera (Madeira). Ark. Zool., **31** A, no. 20, 18 pp. (1939).

Graenicher, S. Bombyliidæ, Syrphidæ, Conopidæ (Wisconsin). Bull. Wisconsin Nat. Hist. Soc., **8**, pp. 32–44 (1910); **9**, pp. 66–72 (1911).

Hardy, G. H. Some Genera of Australian Brachycera. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **46**, pp. 285–300 (1921).
Phylogeny of Brachycera. Ibid., **52**, pp. 380–386 (1927).

Hutton, F. W. Brachycera (New Zealand). Trans. New Zealand Inst., **33**, pp. 1–95 (1900).

Karl, O. Brachycera (Pomerania). Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **96**, pp. 106–130, 242–261 (1935); **97**, pp. 108–136, 318–330 (1936); **98**, pp. 125–159 (1937).

Keiser, F. Orthorrhapha (Switzerland). Ergebn. Wiss. Untersuch. Schweiz. Nat. Park., **2**, 198 pp. (1947).

Lamb, C. G. Orthorrhapha. Sladen Exped. Seychelles. Trans. Linn. Soc. London, (2) **18**, pp. 361–416 (1922).

Malloch, J. R. Rhagionidæ, Therevidæ, Lonchopteridæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, pp. 199–257, 283 British Mus. (1932).

Oldroyd, H. Rhagionidæ, Tabanidæ, Asilidæ, Bombyliidæ. Ruwenzori Exped. 1934–35, **2**, pp. 13–47 British Mus. (1939).
Tabanidæ, Asilidæ, Bombyliidæ (Abyssinia). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **5**, pp. 192–203 (1940).

Ricardo, G. Stratiomyiidæ, Tabanidæ, Asilidæ (Samoa). Insects of Samoa, **6**, fasc. 3, pp. 109–122 British Mus. (1929).

Ringdahl, O. Brachycera (Sweden). Ent. Tidskr., **62**, pp. 1–23 (1941).

Séguy, E. Brachycera of France. Faune de France, **13**, 308 pp. (1926).

Shannon, R. C., and S. W. Bromley. Radial Venation in Brachycera. Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **12**, pp. 137–140 (1924).

Speiser, P. Brachycera. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **43**, pp. 194–220 (1920).

Wahlgren, E. Brachycera (Sweden). Ent. Tidskr., **28**, 191 pp. (1907–1910).

White, A. Brachycera (Tasmania). Pap. Roy. Soc. Tasmania, **1914**, pp. 35–74; **1915**, pp. 1–59; **1916**, pp. 148–288.

STRATIOMYIOIDEA

Aubertin, D. Stratiomyiidæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **5**, fasc. 2, pp. 93–105 British Mus. (1930).

Bezzi, M. Allognosta. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1908**, pp. 471–475.
Chiromyza (South America). Ann. Ent. Soc. America., **15**, pp. 117–124 (1922).

Brunetti, E. Stratiomyiidæ (Orient). Rec. Indian Mus., **1**, pp. 85–132 (1907); **25**, pp. 45–180 (1923).

Stratiomyiidæ (Belgian Congo). Rev. Zool. Africaine, **14**, pp. 122–136 (1926).

Carrera, M. and J. Lane. Stratiomyiidæ and Tabanidæ. Arq. Mus. Paranaense, **4**, pp. 127–136 (1945).

Collart, A. Stratiomyiidæ (Belgium). Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique **73**, pp. 121–141 (1933).

Curran, C. H. Stratiomyiidæ (Canada). Trans. Roy. Soc. Canada, sect. V, (3), **21**, pp. 191–228 (1927).

Enderlein, G. Stratiomyiidæ, Subfamilies. Zool. Anz., **43**, pp. 289–315, 577–615 (1914); **44**, pp. 1–25 (1915).

Xylophagidæ. Zool. Anz., **43**, pp. 533–552 (1913).

Stratiomyiidæ. Mitt. Zool. Mus. Berlin, **10**, pp. 153–214 (1921).

Grünberg, K. Stratiomyiidæ (Cameroons, Spanish Guinea). Ibid., **8**, pp. 43–70 (1915).

Hardy, G. H. Stratiomyiidæ (Australia). Pap. Proc. Roy. Soc. Tasmania, **1920**, pp. 33–64 (1921). Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland, **43**, pp. 50–55 (1932), **44**, pp. 41–49 (1932).

Chiromyzinæ (Australia). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **45**, pp. 532–542 (1921); **49**, pp. 360–370 (1924).

Hill, G. F. Stratiomyiidæ (Australia). Ibid., **44**, pp. 450–462 (1919).

James, M. T. Hermetia (U. S.). Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **30**, pp. 165–170 (1935).

Adoxomyia (Nearctic). Pan-Pacific Ent., **11**, pp. 62–64 (1935). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **45**, pp. 163–171 (1943).

Odontomyia (Nearctic). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **29**, pp. 517–550 (1936).

Geosarginæ (Nearctic). Canadian Ent., **67**, pp. 267–275 (1936). Lloydia, **4**, pp. 300–309 (1941).

Stratiomyiidæ (Colorado, Utah). Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **9**, pp. 33–48 (1935).

Stratiomyiinæ, Classification. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **62**, pp. 31–36 (1936).

Beridinæ (Nearctic). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **32**, pp. 543–548 (1939).

Stratiomyiidæ (Neotropical). Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **12**, pp. 32–40 (1939). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **86**, art. 3065, pp. 595–607 (1939). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **11**, pp. 119–149 (1940).

Euparyphus. Pan-Pacific Ent., **15**, pp. 49–56 (1939).

Stratiomyiidæ (Palæarctic Asia). Ibid., **17**, pp. 12–32 (1941).

Myxosarginæ. Ibid., **18**, pp. 49–60 (1942).

Rhaphiocerinæ (Neotropical). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **36**, pp. 365–382 (1943).

Stratiomyiidæ (Solomon Isl.). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **98**, no. 3228, pp. 187–213 (1948).

Stratiomyiidæ (New Caledonia, Hebrides). Jour. Washington Acad. Sci., **40**, pp. 248–260 (1950).

Johannsen, O. A. Stratiomyia Larvæ and Pupæ. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **30**, pp. 141–153 (1928).

Kertesz, K. Notacanthen. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **6**, pp. 321–374 (1908); **7**, pp. 369–397 (1909); **12**, pp. 449–557 (1914); **14**, pp. 123–218 (1916); **18**, pp. 153–176 (1921); **20**, pp. 85–129 (1923).

Pachygastrinen. Allat. Közlem, **15**, pp. 107–119, 201 (1916).

Lenz, F. Metamorphose der Stratiomyiden. Arch. Naturg., **89** A, Heft 2, pp. 39–62 (1923).

Lindner, E. Stratiomyiidæ (Brazil). Senckenbergiana, **10**, pp. 235–244 (1928).

Stratiomyiidæ (Paraguay). Arch. Naturg., **92** A, Heft 12, pp. 94–103 (1928).

Stratiomyiidæ and Rhagionidæ (Amazon). Ann. Naturh. Mus. Wien, **43**, pp. 257–268 (1929).

Stratiomyiidæ (South America). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **1**, pp. 304–312 (1931); **3**, pp. 199–205 (1933); **5**, pp. 396–413 (1935). Senckenbergiana, **15**, pp. 325–334 (1933).

Stratiomyiidæ (Ethiopian). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1934**, pp. 291–316 (1935).

Stratiomyiidæ (Madagascar). Konowia, **15**, pp. 33–60 (1936).

Stratiomyiidæ (Indo-Australian). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **20**, pp. 370–394 (1937).

Stratiomyiidæ (Congo). Bull. Mus. Roy. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **14**, no. 54, 35 pp. (1936).

Stratiomyiidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **18**, 218 pp. (1938).

Stratiomyiidæ. Ruwenzori Exped. 1934–35, **2**, pp. 1–11 British Mus. (1939).

Stratiomyiidæ (China). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1939**, pp. 20–36 (1939).

Stratiomyiidæ (Manchukuo). Arb. Morph. Taxon. Ent., **8**, pp. 94–98 (1941).

Stratiomyiidæ (Chile). Ann. Naturh. Mus. Wien, **53**, pp. 89–100 (1944).

Stratiomyiidæ (Neotropical). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (12) **1**, pp. 782–821, 851–891 (1949).

Stratiomyiidæ (South America). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **22**, pp. 245–264 (1951).

Lundbeck, W. Stratiomyiidæ. Diptera Danica, **1**, pp. 13–82 (1907).

Malloch, J. R. Pachygasterinæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **8**, pp. 305–320 (1915).

Melander, A. L. Nemotelus. Psyche, **10**, pp. 171–183 (1903).

Several Nearctic Genera. Canadian Ent., **36**, pp. 14–24, 53–54 (1904).

Miller, D. Beridinæ (New Zealand). Trans. New Zealand Inst., **49**, pp. 172–194 (1917).

Ouchi, V. Diptera Sinica, Stratiomyiidæ. Jour. Shanghai Sci. Inst., (3) **4**, pp. 265–285 (1940).

Pleske, T. Stratiomyiinæ and Pachygastrinæ (Palæarctic). Ann. Mus. Zool. Acad. Sci. Russie, **23**, pp. 325–338 (1922).

Stratiomyiinæ (Palæarctic). Notulæ Ent., **4**, pp. 14–25, 65–73 (1924).

Pachygastrinæ (Palæarctic). Encycl. Ent. B II, **1**, pp. 95–103 (1924).

Clitellarinæ (Palæarctic). Ibid., **1**, pp. 105–119, 162–188 (1924).

Eulalia (Palæarctic). Ibid., **2**, pp. 23–40 (1925).

Stratiomyiidæ (Palæarctic). Eos, **2**, pp. 385–420 (1926).

Stratiomyiidæ (Siberia). Ann. Mus. Zool. Acad. Sci. Leningrad, **31**, pp. 181–206 (1930).

Séguy, E. Stratiomyiidæ (France). Faune de France, **13**, pp. 16–90 (1926). Erinnidæ and Coenomyiidæ. Encycl. Ent. B II, **2**, pp. 181–184 (1926). Konowia, **7**, pp. 85–87 (1928).
Steyskal, G. C. Xylomyia and Solva. Pap. Michigan Acad. Sci., **31**, pp. 181–190 (1947).
Szilady, Z. Notacantha. Tierwelt Deutschlands, **26**, pp. 1–39 (1932). Stratiomyiidæ (Palæarctic). Ann. Hist. Nat. Mus. Hungarici, **34**, pp. 88–101 (1941).
Verrall, G. H. Stratiomyiidæ. British Flies, **5**, pp. 51–229 (1909).
White, A. Stratiomyiidæ (Australia). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **41**, pp. 71–100 (1916).

RHAGIONOIDEA

Aldrich, J. M. Symphoromyia (North America). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **49**, pp. 113–142 (1915).
Becker, T. Leptidæ (Palæarctic). Ent. Nachricht., **26**, pp. 97–116 (1900). Neue Rhagionidæ. Zeitschr. Wiss. Insektenbiol., **2**, pp. 41–48, 54–64, 69–72 (1922).
Bezzi, M. Rhagionidæ and Empididæ (Formosa). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **10**, pp. 442–495 (1912). Supplementa Ent., **3**, pp. 65–78 (1914). Rhagionidæ (South Africa). Ann. South African Mus., **23**, pp. 297–324 (1926).
Brunetti, E. Leptidæ (Orient). Rec. Indian Mus., **2**, pt. 5, pp. 417–436 (1910).
Carrera, M. Rachicerus. Pap. Avulsos, Dept. Zool., São Paulo, **5**, pp. 119–134 (1945).
Enderlein, G. Xylophagidæ. Zool. Anz., **43**, pp. 533–552 (1913).
Ferguson, E. W. Blood-sucking Leptidæ (Australia). Jour. Roy. Soc. New South Wales, **49**, pp. 233–243 (1915).
Greene, C. T. Leptidæ, Larvæ and Pupæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **70**, art. 2, pp. 1–20 (1926).
Hardy, D. E. Chrysopilus. American Midl. Nat., **41**, pp. 143–167 (1949).
Hardy, D. E., and J. U. McGuire. Ptiolina (Nearctic). Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **20**, pp. 1–15 (1947).
Leonard, M. D. Rhagionidæ (Nearctic). Mem. American Ent. Soc., **7**, 181 pp. (1930).
Lindner, E. Rhagionidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **20**, 49 pp. (1925). Ptiolina (Europe). Arb. Morph. Taxon. Ent., **9**, pp. 230–241 (1942).
Lundbeck, W. Leptidæ. Diptera Danica, **1**, pp. 133–157 (1907).
Malloch, J. R., C. T. Greene, and W. L. McAtee. Rhagionidæ (District of Columbia). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **33**, pp. 213–220 (1931).
Pechuman, L. L. Vermilio (New World). Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **33**, pp. 84–89 (1938).
Pleske, T. Erinnidæ, Coenomyiidæ. Faune de France, **13**, pp. 81–90 (1926).
Séguy, E. Rhagionidæ. Faune de France, **13**, pp. 90–118 (1926).
Szilady, Z. Rhagionidæ. Tierwelt Deutschlands, **26**, pp. 40–54 (1932). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **28**, pp. 229–270 (1934). Konowia, **14**, pp. 92–93 (1935).
Verrall, G. H. Leptidæ. British Flies, **5**, pp. 232–319 (1909).
Wheeler, W. M. Vermilio and Lampromyia. In Demons of the Dust, New York, 378 pp. (1931).

TABANOIDEA

Austen, E. E. Phlebotomic Diptera (Tabanidæ) (Africa). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (8) **1**, pp. 209–228, 401–428 (1908); **2**, pp. 94–116, 274–301, 352–356 (1909); **6**, pp. 337–356 (1910); **9**, pp. 353–369 (1912).

New Tabanidæ. Ibid., (8) **9**, pp. 1–33 (1912); **10**, pp. 240–243 (1912).

Tabanidæ (Africa). Bull. Ent. Res., **2**, pp. 279–290 (1912); **3**, pp. 113–136, 329–338, 399–416 (1912); **4**, pp. 283–300 (1914).

Chrysops (Africa). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (7) **20**, pp. 507–520 (1907).

Tabanidæ (Palestine). Bull. Ent. Res., **10**, pp. 277–321 (1920); **13**, pp. 151–160 (1922); **14**, pp. 421–432 (1924).

Tabanidæ (Siam). Ibid., **12**, pp. 431–455 (1922).

Pantophthalmidæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1923**, pp. 551–598 (1923).

Pangoniinæ (Ethiopia). Ibid., (C) **107**, pp. 32–34; (B) **107**, pp. 263–293 (1937).

Bequaert, J. Pangoniinæ (Belgian Congo). Rev. Zool. Africaine, **2**, pp. 218–231 (1913).

Critique on Tabanidæ. Psyche, **31**, pp. 24–40 (1924).

Tabanidæ (Belgian Congo). Rept. Harvard Afric. Exped. Trop. Med., **2**, pp. 858–971 (1930).

Tabanidæ (Yucatan). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **39**, pp. 533–553 (1931).

Tabanidæ of Congo Expedition. American Mus. Novit., **539**, 19 pp. (1932).

Tabanidæ (Antilles). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **11**, pp. 253–369 (1940).

Tabanidæ (Trinidad). Bull. Ent. Res., **30**, pp. 447–453 (1940). Psyche, **51**, pp. 12–21 (1944).

Bequaert, J., and W. T. Davis. Tabanidæ (Staten Island). Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **18**, pp. 113–122 (1923).

Bequaert, J., and S. Renjifo-Salcedo. Tabanidæ (Colombia). Psyche, **53**, pp. 52–86 (1946).

Borgmeier, T. Neotropical Tabanidæ, Nomenclature. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **3**, pp. 286–303 (1933).

Bouvier, G. Tabanidæ (Switzerland). Mitt. Schweiz. Ent. Ges., **19**, pp. 409–466 (1945).

Brennan, J. M. Pangoniinæ (Nearctic). Univ. Kansas Sci. Bull., **22**, pp. 249-401 (1935).

Brèthes, J. Los Tabánidos del Plata. Estudios Univ. Buenos Aires, **21**, 79 pp. (1921).

Cameron, A. E. Bionomics of Tabanidæ of Canadian Prairie. Bull. Ent. Res., **17**, 42 pp. (1926).

Carter, H. F. Some African Tabanidæ. Ann. Trop. Med., **9**, pp. 173–196 (1915).

Chagnon, G., and O. Fournier. Les Tabanides du Québec. Nat. Canadien, **70**, pp. 49–84 (1943).

Drensky, P. Tabanidæ (Bulgaria). Mitt. Naturw. Inst. Sofia, **2**, pp. 55–128 (1929). (In Bulgarian)

Edwards, F. W. Hæmatopota (Africa). Bull. Ent. Res., **7**, pp. 145–159 (1916).

Efflatoun, H. C. Egyptian Tabanidæ. Mem. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **4**, fasc. 1, 114 pp. (1930).

ENDERLEIN, G. Pantophthalmidæ. Zool. Anz., **41,** pp. 97–118 (1912); S. B. Ges. Naturf. Freunde, **1930,** pp. 361–376 (1931).

New Tabanid Genera. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1923,** pp. 544–555.

Ein neues Tabanidensystem. Mitt. Zool. Mus. Berlin, **10,** pp. 333–351 (1922); **11,** pp. 253–409 (1925).

FAIN, A. Tabanides congolais. Rev. Zool. Bot. Africaines, **40,** pp. 139–150 (1947).

FAIRCHILD, G. B. Acanthocera. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **10,** pp. 14–27 (1939).

Chlorotabanus and Cryptotylus. Ibid., **11,** pp. 713–722 (1940).

Dichelacera. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **33,** pp. 683–700 (1940).

Chrysops (Panama). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **44,** pp. 1–8 (1942).

Leucotabanus and Fidene (Panama). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **34,** pp. 629–646 (1941).

Bellardia (Panama). Psyche, **49,** pp. 8–17 (1942).

Neotabanus (Panama). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **35,** pp. 153–182 (1942).

Scione. Ibid., **35,** pp. 183–199 (1942).

Stenotabanus. Ibid., **35,** pp. 289–309 (1942).

Tabanus (Panama). Ibid., **35,** pp. 441–474 (1942).

Supra-specific Categories, Tabanidæ. Canadian Ent., **73,** pp. 2–14 (1941).

Tabanidæ, Synonymy. Psyche, **57,** pp. 117–127 (1950).

Tabanidæ (Connecticut). Connecticut State Nat. Hist. Surv., **75,** pp. 1–31 (1950).

Tabanidæ (Neotropical). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **44,** pp. 441–462 (1951).

FATTIG, P. W. Tabanidæ (Georgia). Bull. Emory Univ. Mus., **4,** 26 pp. (1946).

FERGUSON, E. W. Australian Tabanidæ. Proc. Roy. Soc. Victoria, **33,** pp. 1–29 (1921). Rec. South Australian Mus., **1,** pp. 365–379 (1921). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **47,** pp. 245–263 (1922). Bull. Ent. Res. **16,** pp. 293–306 (1926).

Pangoniinæ (Australia). Bull. Ent. Res., **14,** pp. 251–263 (1924).

FERGUSON, E. W., and M. HENRY. Tabanidæ (New South Wales). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **44,** pp. 828–849 (1920).

FERGUSON, E. W., and G. F. HILL. Tabanidæ (Australia). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **45,** pp. 460–467 (1920); **48,** pp. 381–435 (1923).

FRAGA, A. Tabanidæ (Chile). Com. Mus. Concepción, **1,** pp. 19–27, 30–37, 56–58 (1936); pp. 90–96 (1936).

Osca. Rev. Chilena Hist. Nat., **42,** pp. 66–74 (1939).

Parosca. Ibid., **45,** pp. 108–116 (1943).

GHIDINI, G. Tabanidi d'Italia. Arch. Zool. Ital., **22,** pp. 371–493 (1936). Mem. Soc. Ent. Ital., **69,** pp. 129–175 (1937).

GOFFE, E. R. British Tabanidæ. Trans. Ent. Soc. South England, **1930,** pp. 43–114 (1931).

GOETGHEBUER, M. Catalogue of Tabanidæ (Belgium). Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **66,** pp. 109–114 (1926).

HARDY, G. H. Tabanus (Tasmania). Stylops, **3,** pp. 43–48 (1934).

Tabanus (Australia). Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland, **59,** pp. 169–178 (1948).

HINE, J. S. Tabanidæ of Ohio. Ohio Acad. Sci. Spec. Pap., **5**, 63 pp. (1903).
Tabanidæ (U. S. and Canada). Ohio Nat., **5**, pp. 217–248 (1904).
Horseflies (Louisiana). Circ. Louisiana Crop Pest Comm., **6**, 43 pp. (1906). Bull. Louisiana Exp. Sta., **93**, 59 pp. (1907).
Neotropical Tabanidæ. Ohio Jour. Sci., **20**, pp. 185–192, 311–319 (1920). Occ. Pap. Mus. Zool. Univ. Michigan, **162**, 35 pp. (1925).

ISAAC, P. V. Indian Tabanidæ. Mem. Dept. Agric. India, Ent. Ser., **8**, pp. 93–108 (1925).

KARIYA, S. Tabanidæ. Cat. Japanese Insects, Tokyo, **6**, 23 pp. (1936).

KNAB, F. Stibasoma. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **46**, pp. 407–412 (1913).

KNOWLTON, G. F., and T. O. THATCHER. Utah Horseflies. Proc. Utah Acad. Sci., **11**, pp. 291–294 (1934).

KONO, H., and H. TAKAHASI. Tabanidæ (Japan). Ins. Matsumurana, **13**, pp. 147–162 (1939); **14**, pp. 6–24 (1939).
Tabanidæ, Larvæ and Pupæ. Kontyu, **14**, pp. 1–22 (1940). (In Japanese)

KRÖBER, O. Palæarctic Chrysops. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **43**, pp. 41–160 (1920).
Palæarctic Tabanidæ. Arch. Naturg., **88** A, Heft 8, pp. 114–164 (1922); **89** A, Heft 12, pp. 55–118 (1923); **90**, A, Heft 9, pp. 1–195 (1924).
Tabanidæ (Philippines). Ibid., 90 A, Heft 1, 27 pp. (1924).
Egyptian Tabanidæ. Bull. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **1925**, pp. 77–137.
Chrysopini (Neotropical). Konowia, **4**, pp. 210–375 (1925).
Tabanidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **19**, 146 pp. (1925).
Chrysops (Nearctic). Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **87**, pp. 209–353 (1926).
Chrysops (Africa). Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **53**, pp. 175–268 (1927).
Diachlorinæ. Beih. Arch. Schiffs-Tropenhyg., **32**, pp. 73–123 (1928).
Tabanidæ (Amazon). Ann. Naturh. Mus. Wien, **43**, pp. 244–255 (1929).
Chrysopini (Indo-Australian). Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **56**, pp. 463–528 (1929).
Neotropical Tabanidæ. Zool. Anz., **83**, pp. 47–63, 115–137 (1929); **86**, pp. 248–265 (1930); **90**, pp. 69–86 (1930).
Phæotabanus. Ibid., **86**, pp. 273–300 (1930).
Macrocormus and Chlorotabanus. Ibid., **87**, pp. 1–18 (1930).
Silviini. Ibid., 88, pp. 225–238 (1930).
Pitocerini. Ibid., 88, pp. 305–312 (1930).
Pangoniini. Ibid., **89**, pp. 211–228 (1930).
Sackenomyia. Ibid., **90**, pp. 1–12 (1930).
Straba and Poecilosoma. Ibid., **94**, pp. 67–89 (1931).
Esenbeckia. Ibid., **94**, pp. 245–257 (1931).
Fidena. Ibid., **95**, pp. 17–37 (1931).
Gymnochela. Ibid., **96**, pp. 49–61 (1931).
Patagonian Tabanidæ. Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **5**, fasc. 2, pp. 106–161 British Mus. (1930).
Stenotabaninæ and Lepidoselaginæ (South America). Encycl. Ent. B II, **5**, pp. 101–144 (1930).
Scione (South America). Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **91**, pp. 141–174 (1930).
Tabanidæ (New Zealand). Ibid., **92**, pp. 58–89 (1931).
Tabanidæ (Neotropical). Ibid., **92**, pp. 275–305 (1931). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **2**, pp. 185–202 (1932); **4**, pp. 222–276, 291–333 (1934).

Therevidæ and Tabanidæ. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1928**, pp. 417–434 (1929).

Pelecorhynchinæ and Melpiinæ (South America). Mitt. Zool. Mus. Hamburg, **44**, pp. 149–196 (1931).

Tabanidæ (South America). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **27**, pp. 329–350 (1931).

Dichelacerinæ (South America). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **1**, pp. 282–296 (1931).

Bellardiinæ and Tabaninæ (South America). Ibid., **1**, pp. 400–417 (1931).

Esenbeckia. Ibid., **2**, pp. 52–93 (1932).

Bellardiinæ (Neotropical). Ibid., **2**, pp. 289–302 (1932).

Stibasoma. Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **93**, pp. 241–259 (1932).

Tabanidæ. Tierwelt Deutschlands, **26**, pp. 55–99 (1932).

Catalogue of Tabanidæ (Palæarctic). Acta Inst. Mus. Zool. Univ. Atheniensis, **2**, pp. 57–245 (1939).

Dicladocera. Ver. Deutsch. Kolon. u. Uebersee-Mus., **3**, pp. 58–92 (1940).

Landrock, K. Tabanidæ (Austria). Verh. Naturf. Ver. Brünn, **63**, pp. 133–151 (1932).

Lundbeck, W. Tabanidæ. Diptera Danica, **1**, pp. 85–132 (1907).

Lutz, A. Tabanidæ (Brazil). Zool. Jahrb. Suppl., **10**, pp. 619–692 (1909). Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **3**, pp. 65–84 (1911); **5**, pp. 142–191 (1913); **6**, pp. 69–80 (1914) with Neiva, A.; **7**, pp. 51–119 (1915).

Lutz, A. and G. M. Oliveira Castro. Esenbeckia. Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **30**, pp. 543–562 (1935).

Melpia. Ibid., **32**, pp. 169–183 (1936).

MacCreary, D. Tabanidæ (Delaware). Bull. Univ. Delaware Exp. Sta., **226**, 41 pp. (1940).

MacKerras, I. M., and M. E. Fuller. Pelecorhynchus. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **67**, pp. 9–76 (1942).

Marchand, W. Chrysops, Early Stages. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **25**, pp. 149–163 (1917).

Tabanidæ, Early Stages. Monogr. Rockefeller Inst. Med. Res., **13**, 203 pp. (1920).

McAtee, W. L., and W. R. Walton. Tabanidæ (District of Columbia). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **20**, pp. 188–206 (1919).

Middlekauff, W. W. Horseflies or Deerflies (California). Bull. Cal. Insect Surv., **1**, pp. 1–24 (1950).

Neave, S. A. Tabanidæ of Nyasaland, Life Histories. Bull. Ent. Res., **5**, pp. 287–320 (1915).

Neiva, A. Tabanidæ (Rio Janeiro). Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **6**, pp. 69–80 (1914).

Nieschulz, O. Tabanidæ, Distribution in Dutch East Indies. Zeitschr. Angew. Ent., **22**, pp. 131–142 (1935).

Larvæ of Tabanus. Zeitschr. Parasitenk., **7**, pp. 639–656 (1935).

Oldroyd, H. Tabanidæ (New Guinea). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **72**, pp. 125–142 (1947); **73**, pp. 304–361 (1948).

Olsoufieff, H. G. Tabanidæ (Leningrad). Mag. Parasit. Leningrad, **4**, pp. 111–201 (1934).

Tabanidæ (Urals). Ibid., Moscow, **5**, pp. 205–215 (1935).

Tabanidæ (Western Siberia). Ibid., **6**, pp. 201–245 (1936).

Tabanidæ (USSR). Faune de l'URSS, **7**, no. 2, 433 pp. Inst. Zool. Acad. Sci. (1937).

Tabanidæ (Caucasus). Trav. Sect. Zool. Acad. Sci. URSS, **3**, pp. 45–90 (1941). (In Russian)

Ouchi, V. Diptera Sinica, Tabanidæ. Jour. Shanghai Sci. Inst., (3) **4**, pp. 175–189 (1939).

Patton, W. S. Gadflies of Mesopotamia. Indian Jour. Med. Res., **7**, pp. 735–750 (1920).

Pechuman, L. L. List of Tabanidæ (Venezuela). Bol. Ent. Venezolana, **1**, pp. 51–58 (1942).

Pereira Barretto, M. Tabanidæ (Brazil). An. Fac. Med. Univ. São Paulo, **23**, pp. 77–85, 89–111 (1947); **24**, pp. 63–91 (1949). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **19**, pp. 401–417, 481–488 (1948). Rev. brasil. Biol., **9**, pp. 39–48 (1949).

Philip, C. B. Tabanidæ (Minnesota). Tech. Bull. Univ. Minn. Exp. Sta., **80**, 132 pp. (1931).

Tabanus. Canadian Ent., **68**, pp. 148–160 (1936); **69**, pp. 35–40, 49–58, 207–208 (1937). Ohio Jour. Sci., **36**, pp. 149–156 (1936). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **43**, pp. 240–248 (1950).

Chrysops. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **37**, pp. 153–161 (1936).

Apatolestes. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **36**, pp. 185–199 (1941).

Tabanidæ, Tribes. Canadian Ent., **73**, pp. 2–14 (1941).

Nearctic Tabanidæ. Ibid., **73**, pp. 105–110, 141–153 (1941). Proc. New England Zool. Club, **21**, pp. 55–68 (1942). Psyche, **49**, pp. 25–40 (1942). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **43**, pp. 115–122 (1950).

Nearctic Pangoniinæ. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **43**, pp. 113–130 (1941). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **42**, pp. 451–460 (1949).

Catalogue of Nearctic Tabanidæ. American Midl. Nat., **37**, pp. 257–324 (1947); **43**, pp. 430–437 (1950).

Tabanidæ (Egypt). Bull. Soc. Fouad Ent., **32**, pp. 77–83 (1948).

Rapp, W. F. and W. E. Snow. Catalogue of Pantophthalmidæ. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **16**, pp. 252–254 (1945).

Ricardo, G. Pangoninæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (7) **5**, pp. 167–182 (1900); **8**, pp. 286–315 (1901); **9**, pp. 366–381, 424–438 (1902).

Tabanidæ. Ibid., **14**, pp. 349–372 (1904).

Tabanidæ (Orient). Rec. Indian Mus., **4**, pp. 111–255, 321–399 (1911).

List of South African Tabanidæ. Ann. South African Mus., **10**, pp. 447–461 (1914).

Australian Tabanidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (8) **15**, pp. 270–291; **16**, pp. 16–39, 259–286 (1915).

Rowe, J. A., and G. F. Knowlton. Tabanus (Utah). Canadian Ent., **67**, pp. 238–244 (1935).

Schuurmans Stekoven, J. H. Tabanids from Buru. Treubia, **5**, pp. 299–330 (1924).

Tabanids of Dutch East Indies. Treubia, **6**, Suppl., 551 pp. (1926). Tijdschr. Ent., **70**, pp. 1–36 (1927). Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **54**, pp. 425–448

(1928). Zool. Anz., **92**, 109–111 (1930). Tijdschr. Ent., **75**, Suppl., pp. 78–83 (1932).

Tabanidæ (East Indies). Arch. Naturg., **1**, pp. 56–94 (1932).

SCHWARDT, H. H. Arkansas Horseflies. Bull. Arkansas Agr. Exp. Sta., **256**, 27 pp. (1930); **332**, 66 pp. (1936).

Early Stages of Tabanidæ. Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **14**, pp. 1–15 (1931).

SEGAL, B. Chrysops (New York). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **44**, pp. 51–78, 125–154 (1936).

SÉGUY, E. Tabanidæ (France). Faune de France, **13**, pp. 119–157 (1926).

Tabanidæ (Madagascar). Mem. Inst. Sci. Madagascar, A, **3**, pp. 277–300 (1949).

SENIOR-WHITE, R. A. Catalogue of Tabanidæ (India). Catalogue of Indian Insects, **12**, 70 pp. Calcutta (1927).

SHANNON, R. C., and J. HADJINICOLAOU. List of Tabanidæ (Greece). Acta Inst. Mus. Zool. Univ. Atheniensis, **1**, pp. 160–172 (1936).

SHIRAKI, T. Tabanidæ (Formosa, Japan). Taihoku Agr. Exp. Sta. Formosa, 1918, 442 pp.

STAMMER, H. J. Die Larven der Tabaniden. Zeitschr. Morph. Oekol. Tiere, **1**, pp. 121–170 (1924).

STONE, A. Bionomics of Tabanidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **23**, pp. 261–304 (1930).

Tabaninæ (Nearctic). Misc. Publ. U. S. Dept. Agric., **305**, 171 pp. (1938).

Tabanidæ from Venezuela. Bol. Ent. Venezolana, **3**, pp. 125–138 (1944).

SURCOUF, J. M. R. Tabanus d'Afrique. Paris, 1909, 258 pp.

Tabanidæ (South America). Mission Arc Meridien Amérique Sud, **10**, pp. 217–233 (1919).

Tabanidæ. Gen. Insectorum, **175**, 205 pp. (1921). Critique: Bequaert, Psyche, **31**, pp. 24–40 (1924).

Tabanidæ (Southwest Europe). Encycl. Ent. (A), **5**, 261 pp. (1924).

Tabanus (Syria). Voy. Gadeau Kerville en Syrie, **1**, pp. 339–350 Paris (1926).

SZILADY, Z. Tabanus. Ent. Mitt., **4**, pp. 93–107 (1915).

Tabanidæ (Palæarctic). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **12**, pp. 661–673 (1914).

Chrysops (Palæarctic). Arch. Naturg., **83**, pp. 85–135 (1917).

Horseflies. Biol. Hungarica, **1**, fasc. 1, pp. 1–39 (1923); **1**, fasc. 7, pp. 1–30 (1926).

TAYLOR, F. H. Australian Tabanidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **40**, pp. 806–815; **44**, pp. 41–71 (1919). Rec. Australian Mus., **12**, no. 5, pp. 53–70 (1918).

TENDEIRO, J. Tabanidæ (Portuguese Guinea). Bol. Cultural Guiné Portuguesa, **6**, pp. 435–447 (1947).

TOUMANOFF, C. Tabanidæ (Indochina). Rev. Med. Franç. Extreme-Orient, Hanoi, **19**, pp. 1075–1087 (1941).

VANDERYST, R. P. R. Tabanides du Congo Belge. Bull. Agric. Congo Belge, **19**, pp. 607–630 (1928).

VERRALL, G. H. Tabanidæ. British Flies, **5**, pp. 320–439 (1909).

VIANNA MARTINS, A. Tabanidæ (Minas Geraes). Trab. Inst. Biol. Dias, **1940**, 233 pp.

Webb, J. L., and R. W. Wells. Horseflies in Relation to Western Agriculture. Bull. U. S. Dept. Agric., **1218**, 36 pp. (1924).

Wehr, E. E. Tabanidæ (Nebraska). Univ. Studies Nebraska, **22**, pp. 107–118 (1922).

White, A. Tabanidæ and Therevidæ (Tasmania). Proc. Roy. Soc. Tasmania, **1915**, pp. 1–59 (1916).

THEREVOIDEA (THEREVIDÆ, SCENOPINIDÆ)

Becker, T. Therevidæ. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **62**, pp. 289–319 (1912). Thereva. Konowia, **1**, pp. 16–34 (1922).

Cole, F. R. Therevidæ (North America). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **62**, art. 4, 140 pp. (1923). Canadian Ent., **57**, pp. 84–88 (1925).

Collin, J. E. British Therevidæ. Proc. Roy. Phys. Soc. Edinburgh, **23**, pp. 95–102 (1948).

Cresson, E. T. Scenopinidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **33**, pp. 109–114 (1907).

English, K. M. I. Biology of Therevidæ (Australia). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **75**, pp. 345–359 (1950).

Hardy, D. E. Omphralidæ (North America). Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **17**, pp. 31–51 (1944).

Kröber, O. Omphralidæ. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **2**, pp. 174–210 (1913). Therevidæ. Gen. Insectorum, **148**, 69 pp. (1913). Tierwelt Deutschlands, **26**, pp. 100–122 (1932).

Scenopinidæ. Gen. Insectorum, **161**, 15 pp. (1914).

Scenopinidæ and Therevidæ. Bull. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **1923**, pp. 70–107; **1929**, pp. 73–80.

Therevidæ and Omphralidæ. Mitt. Mus. Naturh., Hamburg, **31**, pt. 2, pp. 29–74 (1913).

Omphralidæ, Conopidæ and Therevidæ. Konowia, **7**, pp. 1–23, 113–134 (1928).

Therevidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **26**, 60 pp. (1925).

Omphralidæ. Ibid., **27**, 8 pp. (1925).

Therevidæ (New Zealand). Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **93**, pp. 122–142 (1932).

Therevidæ (South Africa). Ann. Transvaal Mus., **14**, pp. 103–134 (1931). Konowia, **12**, pp. 289–299 (1933).

Omphralidæ (Belgian Congo). Rev. Zool. Bot. Africaines, **28**, pp. 258–286 (1936).

Omphralidæ. Stettiner Ent. Ztg., 98, pp. 211–231 (1937).

Catalogue of Palæarctic Therevidæ. Acta Inst. Mus. Zool. Univ. Atheniensis, **1**, pp. 269–321 (1937).

Lundbeck, W. Therevidæ and Scenopinidæ. Diptera Danica, **2**, pp. 132–160 (1908).

Mann, J. S. Therevidæ (Australia). Australian Zool., **5**, pp. 151–194 (1928); **6**, pp. 17–49 (1929); **7**, pp. 325–344 (1933).

Osten Sacken, C. R. Therevidæ. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **62**, pp. 289–319 (1912).

Séguy, E. Therevidæ and Omphralidæ. Faune de France, **13**, pp. 255–279 (1926).

VANSCHUYTBROECK, P. Therevidæ. Expl. Parc Nat. Albert, **70**, pp. 7–20 (1951).

VERRALL, G. H. Therevidæ and Scenopinidæ. British Flies, **5**, pp. 537–602 (1909).

ASILIDÆ

BACK, E. A. Robberflies (North America). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **35**, pp. 137–400 (1909).

BANKS, N. Dasyllis. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **12**, pp. 52–55 (1917).

BECKER, T. Revision of Loew's Asilica. 91 pp., Vienna (1923).

Dioctria. Konowia, **2**, pp. 1–18, 171–179 (1923).

Asilidæ (Formosa). Ent. Mitt., **14**, pp. 62–85, 123–139, 240–250 (1925).

BEZZI, M. Stichopogon. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **8**, pp. 129–159 (1910).

Lasiopogon. Bull. Lab. Zool. Portici, **11**, pp. 250–281 (1917).

Cyrtopogon (Italy). Mem. Soc. Ent. Italiana, **5**, pp. 42–70 (1927).

BROMLEY, S. W. Asilidæ (Cuba). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **22**, pp. 272–294 (1929).

Proagonistes. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **6**, pp. 209–224 (1930).

List of Robberflies (Ohio). Sci. Bull. Ohio State Univ., **1**, no. 2, pp. 1–18 (1931).

Stenopogon. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **24**, pp. 427–435 (1931). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **45**, pp. 291–309 (1937).

Asilidæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **5**, fasc. 3, pp. 261–282, British Mus. (1932).

Robber-Flies (Texas). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **27**, pp. 74–113 (1934).

New Asilidæ (Belgian Congo). Rev. Zool. Bot. Africaines, **26**, pp. 404–415 (1935).

New Asilidæ (India). Rec. Indian Mus., **37**, pp. 219–230 (1935). Indian Jour. Agr. Sci., 8, pp. 863–888 (1938).

Diogmites (U. S.). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **44**, pp. 225–237 (1936).

Asilidæ (South Africa). Ann. Transvaal Mus., **18**, pt. 2, pp. 125–146 (1936).

Robber-flies (Utah). Proc. Utah Acad. Sci., **14**, pp. 99–109 (1937).

Robber-flies (Madagascar). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **68**, pp. 11–21 (1942).

Robber-flies (China). Lingnan Sci. Jour., **21**, pp. 87–105 (1945).

Asilidæ (Connecticut). Bull. Connecticut Geol. Nat. Hist. Surv., **69**, 48 pp. (1948).

Asilidæ (Florida). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **43**, pp. 227–239 (1950).

Asilidæ. American Mus. Novit., **1532**, 36 pp. (1951).

BROWN, C. J. D. Asilidæ (Utah). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **54**, pp. 295–320 (1929).

CARRERA, M. Leptogastrinæ. Pap. Avulsos, Dept. Zool., São Paulo, **4**, pp. 85–94 (1944).

Asilidæ (Neotropical). Arq. Zool. São Paulo, **7**, 148 pp. (1949).

Asilidæ (Brazil). Rev. brasil. Biol., **10**, pp. 99–111 (1950).

Prolepsis (Argentina). Dusenia, Curitiba, **1**, pp. 83–90 (1950).

CARRERA, M., and M. A. V. D'ANDRETTA. Asilideos do Mexico. Pap. Avulsos, Dept. Zool., São Paulo, **9**, pp. 159–192 (1950).

Cole, F. R., and J. Wilcox. Lasiopogon and Alexiopogon. Ent. Americana, **18**, 90 pp. (1938).

Curran, C. H. Cyrtopogon. Canadian Ent., **55**, pp. 92–95, 116–125, 132–142, 169–174, 185–190 (1923).

Asilidæ (Belgian Congo). American Mus. Novit., **272**, 18 pp. (1927).

Ommatius. Ibid., **327**, 6 pp. (1928). Asilidæ. Ibid., **425**, 21 pp. (1930); **487**, 25 pp. (1931).

Mallophora. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **49**, pp. 269–284 (1941).

Dakin, W. T., and M. G. C. Fordham. Asilidæ (West Australia). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **10**, pp. 517–530 (1922).

Efflatoun, H. Asilidæ (Egypt). Mem. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **4**, pp. 1–443 (1934–1937).

Enderlein, G. Tropical Asilidæ. Zool. Anz., **44**, pp. 241–263 (1914).

Dasypogoninæ and Archilaphrinæ. Wiener Ent. Ztg., **33**, pp. 151–174 (1914).

Engel, O. Gonioscelis (Africa). Mitt. Zool. Mus., Berlin, **12**, pp. 159–176 (1925).

Asilidæ (South Africa). Ann. Transvaal Mus., **12**, pp. 132–180 (1927); **13**, pp. 154–171 (1929); **14**, pp. 253–283 (1932).

Larvæ of Leptidæ and Asilidæ. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Africa, **18**, pp. 147–162 (1928).

Asilidæ (Chaco Exped.). Konowia, **8**, pp. 457–474 (1930).

Asilidæ. Tierwelt Deutschlands, **26**, pp. 127–204 (1932).

Asilidæ (China). Ark. Zool., **25** A, no. 22, 17 pp. (1934).

Asilidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **24**, 491 pp. (1925–1930).

Fattig, P. W. Asilidæ (Georgia). Bull. Emory Univ. Mus., **3**, 33 pp. (1945).

Frey, R. Oriental Leptogaster. Notulæ Ent., **17**, pp. 38–52 (1937).

Gemignani, E. V. Mallophora (Argentina). Rev. Soc. Ent. Argentina, **3**, pp. 133–144 (1930).

Hardy, G. H. Australian Asilidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **45**, pp. 185–202 (1920); **51**, pp. 305–312, 643–657 (1926); **52**, pp. 387–398 (1937); **53**, pp. 469–473 (1928); **54**, pp. 353–360 (1929); **55**, pp. 249–260 (1930).

Cerdistus (Australia). Ibid., **51**, pp. 643–657 (1926); **54**, pp. 80–88 (1929).

Stenopogon (Australia). Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland **39**, pp. 119–123 (1928).

Ommatius (Australia). Ibid., **40**, pp. 61–65 (1928).

Brachyrrhopalini. Ibid., **41**, pp. 59–72 (1930).

Asilidæ (Australia). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (10) **13**, pp. 498–525; **14**, pp. 1–35 (1935); **16**, pp. 161–187, 405–426 (1935).

Hermann, F. Asilidæ. Zeitschr. syst. Hymenopt. Dipt., **6**, pp. 129–144 (1906); **7**, pp. 1–16, 65–78 (1907).

Asilidæ (South America). Abh. Deutsches Akad. Naturf., **96**, 275 pp. (1912).

Mydaidæ and Asilidæ (Formosa). Ent. Mitt., **3**, 41 pp. (1914).

Asilidæ (Formosa). Arch. Naturg., 82 A, Heft 5, pp. 1–35 (1917).

Laxenecera. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1919**, pp. 337–358.

Systematik der Asiliden. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **43**, pp. 161–194 (1920).

Leptogastrinæ, Holcocephala. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **74**, pp. 140–191 (1926).

Hine, J. S. Asilus. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **2**, pp. 136–170 (1909).
Promachus and Protacanthus. Ibid., **4**, pp. 153–172 (1911).
Erax. Ibid., **12**, pp. 103–157 (1919).

Hobby, B. M. British Asilidæ and Prey. Proc. Trans. Ent. Soc. South England, **1930**, pp. 1–42 (1931).
Rhodesian Asilidæ and Prey. Jour. Anim. Ecol., **4**, pp. 90–112 (1935).
Bactria (Ethiopian). Ent. Mon. Mag., **72**, pp. 182–199, 232–249, 274–278 (1936).

Hsia, Kai-ling. Leptogastrinæ (China). Sinensia, **19**, pp. 23–56 (1949).

James, M. T. Robber-flies (Colorado). Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **14**, pp. 27–53 (1941); **15**, pp. 124–236 (1942).

Jones, P. R. Asilidæ (Nebraska). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **33**, pp. 273–286 (1907).

Lundbeck, W. Asilidæ. Diptera Danica, **2**, pp. 1–87 (1908).

McAtee, W. L. Laphria and Nusa. Ohio Nat., **19**, pp. 143–170 (1918); pp. 244–248 (1919).

McAtee, W. L., and N. Banks. Asilidæ (District of Columbia). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **22**, pp. 13–33 (1920).

Melander, A. L. Cyrtopogon. Psyche, **30**, pp. 102–119 (1923).
Lasiopogon. Ibid., pp. 136–144 (1923).
Asilidæ, Various Genera. Ibid., pp. 207–219 (1923).

Melin, D. Swedish Asilidæ, Biology. Zool. Bidrag, **8**, pp. 1–317 (1923).

Oldenberg, L. Lasiopogon. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1924**, pp. 441–448.

Oldroyd, H. Hoplistomerus. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **90**, pp. 307–318 (1940).

Pandellé, E. Asilus (Europe). Rev. Ent., France, **24**, pp. 44–98 (1905).

Pritchard, A. E. New Asilidæ (Southwestern U. S.). American Mus. Novit., **813**, 13 pp. (1935).
Holcocephala and Taracticus. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **46**, pp. 11–21, 179–190 (1938).
Haplopogon and Cophura. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **34**, pp. 350–354 (1941); **36**, pp. 281–309 (1943).
Aphamartina. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **43**, pp. 131–140 (1941).

Ricardo, G. Australasian Asilidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (8) **9**, pp. 473–488, 585–594 (1912); (8) **10**, pp. 142–160, 350–360 (1912); (8) **11**, pp. 147–166, 409–451 (1913).
Asilinæ. Ibid., (9) **3**, pp. 44–79 (1919); (9) **5**, pp. 169–185, 209–240, 377–392, 433–444 (1920).
Asilidæ (South Africa, Orient). Ibid., (9) **8**, pp. 175–192 (1921); (9) **15**, pp. 234–282 (1925).

Séguy, E. Asilidæ of France. Faune de France, **17**, 190 pp. (1927).

Stackelberg, A. A. Asilidæ (USSR). Faune Petropolit., **13**, 21 pp. (1922). (In Russian)

Thorpe, W. H. Larvæ and Pupæ of Hyperechia. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **75**, pp. 177–185 (1927).

Verrall, G. H. Asilidæ. British Flies, **5**, pp. 614–754 (1909).

Wilcox, J. Stichopogon. Pan-Pacific Ent., **12**, pp. 201–212 (1936); **13**, pp. 37–45 (1937).

Ommatius, Key. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **31**, pp. 172–176 (1936).
Heteropogon, Key. Ibid., **36**, pp. 50–56 (1941).
Nicocles, Key. Ibid., **40**, pp. 161–165 (1945).

Wilcox, J., and C. H. Martin. Coleomyia. Ibid., **30**, pp. 204–213 (1935).
Cyrtopogon (North American). Ent. Americana, **16**, 94 pp. (1936).
Nanocyrtopogon. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **29**, pp. 449–459 (1936).
Dioctria (North America). Ent. Americana, **21**, 38 pp. (1941).

MYDAIDÆ, APIOCERIDÆ

Arias, J. Mydaidæ (Spain). Inst. Nac. Cienc. Zool., **15**, 40 pp. (1914).

Bequaert, J. Mydaidæ (Africa). Rev. Zool. Bot. Africaines, **31**, pp. 129–152 (1936). Bull. Mus. Roy. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **16**, no. 30, 26 pp. (1940).

Bezzi, M. Mydaidæ (South Africa). Ann. South African Mus., **19**, pp. 191–234 (1924).

Cazier, M. A. Apioceratidæ. American Midl. Nat., **25**, pp. 589–631 (1941).

Hardy, D. E. Nomoneura and Nemomydas. Wasmann Jour. Biol., **8**, pp. 9–37 (1950).

Hardy, G. H. Australian Mydaidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **50**, pp. 139–144 (1925).

Harmann, F. Apioceriden. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1909**, Beiheft, pp. 104–122.

Johnson, C. W. Mydaidæ. Proc. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., **38**, pp. 131–145 (1926).

Mackerras, I. M. Australian Mydaidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **53**, pp. 539–543 (1928).

Norris, K. R. Apioceridæ (West Australia). Jour. Roy. Soc. West Australia, **22**, pp. 49–70 (1936).

Painter, R. H. Apiocera. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **25**, pp. 350–357 (1932).
Apioceratidæ. Univ. Kansas Sci. Bull., **24**, pp. 187–203 (1936).

Rapp, W. F., and W. E. Snow. Catalogue of Apioceridæ. Pan-Pacific Ent., **21**, pp. 157–160 (1945).

Sack, P. Mydaidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **23**, 28 pp. (1934).

Séguy, E. Mydaidæ. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **4**, pp. 129–156 (1928).

BOMBYLIIDÆ

d'Andretta, M. A. V., and M. Carrera. Toxophorinæ (Brazil). Dusenia, Curitiba, **1**, pp. 351–374 (1950).

Austen, E. E. Thyridanthrax. Bull. Ent. Res., **20**, pp. 151–164 (1929).
New Bombyliidæ (Palæarctic). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **18**, pp. 181–204 (1936).
Bombyliidæ of Palestine. 188 pp., British Mus. (1937).

Becker, T. Usia. Berliner Ent. Zeitschr., **50**, pp. 193–228 (1905).
Apoclea. Ibid., **53**, pp. 276–294 (1908).
Genera of Bombyliidæ. Ann. Mus. Zool. St. Petersburg, **17**, pp. 421–502 (1912).
Villa, Anastœchus, Systœchus. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **14**, pp. 17–67 (1916).

Bezzi, M. Systropus. Redia, **2**, pp. 262–279 (1904).
Bombyliidæ (Central Africa). Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **1911**, pp. 605–656 (1912).
Bombyliidæ (South Africa). Ann. South African Mus., **18**, pp. 1–180, 469–478 (1921). Broteria, **20**, pp. 64–86 (1922).
Bombyliidæ (Africa). Ann. Mus. Civ. Genova, **49**, pp. 98–114 (1920).
Bombyliidæ and Syrphidæ (Africa). Voy. Alluaud et Jeannel, pp. 315–351, Paris (1923).
Bombyliidæ of the Ethiopian Region. 390 pp. British Mus. (1924).
Bombyliidæ (Egypt). Bull. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **17**, 1924, pp. 159–242 (1925); **18**, 1925, pp. 244–273 (1926).
Brunetti, E. Catalogue of Oriental Bombyliidæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **2**, pp. 437–492 (1909).
Canizo, J. del. Bombyliidæ. Bol. Pat. Veg. Ent. Agric. Madrid, **12**, pp. 77–99 (1944).
Cole, F. R. Pœcilanthrax. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **25**, pp. 67–80 (1917).
Bombyliidæ (Lower California). Proc. California Acad. Sci., **12**, pp. 289–314, 457–481 (1923).
Curran, C. H. Exoprosopa. American Mus. Novit., **415**, 16 pp. (1930).
Edwards, F. W. Bombyliidæ, Nemestrinidæ, Cyrtidæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **5**, fasc. 2, pp. 162–197, British Mus. (1930).
Comptosia and Allies. Encycl. Ent., (B II, Dipt.) **7**, pp. 81–112 (1934).
Efflatoun, H. C. Bombyliidæ Homœophthalmæ. Bull. Soc. Fouad Ent., **29**, pp. 1–482 (1945).
Enderlein, G. Systropodinæ. Wiener Ent. Ztg., **43**, pp. 69–92 (1926).
Engel, E. O. Bombyliidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **25**, 619 pp. (1932–1937).
Bombyliidæ and Asilidæ (China). Mitt. Münchner Ent. Ges., **30**, pp. 72–84 (1940).
Hardy, G. H. Bombyliidæ and Cyrtidæ (Australia). Pap. Proc. Roy. Soc. Tasmania, **1920**, pp. 33–64; **1921**, pp. 41–83 (1922).
Notes on Australian Bombyliidæ. Ibid., **1923**, pp. 72–86 (1924).
Hesse, A. J. Bombyliidæ (Kalahari Exped.). Ann. Transvaal Mus., **17**, pp. 161–184 (1936).
Bombyliidæ (South Africa). Ann. South African Mus., **34**, pp. 1–1053 (1938).
Johnson, C. W. Bombylius (Eastern U. S.). Psyche, **14**, pp. 95–100 (1907).
Lundbeck, W. Bombyliidæ. Diptera Danica, **2**, pp. 88–132 (1908).
Maughan, L. Bombyliidæ (Utah). Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **8**, pp. 27–80 (1935).
Melander, A. L. Oligodranes. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **39**, pp. 451–495 (1946).
Aphœbantus. Ibid., **43**, pp. 1–46 (1950).
Some Smaller Bombyliidæ. Pan-Pacific Ent., **26**, pp. 139–156 (1950).
Painter, R. H. Lepidophora. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **51**, pp. 119–127 (1925).
Parabombylius. Ent. News, **37**, pp. 73–78 (1926).
Villa. Ohio Jour. Sci., **26**, pp. 205–212 (1926).
Bombyliidæ (Honduras). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **23**, pp. 793–807 (1930).
Heterostylum. Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **3**, pp. 1–7 (1930).
Bombyliidæ (China). Lingnan Sci. Jour., **11**, pp. 341–374 (1932).

Geron (U. S.). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **58**, pp. 139–168 (1932).
Bombyliidæ (Panama). American Mus. Novit., **642**, 10 pp. (1933).
New Bombyliidæ. Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **6**, pp. 5–18 (1933).
Bombyliidæ. Trans. Kansas Acad. Sci., **42**, pp. 267–301 (1939).

Paramonov, S. J. Heterotropus. Konowia, **4**, pp. 110–114 (1925).
Lomatia. Neue Beitr. Syst. Insektenk., **3**, pp. 41–46, 78–84, 95–100, 112–116, 176–182 (1926).
Dischistus. Ibid., **3**, pp. 155–161 (1926).
Hemipenthes, Thyridanthrax. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **3**, pp. 150–190 (1926).
Anastœchus. Neue Beitr. Syst. Insektenk., **3**, pp. 127–137. Arch. Naturg., **91**, A, Heft 1, pp. 46–55 (1926).
Platypygus. Konowia, **5**, pp. 85–92 (1926).
Bombylius. Mem. Acad. Sci. Ukraine, Kiev, (Phys. Sci. Math.), **3**, pp. 77–184 (1926).
Exoprosopa. Ibid., **6**, Livr. 2, pp. 181–303 (1928).
Bombyliidæ. Ibid., **11**, Livr. 2, pp. 65–232 (1929).
Cytherea, Anastœchus. Ibid., **15**, Livr. 3, pp. 355–481 (1930).
Amictus, Lyophlæba. Ibid. (Nat. Sci.), **9**, pp. 1–218 (1931).
Bombyliidæ (Northwest China). Ark. Zool., **26** A, no. 4, 7 pp. (1934).
Anthrax. Trav. Mus. Zool. Kiev, **16**, pp. 3–31 (1936); **18**, pp. 69–159 (1937). (In Russian)
Bombyliid Genera (Recent and Fossil). Rep. Inst. Zool. Biol. Kiev, **23**, pp. 51–88 (1939). (In Ukrainian)
Bombyliinæ (USSR). Inst. Zool. Acad. Sci. URSS, **25**, 414 pp. (1940).
Bombyliidæ (America). Eos, **13** (1937), pp. 13–43 (1940).
Bombyliidæ. Ibid., **23**, pp. 79–102, 207–220 (1947).
Triplœchus and Sericosoma. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **18**, pp. 183–192, 361–369 (1947).
Lyophlæbia. Ibid., **19**, pp. 115–148 (1948).
Lepidophora. Ibid., **20**, pp. 631–643 (1949).
Usia. Eos, **26**, pp. 341–378 (1951).

Roberts, F. H. S. Bombyliidæ (Australia). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **53**, pp. 90–144, 413–455 (1928); **54**, pp. 553–583 (1929).

Ruiz, H. F. Comptosia (Chile). Rev. Univ. Santiago, **24**, pp. 111–126 (1939).

Sack, P. Spongostylum (Palæarctic). Abh. Senckenbergisches Naturf. Ges., **30**, pp. 503–548 (1909).

Séguy, E. Bombyliidæ. Faune de France, **13**, pp. 178–254 (1926).
Cyrtosia (Mediterranean). Rev. franç. Ent., **16**, pp. 83–85 (1949).

Senior-White, R. Bombyliidæ, Catalogue. Catalogue of Indian Insects, **3**, 31 pp., Calcutta (1923).

Venturi, F. Usia (Italy). Redia, **33**, pp. 127–142 (1948).

Verrall, G. H. Bombyliidæ. British Flies, **5**, pp. 474–536 (1909).

NEMESTRINIDÆ, ACROCERIDÆ

Andrews, H. W. Cyrtidæ. Proc. Trans. South London Ent. Soc., **1939**, pp. 78–79 (1939).

Arias, J. Nemestrinidæ (Spain). Trav. Mus. Nac. Cienc. Nat. Zool., **13**, 33 pp. (1913).

Bequaert, J. Hirmoneura (North America). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **27**, pp. 301–306 (1919).
Nemestrinidæ (Rhodesia, New Guinea). Psyche, **32**, pp. 4–22 (1925).
Nemestrinidæ (North America). Ibid., **37**, pp. 286–297 (1930).
Lasia (North America). American Mus. Novit., **455**, 11 pp. (1931).
Nemestrinidæ in Röder Collection. Zool. Anz., **100**, pp. 13–33 (1932).
Nemestrinidæ. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **42**, pp. 163–184 (1934).
Oriental Nemestrinidæ. Psyche, **42**, pp. 123–141 (1935).
Nemestrinidæ (Palæarctic). Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **78**, pp. 292–310 (1938).
Catalogue of Recent and Fossil Nemestrinidæ (America). Psyche, **54**, pp. 194–207 (1947).
Bezzi, M. Genera of Cyrtidæ. Bol. Soc. Ent. Italiana, **55**, pp. 99–105 (1923).
Nemestrinidæ (South Africa). Ann. South African Mus., **19**, pp. 164–190 (1924).
Brunetti, E. Cyrtidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **18**, pp. 561–606 (1926).
Cockerell, T. D. A. Nemestrinidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **34**, pp. 247–253 (1908).
Cole, F. R. Cyrtidæ (North America). Ibid., **45**, pp. 1–79 (1919).
Thyllis and Megalybus. Canadian Ent., **51**, pp. 54–62 (1919).
Hardy, G. H. Australian Nemestrinidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **49**, pp. 448–460 (1924); **70**, pp. 135–146 (1946).
Johnson, C. W. Acrocera. Psyche, **22**, pp. 198–203 (1915).
Lichtwardt, B. Nemestrina (Palæarctic). Zeitschr. syst. Hymenopt. Dipt., **7**, pp. 433–451 (1907).
Nemestrinidæ. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1909**, pp. 113–123, 507–514, 643–651; **1910**, pp. 589–624.
Lindner, E. Cyrtidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **21**, 36 pp. (1936).
Lundbeck, W. Acroceridæ. Diptera Danica, **1**, pp. 157–163 (1907).
Mackerras, I. M. Australasian Nemestrinidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **50**, pp. 489–561 (1925).
Paramonov, S. J. Nemestrinus (Palæarctic). Eos, **21**, pp. 279–295 (1945).
Pleske, T. Acroceridæ (Palæarctic). Konowia, **9**, pp. 156–173 (1930).
Plomley, N. J. B. Oncodes. Rec. Queensland Victoria Mus., **2**, pp. 17–30 (1947).
Sabrosky, C. W. Ogcodes and Acrocera. American Midl. Nat., **31**, pp. 385–413 (1944).
Acroceratidæ. Ibid., **39**, pp. 382–430 (1948).
Sack, P. Nemestrinidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **22**, 42 pp. (1933).
Cyrtidæ. Ibid., **21**, 36 pp. (1936).
Séguy, E. Oncodidæ and Nemestrinidæ. Faune de France, **13**, pp. 157–175 (1926).
Stuardo, C. Hirmoneura (Chile). Rev. Chilena Hist. Nat., **36**, pp. 61–81 (1932).
Trichophthalma (Chile). Ibid., **38**, pp. 214–248 (1934).
Nemestrinidæ (Argentina). Physis, **17**, pp. 77–94 (1940).
Verrall, G. H. Nemestrinidæ and Acroceridæ. British Flies, **5**, pp. 440–469 (1909).
Wandolleck, B. Inflatæ. 30 pp., Leipzig, B. G. Teubner (1914).

EMPIDIDÆ

Bezzi, M. Indo-australian Empididæ. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **2**, pp. 320–361 (1904).

Neotropical Empididæ. Ibid., **3**, pp. 424–460 (1905). Nova Acta Akad. Naturf. Halle, **91**, pp. 293–407 (1910).

Rhagionidæ and Empididæ (Formosa). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **10**, pp. 442–495 (1912). Supplementa Ent., **3**, pp. 65–78 (1914).

Empis (Palæarctic). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1909**, Beiheft, pp. 85–103.

Empididæ of Caves. Bull. Mus. Roy. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **18**, 11 pp. (1942).

Brunetti, E. Indian Empididæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **9**, pp. 11–45 (1913).

Collin, J. E. Empididæ (Britain). Ent. Mon. Mag., **62**, pp. 146–152, 185–190, 213–219, 231–237 (1926); **63**, pp. 20–29, 61–67, 93–98 (1927).

New Zealand Empididæ in the British Museum. 110 pp., British Mus. (1928).

Empididæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **4**, 334 pp. (1933).

Pipunculidæ and Empididæ (Ussuri). Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, (B) **10**, pp. 218–248 (1941).

Curran, C. H. Empididæ (Panama). American Mus. Novit., **467**, 25 pp. (1931).

Engel, E. Atalanta. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1918**, pp. 1–80, 197–268 (1918).

Empididæ (Chaco Exped.). Konowia, **7**, pp. 245–251 (1928).

Empididæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **28**, 384 pp. (1945).

Frey, R. Empididæ (Finland). Acta Soc. Faun. Fl. Fennica, **37**, pp. 3–89 (1913).

Rhamphomyia. Notulæ Ent., **2**, pp. 1–10, 34–45, 65–77 (1922); **29**, pp. 91–119 (1950).

Hybotinen (Formosa and Philippines). Ibid., **18**, pp. 52–62 (1938).

Platypalpus (Palæarctic). Ibid., **23**, pp. 1–19 (1943).

Hardy, G. H. Australian Empididæ. Australian Zool., **6**, pp. 237–250 (1930).

Jones, C. G. Empididæ. Ruwenzori Exped. 1934–35, **2**, pp. 257–323, British Mus. (1940).

Kuntze, A. Empis. Zeitschr. syst. Hymenopt. Dipt., **6**, pp. 209–216, 297–304 (1906); **7**, pp. 25–32, 155–160 (1907).

Lundbeck, W. Empididæ. Diptera Danica, **3**, pp. 1–324 (1910).

Melander, A. L. Empididæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **28**, pp. 195–367 (1902).

Drapetis. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **11**, pp. 183–221 (1918).

Empididæ. Gen. Insectorum, **185**, pp. 1–434 (1927).

Microphorus. Pan-Pacific Ent., **16**, pp. 5–11, 59–69 (1940).

Some New Empididæ. Psyche, **52**, pp. 79–87 (1945).

Iteaphila and Apalocnemis. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **41**, pp. 29–40 (1946).

Coptophlebia. Pan-Pacific Ent., **22**, pp. 105–117 (1946).

Hemerodromiinæ. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **55**, pp. 237–273 (1947).

Miller, D. Empididæ (New Zealand). Trans. New Zealand Inst., **45**, pp. 198–206 (1911); **54**, pp. 437–467 (1923).

OLDENBERG, L. Rhamphomyia. Arch. Naturg., **80** A, Heft 9, pp. 69–91 (1915); **82**, Heft 1, pp. 153–164 (1916); **83**, Heft 6, pp. 14–27 (1917). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1922**, pp. 339–347.

Empididæ (Alps). Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **43**, pp. 221–234 (1920).

Rhamphomyia (Palæarctic). Konowia, **6**, pp. 1–29 (1927).

WAHLGREN, E. Empididæ (Sweden). Ent. Tidskr., **31**, pp. 41–95 (1910).

DOLICHOPODIDÆ

ALDRICH, J. M. Keys to Various Genera. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **30**, pp. 269–286 (1904).

Hydrophorus (Nearctic). Psyche, **18**, pp. 45–70 (1911).

Dolichopus and Hydrophorus (Alaska). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **61**, art. 25, 18 pp. (1922).

BECKER, T. Dolichopodidæ (Palæarctic). Nova Acta Leop.-Carol. Akad. Naturf. Halle, **102**, pp. 115–361 (1917); **103**, pp. 205–315 (1918); **104**, pp. 37–212 (1918).

American Dolichopodidæ. Abh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **13**, pp. 1–394 (1922).

Indo-australian Dolichopodidæ. Capita Zool., **1**, pp. 1–247 (1922).

Ethiopian Dolichopodidæ. Ent. Mitt., **12**, pp. 1–50 (1923).

CREGAN, M. B. Dolichopodid Mouthparts. Illinois Biol. Monogr., **18**, pp. 1–68 (1941).

CURRAN, C. H. Dolichopodidæ (South Africa). Ann. Transvaal Mus., **10**, pp. 212–232 (1924); Ann. South African Mus., **23**, pp. 377–416 (1926).

Dolichopodidæ (Africa). Rev. Zool. Africaine, **14**, 39 pp. (1926): Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **19**, pp. 1–16 (1927).

Dolichopodidæ (Belgian Congo). Rev. Zool. Africaine, **13**, pp. 103–122 (1925).

Rhaphium (Nearctic). Trans. Roy. Canadian Inst., **15**, pp. 249–260 (1926); **16**, pp. 99–179 (1927).

Chrysosoma (Ethiopian). Rev. Zool. Africaine, **15**, pp. 241–266 (1927).

ENDERLEIN, G. Exotic Psilopodini. Zool. Jahrb. Suppl., **15**, Band 1, pp. 367–408 (1912).

FREY, R. Dolichopodidæ (Finland). Acta Soc. Faun. Fl. Fennica, **40**, 80 pp. (1915).

GREENE, C. T. Tachytrechus. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **60**, art. 17, 21 pp. (1922).

Scellus. Ibid., **65**, art. 16, 18 pp. (1924).

HARDY, G. M. Dolichopodidæ (Australia). Australian Zool., **6**, pp. 124–134 (1930).

HARMSTON, F. C., and G. F. KNOWLTON. Sympycnus (Utah). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **33**, pp. 395–403 (1940).

Campsicnemus (North America). Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **37**, pp. 10–17 (1942).

JAMES, M. T. Dolichopus (Colorado). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **65**, pp. 209–226 (1939).

KNEZY, G. Dolichopus (Hungary). Folia Ent. Hungarica, **2**, pp. 1–20 (1929). (In Magyar)

LAMB, C. G. Dolichopodidæ (Samoa). Insects of Samoa, **6**, fasc. 3, pp. 125–139, British Mus. (1929).

Lundbeck, W. Dolichopodidæ (Denmark). Diptera Danica, **4,** 416 pp. (1912).

Mercier, L., and O. Parent. Dolichopodidæ (Normandy). Bull. Soc. Linn. Normandie, (7) **8,** pp. 67–88 (1925).

Parent, O. Dolichopodidæ (Belgium). Ann. Soc. Sci. Bruxelles, **41,** pp. 238–248, 340–346 (1922).

Dolichopodidæ, Palæarctic Genera: Chrysotus, ibid., **42,** pp. 281–312 (1923); Thrypticus, ibid., **44,** pp. 46–69 (1925); Aphrosylus, ibid., **44,** pp. 93–127 (1925); Diaphorus, ibid., **44,** pp. 221–294 (1925); Medetera, ibid., **47,** pp. 1–26 (1927); Tachytrechus, ibid., **47,** pp. 83–89 (1927); Dolichopus, ibid., **48,** pp. 30–36 (1929).

Tachytrechus (France). Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **1,** pp. 19–64 (1924).

New Dolichopodidæ (Europe). Ibid., **3,** pp. 23–40 (1926); **4,** pp. 45–96 (1927); **7,** pp. 113–140 (1934).

Dolichopodidæ from Far East (Palæarctic). Ibid., **4,** pp. 111–149 (1927).

Catalogue of Dolichopodidæ (France). Ann. Soc. Linn. Lyon, **72,** pp. 94–101 (1926).

Dolichopodidæ (Egypt). Bull. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **1927,** pp. 60–67; **1929,** pp. 42–58, 151–190; **1934,** pp. 112–138.

Hercostomus (Palæarctic). Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **96,** pp. 209–213 (1927).

Dolichopodidæ (Pyrenees). Butll. Inst. Catalana Hist. Nat. Barcelona, **9,** pp. 56–72 (1929).

Condylostypus (America). Ann. Soc. Sci. Bruxelles (B) **49,** pp. 74–87 (1929).

Dolichopodidæ from Röder's Collection. Ibid., **49,** pp. 169–246 (1929).

Dolichopodidæ (Brazil). Ann. Naturh. Mus. Wien, **44,** pp. 5–26 (1930).

New Dolichopodidæ in Paris Museum. Mem. Soc. Sci. Bruxelles, **50,** pp. 86–115 (1930).

Dolichopodidæ (South America). Abh. Mus. Dresden, **18,** pp. 1–22 (1931).

Dolichopodidæ (Sunda Isl.). Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **6,** pp. 103–123 (1932).

Sympycnus (South America). Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **6,** pp. 41–70 (1932).

Dolichopodidæ (Australia). Ann. Soc. Sci. Bruxelles (B), **52,** pp. 105–176 (1932); **53,** pp. 170–187 (1933); **53,** pp. 325–441 (1933).

Dolichopodidæ (Neotropical). Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **73,** pp. 163–186 (1933).

Dolichopodidæ (Chaco Exped.). Konowia, **11,** pp. 241–259 (1933).

Dolichopodidæ (Congo). Rev. Zool. Bot. Africaines, **24,** pp. 1–49 (1933); **27,** pp. 112–129 (1935).

Dolichopodidæ exotiques. Mem. Soc. Nat. Sci. Cherbourg, **41** (1929–1933), pp. 257–312 (1934).

Dolichopodidæ (Belgian Congo). Bull. Mus. Roy. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **12,** fasc. 15, 19 pp. (1936); **13,** fasc. 18, 19 pp. (1937).

Dolichopodidæ (Ethiopian). Rev. Zool. Bot. Africaines, **28,** pp. 317–327 (1936); **32,** pp. 256–282 (1939).

Dolichopodidæ. Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **77,** pp. 125–148 (1937).

Dolichopodidæ. Faune de France, **35,** 720 pp. (1938).

Dolichopodidæ (Hawaii). Konowia, **16,** pp. 67–84 (1937); pp. 209–219 (1938). Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **10,** pp. 225–249 (1939).

Dolichopodidæ (Neotropical). Arb. Morph. Taxon. Ent., **6**, pp. 140–151 (1939).

Dolichopodidæ (New Guinea). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **64**, pp. 155–168 (1939).

Ringdahl, O. Swedish Dolichopodidæ. Ent. Tidskr., **49**, pp. 179–201 (1928).

Stackelberg, A. Dolichopus (Siberia). Ann. Mus. Zool. Acad. Sci. Leningrad, **31**, pp. 135–163 (1930) (In Russian). Zool. Anz., **84**, pp. 169–180 (1929).

Dolichopodidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **29**, 224 pp. (1930–1941).

Van Duzee, M. C. Various Nearctic Genera: Neurigona, Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **6**, pp. 22–60 (1913); Pelastoneurus, ibid., **16**, pp. 30–48 (1925); Thinophilus, ibid., **19**, pp. 35–49 (1926); Polymedon, ibid., **20**, pp. 123–126 (1927). Thripticus, Psyche, **22**, pp. 84–88 (1915); Asyndetus, ibid., **23**, pp. 88–94 (1916); Medeterus, ibid., **35**, pp. 36–42 (1928), Proc. California Acad. Sci., (4) **9**, pp. 257–270 (1919). Sciapus, Ent. News, **26**, pp. 17–26 (1915); Porphyrops, ibid., **34**, pp. 239–243 (1923). Xiphandrium, Trans. American Ent. Soc., **48**, pp. 79–87 (1922); Syntormon, ibid., **50**, pp. 257–287 (1925). Paraphrosylus, Pan-Pacific Ent., **1**, pp. 73–78 (1924); Hydrophorus, ibid., **3**, pp. 4–11 (1927); Sympycnus, ibid., **7**, pp. 35–47, 51–63 (1930). Diaphorus, Bull. Buffalo Soc. Nat. Sci., **11**, no. 2, pp. 161–194 (1915); Chrysotus, ibid., **13**, no. 3, pp. 1–52 (1924). Argyra, Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **66**, art. 23, pp. 1–43 (1925).

Dolichopodidæ (Alaska). Ohio Jour. Sci., **23**, pp. 241–264 (1923). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **63**, art. 21, 16 pp. (1923).

Dolichopodidæ. Ent. News, **25**, pp. 433–443 (1914); **28**, pp. 123–128 (1917); **29**, pp. 45–51 (1918); **41**, pp. 53–55 (1930). Psyche, **28**, pp. 120–129 (1921); **30**, pp. 63–73 (1923); **32**, pp. 178–189 (1925); **33**, pp. 45–52 (1926). Occ. Pap. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., **5**, pp. 101–106 (1924).

New Dolichopodidæ (West Indies). American Mus. Novit., **262**, 10 pp. (1927); **521**, 14 pp. (1932). Ent. News, **43**, pp. 183–187 (1932).

Dolichopodidæ (Neotropical). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **74**, no. 2755, 64 pp. (1929). American Mus. Novit., **483**, 26 pp. (1931); **484**, 14 pp. (1931); **569**, 22 pp. (1932). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **7**, pp. 243–255 (1931).

Dolichopodidæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **5**, fasc. 1, 92 pp. British Mus. (1930).

Dolichopodidæ (Canal Zone). Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **61**, pp. 161–206 (1931).

Dolichopodidæ and Phoridæ (Galapagos). Proc. California Acad. Sci., **21**, pp. 65–74 (1933).

New Dolichopodidæ (North America). American Mus. Novit., **599**, 27 pp. (1933); **655**, 20 pp. (1933).

Dolichopodidæ (Hawaii). Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **8**, pp. 307–356 (1933).

Van Duzee, M. C., F. R. Cole and J. M. Aldrich. Dolichopus (North America). Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., **116**, 304 pp. (1921).

Van Duzee, M. C., and C. H. Curran. Nearctic Dolichopus, Males. American Mus. Novit., **683**, 26 pp. (1934); Females, Ibid., **684**, 17 pp. (1934).

Wahlgren, E. Swedish Dolichopodidæ. Ent. Tidskr., **33**, 54 pp. (1912).

Division CYCLORRHAPHA, Series ASCHIZA

Audcent, H. List of Cyclorrhapha (Bristol). Proc. Bristol Nat. Soc., **28**, pp. 45–132 (1950).

Hennig, W. Kopulationsapparat der Cyclorrhapha. Zeitschr. Morph. Oekol. Tiere, Berlin, **31**, pp. 328–370 (1936).

Keilin, D. Larves de Diptères Cyclorhaphes. 184 pp. (1915).

Wahlgren, E. Aschiza. Ent. Tidskr., **30**, 86 pp. (1909).

Zimin, L. Cyclorrhaphous Larvæ. 115 pp. (1948). (In Russian)

LONCHOPTERIDÆ

Aczel, M. Musidoridæ. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **33**, pp. 109–121 (1940).

Collin, J. E. Lonchoptera (British). Ent. Mon. Mag., **74**, pp. 60–65 (1938).

Curran, C. H. Lonchopteridæ (North America). American Mus. Novit., **696**, 7 pp. (1934).

Czerny, L. Musidoridæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **30**, 16 pp. (1934).

Duda, O. Lonchoptera. Konowia, **6**, pp. 89–99 (1927).

Lundbeck, W. Lonchopteridæ (Denmark). Dipt. Danica, **5**, pp. 1–18 (1916).

Meijere, J. C. H. de. Lonchopteridæ (Palæarctic). Tijdschr. Ent., **49**, pp. 44–98 (1906).

PHOROIDEA

Abreu, E. S. Phoridæ (Canary Isl.). Mem. Acad. Cienc., Barcelona, **17**, no. 1, 90 pp. (1921).

Becker, T. Phoridæ (Europe). Abh. K. K. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **1**, 100 pp. (1901).

Bohart, G. E. Phoridæ (Guam). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **96**, no. 3205, pp. 397–416 (1947).

Borgmeier, T. Phoridæ. Arch. Mus. Nac. Rio Janeiro, **24**, pp. 323–346 (1923); **25**, pp. 85–281 (1925).

Phoridæ (Brazil). Vozes de Petropolis, **17**, 15 pp. (1923). Bol. Mus. Nac. Rio Janeiro, **1**, pp. 167–202 (1924); **2**, pp. 39–52 (1926).

Phorideos myrmecophilos. Arch. Inst. Biol. São Paulo, **1**, pp. 159–192 (1928); **4**, pp. 209–228 (1931). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **6**, pp. 23–37 (1936).

Xanionotum. Ibid., **2**, pp. 369–380 (1932).

Ueber attophile Phoriden. Zool. Anz., **82**, pp. 493–517 (1929).

Melaloncha. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **4**, pp. 167–189 (1934); **9**, pp. 39–53 (1938).

Coniceromyia. Ibid., **21**, pp. 281–299 (1950).

Borgmeier, T., and H. Schmitz. Phoridæ (Brazil). Zeitschr. Deutsche Ver. São Paulo, **3**, pp. 127–181 (1922).

Brues, C. T. Phoridæ (Indo-Australian). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **3**, pp. 541–555 (1905).

Phoridæ (North America). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **29**, pp. 331–404 (1903).

Phoridæ. Gen. Insectorum, **44**, 21 pp. (1906).

Systematic Affinities of Phoridæ. Biol. Bull., **12**, pp. 349–359 (1907).

Phoridæ (Formosa). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **9**, pp. 530–559 (1911). Psyche, **31**, pp. 206–223 (1924).

Catalogue of Phoridæ. Bull. Wisconsin Nat. Hist. Soc., **12**, pp. 85–152 (1915).

Aphiochæta. Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **6**, pp. 183–194 (1916).

Phoridæ (Grenada). Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., **62**, pp. 499–506 (1919).

Phoridæ (Philippines). Proc. American Acad. Arts Sci., **70**, pp. 365–466 (1936).

Phoridæ (Neotropical). Psyche, **51**, pp. 151–161 (1944).

Phoridæ (Connecticut). Geol. Nat. Hist. Surv. Connecticut, **75**, pp. 33–85 (1950).

COLLIN, J. E. Phoridæ (Seychelles). Trans. Linn. Soc. London, (2) **15**, pp. 105–118 (1912).

ENDERLEIN, G. Phoridæ (Southern Brazil). Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **73**, pp. 16–45 (1912). (Critique: Borgmeier, Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **5**, pp. 427–470 (1935)).

KEMNER, N. A. Flügeln der Termitoxenien. 6 Congr. Int. Ent., Madrid, 1935, pp. 275–294 (1940).

LERUTH, R. Phoridæ (Belgium). Bull. Mus. Roy. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **12**, no. 36, 23 pp. (1936).

LUNDBECK, W. Phoridæ (Denmark). Dipt. Danica, **6**, pp. 69–447 (1922).

Aphiochæta (Denmark). Vidensk. Medd. Dansk Naturh. Foren., **71**, pp. 1–34 (1920).

New Phoridæ (Denmark). Ibid., **72**, pp. 129–143 (1921).

MALLOCH, J. R. British Phoridæ. Ann. Scott. Nat. Hist., **1910**, pp. 15–21, 87–92.

Phoridæ (U. S.). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **43**, pp. 411–529 (1913).

MEIJERE, J. C. H. DE. Puliciphora. Zool. Jahrb. Suppl., **15**, 1, pp. 141–154 (1912).

PATTON, W. S. Aphiochæta (India). Jour. Indian Med. Res., **9**, pp. 683–691 (1922).

SCHMITZ, H. Myrmecophilous Phoridæ. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **37**, pp. 509–566 (1914).

Myrmecophilous and Termitophilous Phoridæ. Jaarb. Natuurh. Genootsch. Limburg, **1913**, pp. 123–133 (1914). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1915**, pp. 465–507.

Thaumatoxena. Zool. Anz., **45**, pp. 548–564 (1915).

Termitophilous Diptera. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **39**, pp. 211–266 (1916).

Keys to European Phoridæ. Jaarb. Natuurh. Genootsch. Limburg, **1917**, pp. 79–150; **1918**, pp. 146–164; **1919**, pp. 91–154.

Ecitophilous Phoridæ. Publ. Mus. Nac. Rio Janeiro, **4**, 29 pp. (1924).

Phoridæ. Natuurh. Maandbl., **13**, pp. 138–143, 148–150 (1924); **15**, 6 pp. (1926); **16**, 76 pp. (1927); **17**, 26 pp. (1928); **29**, 20 pp. (1940); **30**, 7 pp. (1941); **37**, pp. 37–44 (1948).

New Phoridæ. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **2**, pp. 73–85 (1925).

Phoridæ (Formosa). Ent. Mitt., **15**, pp. 46–57 (1926).

Phoridæ (Freiburg). Mem. Soc. Fribourg, **1**, pp. 117–136 (1926).

Trineura (Palæarctic). Konowia, **6**, pp. 144–160 (1927).

Sciadoceridæ and Phoridæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **6**, fasc. 1, 42 pp., British Mus. (1929); fasc. 2, 6 pp. (1931).

Phoridae. Revision der Phoriden, Dümmler's, Berlin u. Bonn., 211 pp. (1929).

Nepenthes Phoriden. Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl., **9**, pp. 449–471 (1932).
Neue Europäische Phoriden. Tijdschr. Ent., **78**, pp. 79–94 (1935).
Neue Phoriden (Palæarctic). Broteria, **31**, pp. 5–16 (1935).
Paraspinophora. Ibid., **31**, pp. 155–173 (1935).
Phoridæ (Portugal). Ibid., **34**, pp. 163–179 (1938); **35**, pp. 8–17, 180–193 (1939); **36**, pp. 49–74 (1940).
Misotermes. Treubia, **16**, pp. 369–391 (1938).
Phoridæ (Ireland). Proc. Roy. Irish Acad., **44**, sect. B, pp. 173–204 (1938).
Phoridæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **33**, pp. 1–240 (1938–49).
Termitoxeniidæ. Broteria, **34**, pp. 22–40, 55–70, 132–162 (1938); **35**, pp. 53–63, 133–148 (1939). 6 Congr. Int. Ent., Madrid, 1935, pp. 9–15 (1940).
Phoridæ (New Zealand). Natuurh. Maandbl., **28**, 31 pp. (1939).
Phoridæ (Madeira, Azores). Broteria, **37**, pp. 151–160 (1941).
Phoridæ (Austria). Ann. Naturh. Mus. Wien, **56**, pp. 375–399 (1948).
Phoridæ, Smaller Genera. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **20**, pp. 237–252 (1949).

Silva Figueroa, C. Phoridæ (Chile). Bol. Mus. Nac. Chile, **9**, pp. 5–21 (1916).

Silvestri, F. Phoridæ termitofili dei Brasile. Acta Pontificia Accad. Sci., **10**, pp. 281–295 (1946).

Trägårdh, I. Thaumatoxena. Ark. Zool., **4**, 12 pp. (1908).
Cryptopteromyia. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **28**, pp. 329–348 (1909).

Wasmann, E. Termitoxenia. Zeitschr. Wiss. Zool., **70**, pp. 289–298 (1901).
Termitoxeniiden (Orient). Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **57**, pp. 16–22 (1913).

Wood, J. H. Notes on British Phora. Ent. Mon. Mag., **42**, pp. 186–196, 262–266 (1906); **48**, pp. 94–99, 166–180 (1912).

SYRPHIDÆ

Andreu, J. Spanish Syrphidæ. Bol. Soc. Ent. España, **9**, pp. 98–126 (1926).

Andries, M. Microdon. Zeitschr. Wiss. Zool., **103**, pp. 299–361 (1912).

Banks, N., C. T. Greene, W. L. McAtee and R. C. Shannon. Syrphidæ (District of Columbia). Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **29**, pp. 173–204 (1916).

Bean, J. L. Tubifera (Eristalis) Hypopygium. Canadian Ent., **81**, pp. 140–152 (1949).

Becker, T. Helophilus. Berliner Ent. Zeitschr., **55**, pp. 213–232 (1910).
Neue Syrphidæ. Mitt. Zool. Mus. Berlin, **10**, pp. 1–93 (1921).

Bezzi, M. Syrphidæ (West Africa). Ann. Mus. Civ. Genova, **45**, pp. 400–443 (1912).
Syrphidæ of the Ethiopian Region. 146 pp., British Mus. (1915).
Platynochætus. Mem. Soc. Ent. Italiana, **3**, pp. 215–227 (1925).
Ethiopian Syrphidæ. Broteria, ser. Zool., **18**, pp. 131–142 (1920); **19**, pp. 5–22 (1921).

Bhatia, M. L. Aphidophagous Syrphid Larvæ. Parasitol., **31**, pp. 79–129 (1939).

Campbell, R. E., and W. M. Davidson. Aphidophagous Syrphidæ. Bull. Southern California Acad. Sci., **23**, pp. 3–9, 59–71 (1924).

Carrera, M., H. de Souza Lopes and J. Lane. Microdontinæ (Neotropical). Rev. brasil. Biol. Rio Janeiro, **7**, pp. 471–486 (1947).

Cheng, C. T. Syrphidæ (China). Biol. Bull. Fukien Univ., **1**, pp. 41–70 (1940). (In Chinese)

Cole, F. R. Sphegina. Ent. News, **35**, pp. 39–44 (1924).

Curran, C. H. Syrphus. Canadian Ent., **53**, pp. 152–159 (1921).

Nearctic Pipiza. Proc. California Acad. Sci., (4) **11**, pp. 345–393 (1921).

Brachyopa. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **15**, pp. 239–255 (1922).

New Chilosia (Canada). Canadian Ent., **54**, p. 19–20, 67–72 (1922).

Pipizella. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **49**, pp. 339–345 (1923).

Chrysotoxum. Canadian Ent., **56**, pp. 34–40 (1924).

Cynorhina. Ibid., **56**, pp. 193–196 (1924).

Neoascia. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **27**, pp. 51–62 (1925).

Syrphidæ (North America). Kansas Univ. Sci. Bull., **15**, pp. 1–216 (1924).

Volucella. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **19**, pp. 50–66 (1926). American Mus. Novit., **413**, 23 pp. (1930); **1027**, 7 pp. (1939); **1028**, 17 pp. (1939).

Syrphidæ (South Africa). Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **57**, pp. 44–83 (1927).

Syrphidæ (Malaya, Borneo). Jour. Fed. Malay States Mus., **14**, pp. 141–324 (1928); **16**, pp. 290–376 (1931).

Baccha. American Mus. Novit., **403**, 16 pp. (1930); **1041**, 12 pp. (1939).

Eristalinæ. Ibid., **411**, 27 pp. (1930).

Mesogramma. Ibid., **405**, 14 pp. (1930).

Syrphidæ (West Indies, Central America). Ibid., **416**, 11 pp. (1930).

Syrphidæ (Neotropical). Ibid., **882**, 17 pp. (1936); **1086**, 14 pp. (1940).

Syrphidæ (African). Ibid., **1025**, 11 pp. (1939); **1026**, 10 pp. (1939).

Syrphidæ (North America). Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **78**, pp. 243–304 (1941).

Syrphidæ (Guadalcanal). American Mus. Novit., **1364**, 17 pp. (1947).

Spilomyia (North America). Ibid., **1492**, pp. 1–11 (1951).

Curran, C. H., and C. L. Fluke. Helophilus (Nearctic). Trans. Wisconsin Acad. Sci., **22**, pp. 207–281 (1926).

Davidson, W. M. Melanostoma. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **48**, pp. 35–47 (1922).

Drensky, P. Syrphidæ (Bulgaria). Mitt. Bulgarischen Ent. Ges., **8**, pp. 109–131 (1934). (In Bulgarian)

Efflatoun, H. C. Syrphidæ (Egypt). Mem. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **2**, fasc. 1, 123 pp. (1922). Bull. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **18**, pp. 274–283 (1926); **19**, pp. 295–304 (1936).

Ferguson, E. W. Syrphidæ (Australia). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **51**, pp. 137–183, 517–544 (1926).

Fluke, C. L. Syrphidæ (Wisconsin). Trans. Wisconsin Acad. Sci., **20**, pp. 215–253 (1921).

Xanthogramma. Ibid., **26**, pp. 289–310 (1931).

Syrphus (America). Ibid., **28**, pp. 63–128 (1933).

High Altitude Syrphids. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **23**, pp. 133–144 (1930).

Epistrophe. Ent. Americana, **15**, pp. 1–56 (1935).

New Syrphids (South America). American Mus. Novit., **941**, 14 pp. (1937).

New Syrphids (North and Central America). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **32**, pp. 365–375 (1939).

Syrphini Related to Syrphus (Neotropical). American Mus. Novit., **1201**, 24 pp. (1942).

Melanostomini (Neotropical). Ibid., **1272**, 29 pp. (1945).

Syrphidæ (Alaska). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **100**, no. 3256, pp. 39–54 (1949).

Syrphus, Male Genitalia. Trans. Wisconsin Acad. Sci., **40**, pp. 115–148 (1950).

Volucella. American Mus. Novit., **1503**, 33 pp. (1951).

Fluke, C. L., and F. M. Hull. Cheilosia, Subgenus Chilomyia. Trans. Wisconsin Acad. Sci., **36**, pp. 327–347 (1946).

Cartosyrphus (North America). Ibid., **37**, pp. 221–263 (1947).

Frey, R. Syrphinæ. Notulæ Ent., **25**, pp. 152–172 (1945).

Hase, A. Eristalis Larvæ. Zool. Anz., **68**, pp. 33–51 (1926).

Heiss, E. M. Syrphidæ, Larvæ and Pupæ. Bull. Univ. Illinois, **36**, 142 pp. (1938).

Hervé-Bazin, J. Syrphidæ (Belgian Congo). Rev. Zool. Africaine, **3**, pp. 68–102, 279–298 (1913).

Syrphidæ (Japan). Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **83**, pp. 398–416 (1914).

Lathryophthalmus. Ann. Sci. Nat. (Zool.), Paris, (10) **6**, pp. 125–152 (1923).

Syrphides (French Indo-China). Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **3**, pp. 61–110 (1926).

Hine, J. S. Alaskan Helophilus. Ohio Jour. Sci., **23**, pp. 192–200 (1923).

Hull, F. M. Eristalis (North America). Ibid., **25**, pp. 11–42, 285–310 (1925).

Didea. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **18**, pp. 277–280 (1925).

Syrphidæ (Samoa). Insects of Samoa, **6**, fasc. 4, pp. 191–198, British Mus. (1929).

New Syrphidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **56**, pp. 139–150 (1930).

Sphegina. Ibid., **61**, pp. 373–382 (1935).

Check-list of Syrphids (Australia). Jour. Fed. Malay States Mus., **13**, pp. 190–212 (1936).

Check-list of Syrphids (Oceania). Occ. Pap. Bishop Mus., **13**, pp. 79–87 (1937).

Exotic Syrphid Flies. Psyche, **44**, pp. 12–32 (1937). Jour. Washington Acad. Sci., **27**, pp. 165–176 (1937).

Syrphid Flies (Madagascar). Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **92**, pp. 309–334 (1941).

New Syrphidæ. Psyche, **48**, pp. 149–165 (1941); **49**, pp. 19–24, 84–107 (1942).

Meromacrus. American Mus. Novit., **1200**, 10 pp. (1942). Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. Javier Prado, **9**, pp. 104–118 (1945).

Volucella and Microdon. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **10**, pp. 18–40, 702–720 (1943).

Mesogramma. Ent. Americana, **23**, pp. 1–41 (1943). American Mus. Novit., **1480**, 22 pp. (1951).

Baccha. Ent. Americana, **23**, pp. 42–98 (1943); **27**, pp. 89–291 (1949). Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **39**, pp. 56–64 (1944). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **18**, pp. 395–410 (1947).

Syrphidæ in British Museum. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **11**, pp. 21–61 (1944); (12) **3**, pp. 603–624 (1950).

Microdon in British Museum. Ibid., (11) **11**, pp. 241–261 (1944).

Syrphidæ in Museum of Comparative Zoology. Psyche, **51**, pp. 22–45 (1944).

Syrphidæ (South America). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **15**, pp. 34–54 (1944).

Quichuana. American Mus. Novit., **1317**, 17 pp. (1946).

Lepidostola. Ibid., **1326**, 15 pp. (1946).

Syrphidæ (Neotropical). Ent. News, **59**, pp. 1–12 (1948); **60**, pp. 225–234 (1949).

Some Syrphidæ. Psyche, **54**, pp. 230–240 (1947).

Some Volucella. Ibid., **56**, pp. 26–40 (1949).

New Eristalinæ. Ibid., **56**, pp. 120–138 (1949).

Genera of Syrphidæ, Recent and Fossil. Trans. Zool. Soc. London, **26**, pp. 257–408 (1949).

Some Syrphidæ (South America). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **21**, pp. 225–236 (1950).

Mesogramma (Neotropical). American Mus. Novit., **1480**, 22 pp. (1951).

HULL, F. M., and C. L. FLUKE. Cheilosia and Hiatomyia. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **94**, pp. 303–401 (1950).

JOHNSON, C. W. Syrphidæ (New England). Psyche, **23**, pp. 75–80, 159–163 (1916).

Chrysotoxum (New England). Occ. Pap. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., **5**, pp. 97–100 (1924).

JONES, P. R. Syrphidæ (Nebraska). Jour. New York Ent. Soc. **15**, pp. 87–100 (1907).

Syrphidæ (Colorado). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **10**, pp. 219–231 (1917). Bull. Colorado Agr. Exp. Sta., **269**, 72 pp. (1922).

KANERVO, E. Syrphidæ (Siberia). Ann. Ent. Fennici, **4**, pp. 145–170 (1938).

KERTESZ, K. Ceria (South America). Termes. Füzet., **25**, pp. 85–90 (1902).

Syrphidæ (Hungary). Rovartani Lapok., **22**, pp. 1–12 (1915). (In Magyar)

KRÜGER, F. Biology of Syrphid Larvæ. Zeitschr. Morph. Oekol. Tiere, **6**, pp. 83–149 (1926).

LANE, J., and M. CARRERA. Cerioides. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **14**, pp. 167–173 (1943).

LATTA, R., and F. R. COLE. Eumerus. Mon. Bull. Dept. Agric. California, **22**, pp. 142–152 (1933).

LUNDBECK, W. Syrphidæ (Denmark). Dipt. Danica, **5**, pp. 18–591 (1916).

MALLOCH, J. R. Sphegina. Ent. News, **33**, pp. 266–270 (1922). Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **35**, pp. 141–144 (1922).

MATSUMURA, S., and J. ADACHI. Economic Syrphidæ (Japan). Ent. Mag. Kyoto, **2**, pp. 1–36 (1916); **2**, pp. 133–152 (1917); **3**, pp. 14–46 (1917); **3**, pp. 128–144 (1919).

METCALF, C. L. Syrphidæ, Life-histories. Ohio Nat., **11**, pp. 337–344 (1911); **12**, pp. 397–404, 477–488, 533–541 (1912); **13**, pp. 81–91 (1913).

Syrphidæ (Ohio). Ohio Univ. Bull., **17**, no. 31, pp. 1–123 (1913).

Syrphidæ (Maine). Bull. Maine Exp. Sta., **253**, pp. 193–264 (1916); **263**, pp. 153–176 (1917).

Syrphidæ (North Carolina). Jour. Elisha Mitchell Soc., **32**, pp. 95–112 (1916).

Syrphidæ, Male Genitalia. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **14**, pp. 169–214 (1921).

Miller, D. Syrphidæ (New Zealand). Trans. New Zealand Inst., **53**, pp. 289–333 (1921).

Osburn, R. C. Syrphidæ (British Columbia). Canadian Ent., **40**, pp. 1–14 (1908).

Paramonov, S. Merodon. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **2**, pp. 143–160 (1925).

Lampetia (Merodon). Trav. Mus. Zool. Kiev, **17**, pp. 3–13 (1936). (In Russian)

Pereira Barretto, M., and J. Lane. Microndotinæ. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **18**, pp. 139–148 (1947).

Sack, P. Salpinogaster and Meromacrus. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **43**, pp. 235–272 (1920).

Syrphidæ (Paraguay). Arch. Naturg., Abt. A, **87**, Heft 3, pp. 127–149 (1921).

Syrphidæ (Formosa). Ibid., **87**, Heft 11, pp. 258–276 (1922). Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **88**, pp. 305–320 (1927). Konowia, **7**, pp. 182–190 (1928).

Syrphidæ (Philippines, Malaya). Philippine Jour. Sci., **29**, pp. 563–596 (1926).

Syrphidæ (Palæarctic). Tierwelt Deutschlands, **20**, pp. 1–142 (1930). Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **31**, 451 pp. (1928–1932).

Neue Syrphiden aus Mandschukuo. Ann. Morph. Taxon. Ent., **8**, pp. 186–192 (1941).

Shannon, R. C. Syrphidæ. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **19**, pp. 101–113 (1916). Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **29**, pp. 195–203 (1916). Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **16**, pp. 65–72, 120–128 (1921); **17**, pp. 30–42 (1922); **18**, pp. 17–21 (1923).

Chilosia (North America). Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **10**, pp. 117–145 (1922).

Ceriodinæ. Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **13**, pp. 48–65 (1925). Jour. Washington Acad. Sci., **17**, pp. 38–55 (1927).

Sphecomyia. Pan-Pacific Ent., **2**, pp. 43–44 (1925).

Xylotinæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **69**, art. 9, 52 pp. (1926).

Chrysotoxinæ. Ibid., **69**, art. 11, 20 pp. (1926).

Syrphidæ (South America). Ibid., **70**, art. 9, 34 pp. (1927).

Temnostoma. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **41**, pp. 215–224 (1939).

Shannon, R. C., and D. Aubertin. Syrphidæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **6**, fasc. 3, pp. 120–170, British Mus. (1933).

Shiraki, T. Syrphidæ (Japan). Mem. Taihoku Imp. Univ., Ent., **1**, 446 pp. (1930).

Speiser, P. Ueber einige Syrphiden. Wiesbaden Jahrb. Ver. Naturk., **66**, pp. 117–146 (1914).

Beiträge zur Syrphiden. Weiner Ent. Ztg., **41**, pp. 42–55 (1924).

Stackelberg, A. Syrphidæ (Petrograd). Rev. Russe Ent., **15**, pp. 197–217 (1915).

Zelima (= Xylota). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1925**, pp. 279–288.

Cynorrhina (Palæarctic). Konowia, **7**, pp. 252–258 (1928).

Suster, P. M. Syrphides de Roumanie. Bull. Sect. Sci. Acad. roumaine, **25,** pp. 557–570 (1923); **28,** pp. 668–675 (1926).
Szilady, Z. Syrphidæ (Palæarctic). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **33,** pp. 54–70 (1940).
Telford, H. S. Syrphidæ (Minnesota). Tech. Bull. Univ. Minnesota Exp. Sta., **140,** 76 pp. (1939).
Thornley, A. Syrphidæ (Cornish). Trans. Soc. British Ent., Southampton, **2,** pp. 87–114 (1935).
Verrall, G. H. Syrphidæ. British Flies, **8,** pp. 127–676 (1901).
Callicera. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1913,** pp. 323–333.
Wahlgren, E. Syrphidæ (Sweden). Ent. Tidskr., **30,** pp. 1–86 (1929).
Wehr, E. E. Syrphidæ (Nebraska). Univ. Stud. Nebraska, **22,** pp. 119–162 (1924).
Wheeler, W. M. Microdon. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **16,** pp. 202–213 (1908).

CONOPIDÆ

Aldrich, J. M. Stylogaster. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **78,** no. 2852, 27 pp. (1930).
Banks, N. Zodion and Myopa. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **9,** pp. 191–200 (1916).
Becker, T. Neue Conopidæ. Konowia, **1,** pp. 195–208, 282–295 (1922).
Bohart, R. M. Dalmannia. Pan-Pacific Ent., **14,** pp. 132–136 (1938).
Physocephala of Western U. S. Ibid., **17,** pp. 141–144 (1941).
Brunetti, E. New African Conopidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **15,** pp. 97–112 (1925); **16,** pp. 101–112 (1925).
Camras, S. Zodion. Pan-Pacific Ent., **20,** pp. 121–128 (1944).
Occemyia (North America). Ann Ent. Soc. America, 38, pp. 216–222 (1945).
Chen, S. H. Conopidæ (China). Notes Ent. Chinoise, **6,** pp. 161–231 (1939).
Kröber, O. Physocephala, Melanosoma, Dalmannia. Arch. Naturg., Abt. A, **80,** Heft 10, pp. 43–94 (1914).
Physocephala (Africa, North America). Ibid., **80,** Heft 11, pp. 81–110 (1914).
Conopidæ, Smaller Genera. Ibid., **81,** Heft 1, pp. 35–89 (1915).
Physocephala (Indo-Australian, South America). Ibid., **81,** Heft 4, pp. 84–145 (1915).
Conops (North and South America). Ibid., **81,** Heft 5, pp. 121–160 (1915).
Myopa, Conops, Occemyia. Ibid., **81,** Heft 7, pp. 23–107 (1916).
Conops (Palæarctic). Ibid., **81,** Heft 11, pp. 35–60 (1916).
Conopidæ, Subfamilies. Ibid., **83,** Heft 7, pp. 141–143 (1919).
Catalogue of Conopidæ. Ibid., **83,** Heft 8, pp. 1–91; Heft 9, pp. 1–52 (1919).
Stylogaster. Ent. Mitt., **3,** pp. 338–353 (1914).
Conopidæ (Egypt). Bull. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **1923,** pp. 57–70 (1924).
Conopidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **35,** 48 pp. (1924–1925).
Conopidæ (Philippines). Philippine Jour. Sci., **34,** pp. 331–347 (1927).
Conopidæ. Konowia, **6,** pp. 122–143 (1927).
Conopidæ (Central Europe). Tierwelt Deutschlands, **20,** pp. 119–142 (1930).

Conopidæ (South Africa). Ann. Transvaal Mus., **14**, pp. 49–102 (1931). Konowia, **12**, pp. 272–288 (1933).

Conopidæ (Northwest China). Ark. Zool., **26**, A, no. 8, pp. 15–18 (1934).

Conopidæ, Catalogue and Key. Acta Inst. Mus. Zool. Univ. Atheniensis, **1**, pp. 121–159 (1936).

Conopidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **4**, pp. 362–395, 454–468, 525–544, 594–607 (1939); (11) **5**, pp. 64–82, 203–245 (1940).

Meijere, J. C. H. de. Conopidæ. Tijdschr. Ent., **46**, pp. 144–225 (1903); **55**, pp. 184–207 (1912).

Ouchi, V. Conopidæ (China). Jour. Shanghai Sci. Inst., (3) **4**, pp. 191–214 (1939).

Parsons, C.T. Conopidæ (West Indies, Bermuda). Psyche, **47**, pp. 27–37 (1940).

Classification of Conopidæ (North America). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **41**, pp. 223–246 (1948).

Séguy, E. Conopidæ (Western Europe). Encycl. Ent. (A), **9**, pp. 9–52 (1928).

Generic Synopsis of Conopidæ (Holarctic). Livre Jubil. Bouvier, pp. 299–302 (1936).

Souza Lopes, H. de. Stylogaster. Arch. Inst. Biol. Veg. Rio Janeiro, **3**, pp. 257–293 (1937).

Szilady, Z. Conopidæ (Hungary). Math. Termeszet. Ert., **41**, pp. 215–229 (1925). (In Hungarian)

Tonnoir, A. Conopidæ de Belgique. Bull. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **3**, pp. 67–78 (1921).

Van Duzee, M. C. Conopidæ (North America). Proc. California Acad. Sci., (4) **16**, pp. 573–604 (1927).

Conopidæ (Rocky Mountains). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **27**, pp. 315–323 (1934).

Van Schuytbroeck, P. Conopidæ. Expl. Parc Nat. Albert, Brussels, **70**, pp. 21–25 (1951).

PIPUNCULIDÆ

Aczel, M. Dorylaidæ. Zool. Anz., **125**, pp. 15–23, 49–69 (1939); **132**, pp. 149–170 (1940). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1943**, pp. 1–27.

Tömösvaryella. Ann. Hist. Nat. Hungarici, **37**, pp. 75–130 (1944).

Dorylaidæ. Acta Zool. Lilloana, Tucumán, **6**, pp. 5–168 (1948).

Becker, T. New Pipunculidæ. Wiener Ent. Ztg., **38**, pp. 123–132, 149–167 (1921).

Cresson, E. T. Pipunculidæ (North America). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **36**, pp. 267–320 (1910).

Curran, C. H. Pipunculus. Canadian Ent., **59**, pp. 290–303 (1927).

Hardy, D. E. Dorylaidæ. Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **13**, pp. 101–114 (1940); **21**, pp. 88–91 (1948).

Dorylaidæ (Nearctic). Univ. Kansas Sci. Bull., **39**, pp. 1–231 (1943).

Dorylaidæ. Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **20**, pp. 146–153 (1947).

Dorylaidæ (Neotropical). Psyche, **55**, pp. 1–15 (1948). Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **21**, pp. 124–133 (1948). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **21**, pp. 433–448 (1950).

New Rhagionidæ and Dorylaidæ. Wasmann Coll., **7**, pp. 129–137 (1948).

Dorylaidæ (Africa). Mem. Inst. Roy. Sci. Nat. Belgique, (2), fasc. **36**, 80 pp. (1949).

Dorylaidæ. Expl. Parc Nat. Albert, Brussels, **62**, 53 pp. (1950).

KERTESZ, K. Dorylaidæ (Formosa). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **10**, pp. 285–299 (1912).

Dorylaidæ. Ibid., **13**, pp. 386–392 (1915).

LUNDBECK, W. Pipunculidæ (Denmark). Dipt. Danica, **6**, pp. 1–69 (1922).

PERKINS, R. C. L. Pipunculidæ (Australia, Hawaii). Bull. Hawaiian Sugar Planters Assn., Ent., **1**, pp. 123–157 (1905).

SACK, P. Dorylaidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **32**, 57 pp. (1935).

VERRALL, G. H. Pipunculidæ. British Flies, **8**, pp. 60–126 (1901).

WAHLGREN, E. Pipunculidæ (Sweden). Ent. Tidskr., **31**, pp. 209–217 (1910).

PLATYPEZIDÆ and SCIADOCERIDÆ

CZERNY, L. Clythiidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **34**, 29 pp. (1930).

JOHNSON, C. W. Platypezidæ. Occ. Pap. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., **5**, pp. 51–58 (1923).

KESSEL, E. L. Platypezina. Wasmann Coll., **7**, pp. 47–64 (1948).

Callomyia (California). Ibid., **7**, pp. 139–148 (1948).

Protoclythia. Ibid., **7**, pp. 257–275 (1949).

KESSEL, E. L., and J. V. KARABINOS. American Smoke Flies, Microsania. Ibid., **7**, pp. 23–30 (1947).

LUNDBECK, W. Platypezidæ (Denmark). Dipt. Danica, **7**, pp. 1–39 (1927).

SCHMITZ, H. Sciadoceridæ. Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **6**, no. 1, pp. 1–11, British Mus. (1929).

TONNOIR, A. L. Sciadocerinæ. Rec. Canterbury Mus., **3**, pp. 31–38 (1926).

VERRALL, G. H. Platypezidæ. British Flies, **8**, pp. 11–59 (1901).

CALYPTRATÆ, General

AWATI, P. H. Chætotaxy in Muscidæ. Indian Jour. Med. Res., **3**, pp. 135–148, 510–529; **4**, pp. 123–139 (1916).

BEDFORD, G. A. H. Check-list of Muscidæ and Œstridæ Causing Myiasis (South Africa). Rept. Vet. Res. South Africa, **11**, **12**, pp. 483–491 (1926).

BEZZI, M. Non-pupiparous Diptera Parasitic on Birds. Parasitol., **14**, pp. 29–46 (1922).

Miodarii superiori (East Africa). Boll. Lab. Zool. Agr. Portici, **6**, pp. 45–104 (1912).

BRAUER, F., and J. E. BERGENSTAMM. Zweiflügler. 7 pts., (1880–1894), 760 pp. Facsimile reprint, Junk (1923).

EMDEN, F. I. VAN. Muscidæ (Ethiopia). Bull. Ent. Res., **32**, pp. 251–275 (1941).

Anthomyiinæ. Ruwenzori Exped., **2**, no. 6, pp. 325–710, British Mus. (1951).

GREENE, C. T. Puparia of Muscoid Flies. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **60**, no. 2405, pp. 1–39 (1921). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **27**, pp. 157–163 (1925).

HALL, D. G. New Muscoids in U. S. Nat. Museum. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **84**, no. 3011, pp. 201–216 (1937).

James, M. T. Myiasis in Man. U. S. Dept. Agr. Misc. Publ., **631**, 175 pp. (1948).

Malloch, J. R. Exotic Muscaridæ. Anthomyiidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **7**, pp. 161–173, 420–431 (1921); **8**, pp. 225–239, 414–425 (1921); **9**, pp. 271–280 (1922); **10**, pp. 132–143, 379–391, 573–587 (1922); **11**, pp. 664–675 (1923); **12**, pp. 177–194 (1923). Muscidæ. Ibid., (9) **12**, pp. 505–528 (1923). Anthomyiidæ. Ibid., (9) **13**, pp. 409–424 (1924); **14**, pp. 257–274, 513–522 (1924). Muscarinæ. Ibid., (9) **15**, pp. 131–142 (1925). Muscidæ and Calliphoridæ. Ibid., (9) **16**, pp. 81–100, 361–377 (1925); **17**, pp. 489–510 (1926); **18**, pp. 496–522 (1926); **20**, pp. 385–424 (1927); (10) **1**, pp. 465–494 (1928). Key to Stomoxydinæ. Ibid., (10) **2**, pp. 307–319 (1928). Sarcophagidæ. Ibid., (10) **2**, pp. 321–327 (1928); **4**, pp. 249–257 (1929). Pyrgotidæ, Calliphoridæ. Ibid., (10) **3**, pp. 249–280 (1929). Caliphoridæ. Ibid., (10) **3**, pp. 545–564 (1929). Anthomyiidæ, Calliphoridæ. Ibid., (10) **4**, pp. 97–120 (1929); **5**, pp. 465–484 (1930). Anthomyiidæ. Ibid., (10) **4**, pp. 322–341 (1929); **16**, pp. 217–240 (1935). Calliphoridæ. Ibid., (10) **7**, pp. 185–200 (1931). Cylindromyiinæ, Tachiniscidæ. Ibid., (10) **7**, pp. 314–340 (1931). Cordyluridæ. Ibid., (10) **8**, pp. 425–446 (1931); **15**, pp. 242–266 (1935). Stomoxydinæ. Ibid., (10) **9**, pp. 377–405, 421–447, 501–518 (1931). Tachinidæ. Ibid., (10) **10**, pp. 297–330 (1932); **16**, pp. 321–343, 562–597 (1935).

Calyptratæ (New England). Psyche, **31**, pp. 193–204 (1924).

Calyptratæ of Federated Malay States. Jour. Fed. Malay States Mus., **13**, pp. 203–205 (1926); **14**, pp. 453–458 (1929); **16**, pp. 116–153 (1930); **17**, pp. 646–685 (1935).

Calyptratæ (New Zealand). Rec. Canterbury Mus., **3**, pp. 289–331 (1930), 377–422 (1931), 431–455 (1932). Trans. Roy. Soc. New Zealand, **68**, pp. 161–258 (1938).

Calyptratæ (East Indies). Mem. Mus. Roy. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **4**, fasc. 10, pp. 3–24 (1934).

Nielsen, J. C. Entoparasitiske Muscidelarver. Vidensk. Meddel. Dansk Naturh. Foren., **64**, pp. 215–248 (1913).

Patton, W. S. Mesopotamian Houseflies. Indian Jour. Med. Res., **7**, pp. 751–777 (1920).

Myiasis-producing Diptera. Bull. Ent. Res., **12**, pp. 239–261 (1921).

Reinhard, H. J. New Muscoids. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **32**, pp. 62–74 (1937); **34**, pp. 61–74 (1939). Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **17**, pp. 57–72 (1944); **20**, pp. 15–24, 95–126 (1947).

Roubaud, E. Myiasis of Man and Animals (Africa). 250 pp., Paris (1914).

Russell, H. Indian Parasitic Flies. Jour. Bombay Nat. Hist. Soc., **28**, pp. 370–380, 703–718, 957–969 (1922).

Séguy, E. Mouches parasites (Europe). Encycl. Ent. (A) **9**, 240 pp. (1928). Muscidæ. Gen. Insectorum, **205**, 595 pp. (1937).

Senior-White, R. A. Indian Muscoids. Rec. Indian Mus., **32**, pt. 2, pp. 65–75 (1930).

Shannon, R. C., and E. Del Ponte. Argentine Calyptratæ. Rev. Inst. Bact. Buenos Aires, **4**, no. 5, pp. 549–590 (1926); **5**, no. 1, pp. 141–147 (1927).

Stein, P. Cyclorrhapha schizophora (Central Asia). Ann. Mus. Zool. Acad. Sci. St. Petersburg, **12**, pp. 318–372 (1907).

Tao, S. M. Early Larvæ of Common Flies. American Jour. Hyg., **7**, pp. 735–761 (1927).

Thompson, W. R. Morphogenesis in Muscoids. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **77**, pp. 195–244 (1929).

Townsend, C. H. T. Muscoid Taxonomy. Smithsonian Misc. Coll., **51**, no. 1803, 138 pp. (1908).

New Muscoidea (South America). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **43**, pp. 301–367 (1912).

Relationships of Muscoid Flies. Canadian Ent., **45**, pp. 37–60 (1913).

New Muscoid Flies. Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **1**, pp. 144–148 (1913); **2**, pp. 10–16, 29–32, 42–48, 81–96, 123–128, 133–144, 153–160, 169–176, 183–187 (1914); **3**, pp. 91–104 (1915).

Muscoidea (U. S.). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **23**, pp. 216–234 (1915).

New Muscoid Flies (Neotropical). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **49**, pp. 405–440 (1915). Wiener Ent. Ztg., **44**, pp. 143–154 (1928). Rev. Chilena Hist. Nat., **32**, pp. 365–382 (1929).

New Genera of Muscoid Flies. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **49**, pp. 617–633 (1916).

Muscoidea (Brazil). Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **35**, pp. 15–22 (1916); **37**, pp. 221–233 (1917).

Oriental and African Muscoidea. Philippine Jour. Sci., **29**, pp. 529–544 (1926).

Muscoidea (Sumatra). Supplementa Ent., **14**, pp. 14–42 (1926); **16**, pp. 56–76 (1927).

New Muscoidea (Holarctic). Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **14**, pp. 24–41 (1926).

Œstromuscoid Flies. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **1**, pp. 65–104, 157–183, 313–354, 437–479 (1931). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **8**, pp. 369–391 (1931); (10) **9**, pp. 33–57 (1932). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **40**, pp. 439–479 (1932).

Muscoideos (South America). Rev. Mus. São Paulo, **15**, pt. 1, pp. 205–386 (1927).

Muscoidea (Philippines). Philippine Jour. Sci., **33**, pp. 279–290 (1927); **34**, pp. 365–397 (1927).

Œstromuscoid Flies (Neotropical). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **4**, pp. 201–212, 390–406 (1934); **5**, pp. 216–233 (1935).

Manual of Myiology. 12 vols., 3780 pp., São Paulo, C. Townsend e Filhos (1934–1942).

Villeneuve, J. Myodaires supérieurs (China). Bull. Mus. Roy. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **13**, no. 34, 16 pp. (1937).

Myodaires supérieurs (Africa). Ibid., **13**, no 27, 4 pp. (1937); **13**, no. 35, 4 pp. (1937); **14**, no. 38, 16 pp. (1938).

Myodaires (South Africa). Ann. South African Mus., **15**, pp. 469–515 (1916). Rev. Zool. Africaine, **14**, pp. 64–69 (1926).

Myodaires supérieurs (Africa). Rev. Zool. Africaine, **3**, pp. 24–46, 146–156 (1913); **3**, pp. 429–441 (1914).

Myodaires supérieurs (Madagascar). Ibid., **4**, pp. 191–209 (1914).

Myodaires supérieurs (Formosa). Ibid., **15**, pp. 387–397 (1927).

Myodaires supérieurs (South Africa). Ibid., **8**, pp. 151–162 (1920).

Myodaires supérieurs nouveaux. Ann. Bull. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **68**, pp. 47–52 (1928); **69**, pp. 61–68, 99–105 (1929).
Wahlgren, E. Schizophora (Sweden). 416 pp., Stockholm (1927).

CALLIPHORIDÆ, SARCOPHAGIDÆ

Aldrich, J. M. Sarcophaga and Allies (North America). Thomas Say Foundation, **1**, 302 pp. (1916). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **78**, no. 2855, 39 pp. (1930).
Allen, H. W. Miltogrammini (North America). Ibid., **68**, art. 9, 106 pp. (1926).
Aubertin, D. Hemipyrellia. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1931**, pp. 497–509.
Lucilia. Jour. Linn. Soc. London, **38**, pp. 389–436 (1933).
Baranoff, N. Sarcophaga. Neue Beitr. Syst. Insektenk., **4**, pp. 142–153 (1929).
Bezzi, M. Calliphoridæ (South Pacific Isl.). Bull. Ent. Res., **17**, pp. 221–247 (1927).
Blanchard, E. E. Sarcofagidos argentinos. Physis, **17**, pp. 791–858 (1939); **19**, pp. 133–172 (1942).
Böttcher, G. Male Sarcophagas. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1912**, pp. 343–350, 525–544.
Buxton, P. A. Sarcophagidæ (Samoa). Insects of Samoa, **6**, fasc. 3, pp. 141–150, British Mus. (1929).
Curran, C. H. Tricyclea. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **19**, pp. 527–533 (1927).
Hoplacephala. Ibid., (10) **2**, pp. 417–427 (1928).
Calliphoridæ (Africa). American Mus. Novit., **506**, 22 pp. (1931).
Sarcophagidæ (Belgian Congo). Ibid., **727**, 31 pp. (1934).
Enderlein, G. Sarcophagid Studies. Konowia, **7**, pp. 147–153 (1928).
Sarcophaginæ, Classification. Arch. Klass. Phylog. Ent. Wien, **1**, pp. 1–56 (1928).
Engel, E. O. Rutiliidæ. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **50**, pp. 339–376 (1925).
Greene, C. T. Puparia and Larvæ of Sarcophagidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **66**, no. 2566, 26 pp. (1925).
Hall, D. G. Sarcophaginæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **7**, fasc. 3, pp. 347–375, British Mus. (1937).
Blowflies of North America. Thomas Say Foundation, **4**, 477 pp. (1948).
Hall, D. G., and G. E. Bohart. Sarcophagidæ of Guam. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **50**, pp. 127–136 (1948).
Hallock, H. C. Sarcophaginæ (New York). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **48**, pp. 127–153, 201–231 (1940); **50**, pp. 215–240 (1942).
Hardy, G. H. Calliphora. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **62**, pp. 17–26 (1937).
Sarcophaginæ (Australia, New Zealand). Ibid., **68**, pp. 17–32 (1943).
Calliphoridæ (Australia). Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland, **51**, pp. 133–146 (1940); **57**, pp. 53–56 (1947).
Ho, C. Sarcophaga (China). Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol., **3**, pp. 345–360 (1932).
Sarcophaga (Hainan Isl.). Ibid., **6**, pp. 207–215 (1936).
Sarcophaga (Java). Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **32**, pp. 279–285 (1938).
Johnston, T. H., and G. H. Hardy. Sarcophaga (Australia). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **48**, pp. 94–129 (1923). Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland, **35**, pp. 21–42 (1923).

JOHNSTON, T. H., and O. W. TIEGS. Australian Sarcophagidæ. Ibid., **33**, pp. 46–90 (1922); **34**, pp. 77–104, 181–190 (1922). Rec. Australian Mus., **13**, pp. 175–188 (1922).

LAAKE, E. W., E. C. CUSHING and H. E. PARISH. Screwworm Flies. U. S. Dept. Agr. Tech. Bull., **500**, 24 pp. (1936).

MALLOCH, J. R. Exotic Rhiniinæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **18**, pp. 496–522 (1926).

Calliphoridæ (Australia). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **52**, pp. 299–335 (1927).

Calliphoridæ (Africa). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **3**, pp. 272–278; **4**, pp. 97–120 (1929).

MATTOS, W. B. Sarcophagidæ (São Paulo). 115 pp., São Paulo (1919).

MILLER, D. Blow-flies (New Zealand). Monogr. Cawthron Inst., **2**, 68 pp. (1939).

PATTON, W. S., and E. C. CUSHING. Calliphoridæ, Genitalia. Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **28**, pp. 107–130, 205–223, 305–314 (1934).

PARKER, R. R. Ravinia and Böttcheria (New England). Proc. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., **35**, pp. 1–77 (1914).

PRADO, A., and F. DA FONSECA. Sarcophagidæ (São Paulo). Rev. Med. Cirurg. Brasil, **40**, pp. 35–39 (1932). Mem. Inst. Butantan, **7**, pp. 161–171 (1932).

RICHARDS, O. W. British Lucilias. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **74**, pp. 255–260 (1926).

ROHDENDORF, B. Miltogramminen-Studien. Zool. Anz., **62**, pp. 80–85 (1925); **71**, pp. 157–169 (1927). Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **2**, pp. 61–72 (1925). Ent. Mitt., **15**, pp. 394–397 (1926).

Calliphoridæ, Genitalia. Rev. Zool. Russe, **6**, pp. 83–128 (1926). (In Russian)

Sarcophagidæ, Subfamilies. Konowia, **7**, pp. 319–321 (1928).

Sarcophagids Parasitic on Acridids. Uzbekistan Exp. Sta. Prot. Plants, **14**, 66 pp. (1929). (In Russian) Bull. Plant Prot. Ent., **3**, pp. 171–190 (1932). (In Russian)

Sarcophaginæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **39**, 128 pp. (1930–1935).

Sarcophaginæ (Sichote-Alin). Trans. Sikhote-Alin St. Res. Moscow, **2**, pp. 87–110 (1938). (In Russian)

Stackelbergomyiidæ. C. R. Acad. Sci. URSS, **63**, pp. 455–458 (1948).

ROUBAUD, E. Auchmeromyies (Calliphorines) (Africa). Bull. Sci. France et Belgique, **47**, pp. 105–202 (1913).

SALEM, H. H. Sarcophaga (Egypt). Bull. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **20**, pp. 229–247 (1936).

Wohlfartia. Publ. Egypt. Univ. Fac. Med., **13**, 90 pp. (1938).

Agriella. Ibid., **14**, 16 pp. (1938).

New Sarcophagas (Australasia). Bull. Inst. Egypt., **27**, pp. 183–213 (1946).

SÉGUY, E. Calliphoridæ (Western Europe). Encycl. Ent. (A), **9**, pp. 89–192 (1928).

Chrysomyiini. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **4**, pp. 101–116 (1928).

Diptères parasites des sauterelles. Ibid., **6**, pp. 11–40 (1932).

Calliphorines. Ibid., **8**, pp. 121–150 (1935).

Sarcophagines et Rhinophorines. Encycl. Ent. (A), **21**, 436 pp. (1941).

Calliphoridæ (Orient). Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **10**, pp. 81–90 (1946).

Lucilia (Europe). Entomologiste, Paris, **4**, pp. 172–178 (1948).

Les Calliphorides Thelychætiformes. Rev. brasiliera Biol., **9**, pp. 115–142 (1949).

Senior-White, R. Sarcophaginæ (Orient). Rec. Indian Mus., **26**, pp. 193–283 (1924).

Oriental Rhiniinæ. Ibid., **27**, pp. 81–96 (1925).

Calliphoridæ (Orient). Ibid., **28**, pp. 127–140 (1926).

Senior-White, R., D. Aubertin and J. Smart. Calliphoridæ (Orient). 288 pp. London (1940).

Shannon, R. C. Calliphoridæ. Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **11**, pp. 101–118 (1923); **12**, pp. 67–81 (1924). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **28**, pp. 115–139 (1926).

Shannon, R. C., and I. D. Dobroscky. Protocalliphora. Jour. Washington Acad. Sci., **14**, pp. 247–253 (1924).

Smart, J. Calliphoridæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **7**, fasc. 3, pp. 376–384, British Mus. (1937).

Smit, B. Sheep Blow-flies (South Africa). Rep. Vet. Res. South Africa, **17**, pp. 299–421 (1931).

Smit, B., and S. du Plessis. Blow-flies (South Africa). Bull. Dept. Agric. South Africa, **13**, 19 pp. (1927).

Souza Lopes, H. de. Sarcophagidæ (Neotropical). Arch. Inst. Biol. Veg., **3**, pp. 71–90 (1936).

Sarcophagidæ, Paratypes. Mus. Univ. São Paulo, **21**, pp. 839–853 (1936).

New Sarcophagidæ (Neotropical). Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **33**, pp. 333–348 (1938).

Sarcophagidæ do Deutsches Entomologisches Museums. Ibid., **33**, pp. 555–565 (1938).

Helicobia. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **10**, pp. 497–517 (1939).

Udamopyga. Ibid., **11**, pp. 924–954 (1940).

Sarcophagidæ (Hawaii). Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **11**, pp. 53–56 (1941).

Sarcophagidæ (Neotropical). Arq. Zool. São Paulo, **2**, pp. 357–387 (1941).

Sarcophagid Larvæ. Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **38**, pp. 127–163 (1943).

Notochæta. Ibid., **42**, pp. 503–550 (1945).

Sarcophagidæ (Mexico). Ibid., **44**, pp. 119–146 (1946); **45**, pp. 555–570 (1948).

New Neotropical Sarcophagidæ. Rev. brasiliera Biol., **6**, pp. 117–131 (1946).

Notochæta e Dexosarcophaga. Ibid., **10**, pp. 353–364 (1950).

Thomas, H. T. Blowfly Genera (Szechuan, China). Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **121**, pp. 147–200 (1951).

Tiensuu, L. Sarcophagidæ (Finland). Acta Ent. Fennici, **5**, pp. 255–266 (1939).

Townsend, C. H. T. Genera of Sarcophagini. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **30**, pp. 189–198 (1917).

Indian Rhiniinæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **13**, pt. 4, pp. 185–202 (1917).

Venturi, F. Miltogrammi e Metopiini (Italy). Redia, (2) **32**, pp. 119–139 (1947).

Wardle, R. A. Calliphorinæ, Frequency in Great Britain. American Jour. Hyg., **26**, pp. 441–464 (1927).

Zumpt, F., and H. J. Heinz. Calliphora and Sarcophaga, Male Terminalia. Ent. Mon. Mag., **86**, pp. 207–216 (1950).

TACHINIDÆ, PHASIIDÆ, DEXIIDÆ

Aldrich, J. M. Metallic Green Tachinids. Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **14**, pp. 51–58 (1926).

Tachinids with Retracted Hind Crossvein. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **52**, pp. 7–28 (1926).

Cylindromyia. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **68**, no. 2624, 27 pp. (1926).

Microphthalma. Ibid., **69**, no. 2638, 8 pp. (1926).

Belvosia. Ibid., **73**, no. 2729, 45 pp. (1928).

Spathimeigenia. Ibid., **80**, no. 2911, 10 pp. (1931).

Tachinidæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **7**, fasc. 1, 170 pp., British Mus. (1934).

Aldrich, J. M., and R. T. Webber. Phorocera. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **63**, art. 17, 90 pp. (1924).

Allen, H. W. Achætoneura. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **52**, pp. 187–198 (1926).

List of Tachinidæ (Mississippi). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **22**, pp. 676–690 (1929).

Arnaud, P. H. Paradejeania. Canadian Ent., **83**, pp. 317–329 (1951).

Baer, W. Tachinidæ, Classification. Zeitschr. Angewandte Ent., **6**, pp. 185–246 (1921); **7**, pp. 97–163, 349–423 (1921).

Baranoff, N. Serbian Dexiinæ. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **3**, pp. 56–60 (1926).

Serbian Tachinidæ. Ibid., **4**, pp. 31–44 (1927). Let. Poljoprivr. Sta. Topciderv, **1**, pp. 153–184 (1926). (In Serbian).

Echinomyia, Ocyptera (Jugoslavia). Inst. Hyg. Schule Volks. Zagreb, **2**, 22 pp. (1929).

Carcelia. Ibid., **3**, 45 pp. (1931). Trans. Roy. Soc. London, **82**, pp. 387–408 (1934).

Tachinidæ (East Indies). Vet. Archiv, Zagreb, **4**, pp. 472–485 (1934).

Tachinidæ (Palæarctic and Oriental). Ibid., **5**, pp. 550–560 (1935).

Tachinidæ (Solomon and New Britain Isl.). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **17**, pp. 97–113 (1936).

Beeson, C. F. C., and S. N. Chatterjee. Biology of Tachinidæ. Indian Forest Rec., **1**, pp. 169–184 (1935).

Belanovskii, J. D. Tachinidæ (Kiev). Trav. Mus. Zool. Kiev, **10**, pp. 17–42 (1931).

Bezzi, M. Fissicorn Tachinidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **48**, pp. 647–659 (1923).

Euthera. Ibid., **50**, pp. 275–283 (1925).

Tachinidæ (4th vein obliterated at apex). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **17**, pp. 236–241 (1926).

Blanchard, E. E. Tachinidæ (La Plata). Rev. Mus. La Plata, Zool., **2**, pp. 341–379 (1941); **3**, pp. 123–161 (1943).

Brooks, A. R. Ernestia (Canada). Canadian Ent., **75**, pp. 66–78 (1943). Gonia (North America). **75**, pp. 219–236 (1943). Linnæmyia (North

America). **76,** pp. 193–206 (1944). Girschneria. **77,** pp. 184–185 (1945). Rhodogyne (Gymnosoma). **77,** pp. 218–230 (1945). Leschenaultia (North America). **78,** pp. 169–182 (1947). Phasia complex (North America). Sci. Agr. Ottawa, **25,** pp. 647–679 (1945).

Coquillett, D. W. Tachinidæ. U. S. Dept. Agr. Tech. Ser. Bull., **7,** 156 pp. (1897).

Cortes, P. Sturmia (Chile). Bol. Mus. Nac. Hist. Nat. Chile, **22,** pp. 159–167 (1944).

Coupin, L. Tachinides de Normandie. Bull. Soc. Sci. Nat. Rouen, (9) **74–75,** pp. 96–106 (1941).

Curran, C. H. Peleteria. Trans. Roy. Soc. Canada, **19,** sect. 5, pp. 225–257 (1925).

Cryptomeigenia and Tachinomyia. Ibid., **20,** pp. 155–171 (1926).

Lydella. Canadian Ent., **59,** pp. 11–24 (1927).

Tachinidæ (Africa). Bull. Ent. Res., **17,** pp. 319–340 (1927); **18,** pp. 103–128 (1927); **18,** pp. 237–245 (1928).

Archytas (America). Canadian Ent., **60,** pp. 201–208, 218–226, 249–256, 275–282 (1928).

Cylindromyia (Africa). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **14,** pp. 121–142 (1934).

Calodexia. American Mus. Novit., **685,** 21 pp. (1934).

Tachinidæ (Africa). Ibid., **751,** 25 pp. (1934); **985,** 8 pp. (1938); **1022,** 5 pp. (1939); **1111,** 11 pp. (1941).

New Tachinidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **63,** pp. 185–206 (1938).

Macromyia. American Mus. Novit., **1020,** 3 pp. (1939).

Phorocera. Ibid., **1063,** 13 pp. (1939).

Tachinidæ. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **89,** art. 2, 122 pp. (1947).

Cuthbertson, A. List of Tachinidæ (Rhodesia). Occ. Pap. Nat. Mus. Southern Rhodesia, **10,** pp. 5–19 (1941).

Tachinids and Hosts. Trans. Rhodesia Sci. Assn., **38,** pp. 88–118 (1941).

Day, C. D. British Tachinidæ. Northwest Nat., **21,** suppl., pp. 1–32 (1946); **22,** suppl., pp. 65–150 (1947). Arbroath, T. Buncle and Co. (reprint) 150 pp. (1948).

Dupuis, C. Phasiinæ cimicophages. Ann. Parasitol., **22,** pp. 201–232, 397–441 (1947); **24,** pp. 503–646 (1950).

Emden, F. van. Phasiinæ (Ethiopia). Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **114,** pp. 389–436 (1945).

Dexiinæ (Ethiopia). Ibid., **116,** pp. 627–674 (1947).

Enderlein, G. Rutiliinen. Veröff. Deutsch. Kol. Mus., **1,** pp. 397–436 (1936).

Engel, E. O. Hystriciidæ (Neotropical). Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **43,** pp. 273–328 (1920).

Rutiliidæ, *sensu lat.* Ibid., **50,** pp. 339–376 (1925).

Fattig, P. W. Larvævoridæ (Georgia). Emory Univ. Mus. Bull., **1949,** pp. 1–38.

Gardner, J. C. M. Tachinidæ, Puparia (India). Indian Forest Rec., Ent., **6,** pp. 227–251 (1940).

Greene, C. T. Tachinids (with 4th vein evanescent). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **36,** pp. 27–40 (1934).

Ho, C., and W. S. Patton. Portschinskia. Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol., **7**, pp. 145–158 (1937).

Jacentkovsky, D. Tachinidæ (Central Europe). Bull. Inst. Nat. Agron. Brünn, (D) **20**, 7 pp. (1933); **22**, 38 pp. (1934). Mitt. Naturw. Inst. Sofia, **9**, pp. 109–134 (1936). Acta Soc. Ent. Cechosloveniae, **33**, pp. 76–90 (1936). Acta Soc. Sci. Nat. Moravicae, **13**, no. 4, pp. 1–64 (1941). Sborn. Ent. Odd. Zemsk. Mus., **19**, pp. 76–80 (1941); **20**, pp. 172–187 (1942); **21–22**, pp. 380–395 (1944).

James, M. T. Leskiini (with Setulose R_1). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **97**, pp. 91–115 (1947).

Kramer, H. Tachiniden (Oberlausitz). Abh. Naturf. Ges. Görlitz, **27**, pp. 117–166 (1911).

Lundbeck, W. Danish Tachinoidea. Diptera Danica, **7**, pp. 40–560 (1927).

Malloch, J. R. Notes on Australian Tachinidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **52**, pp. 336–353 (1927).

Catalogue of Australian Tachinidæ. Ibid., **53**, pp. 651–662 (1928).

Keys to Australian Genera, Tachinidæ. Ibid., **54**, pp. 283–343 (1929).

Key to Genera of Ormiini. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **3**, pp. 278–280 (1929).

Mesnil, L. Tachinaires. Monogr. Sta. Lab. Rech. Agron. Paris, **1939**, 67 pp.

Larvævoridæ. Verb. 7 Intern. Kongr. Ent., **1**, pp. 319–328 (1939).

Larvævorinæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **64**, 104 pp. (1944–1949).

Phorocerini (Old World). Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **10**, pp. 37–80 (1946).

Drino. Bull. Inst. Sci. Nat. Belgique, **25**, no. 42, 38 pp. (1949).

Protachinidæ (Africa). Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **86**, pp. 104–117 (1950).

Morrison, F. O. Gonia (America). Canadian Jour. Res., **18**, (D), pp. 336–362 (1940).

Müller, A. German Tachinidæ. Nova Acta Leop., Halle, **108**, pp. 1–30 (1926). Konowia, **5**, pp. 72–78, 233–246 (1926).

Petzold, W. Hypopygidium of Tachinidæ. 50 pp., Jena (1927).

Reinhard, H. J. New Tachinidæ (North America). Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **29**, pp. 150–154, 186–196 (1934).

Ceratomyiella and Paradidyma (North America). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **83**, no. 2973, 43 pp. (1934).

Cuphocera. Ibid., **83**, no. 2974, pp. 45–70 (1934).

New Genera and Species of Muscoids. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **34**, pp. 61–74 (1939).

Eumacronychia. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **47**, pp. 57–68 (1939).

Muscopteryx. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **37**, pp. 352–358 (1944).

New Species of Tachinidæ. Canadian Ent., **77**, pp. 28–36 (1945). Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **18**, pp. 66–77 (1945).

Minthozelia (U. S.). Ibid., **19**, pp. 52–59 (1946).

Pseudochæta and Phenopsis (North America). Canadian Ent., **78**, pp. 111–121 (1946).

Siphophyto and Coronimyia. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **48**, pp. 79–92 (1946).

Chaetophlepsis. Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **25**, pp. 13–21 (1952).

Riedel, M. P. Tachinidæ (Frankfurt). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1934**, pp. 252–272 (1935).

Ringdahl, O. Tachinidæ (Norway). Aarsh. Tromsø Mus., **65**, no. 4, p. 1–11 (1944).
Tachinidæ (Sweden). Ent. Tidskr., **66**, pp. 177–219 (1945).
Rohdendorf, B. B. Egyptian Larvævoridæ. Bull. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **18**, pp. 1–16 (1934).
Rowe, J. A. Fabriciella, Males. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **24**, pp. 643–678 (1931).
Sabrosky, C. W. Eudejeania. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **97**, no. 3215, pp. 141–156 (1947).
Trichopodini. Jour. Washington Acad. Sci., **40**, pp. 361–371 (1950).
Schaffner, J. V., and C. I. Griswold. Parasites of Macrolepidoptera. Misc. Publ. U. S. Dept. Agr., **188**, 160 pp. (1934).
Sellers, W. F. Zenillia. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **93**, no. 3157, 108 pp. (1943).
Senior-White, R. Oriental Tachinidæ. Spolia Zeylandica, **13**, pp. 103–119 (1924).
Souza Lopes, H. de. Oxysarcodexia. Bol. Escuela Nac. Vet. Brasil, **1**, pp. 62–134 (1946).
Stein, P. Tachiniden Mitteleuropas. Arch. Naturg., Abt. A, **90**, Heft 6, 271 pp. (1924). Critique: Villeneuve, Konowia, **10**, pp. 47–74 (1931).
Suster, P. M. Tachinaires en Roumanie. Ann. Sci. Univ. Jassy, **14**, pp. 525–535 (1927); **16**, pp. 57–248 (1930); **16**, pp. 585–600 (1931); **18**, pp. 479–511 (1933). Bull. Sect. Sci. Acad. Roumaine, **15**, pp. 219–234 (1932).
Thornley, A. Tachinidæ and Muscidæ (Cornish). Trans. Soc. British Ent., **2**, pp. 87–114 (1935).
Tothill, J. D. Ernestia. Canadian Ent., **53**, 20 pp. (1921).
Gonia. Ibid., **56**, 12 pp. (1924).
Fabriciella. Ibid., **56**, pp. 257–269 (1924).
Vimmer, A. Exorista. Acta Soc. Ent. Cechosloveniæ, **29**, pp. 126–137 (1932). (In Czech)
Tachinidæ (Czechoslovakia). Sborn. Ent. Odd. Nar. Mus., **11**, pp. 99–127 (1933).
Wainwright, C. J. British Tachinidæ. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **76**, pp. 139–254 (1928); 80, pp. 405–424 (1932); **90**, pp. 411–448 (1940).
Webber, R. T. Achætoneura. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **78**, no. 2853, 37 pp. (1930).
Tachinomyia. Ibid., **90**, no. 3108, pp. 287–304 (1941).
West, L. S. New Tachinidæ (New York). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **33**, pp. 121–135 (1925).
Rhynchodexia. Pap. Michigan Acad. Sci., **34**, pp. 109–118 (1948).

MUSCIDÆ AND GLOSSINIDÆ

Aldrich, J. M. Mesembrinella (Neotropical). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **62**, art. 11, 24 pp. (1922).
Austen, E. E. Monograph of the Tsetse-flies. 319 pp., British Mus. (1903).
Handbook of the Tsetse-flies. 110 pp., British Mus. (1911).
Austen, E. E., and E. Hegh. Tsetse-flies. Publ. British Imp. Bur. Ent., 188 pp. (1922).
Bezzi, M. Lyperosia. Arch. Parasitol., **15**, pp. 1–38 (1911).

Brunetti, E. Oriental Bloodsucking Muscidæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **4**, no. 4, pp. 59–93 (1910).

Curran, C. H. African Muscidæ. American Mus. Novit., **776**, 27 pp. (1935); **788**, 17 pp. (1935); **931**, 14 pp. (1937); **974**, 17 pp. (1938).

Emden, F. van. Muscinæ and Stomoxydinæ. Ruwenzori Exped., **2**, no. 3, pp. 49–89, British Mus. (1939).

Muscidæ (Abyssinia). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **8**, pp. 210–234 (1941); **14**, pp. 460–484 (1948).

Dichætomyia (Ethiopian). Ibid., (11) **9**, pp. 673–701, 721–736 (1942).

Muscidæ. Exped. to Southwest Arabia, **1**, pp. 161–175, British Mus. (1948).

Muscidæ. Ruwenzori Exped., **2**, no. 6, pp. 325–710, British Mus. (1951).

Enderlein, G. Stomoxinæ. Zeitschr. Angewandte Ent., **14**, pp. 356–368 (1929).

Gaminara, A. Muscidæ y Calliphoridæ (Uruguay). Arch. Soc. Biol. Montevideo, Suppl. **5**, pp. 1237–1280 (1931).

Hall, D. G. New Muscoid Flies. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **84**, no. 3011, pp. 201–216 (1937).

Hegh, E. Les Tsé-tsés. 742 pp., Bruxelles (1929).

Ho, C. Blood-sucking Muscidæ (Peiping). Bull. Fan Mem. Inst. Biol., **6**, pp. 185–206 (1936).

Hough, G. deN. Muscidæ (Somaliland). Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **1898**, pp. 165–187.

Muscidæ (South America). Kansas Univ. Quart., A, **9**, pp. 203–232 (1900).

Jack, R. W. Tsetse Fly in Rhodesia. Bull. Ent. Res., **10**, pp. 71–90 (1919).

Karl, O. Muscidæ (Germany). Tierwelt Deutschlands, **13**, 232 pp. (1928). Zool. Anz., **86**, pp. 161–174 (1930). Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **97**, pp. 137–140 (1936); **104**, pp. 64–77 (1943).

Exotic Muscidæ. Arb. Morph. Taxon. Ent., **2**, pp. 29–49 (1935).

Kato, S. Muscinæ of Hokkaido. Kontyu, **11**, pp. 59–69 (1937). (In Japanese)

Kramer, H. Muscidæ (Oberlausitz). Abh. Naturf. Ges. Görlitz, **28**, pp. 257–352 (1917).

Malloch, J. R. Key to Australian Muscidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **50**, pp. 45–46 (1925).

Muscidæ (Sumatra). Ent. Mitt., **17**, pp. 290–303, 310–336 (1928).

Anthomyiinae, Muscinæ (Buruana). Treubia, **7**, pp. 390–408 (1929).

Muscidæ (Samoa). Insects of Samoa, **6**, fasc. 3, pp. 151–175, British Mus. (1929).

Muscidæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **7**, fasc. 2, pp. 171–346, British Mus. (1934).

Newstead, R., A. M. Evans and W. H. Potts. Tsetse-flies. Mem. Liverpool Sch. Trop. Med., N. S. **1**, 268 pp. (1924).

Patton, W. S. Oriental Muscas. Philippine Jour. Sci., **23**, pp. 309–355 (1923).

Glossina. Ann. Trop. Med. Parasitol., **28**, pp. 315–322, 579–588 (1934).

Patton, W. S., and E. G. Gibbins. The Metallic Muscini. Ibid., **28**, pp. 571–578 (1934).

Patton, W. S., and R. Senior-White. Oriental Muscas. Rec. Indian Mus., **26**, pp. 553–577 (1924).

Ringdahl, O. Muscinæ, Key. (Sweden). Ent. Tidskr., **50**, pp. 8–13, 273 (1929).
Muscidæ (Kamchatka). Ark. Zool., **21** A, no. 20, 16 pp. (1930).
Prosalpia. Ent. Tidskr., **63**, pp. 134–146 (1942).
Muscidæ (Norway). Arsh. Tromsø Mus., **65**, no. 4, pp. 12–27 (1944).
Séguy, E. French Muscids. Trav. Nat. Loing, **3**, pp. 19–45 (1929).
Pollenia. Rev. franç. Ent., **1**, pp. 44–51 (1934).
Les Stomoxydines. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **8**, pp. 15–59 (1935).
Snyder, F. M. Ethiopian Muscinæ. American Mus. Novit., **1533**, 42 pp. (1951).
Summers, S. L. M. Blood-sucking Muscidæ. Jour. London Sch. Trop. Med., **1**, pp. 189–205 (1912).
Surcouf, J. M. R. Muscidæ testaceæ. Nouv. Arch. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris, (5) **6**, pp. 27–124 (1920).
Tiensuu, L. Muscidæ (Finland). Acta Soc. Faun. Fl. Fennica, **59**, no. 4, 56 pp. (1935). Acta Ent. Fennici, **5**, pp. 241–255 (1939).
Townsend, C. H. T. Connectant Forms between Muscoid and Anthomyoid Flies. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **7**, pp. 160–167 (1914).
Zavattari, E. Affinity between Hippoboscidæ and Glossinidæ. Atti Soc. Italiana Sci. Nat., **67**, pp. 37–70 (1928).
Zumpt, F. Die Tsetsefliegen. 149 pp., Jena (1936).
Glossina, Sex Apparatus. Zeitschr. Parasitenk., **8**, pp. 546–560 (1936).
Stomoxydinæ. Zeitschr. Angewandte Ent., **25**, pp. 337–353 (1938).
Verh. 7 Intern. Kongr. Ent., **3**, pp. 1723–1733 (1939).
Stomoxys (Africa, Orient). Zeitschr. Angewandte Ent., **27**, pp. 126–141 (1940).

ANTHOMYIIDÆ

Aldrich, J. M. Lispa (Nearctic). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **21**, pp. 126–146 (1913).
Fucellia (North America). Proc. California Acad. Sci., **8**, pp. 157–179 (1918).
Philornis. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **16**, pp. 304–309 (1923).
Becker, T. Lispa (Palæarctic). Zeitschr. f. Ent., **29**, pp. 1–70 (1904).
Cœnosiinæ (Corsica). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1911**, pp. 62–100.
Brooks, A. R. Root Maggot Flies (Canada). Canadian Ent., **83**, pp. 109–120 (1951).
Collin, J. E. British Limnophora. Ent. Mon. Mag., **7**, 32 pp. (1921).
Hammomyia and Hylephila. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1921**, pp. 305–326.
Emden, F. van. Cœnosiinæ. Ruwenzori Exped., **2**, no. 4, pp. 91–255, British Mus. (1940).
Anthomyiinæ (Ethiopian). Bull. Ent. Res., **32**, pp. 251–275 (1941).
Phaonia. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **10**, pp. 73–101 (1943).
Anthomyiinæ. Ruwenzori Exped., **2**, no. 6, pp. 325–710, British Mus. (1951).
Huckett, H. C. The Ovipositor of Anthomyiidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **14**, pp. 290–328 (1921).

Anthomyiinæ (New York). Mem. Cornell Agric. Exp. Sta., **77**, pp. 1–91 (1924).

Anthomyiidæ on Willow Catkins. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **23**, pp. 70–83 (1928).

Hylemyia (Canada). Canadian Ent., **61**, pp. 93–96, 110–119, 136–144, 161–168, 180–190 (1929).

Limnophora. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **40**, pp. 25–76, 105–158, 279–338 (1932).

Cœnosia. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **60**, pp. 57–118, 133–198 (1934).

Cœnosia and Limnophora. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **44**, pp. 187–222 (1936).

Pegomyia. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **65**, pp. 1–36 (1939). Mem. American Ent. Soc., **10**, 131 pp. (1941).

Leucophora. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **48**, pp. 335–364 (1940).

Hydrophoria. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **37**, pp. 261–297 (1944).

Eremomyioides. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **52**, pp. 361–368 (1944).

Hylemyia, Subgenera. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **41**, pp. 110–125 (1946).

Botanophila. Jour. New York Ent Soc., **55**, pp. 1–33 (1947).

Pycnoglossa. Ibid., **57**, pp. 51–65 (1949).

Phorbia. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **42**, pp. 109–125 (1948).

Paraprosalpia. Ibid., **45**, pp. 121–143 (1950).

Eremomyia (North America). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **59**, pp. 75–91 (1951).

Hylemyia (North America). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **53**, pp. 251–260 (1951).

JOHANNSEN, O. A. Anthomyiidæ (Eastern U. S.). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **42**, pp. 385–398 (1916).

KARL, O. Anthomyiidæ (Central Europe). Tierwelt Deutschlands, **13**, pp. 15–232 (1928).

Corrections and Additions. Zool. Anz., **86**, pp. 161–174 (1930). Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **97**, pp. 137–140 (1936); **104**, pp. 64–77 (1943).

KEILIN, D. Anthomyides with Carnivorous Larvæ. Parasitol., **9**, pp. 325–450 (1917).

MALLOCH, J. R. Anthomyidæ, Subfamilies. Canadian Ent., **49**, pp. 406–408 (1917).

Anthomyiidæ (North America). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **46**, pp. 133–196 (1920).

Anthomyidæ and Scatophagidæ (Katmai Exped.). Ohio Jour. Sci., **20**, pp. 267–288 (1920).

Cœnosiinæ. Ent. News, **32**, pp. 106–107, 201–205 (1921). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **10**, pp. 573–587 (1922).

Lispinæ, Genera. Ibid., (9) **10**, pp. 379–391 (1922).

Anthomyiidæ (Africa). Ibid., (9) **10**, pp. 573–587 (1922).

Phaoniinæ (North America). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **48**, pp. 227–282 (1923).

Keys to Various Australian Anthomyiidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **50**, pp. 36–45 (1925).

Indian Atherigona. Mem. Dept. Agric. India, Ent. Ser., **8**, pp. 110–126 (1925).

Philippine Dichætomyia. Philippine Jour. Sci., **26**, pp. 321–332 (1925).

Anthomyiidæ (Sumatra). Ent. Mitt., **17**, pp. 290–336 (1928).
Lispocephala (Hawaii). Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **7**, pp. 67–89 (1928).
Ringdahl, O. Anthomyidæ (Sweden). Ent. Tidskr., **35**, pp. 142–154 (1914).
Nordische Anthomyiden. Ibid., **39**, pp. 148–194 (1918).
Phaonia. Ibid., **44**, pp. 117–140 (1923).
Mydæa and Helina. Ibid., **45**, pp. 39–66 (1924).
Hydrotæa. Ibid., **46**, pp. 7–20 (1925).
New Northern Muscidæ. Ibid., **47**, pp. 101–118 (1926).
Anthomyidæ (Northern Norway). Aarsh. Tromsø Mus., **49**, no. 3, 60 pp. (1928).
Hylemyia (Sweden). Ent. Tidskr., **54**, pp. 1–35 (1933).
Fannia (Sweden). Ibid., **55**, pp. 105–121 (1934).
Pegomyia (Sweden). Ibid., **59**, pp. 190–213 (1938).
Limnophora. Ibid., **62**, pp. 206–221 (1941).
Cœnosiinæ. Ibid., **66**, pp. 7–22 (1945).
Hydrophoria and Acroptena. Ibid., **67**, pp. 158–168 (1946).
Hylemyia. Aarsh. Tromsø Mus., **65**, no. 2, 16 pp. (1943).
Sabrosky, C. W. Ophyra (Pacific). Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **13**, pp. 423–432 (1949).
Schnabl, J., and H. Dziedzicki. Die Anthomyiden. Nova Acta Leop., Halle, **95**, pp. 53–358 (1911).
Séguy, E. Anthomyides (Europe). Faune de France, **6**, 400 pp. (1923).
Etudes sur Anthomyides. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **6**, pp. 71–82 (1932); **8**, pp. 97–116 (1935); **9**, pp. 109–120 (1938).
Shizuo, K. Hylemyia. Bot. Zool. Tokyo, **7**, pp. 1367–1576 (1939). (In Japanese)
Snyder, F. M. Myospila. American Mus. Novit., **1087**, 10 pp. (1940).
Mydæini (Neotropical). Ibid., **1141**, 22 pp. (1941).
Mydæa (Nearctic). Ibid., **1401**, 38 pp. (1949).
Phaoniinæ (Nearctic). Ibid., **1402**, 25 pp. (1949).
Neomuscina (Nearctic). Ibid., **1404**, 39 pp. (1949).
Lispinæ. Ibid., **1403**, 9 pp. (1949).
Helina. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **94**, pp. 109–160 (1949).
New Neotropical Muscidæ. American Mus. Novit., **1494**, 11 pp. (1951).
Stein, P. Anthomyiidæ (East Africa). Berliner Ent. Ztg., **51**, pp. 33–80 (1906). Voy. Alluaud, Diptera, 1914, pp. 101–144.
Anthomyiden (Java). Tijdschr. Ent., **52**, pp. 205–271 (1909).
Anthomyidæ (Seychelles). Trans. Linn. Soc. London., (2) **14**, pp. 149–163 (1910).
Fucellia. Wiener Ent. Ztg., **29**, pp. 11–27 (1910).
Anthomyiden (Indo-Australian). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **8**, pp. 545–570 (1910).
Anthomyiidæ (South America). Arch. Naturg., **77**, Heft 1, pp. 61–189 (1911).
Anthomyiden (Africa). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **11**, pp. 457–583 (1913).
Anthomyiden (Germany). Arch. Naturg., **79** A, Heft 8, pp. 4–55 (1913).
Anthomyidæ (Formosa). Supplementa Ent., **4**, pp. 13–56 (1915).
Anthomyidæ (Europe). Arch. Naturg., **81** A, Heft 10, pp. 1–224 (1916).

Anthomyiden. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **16**, pp. 147–244 (1918).

Genera of Anthomyidæ of World. Arch. Naturg., 83 A, Heft 1, pp. 85–178 (1919).

Anthomyiidæ (North America). Ibid., **84** A, Heft 9, pp. 1–106 (1920). See Berliner Ent. Zeitschr., **42**, pp. 161–288 (1897).

STORK, M. N. Anthomyidæ, Puparia. Tijdschr. Ent., **79**, pp. 94–167 (1936).

THOMSON, R. C. M. Anthomyiidæ, Biology. Parasitol., **29**, pp. 273–358 (1937).

VOS-DE WILDE, B. Larves de Cyclorrhaphes, specialement d'Anthomyides. 125 pp., Amsterdam (1935).

CORDYLURIDÆ

BECKER, T. Scatomyzidæ. Berliner Ent. Zeitschr., **39**, pp. 77–196 (1894).

BEZZI, M. Tapeigaster (Australia). Australian Zool., **3**, pp. 72–78 (1923).

COQUILLETT, D. W. Scatophagidæ. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **8**, pp. 160–165 (1898).

CURRAN, C. H. Several Nearctic Genera. Canadian Ent., **59**, pp. 253–261 (1927).

EMDEN, F. VAN. Scatophaginæ and Anthomyiinæ (Ethiopian). Bull. Ent. Res., **32**, pp. 251–275 (1941).

HENDEL, F. Cordyluridæ and Dryomyzidæ (Kamchatka). Ark. Zool., **31 A**, no. 18, pp. 1–12 (1930).

JAMES, M. T. Scopeuma. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **43**, pp. 343–353 (1950).

JOHNSON, C. W. Several Keys. Psyche, **34**, pp. 100–104 (1927).

MALLOCH, J. R. Generic Key. Rept. Canadian Arctic Exped. 1913–1918, **3**, C, pp. 75–81 (1919).

Several Nearctic Genera. Ohio Jour. Sci., **20**, pp. 286–288 (1920). Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **17**, pp. 77–78 (1922). Ent. News **34**, pp. 139–140, 175–180 (1923). North American Fauna, **46**, pp. 201–207 (1923).

RINGDAHL, O. Scopeumatidæ. Ent. Tidskr., **57**, pp. 158–179 (1936).

SACK, R. Cordyluridæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **62a**, 103 pp. (1937).

SÉGUY, E. Acalypteræ et Scatophagidæ. Faune de France, **28**, 832 pp. (1934).

ŒSTRIDÆ, CUTEREBRIDÆ, GASTEROPHILIDÆ

AUSTEN, E. E. Cutiterebra. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (6) **15**, pp. 377–396 (1895); **16**, pp. 147–155 (1895).

New Cuterebra. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1933**, pp. 699–713.

BAU, A. Oestridæ. Gen. Insectorum, **43**, 31 pp. (1906).

Cuterebra. Konowia, **10**, pp. 197–240 (1931).

BEDFORD, G. A. H. Gastrophilus (South Africa). Rep. Dir. Vet. Res. Dept. Agric. Union South Africa, **1919**, pp. 627–643.

BERGMAN, A. Œstridæ. Skand. Vet. Bakt. Path., **1916**, pp. 309–340; **1917**, pp. 1–34. Ent. Tidskr., **38**, pp. 1–32, 113–146 (1917). Zeitschr. Infektionskr., **1919**, pp. 67–91, 97–116, 179–201.

BEVAN, W. J., and E. E. EDWARDS. Ox Warble Flies. Bull. Ent. Res., **41**, pp. 639–662 (1951).

CAMERON, A. E. Cuterebra (Canada). Parasitol., **18**, pp. 430–435 (1926).

CARRERA, M. Cuterebrideos do Brasil. Arq. Zool., São Paulo, **3**, 11 pp. (1941).

CROSS, H. E. Bot-flies (Punjab). Agric. Res. Inst. Pusa, **160**, 16 pp. (1926).

Del Ponte, E. Œstridæ (Argentina). Physis, Buenos Aires, **17**, pp. 525–534 (1939).

Dinulescu, G. Biologie des Gastrophiles. Ann. Sci. Nat., Paris, (10) **15**, 183 pp. (1932).

Dove, W. E. Bots of Horses. U. S. Dept. Agric. Bull., **597**, 51 pp. (1918).

Drensky, P. Œstridæ (Bulgaria). Bull. Inst. Hist. Nat. Sofia, **6**, pp. 125–149 (1933). (In Bulgarian)

Fletcher, T. B., and S. K. Sen. Indian Œstridæ. Jour. Centr. Bur. Anim. Husb. India, **4**, pt. 3, pp. 90–104; pt. 4, pp. 127–138 (1931).

Hadwen, S. Warble Flies. Canadian Dept. Agric. Health Anim. Bull., **16**, 200 pp. (1912).

Knipling, E. F. Hypoderma Larvæ. Jour. Parasitol., **21**, pp. 70–82 (1935).

Knipling, E. F., and A. L. Brody. Cuterebrine Larvæ. Ibid., **26**, pp. 33–43 (1940).

Laake, E. W. Ox Warble Larvæ. Jour. Agric. Res., **21**, pp. 439–457 (1921).

Leclercq, M. Œstridæ (Belgium). Bull. Mus. Roy. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **24**, no. 41, 11 pp. (1948).

Lutz, A. Œstridæ (Brazil). Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **9**, pp. 94–113 (1917); **10**, pp. 118–137 (1918).

MacDougall, R. S. Ox Bot Flies. Trans. Highl. Soc. Scotland, (5) **31**, pp. 94–121 (1919).

Warble Flies of Cattle. Ibid., **1930**, 40 pp.

Mote, D. C. Ox Warbles. Bull. Ohio Agric. Exp. Sta., **428**, 45 pp. (1928).

Ono, S. Warble Flies (Manchuria). Kitasato Arch. Exp. Med., **15**, pp. 199–246 (1938).

Paramonoff, S. J. Gastrophilidæ. Zeitschr. Parasitenk., **14**, pp. 27–37 (1949).

Pleske, T. Œstridæ (Palæarctic). Ann. Mus. Zool. Leningrad, **26**, pp. 215–230 (1925).

Rodhain, J., and J. Bequaert. Œstridæ (Congo). Bull. Soc. Path. Exot., **8**, pp. 765–778 (1915).

Œstridæ (Africa). Bull. Sci. France et Belgique, **50**, pp. 53–165 (1916).

Parasites of Elephant and Rhinoceros. Ibid., **52**, pp. 379–465 (1919).

Œstridæ of Antelopes and Zebras. Rev. Zool. Africaine, **8**, pp. 169–228 (1920).

Rohdendorf, B. Œstridæ (Belgian Congo). Ann. Parasit. Hum. Comp., **5**, pp. 193–213 (1927).

Séguy, E. Genera of Œstridæ. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, pt. 3, pp. 1–10 (1926).

Œstridæ (Europe). Ibid. (A), pt. **9**, pp. 53–88 (1928).

Shannon, R. C. Bot-flies of Domestic Animals. Cornell Vet., **1922**, pp. 240–262.

Townsend, C. H. T. Cuterebridæ. Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **5**, pp. 23–28 (1917).

Wells, R. W., and E. F. Knipling. Gasterophilus in Horses. Iowa State Coll. Jour. Sci., **12**, pp. 181–204 (1938).

ACALYPTRATÆ, GENERAL

Bezzi, M., and J. S. Tavares. Muscideos cecidogénicos (Brazil). Broteria, Zool., **14**, pp. 155–170 (1916).

Duda, O. Acalyptrates (Africa, Orient). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **18**, pp. 337–351 (1936).

FREY, R. Mouthparts, Diptera schizophora. Acta Soc. Faun. Fl. Fennica, **48,** 245 pp. (1921).

HENDEL, F. Acalyptrates. Wiener Ent. Ztg., **29,** pp. 101–127, 307–313 (1910); **30,** pp. 19–46 (1911); **31,** pp. 1–20 (1912). Supplementa Ent., **2,** pp. 33–43, 77–112 (1913); **3,** pp. 90–117 (1914). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1914,** pp. 151–176; **1917,** pp. 33–47; **1933,** pp. 39–56. Ent. Mitt., **5,** pp. 294–299 (1916). Konowia, **1,** pp. 145–160, 253–265 (1922); **2,** pp. 203–215 (1924).

Kritische Bemerkungen. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **81,** pp. 28–43 (1931).

Egyptian Acalyptrates. Bull. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **1931,** pp. 1–12, 59–73.

Acalyptrates (Kamchatka). Ark. Zool., **23** A, no. 7, pp. 1–12 (1932).

Acalyptrates (Chaco Exped.). Konowia, **11,** pp. 98–110, 115–145 (1932).

Acalyptrates (South America). Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **3,** pp. 58–83, 213–224 (1933).

Acalyptratæ, Except Chloropidæ. Ann. Naturh. Mus. Wien, **47,** pp. 61–106 (1936).

HERING, E. M. Neue Acalyptraten aus Manchukuo. Arb. Morph. Taxon. Ent., **7,** pp. 288–295 (1940).

LAMB, C. G. Acalyptrates, Sladen Exped. (Seychelles). Trans. Linn. Soc. London, (2) **15,** pp. 303–348 (1912); **16,** pp. 307–372 (1914).

MALLOCH, J. R. Borboridæ, Phoridæ and Agromyzidæ (Costa Rica). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **41,** pp. 8–36 (1914).

Acalyptrates. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **68,** no. 2622, 35 pp. (1926).

Acalyptrates (Samoa). Clusiidæ, Sapromyzidæ, Insects of Samoa, British Mus., **6,** fasc. **4,** pp. 199–213 (1929); Ortalidæ. Ibid., fasc. **5,** pp. 215–231 (1930); Lonchæidæ, Chloropidæ, Piophilidæ. Ibid., fasc. **6,** pp. 239–251 (1930); Trypetidæ. Ibid., fasc. **7,** pp. 253–266 (1931); Drosophilidæ, Ephydridæ, Sphæroceridæ. Ibid., fasc. **8,** pp. 267–329 (1934).

Acalyptrata (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, British Mus., **6,** fasc. 4, pp. 177–391 (1933); fasc. 5, pp. 393–489 (1934); fasc. 6, pp. 491–507 (1948).

SÉGUY, E. Acalyptères et Scatophagidæ. Faune de France, **28,** 832 pp. (1934).

SOOS, A. Acalypteren (Hungary). Arb. Ungarisches Biol. Forsch., **15,** pp. 309–323 (1943).

STURTEVANT, A. H. Acalyptratæ. American Mus. Novit., **76,** 12 pp. (1923).

THORNLEY, A. List of Cornish Acalyptrates. Trans. Soc. British Ent., **3,** pp. 155–171 (1936).

TONNOIR, A. L., and J. R. MALLOCH. New Zealand Acalyptratæ. Ephydridæ. Rec. Canterbury Mus., **3,** pp. 1–18 (1926); Sapromyzidæ. Ibid., pp. 19–26 (1926); Helomyzidæ. Ibid., pp. 83–100 (1927); Sciomyzidæ. Ibid., pp. 151–179 (1928).

WAHLGREN, E. Acalyptrates (Sweden). Ent. Tidskr., **1919,** pp. 225–322 (1919).

TYLIDÆ (MICROPEZIDÆ), NERIIDÆ, TANYPEZIDÆ

ACZEL, M. L. Tylininæ (Argentina); Catalogue of Tylidæ. Acta Zool. Lilloana, 8, pp. 219–280, 309–389 (1950).

BERG, C. O. Micropezidæ, Biology (Solomon Isl.). Occ. Pap. Mus. Zool. Univ. Michigan, **503,** 14 pp. (1947).

Collin, J. E. British Micropezidæ. Ent. Rec., **57**, pp. 115–119 (1945).
Cresson, E. T. Micropezidæ (North America). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **52**, pp. 260–274 (1926).
Neotropical Micropezidæ. Ibid., **56**, pp. 307–362 (1930).
Neriidæ and Micropezidæ (North America). Ibid., **64**, pp. 293–366 (1939).
Czerny, L. Tylidæ and Neriidæ. Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **93**, pp. 267–302 (1932).
Enderlein, G. Tanypezidæ. Zool. Anz., **42**, pp. 224–229 (1913). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1936**, pp. 39–47.
Micropezidæ. Arch. Naturg., **88** A, Heft 5, pp. 140–229 (1922). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1923**, pp. 540–543.
Fischer, C. R. Tylidæ. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **2**, pp. 15–24 (1932).
Frey, R. Micropezidæ. Notul. Ent., **7**, pp. 65–76 (1927).
African Tanypodinæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **3**, pp. 313–318 (1929).
Hennig, W. Tylidæ. Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **95**, pp. 65–108, 294–330 (1934); **96**, pp. 27–67 (1935); **98**, pp. 46–50 (1937). Konowia, **14**, pp. 68–93, 192–216, 289–310 (1935); **15**, pp. 129–144, 201–239 (1936).
Tanypezidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **44**, 6 pp. (1937).
Tylidæ (Japan). Insecta Matsumurana, **13**, pp. 1–14 (1938).
Knab, F., and R. C. Shannon. Tanypezidæ (U. S.). Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **4**, pp. 33–36 (1916).
Steyskal, G. C. Micropezidæ (Solomon Isl.). Occ. Pap. Mus. Zool. Univ. Michigan, **502**, 11 pp. (1947).
Tylidæ (Australasian). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **102**, no. 3294, pp. 161–180 (1952).
Van Duzee, M. C. Micropeza (Nearctic). Pan-Pacific Ent., **3**, pp. 1–11 (1926).
Verbecke, J. Tæniopterinæ. Expl. Parc Nat. Albert, **72**, 106 pp. (1951).

OTITID SERIES: PHYTALMIIDÆ, PLATYSTOMATIDÆ, PTEROCALLIDÆ, PYRGOTIDÆ, RICHARDIIDÆ, TACHINISCIDÆ, ULIDIIDÆ

Bezzi, M. Phytalmiides (Africa). Rev. Zool. Africaine, **12**, pp. 225–239 (1924).
Bezzi, M., and J. R. Malloch. Pyrgotidæ (Australia). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **54**, pp. 1–31 (1929).
Carrera, M. Plagiocephalus. Pap. Avulsos, Dept. Zool. São Paulo, **9**, pp. 259–268 (1950).
Chen, S. H. Pyrgotidæ (China, Japan). Sinensia, **17**, pp. 47–74 (1946).
Cresson, E. T. Ortalidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **50**, pp. 225–241 (1924).
Enderlein, G. Ortalinæ and Loxoneurinæ (Orient, Africa). Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **33**, pp. 347–378 (1912).
Pterocallinæ. Zool. Anz., **52**, pp. 211–219 (1921).
Platystominæ. Mitt. Zool. Mus. Berlin, **11**, pp. 97–153 (1924).
Phytalmiidæ. Arb. Morph. Taxon. Ent., **3**, pp. 225–243 (1936).
Pyrgotidæ. S. B. Ges. Naturf. Freunde Berlin, **1941**, pp. 98–134 (1942).
Frey, R. Platystomidæ (Africa). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **9**, pp. 242–264 (1932).
Frost, S. W. Ortalidæ, Check-list (Pennsylvania). Ent. News, **40**, pp. 84–87 (1929).

HENDEL, F. Pyrgotinæ. Gen. Insectorum, **79**, 33 pp. (1908).
Pterocallinæ. Ibid., **96**, 50 pp. (1909). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1909**, Beiheft, pp. 1–84.
Chrysomyza. Zool. Anz., **34**, pp. 612–622 (1909).
Euxesta. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **7**, pp. 151–172 (1909).
Ulidiinæ. Wiener Ent. Ztg., **28**, pp. 247–270 (1909). Gen. Insectorum, **106**, pp. 1–76 (1910).
Richardiinæ. Ibid., **113**, pp. 1–56 (1911). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1911**, pp. 181–212, 239–270, 367–396.
Pyrgotinæ. Arch. Naturg., **79** A, Heft 11, pp. 77–117 (1913).
Platystoma. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **35**, Heft 1, pp. 55–126 (1913).
Platystominæ. Gen. Insectorum, **157**, 179 pp. (1914). Abh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **8**, 410 pp. (1914).
Pyrgotidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **36**, 15 pp. (1933). Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **7**, pp. 111–156 (1934).
HENNIG, W. Otitidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **46, 47**, 78 pp. (1939).
Richardiidæ. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **8**, pp. 111–122 (1938).
Ulidiidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **45**, 34 pp. (1940).
Psilidæ and Platystomidæ. Arb. Morph. Taxon. Ent., **7**, pp. 304–318 (1940).
Platystomidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **48**, 56 pp. (1945).
MALLOCH, J. R. Pyrgotidæ (Africa). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **3**, pp. 249–261 (1929).
Tachiniscidæ. Ibid., **7**, pp. 334–338 (1931).
Ortalidæ (New Guinea). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **64**, pp. 97–154, 169–180 (1939).
Otitidæ and Phytalmidæ (Solomon Isl.). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **6**, pp. 66–98 (1940).
MCALPINE, J. E. Herina (= Tephronota). Canadian Ent., **83**, pp. 308–314 (1951).
SOUZA LOPES, H. DE. Ctenostylidæ. Arch. Inst. Biol. Veg., **2**, pp. 247–253 (1935).
STEYSKAL, G. Diacrita. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **41**, pp. 149–154 (1946).

TRYPETIDÆ

ACZEL, M. L. Catalogue of Trypetidæ (Neotropical). Acta Zool. Lilloana, **7**, pp. 177–328 (1949).
Xanthaciura. Ibid., **8**, pp. 111–146 (1950).
ALDRICH, J. M. Procecidochares. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **76**, art. 2, 13 pp. (1929).
BAKER, A. C. et al. Mexican Fruit-fly. Misc. Publ. U. S. Dept. Agric., **531**, 155 pp. (1944).
BATES, M. American Trypetidæ. Psyche, **40**, pp. 48–56 (1933).
Trypetidæ (West Indies). Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **28**, pp. 160–172 (1933).
Acrotænia. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **4**, pp. 7–17 (1934).
Tephrellia. Pan-Pacific Ent., **11**, pp. 103–114 (1935).
BENJAMIN, F. H. Trypetid Flies. U. S. Dept. Agric. Tech. Bull., **401**, 95 pp. (1934).

Bezzi, M. Ceratitis, Anastrepha, Dacus. Boll. Lab. Zool. Portici, **3**, pp. 273–313 (1909).

Œdaspis (Italy). Marcellia, **12**, pp. 144–156 (1913).

Trypaneids (India). Mem. Indian Mus., **3**, no. 3, pp. 53–175 (1913).

Dacus (Ethiopian). Bull. Ent. Res., **6**, pp. 85–101 (1915); **8**, pp. 63–154 (1917).

Dacus (Oriental). Ibid., **7**, pp. 99–121 (1916).

Ethiopian Fruit-flies. Ibid., **8**, pp. 215–251 (1918); **9**, pp. 13–46 (1919); **10**, pp. 211–271 (1920); **15**, pp. 73–155 (1924).

Dacus (Philippines). Philippine Jour. Sci., **15**, pp. 411–443 (1919).

Urophora (America). Trans. Ent. Soc. America, **49**, pp. 1–6 (1923).

Trypaneidæ (Africa). Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris, **1923**, pp. 523–530, 577–581.

Tripaneidi (South Africa). Ann. South African Mus., **19**, pp. 449–577 (1924). Boll. Lab. Zool. Portici, **18**, pp. 276–300 (1926).

Gastrozona and Tæniostola. Ibid., **18**, pp. 258–267 (1926).

Chen, S. H. Trypetinæ (China). Sinensia, **18**, pp. 69–123 (1947).

Collard, A. Dacinæ (Congo). Bull. Mus. Roy. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **16**, no. 13, pp. 1–26 (1940).

Collin, J. E. British Genera of Trypetidæ. Ent. Rec., **59**, pp. 1–14 (1947).

Costa Lima, A. da. Hexachæta. Ann. Acad. Brasiliera Sci., **7**, pp. 233–250 (1935).

Cresson, E. T. Rhagoletis. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **55**, pp. 401–414 (1929).

Curran, C. H. Key to Genera of Trypaneidæ (North America). American Mus. Novit., **556**, 19 pp. (1932).

Drensky, P. Trypetidæ (Bulgaria). Ann. Univ. Sofia, **39**, pp. 69–126 (1943). (In Bulgarian)

Efflatoun, H. C. Trypaneidæ (Egypt). Mem. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **2**, fasc. 2, 132 pp. (1924).

Trypaneid Larvæ (Egypt). Bull. Soc. Roy. Ent. Egypte, **1927**, pp. 17–50.

Enderlein, G. Trypetidæ. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **31**, pp. 407–460 (1911); **43**, pp. 336–360 (1920).

Froggatt, W. W. Fruit-flies. Dept. Agric. New South Wales, **1909**, 115 pp. Farmers' Bull., **24**, 56 pp. (1910).

Frost, S. W. Leaf-mining Diptera. Mem. Cornell Univ. Agric. Exp. Sta., **78**, 228 pp. (1924).

Greene, C. T. Anastrepha. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **36**, pp. 127–179 (1934).

Hardy, D. E. Fruit-flies (Hawaii). Ibid., **51**, pp. 181–205 (1949).

Fruit-flies (Australia). Pacific Sci., **5**, pp. 115–189 (1951).

Hayward, K. J. Moscas de frutas, Bibliography. Bol. Est. Exp. Agric. Tucumán, **31**, 42 pp. (1940).

Hendel, F. Dacus (Formosa). Supplementa Ent., **1**, pp. 13–24 (1912).

Anastrepha. Wiener Ent. Ztg., **33**, pp. 66–70 (1914).

Genera of Tephritinæ. Ibid., **33**, pp. 73–98 (1914).

Bohrfliegen Südamerikas. Abh. Ber. K. Zool. Anthrop. Mus. Dresden, **14**, pp. 1–84 (1914).

Tephritinæ (Formosa). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **13**, pp. 424–467 (1915).

Trypetidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **49**, 221 pp. (1927).
Bohrfliegen. Ent. Mitt., **17**, pp. 341–370 (1928).

Hering, E. M. Bohrfliegen. Mitt. Zool. Mus. Berlin, **22**, pp. 244–264 (1937).
Neue Bohrfliegen. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1938**, pp. 397–417.
Trypetidæ (Burma, British India). Ark. Zool., **30** A, no. 25, 56 pp. (1939).
New Trypetidæ. Verh. 7 Intern. Kongr. Ent., **1**, pp. 165–190 (1939).
Fruchtfliegen-Kunde. Siruna Seva, **1**, pp. 1–16 (1940); **2**, pp. 1–16 (1941); **3**, pp. 1–32 (1941); **4**, pp. 1–31 (1942); **5**, pp. 1–31 (1944).
Trypetidæ (German East Africa). Ann. Naturh. Mus. Wien, **51**, pp. 193–205 (1941).
Trypetidæ (Sunda Isl.). Arb. Morph. Taxon. Ent., 8, pp. 24–45 (1941).
Fruchtfliegen. Mitt. Zool. Mus. Berlin, **25**, pp. 274–291 (1942). Siruna Seva, **6**, 16 pp. (1947).

Ihering, R. v. Muscas das fructas. Publ. Secr. Agr. Comm. São Paulo, 21 pp. (1905).

Kieffer, J. J., and P. Jorgensen. Gallenthiere (Argentina). Centralbl. Parasit. Infektionsk., **27**, pp. 362–444 (1910).

Loew, H. Europäischen Bohrfliegen. 128 pp., Wien (1862). Reprint: Junk, Berlin (1923).

Malloch, J. R. Trypetidæ (Samoa). Insects of Samoa, **6**, fasc. 7, pp. 253–266, British Mus. (1931).
Trypetidæ (Solomon Isl.). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **4**, pp. 228–278 (1939).
Trypetidæ (New Guinea). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **64**, pp. 409–465 (1939).

Miyake, T. Fruit-flies (Japan). Bull. Imp. Exp. Sta., **2**, pp. 85–165 (1919).

Munro, H. K. Fruit-flies of Wild Olives. Ent. Mem. Union South Africa Dept. Agric., **2**, pp. 5–17 (1924).
Biology Trypaneidæ (South Africa). Ibid., **3**, pp. 39–67 (1925); **5**, pp. 17–40 (1926); **6**, pp. 9–17 (1929).
Trypetids in South African Museum. Ann. South African Mus., **29**, pp. 1–39 (1929).
Trypetidæ from South Africa. Bull. Ent. Res., **20**, pp. 391–401 (1929); **22**, pp. 115–126 (1931).
African Trypetidæ. American Mus. Novit., **597**, 10 pp. (1933). Ent. Mem. Union South Africa Dept. Agric., 8, pp. 25–45 (1933); **9**, pp. 18–59 (1935).
Trypetidæ (Formosa). Arb. Physiol. Angewandte Ent., **2**, pp. 195–203, 253–271 (1935).
Indian Trypetidæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **37**, pp. 15–27 (1935).
Spathulina (Africa). Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **87**, pp. 417–430 (1939).
Trypetidæ (Africa). Jour. East African Nat. Hist. Soc., **14**, pp. 1–10 (1939). Jour. Ent. Soc. South Africa, **1**, pp. 26–46 (1939); **2**, pp. 139–164 (1939). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **13**, pp. 482–493 (1947). Mem. Ent. Soc. South Africa, **1**, 284 pp. (1947).
Dacinæ. Jour. Ent. Soc. South Africa, **11**, pp. 13–33 (1948).
Mesoclanis. Ibid., **13**, pp. 37–52 (1950).

Perkins, F. A. Trypaneidæ (Australia and Orient). Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland, **48**, pp. 51–60 (1937); **49**, pp. 120–144 (1938). Pap. Dept. Biol. Univ. Queensland, **1**, no. 10, 35 pp. (1939).

Phillips, V. T. Trypetidæ (North American). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **31**, pp. 119–154 (1923).

Trypetid Larvæ. Mem. American Ent. Soc., **12**, 161 pp. (1946).

Pickett, A. D. Rhagoletis. Canadian Jour. Res., Zool. Sci., **15**, pp. 53–75 (1937).

Quisenberry, B. F. Euaresta (U. S.). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **58**, pp. 9–38 (1950).

Tephritis (Nearctic). Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **24**, pp. 56–72 (1951).

Saunt, J. W. Isle of Wight Trypetidæ. Proc. Isle Wight Nat. Hist. Soc., **4**, pp. 33–40 (1947).

Sein, F., Jr. Anastrepha (Puerto Rico). Jour. Dept. Agric. Puerto Rico, **17**, pp. 183–196 (1933).

Senior-White, R. Catalogue of Indian Trypetidæ. Catalogue of Indian Insects, **4**, 33 pp., Calcutta (1924).

Shiraki, T. Trypetidæ (Japan). Mem. Fac. Sci. Agric. Taihoku Univ., **8**, Ent., 2, 509 pp. (1933).

Silvestri, F. Ceratitis. Boll. Lab. Zool. Portici, **7**, pp. 3–26 (1912).

Natural Enemies of Trypaneidæ. Bull. Ent. Agric. Hawaii, **3**, 176 pp. (1914).

Stone, A. New Genus, near Anastrepha. Jour. Washington Acad. Sci., **29**, pp. 340–350 (1939).

Pseudodacus. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **10**, pp. 282–289 (1939).

Anastrepha. U. S. Dept. Agric. Misc. Publ., **439**, 112 pp. (1942).

Tryon, H. Queensland Trypetidæ. Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland, **38**, pp. 176–224 (1927).

Varley, G. C. Life Histories of Trypetids. Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London (A), **12**, pp. 109–122 (1937).

Wille, J. Anastrepha (Peru). Inf. Estac. Exp. Agric. Lima, **27**, 12 pp. (1934). Bol. Direcc. Agric. Ganaderia, Peru, **5**, pp. 46–56 (1935).

Zia, Y. Trypetidæ (China). Sinensia, **8**, pp. 103–226 (1937).

Zia, Y., and H. Chen. Trypetidæ of North China. Ibid., **9**, pp. 1–180 (1938).

DIOPSIDÆ, MEGAMERINIDÆ, RHINOTORIDÆ RHOPALOMERIDÆ, SEPSIDÆ

Bezzi, M. Toxopoda. Bull. Soc. Italiana Ent., **52**, pp. 50–63 (1920).

Brunetti, E. Oriental Sepsinæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **3**, pt. 4, pp. 343–372 (1909).

Diopsidæ from Belgian Congo. Rev. Zool. Africaine, **14**, pp. 73–84 (1926).

Duda, O. Sepsidæ. Ann. Naturh. Mus. Wien, **39**, pp. 1–153 (1925); **40**, pp. 1–110 (1926).

Eggers, F. Diopsidæ (East Africa). Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **49**, pp. 469–500 (1925).

Fischer, C. R. Rhopalomeridæ. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **2**, pp. 441–450 (1932).

Frey, R. Sepsis (Finland). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1908**, pp. 577–588.

Sepsidæ (Palæarctic). Notul. Ent., **5**, pp. 69–76 (1925).

Diopsidæ (Philippines). Ibid., **8**, pp. 69–77 (1928).

Goetghebuer, M., and F. Bastin. Sepsidæ (Belgium). Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **65**, pp. 123–137 (1925).

Hafez, M. Sepsidæ, Biology. Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, A, **23**, pp. 9–104 (1948).

Hendel, F. Megamerinidæ. Supplementa Ent., **2**, pp. 90–93 (1913).

Diopsiden (Africa). Wiener Ent. Ztg., **40**, pp. 33–42 (1923).

Hennig, W. Diopsidæ, Copulatory Apparatus. Arb. Morph. Taxon. Ent., **8**, pp. 54–65 (1941).

Sepsidæ, Megamerinidæ, Diopsidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **39** a, b, c, 103 pp. (1941–1949).

Lindner, E. Rhopalomeridæ. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1930**, pp. 122–137.

Melander, A. L., and A. Spuler. Sepsidæ and Piophilidæ. Bull. Washington Agric. Exp. Sta., **143**, 103 pp. (1917).

Séguy, E. Diopsidæ (Madagascar). Mem. Inst. Sci. Madagascar, **3** A, pp. 65–76 (1949).

Shillito, J. F. Diopsidæ. Novitat. Zool., **42**, pp. 147–164 (1940).

Souza Lopes, H. de. Rhinotorinæ. Arch. Inst. Biol. Veg., **2**, pp. 19–26 (1935).

Steyskal, G. C. Sepsidæ, Generic Key (North America). Pan-Pacific Ent., **19**, pp. 93–95 (1943).

Themira, Key (Nearctic). Ent. News, **57**, pp. 93–95 (1946).

Australasian Sepsidæ. Pan-Pacific Ent., **25**, pp. 161–171 (1949).

CELYPHIDÆ, LAUXANIIDÆ

Becker, T. Sapromyzidæ. Berliner Ent. Zeitschr., **40**, pp. 171–264 (1895).

Curran, C. H. Lauxaniidæ (Africa). American Mus. Novit., **979**, 18 pp. (1938).

Czerny, L. Lauxaniidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **50**, 76 pp. (1932).

Frey, R. Philippine Lauxaniidæ. Acta Soc. Faun. Fl. Fennica, **56**, no. 8, pp. 1–44 (1927).

Celyphidæ. Notul. Ent., **21**, pp. 3–16 (1941).

Hendel, F. Lauxaninæ. Gen. Insectorum, **68**, pp. 1–66 (1908).

Gattungen der Lauxaniiden. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **2**, pp. 103–142 (1925).

Hennig, W. Lonchæidæ and Lauxaniidæ. Acta Zool. Lilloana, **6**, pp. 333–429 (1948).

Jacobson, G. Catalogue of Celyphidæ. Ann. Mus. Zool. Acad. Sci. St. Petersburg, **1896**, pp. 246–252.

Kertesz, K. Sapromyza (Indo-Australia). Termesz. Füzetek, **23**, pp. 254–276 (1900).

Lauxaniidæ (Hungary). Math. Termesz. Ert., Budapest, **38**, pp. 352–359 (1921).

Malloch, J. R. Griphoneura. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **38**, pp. 75–77 (1925).

Sapromyzidæ (Australia). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **52**, pp. 399–421 (1927).

Sapromyzidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **73**, art. 23, 18 pp. (1928).

Oriental Sapromyzidæ. Ibid., **74**, art. 6, 97 pp. (1929).

Sapromyzidæ (Solomon Isl., New Caledonia). Novitat. Zool., **42**, pp. 131–146 (1940).

Malloch, J. R., and W. L. McAtee. Lonchæidæ, Pallopteridæ and Sapromyzidæ of Eastern U. S. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **65**, art. 12, 26 pp. (1924).
Melander, A. L. Sapromyzidæ (Nearctic). Psyche, **20**, pp. 57–82 (1913).
Shewell, G. F. Lauxaniidæ (Quebec). Canadian Ent., **70**, pp. 102–118, 134–142 (1938).
Camptoprosopella. Ibid., **71**, pp. 130–141, 145–153 (1939).
Homoneura. Ibid., **71**, pp. 264–266 (1939).
Tonnoir, A. L., and J. R. Malloch. Sapromyzidæ (New Zealand). Rec. Canterbury Mus., **3**, pt. 1, pp. 19–26 (1926).

DRYOMYZIDÆ, MORMOTOMYIIDÆ, SCIOMYZIDÆ

Austen, E. E. Mormotomyiidæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1936**, pp. 425–431.
Cresson, E. T. Sciomyzidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **46**, pp. 27–89 (1920).
Frey, R. Tetanocera (North Palæarctic). Notul. Ent., **4**, pp. 47–53 (1924).
Hendel, F. Sciomyzidæ (Palæarctic). Abh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **2**, pt. 2, 92 pp. (1902).
Sepedon (Ethiopian, Indo-malayan). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **9**, pp. 266–277 (1911).
Cordyluridæ and Dryomyzidæ (Kamchatka). Ark. Zool., **21** A, no. 18, 12 pp. (1930).
Kertesz, K. Tetanoceridæ (Hungary). Allatt. Kozlem., **14**, pp. 81–126 (1915). Math. Termesz. Ert., Budapest, **39**, pp. 124–130 (1922).
Malloch, J. R., and W. L. McAtee. Sciomyzidæ (District of Columbia). Ent. News, **34**, pp. 231–234 (1923).
Melander, A. L. Tetanoceridæ (Nearctic). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **13**, pp. 305–322 (1920).
Sack, P. Sciomyzidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **37**, 87 pp. (1939).
Steyskal, G. C. Protodictya. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **52**, pp. 33–39 (1950).
Sepedon (America). Wasmann Jour. Biol., **8**, pp. 271–297 (1951).
Tonnoir, A. L., and J. R. Malloch. Sciomyzidæ (New Zealand). Rec. Canterbury Mus., **3**, pt. 3, pp. 151–179 (1928).
Van Emden, F. I. Mormotomyia. Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, (B) **19**, pp. 121–128 (1950).
Verbecke, J. Sciomyzidæ (Belgium). Bull. Mus. Roy. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **24**, no. 3, 31 pp. (1948).

LONCHÆIDÆ, NEOTTIOPHILIDÆ, PALLOPTERIDÆ, PIOPHILIDÆ, PSILIDÆ, THYREOPHORIDÆ

Bezzi, M. Lonchæidæ. Bull. Ent. Res., **9**, pp. 241–254 (1919); **11**, pp. 199–210 (1920).
Lonchæidæ (Australia). Australian Zool., **3**, pp. 183–185 (1923).
Blanchard, E. E. Lonchæidæ (Argentina). Rev. Invest. Agric., **2**, pp. 157–178 (1950).
Collin, J. E. British Psilidæ. Ent. Mon. Mag., **80**, pp. 214–224 (1944).
Czerny, L. Neottiophilidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **38** b, pp. 11–15 (1931).
Lonchæidæ. Ibid., **43**, 40 pp. (1934).
Duda, O. Piophila. Konowia, **3**, pp. 97–113, 153–203 (1924).

Frey, R. Psiliden (Palæarctic). Notul. Ent., **5**, pp. 47–50 (1925).
Hennig, W. Psilidæ, Copulatory Apparatus. Arb. Morph. Taxon. Ent., **7**, pp. 304–318 (1940).
Pallopteridæ, Copulatory Apparatus. Ibid., **8**, pp. 54–65 (1941).
Psilidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **41**, 38 pp. (1941).
Piophilidæ. Ibid., **40**, 52 pp. (1943).
Lonchæidæ and Lauxaniidæ, Copulatory Apparatus. Acta Zool. Lilloana, **6**, pp. 333–429 (1948).
Kertesz, K. Lonchæidæ (Indo-Australian). Termesz. Füzetek, **24**, pp. 82–87 (1901).
Malloch, J. R. New Lonchæidæ and Sapromyzidæ. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **25**, pp. 45–53 (1923).
Malloch, J. R., and W. L. McAtee. Lonchæidæ, Pallopteridæ and Sapromyzidæ (Eastern U. S.). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **65**, art. 12, 26 pp. (1924).
Melander, A. L. Psilidæ (Nearctic). Psyche, **27**, pp. 91–101 (1920).
Piophilidæ. Ibid., **31**, pp. 78–86 (1924).
Melander, A. L., and A. Spuler. Piophilidæ (North America). Bull. Washington Agric. Exp. Sta., **143**, pp. 53–76 (1917).

CŒLOPIDÆ, HELOMYZIDÆ, TRIXOSCELIDÆ

Aldrich, J. M. Genera of Helomyzidæ. Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **14**, pp. 96–102 (1926).
Aldrich, J. M., and P. S. Darlington. Helomyzidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **34**, pp. 67–100 (1908).
Collin, J. E. Helomyzidæ (Britain). Ent. Mon. Mag., **79**, pp. 234–251 (1943).
Curran, C. H. Anorostoma. American Mus. Novit., **676**, 9 pp. (1933).
Czerny, L. Geomyza (*Trixoscelis*). Wiener Ent. Ztg., **22**, pp. 123–127 (1903).
Helomyzidæ. Ibid., **23**, pp. 199–244, 263–286 (1904). Konowia, **5**, pp. 53–56 (1926); **6**, pp. 35–49 (1927); **7**, pp. 52–55 (1928); **8**, pp. 87–92, 438–449 (1929); **10**, pp. 19–21 (1931); **11**, pp. 209–217 (1932); **12**, pp. 236–238 (1933); **14**, pp. 271–287 (1935); **16**, pp. 137–142 (1937). Abh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **15**, 166 pp. (1924).
Helomyzidæ, Trichoscelidæ, Chiromyidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **53**, 56 pp. (1927).
Hennig, W. Cœlopidæ. Ibid., **52**, 38 pp. (1937).
Malloch, J. R. Cœlopa (Nearctic). No. American Fauna, **46**, p. 214 (1923). Spilochroa. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **78**, art. 15, p. 29 (1931).
Mercier, L., and L. Tolmer. Cœlopa (Europe, North America). Bull. Soc. Zool. France, **55**, pp. 238–242 (1930).
Sabrosky, C. W. Lutomyia. Occ. Pap. Mus. Zool. Univ. Michigan, **517**, 6 pp. (1949).
Steyskal, G. Suillia. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **39**, pp. 173–176 (1945).
Szondy, G. Helomyzidæ (Hungary). Folia Ent. Hungarica, **2**, pp. 74–88 (1929). (In Magyar)
Tonnoir, A. L., and J. R. Malloch. Helomyzidæ (New Zealand). Rec. Canterbury Mus., **3**, pp. 83–100 (1927).

SPHÆROCERIDÆ (BORBORIDÆ), LEPTOCERIDÆ

DAHL, F. Limosina. S. B. Ges. Naturf, Freunde, **6**, pp. 360–377 (1909).

DUDA, O. Limosina (Europe). Abh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **10**, 240 pp. (1918).

Leptocera, Subgenera. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **43**, pp. 433–446 (1920).

Sphærocera (Palæarctic). Tijdschr. Ent., **63**, pp. 1–39 (1920).

Borboridæ, Genera (South America). Ibid., **64**, pp. 119–146 (1921).

Borborus (Palæarctic). Arch. Naturg., 89 A, Heft 4, pp. 35–112 (1923).

Limosina (Europe). Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **73**, pp. 163–180 (1923).

Leptocera (extra-European). Arch. Natur., **90** A, Heft 11, pp. 5–215 (1924).

Some European Limosinas. Konowia, **7**, pp. 162–174 (1928).

Sphæroceridæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **57**, 182 pp. (1938).

GODDARD, W. H. Sphæroceridæ, Pupæ (British). Trans. Soc. British Ent., **5**, pp. 235–258 (1938).

GUIBE, J. Apterina. Bull. Biol. Paris, Suppl., **26**, 112 pp. (1939).

HAFEZ, M. Borboridæ, Biology. Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc., London, A, **24**, pp. 1–5 (1949).

MALLOCH, J. R. Borboridæ (Costa Rica). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **40**, pp. 1–24 (1914).

Sphærocera. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **27**, pp. 117–123 (1925).

Sphæroceridæ (Samoa). Insects of Samoa, **6**, fasc. 8, pp. 267–329, British Mus. (1934).

RICHARDS, O. W. Sphæroceridæ (British). Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1930**, pp. 261–345.

Sphæroceridæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **6**, fasc. 2, pp. 62–84, British Mus. (1931).

Sphæroceridæ (Africa). Mem. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris, **8**, pp. 381–406 (1938).

SABROSKY, C. W. Leptocera lutosa. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **51**, pp. 1–24 (1949).

SPULER, A. Borboridæ, Genera (North America). Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **75**, pp. 369–378 (1923).

Sphærocera and Aptilotus (Nearctic). Pan-Pacific Ent., **1**, pp. 66–71 (1924).

Leptocera (Nearctic). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **17**, pp. 106–116 (1924). Psyche, **31**, pp. 121–135 (1924). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **33**, pp. 70–84, 147–162 (1925). Canadian Ent., **57**, pp. 99–104, 116–124 (1925).

Borborus and Scatophora (Nearctic). Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **20**, pp. 1–16 (1925).

VAN SCHUYTBROECK, P. Sphæroceridæ (Belgium). Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **18**, no. 19, 12 pp. (1942); **19**, no. 32, 12 pp. (1943).

Sphærocerinæ. Expl. Parc Nat. Albert, **52**, 43 pp. (1948).

CANACEIDÆ, EPHYDRIDÆ, TETHINIDÆ

BECKER, T. Ephydridæ (Palæarctic). Berliner Ent. Zeitschr., **41**, pp. 91–276 (1896). Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **56**, 115 pp. (1926).

BERG, C. O. Hydrellia, Bred from Potamogeton. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **43**, pp. 374–398 (1950).

Cresson, E. T. Paralimna. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **42**, pp. 101–124 (1916).
Notiphila and Dichæta. Ibid., **43**, pp. 27–66 (1917).
Ephydridæ (Costa Rica). Ibid., **44**, pp. 39–68 (1918).
Gymnopinæ. Ibid., **47**, pp. 325–343 (1922).
Exotic Ephydridæ. Ibid., **51**, pp. 227–258 (1925).
New Ephydridæ and Micropezidæ. Ibid., **52**, pp. 249–260 (1926).
Ephydridæ. Ibid., **55**, pp. 165–195 (1929); **58**, pp. 1–34 (1932).
Ephydridæ (Patagonia). Diptera of Patagonia and South Chile, **6**, fasc. 2, pp. 85–116, British Mus. (1931).
New Genera and Species of Ephydridæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **60**, pp. 199–222 (1934); **61**, pp. 345–372 (1935); **62**, pp. 257–270 (1937).
Notul. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **38**, 10 pp. (1940).
Ochthera. Rev. Ent. Rio Janeiro, **8**, pp. 24–40 (1938).
Discomyza. Notul. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, **21**, 12 pp. (1939).
Nostima (Neotropical). Ibid., **78**, 8 pp. (1941).
Psilopodinæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **68**, pp. 101–128 (1942).
Ilytheini. Ibid., **69**, pp. 1–16 (1943).
Hydrellini, Hydrini, Ilytheini. Ibid., **70**, pp. 159–180 (1944).
Psilopodinæ (Indo-Australian). Ibid., **71**, pp. 47–75 (1945).
Psilopodinæ (Neotropical). Ibid., **71**, pp. 129–163 (1946).
Notiphilini (North America). Ibid., **72**, pp. 227–240 (1946).
Psilopinæ (Ethiopian). Ibid., **72**, pp. 241–264 (1946).
Notiphilinæ (Neotropical). Ibid., **73**, pp. 35–61 (1947). (Ethiopian). Ibid., **73**, pp. 105–124 (1947). (Indo-Australian). Ibid., **74**, pp. 1–28 (1948).
Napæinæ (North America). Ibid., **74**, pp. 225–260 (1949).
Czerny, L. Tethinidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **55**, 8 pp. (1928).
Hendel, F. Ephydridæ (Chaco Exped.). Konowia, **9**, pp. 127–155 (1930).
Tethinidæ. Tijdschr. Ent., **77**, pp. 37–54 (1934).
Hennig, W. Tethinidæ. Ent. Rdsch. Stuttgart, **54**, pp. 136–140 (1936).
Tethinidæ, Copulation Apparatus. Arb. Morph. Taxon. Ent., **6**, pp. 81–94 (1939).
Ephydridæ, Metamorphosis. Ibid., **10**, pp. 105–138 (1945).
Jones, B. J. Ephydridæ. Univ. California Publ. Ent., **1**, pp. 153–198 (1906).
Malloch, J. R. Ephydridæ (Samoa). Insects of Samoa, **6**, fasc. 8, pp. 267–329, British Mus. (1934).
Melander, A. L. Tethinidæ (North America). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **59**, pp. 187–212 (1951).
Tonnoir, A. L., and J. R. Malloch. Ephydridæ (New Zealand). Rec. Canterbury Mus., **3**, pp. 1–18 (1926).
Wirth, W. W. Scatella (Hawaii). Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **13**, pp. 277–304 (1947).

CHLOROPIDÆ

Becker, T. Chloropidæ (Palæarctic). Arch. Zool., **1**, pt. 10, pp. 33–174, 197–200 (1910).
Chloropidæ (Ethiopian). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **8**, pp. 377–443 (1911).
Chloropidæ (Indo-Australian). Ibid., **9**, pp. 35–170 (1911).

Chloropidæ (Nearctic). Ibid., **10,** pp. 21–120 (1912). (Neotropical). Ibid., **10,** pp. 121–256 (1912).

Chloropidæ (Abyssinia). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **11,** pp. 147–167 (1913).

Chloropidæ, New Species. Ibid., **14,** pp. 423–453 (1916).

Becker, T., and J. C. H. DeMeijere. Chloropidæ (Java). Tijdschr. Ent., **56,** pp. 283–307 (1913).

Collin, J. E. British Oscinellinæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **97,** pp. 117–148 (1946).

Corti, E. Crassiseta (Italy). Bull. Soc. Ent. Italiana, **40,** pp. 121–162 (1909).

Duda, O. Chloropidæ (Neotropical). Folia Zool. Hydrobiol., **2,** pp. 46–128 (1930); **3,** pp. 159–172 (1931); **5,** pp. 41–48 (1933).

Oriental Chloropidæ. Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **91,** pp. 278–304 (1930).

Chloropidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **61,** 248 pp. (1932–1933).

Chloropidæ (Neotropical). Konowia, **12,** pp. 192–209 (1933); **13,** pp. 58–69, 101–110 (1934).

Chloropidæ (Orient, Australia). Arb. Morph. Taxon. Ent., **1,** pp. 39–60 (1934).

Chloropidæ (Sumatra). Tijdschr. Ent., **77,** pp. 55–161 (1934).

Enderlein, G. Oscinosominæ. S. B. Ges. Naturf. Freunde, **1911,** pt. 4, pp. 185–244.

Oscinosominæ, Genera. Zool. Anz., **38,** pp. 10–13 (1911).

Chloropidæ. Ibid., **42,** pp. 351–374 (1913).

Heringiinæ. Ibid., **105,** pp. 191–194 (1934).

Hall, D. G. Pseudogorax. Jour. Washington Acad. Sci., **27,** pp. 255–261 (1937).

Kumm, H. W. Hippelates and Oscinella. Bull. Ent. Res., **27,** pp. 307–329 (1936).

Lamb, C. G. Exotic Chloropidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (8) **19,** pp. 33–58 (1917).

New Chloropidæ. Ibid., (10) **20,** pp. 421–432 (1937).

Malloch, J. R. Botanobiinæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **46,** pp. 239–266 (1913).

Chloropidæ, Genera. Canadian Ent., **46,** pp. 113–120 (1914).

Botanobiinæ (Australia). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **52,** pp. 434–445 (1927).

Exotic Chloropidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **7,** pp. 473–492; **8,** pp. 49–70 (1931).

Chloropidæ (Australia). Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **63,** pp. 334–356 (1938); **65,** pp. 261–288 (1940); **66,** pp. 41–64 (1941).

Rockwood, L. P. et al. Meromyza. U. S. Dept. Agric. Tech. Bull., **928,** 18 pp. (1947).

Sabrosky, C. W. Chlorops, Taxonomy. Ent. News, **46,** pp. 77–84 (1935).

Madiza, Vittate Species. Jour. Kansas Ent. Soc., **8,** pp. 105–116 (1935).

Chloropidæ (Kansas). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **61,** pp. 207–268 (1935).

Oscinella and Madiza. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **29,** pp. 707–728 (1936).

Chloropisca (Nearctic). Canadian Ent., **68,** pp. 170–177 (1936).

Chloropidæ, Taxonomic Notes. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **46,** pp. 417–434 (1938).

Chloropidæ (Oriental). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **6**, pp. 418–427 (1940).

Oscinella. Canadian Ent., **72**, pp. 214–230 (1940).

Chloropidæ of World, Genotypes. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **34**, pp. 735–765 (1941).

Ectecephala. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **43**, pp. 75–80 (1941).

Hippelates. Canadian Ent., **73**, pp. 23–27 (1941).

Thaumatomyia. Ibid., **75**, pp. 109–117 (1943).

Epimadiza (Africa). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **13**, pp. 821–851 (1946).

Elachiptera (Nearctic). Jour. Washington Acad. Sci., **38**, pp. 365–382 (1948).

Dicraeus (North America). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **52**, pp. 53–62 (1950).

Gaurax (Nearctic). Amer. Midl. Nat., **45**, pp. 407–431 (1951).

Lasiopleura. Canadian Ent., **83**, pp. 336–343 (1951).

Chloropidæ. Ruwenzori Exped., 1939, **2**, no. 7, pp. 711–828, British Mus. (1951).

Séguy, E. Hippelates (Neotropical). Mem. Mus. Hist. Nat., Paris, **13**, pp. 331–357 (1940).

ANTHOMYZIDÆ, CHAMÆMYIIDÆ, CHYROMYIIDÆ, OPOMYZIDÆ, CLUSIIDÆ

Becker, T. Peletophila. Zeitschr. syst. Hymenopt. Dipt., **4**, pp. 129–133 (1904).

Bezzi, M. Chiromyia. Atti Soc. Italiana Sci. Nat., **43**, pp. 177–181 (1904).

Coe, R. L. Chamæmyia (British). Ent. Mon. Mag., **78**, pp. 173–190 (1942).

Collin, J. E. Aphaniosoma. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (12) **2**, pp. 127–147 (1949).

Czerny, L. Anthomyza (Palæarctic). Wiener Ent. Ztg., **21**, pp. 249–254 (1902).

Heteroneuridæ. Ibid., **22**, pp. 61–107 (1903).

Ochthiphilidæ. Ibid., **23**, pp. 167–170 (1904).

Chiromyiidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **53**, pp. 51–54 (1927). Konowia, **8**, pp. 438–449 (1930).

Clusiidæ. Ibid., **54** A, pp. 1–12 (1928).

Anthomyzidæ. Ibid., **54**, 8 pp. (1928).

Opomyzidæ. Ibid., **55**, 15 pp. (1928).

Chamæmyiidæ. Ibid., **51**, 24 pp. (1936).

Hennig, W. Clusiiden. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **9**, pp. 121–138 (1938).

Malloch, J. R. Chyromyia. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **16**, pp. 179–181 (1914).

Clusiodidæ. Ibid., **20**, pp. 2–8 (1918).

Leucopis. Bull. Illinois Nat. Hist. Surv., **13**, pp. 345–357 (1921). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **19**, pp. 575–577 (1927).

Notes on Clusiodidæ. Occ. Pap. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist., **5**, pp. 47–50 (1922).

Chamæmyiinæ (North America). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **6**, pp. 265–274 (1940).

Melander, A. L. Agromyzidæ, Milichiidæ, Ochthiphilidæ. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **21**, pp. 219–273, 283–300 (1913).

Melander, A. L., and N. Argo. Clusiidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **64**, art. 11, 54 pp. (1924).

AGROMYZIDÆ, CARNIDÆ, CRYPTOCHÆTIDÆ, MILICHIIDÆ, ODINIIDÆ

Barnes, H. F. Asparagus Miner. Ann. Appl. Biol., **24**, pp. 574–588 (1937).
Becker, T. Milichinæ. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **5**, pp. 507–550 (1907).
Bel'skii, B. I. Minierfliegen. Rep. Zool. Mus. Kiev, **23**, pp. 89–103 (1939). (In Ukrainian)
Bezzi, M. Cryptochætum. Atti Soc. Italiana Sci. Nat., **58**, pp. 237–252 (1919).
Buhr, H. Agromyzid Mines (Southern Europe). Stettiner Ent. Ztg., **102**, pp. 73–119 (1941).
Duda, O. Madizinæ (Palæarctic). Natuurh. Maandbl., **24**, pp. 14–16, 24–26, 37–40 (1935).
Frey, R. Finlands Agromyzider. Notul. Ent., **17**, pp. 82–96 (1937); **26**, pp. 13–55 (1946).
Frost, S. W. New Agromyzidæ (Central America). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **29**, pp. 298–318 (1936).
Hendel, F. Agromyzidæ (Palæarctic). Arch. Naturg., 84 A, Heft 7, pp. 109–174 (1918).
Milichiiden. Ent. Mitt., **8**, pp. 196–200 (1919).
Blattminierende Fliegen. Deutsche Ent. Ztg., **1923**, pp. 386–400.
Dipterenminen. Blattminen Europas, Vienna, **1**, 64 pp. (1926); **2**, 135 pp. (1928).
Agromyzidæ, Key to Genera. Zool. Anz., **69**, pp. 248–271 (1927).
Agromyzidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **59**, 570 pp. (1931–1936).
Hennig, W. Milichiidæ, Carnidæ. Ibid., **60** A, 91 pp. (1937).
Hering, M. Key to Mines on Cratægus. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1921**, pp. 123–147.
Œkologie der blattminierenden Insektenlarven. Zool. Bausteine, Berlin, **1**, Heft 2, 254 pp. (1926).
Agromyzidæ. Tierwelt Deutschlands, Diptera, **6**, 172 pp. (1927).
Minenfauna der Canarischen Inseln. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **53**, pp. 405–486 (1927).
Blattminierende Insekten. Ibid., **55**, pp. 535–588 (1928). Zeitschr. Angewandte Ent., **17**, pp. 431–471 (1930). Ent. Jahrb., **1935**, pp. 17–33.
Minenstudien. Zeitschr. Pflanzenkrankh., **44**, pp. 49–70 (1934).
Blattminen (Europe). 112 pp., Junk (1935).
New Agromyzidæ (Palæarctic). Eos, **19**, pp. 51–62 (1943). Notul. Ent., **29**, pp. 18–32 (1949).
Knab, F. Cryptochætum. Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **2**, pp. 33–36 (1914).
Lundquist, A. Agromyzidæ (Sweden). Opusc. Ent., **12**, pp. 61–76 (1947).
Malloch, J. R. Agromyzidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **46**, pp. 127–154 (1913).
Agromyza and Cerodonta. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **6**, pp. 269–340 (1913).
Agromyzidæ, Notes. Ent. News, **25**, pp. 308–314 (1914).
Agromyza virens. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **49**, pp. 103–108 (1915).
Agromyza. Canadian Ent., **50**, 11 pp. (1918).

Cryptochætum. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **52**, pp. 421–423 (1927).

Meijere, J. C. H. de. Agromyzidæ (Holland). Tijdschr. Ent., **67**, pp. 119–155 (1924).

Agromyzinæ, Larvæ. Ibid., **68**, pp. 195–293 (1925); **69**, pp. 227–317 (1926); **71**, pp. 145–178 (1928); **77**, pp. 244–290 (1934); **80**, pp. 167–243 (1937); **81**, pp. 61–116 (1938); **83**, pp. 160–188 (1940); **84**, pp. 13–20 (1941); **86**, pp. 61–76 (1943); **87**, pp. 65–74 (1946); **92**, pp. 15–33 (1950).

Melander, A. L. Agromyzinæ, Milichiinæ. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **21**, pp. 219–273 (1913).

Menon, M. G. R. Cryptochætum. Indian Jour. Ent., **11**, pp. 1–8 (1949).

Ryden, N. S. Agromyzidæ and Mines (Sweden). Ent. Tidskr., **47**, pp. 119–131 (1926).

Thorpe, W. H. Cryptochætum, Key and Larvæ. Parasitol., **33**, pp. 131–148 (1941).

Venturi, F. Ceredonta. Redia, **31**, pp. 191–226 (1946).

Vimmer, A. Leaf-miners in Böhmen. Acta Soc. Ent. Cechosloveniæ, **27**, pp. 54–66 (1930). (In Czech)

List of Plant Miners (Czechoslovakia). Arch. Prir. Vyzk. Cech., **18**, 159 pp. (1931). (In Czech)

Watt, M. N. Agromyza and Phytomyza (New Zealand). Trans. New Zealand Inst., **54**, pp. 465–489 (1923).

ASTIIDÆ, AULACOGASTRIDÆ, CNEMOSPATHIDÆ, DIASTATIDÆ, DROSOPHILIDÆ, PERISCELIDÆ

Breuer, M. E., and C. Pavan. Drosophila, Genitalia. Rev. brasiliera Ent., **10**, pp. 469–488 (1950).

Bryan, E. H. Drosophilidæ (Hawaii). Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **10**, pp. 25–42 (1938).

Burla, H. Drosophila, willistoni Group. Evolution, **3**, pp. 300–314 (1950).

Drosophila (Switzerland). Rev. Suisse Zool., **58**, pp. 23–175 (1951).

DeBarros, R. Drosophila Speciation. Rev. brasiliera Biol., **10**, pp. 265–278 (1950).

Demerec, M. edit. Biology of Drosophila. 632 pp., Wiley, New York (1950).

Dobzhansky, T., and C. Pavan. Drosophila (Brazil). Bol. Fac. Cien. Letr. São Paulo, **36**, pp. 7–72 (1943).

Duda, O. Scaptomyza. Jahresh. Ver. Insektenk., **13**, pp. 57–69 (1921).

Oriental and Australian Drosophilidæ. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **20**, pp. 24–59 (1923); **23**, pp. 241–250 (1926).

Drosophila (Europe). Ent. Meddel., **14**, pp. 246–313 (1924).

Drosophilidæ (Palæarctic, Oriental). Arch. Naturg., **90** A, Heft 3, pp. 172–234 (1924); (Southeast Asia). Ibid., pp. 235–259 (1924); (Neotropical). Ibid., **91** A, Heft 11, pp. 1–229 (1925).

Drosophilidæ (Costa Rica). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **22**, pp. 149–229 (1925).

Drosophilidæ (Sumatra). Supplementa Ent., **14**, pp. 42–120 (1926).

Astiidæ (Old World). Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1927**, pp. 113–147.

Hypselothyrea (Southeast Asia). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **25**, pp. 79–90 (1928).

Periscelidæ, Astiidæ, Cyrtonotidæ. Fliegen Palæarkt. Reg., **58** A–F, 63 pp. (1934).

Drosophilidæ. Ibid., **58** G, 118 pp. (1935).

Drosophilidæ (Africa). Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **32**, pp. 1–57 (1939); **33**, pp. 19–53 (1940).

Enderlein, G. Cnemospathidæ. Nat. Hist. Juan Fernandez, **3**, Zool., pp. 643–680 (1940).

Frota-Pessoa, O. Hirtodrosophila. Rev. brasiliera Biol., **5**, pp. 469–483 (1945).

Clastopteromyia. Summa brasiliensis Biol., **1**, pp. 181–241 (1947).

Hendel, F. Cyrtonotum. Deutsche Ent. Zeitschr., **1913**, pp. 618–630.

Scaptomyza. Zool. Anz., **76**, pp. 289–302 (1928).

Hsu, T. C. Drosophilidæ, Male Genitalia. Univ. Texas Publ., **4920**, pp. 80–142 (1949).

Kahl, H. Leucophenga. Ann. Carnegie Mus., **11**, pp. 364–393 (1917).

Kikkawa, H., and F. T. Peng. Drosophila (Japan). Japan. Jour. Zool., **7**, pp. 507–552 (1938).

Malloch, J. R. Exotic Drosophilidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (10) **6**, pp. 321–334 (1930).

Neotropical Drosophilidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **66**, art. 3, 11 pp. (1924).

Drosophilidæ (Samoa). Insects of Samoa, **6**, fasc. 8, pp. 267–329, British Mus. (1934).

Malloch, J. R., and W. L. McAtee. Drosophilidæ (District of Columbia). Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **37**, pp. 25–41 (1924).

Malogolowkin, C. Rhinoleucophenga. Rev. brasiliera Biol., **6**, pp. 415–426 (1946).

Patterson, J. T. Drosophila, virilis group. American Nat., **75**, pp. 523–539 (1941).

Drosophilidæ of Southwestern U. S. Univ. Texas Publ., **4313**, pp. 7–216 (1943).

Patterson, J. T., and G. B. Mainland. Drosophilidæ (Mexico). Ibid., **4445**, pp. 7–101 (1944).

Patterson, J. T., and W. S. Stone. Drosophila, virilis group. Ibid., **4920**, pp. 7–17 (1949).

Patterson, J. T., and R. P. Wagner. Distribution of Drosophila. Ibid., **4313**, pp. 217–281 (1943).

Patterson, J. T., and M. R. Wheeler. Hirtodrosophila and Drosophila. Ibid., **4213**, pp. 67–109 (1942).

Catalogue of Drosophila. Ibid., **4920**, pp. 207–233 (1949).

Pavan, C. A. B. Drosophila (Brazil). Bol. Fac. Univ. São Paulo, **86**, pp. 20–63 (1947).

Sabrosky, C. W. Asteiidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **36**, pp. 501–514 (1943).

Salles, H. Genitalia of Drosophila. Summa brasiliensis Biol., **1**, pp. 311–383 (1947).

Spencer, W. P. New Species of Drosophila, quinaria group. Univ. Texas Publ., **4213**, pp. 53–66 (1942).

Spiess, E. B. Drosophila in New England. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **57**, pp. 117–131 (1949).

Streisinger, G. Drosophila, cardini group. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **54**, pp. 105–113 (1946).

STURTEVANT, A. H. Nearctic Drosophilas. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **9**, pp. 325–342 (1916). Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., 38, pp. 441–446 (1918). Carnegie Inst. Publ., **301**, 150 pp. (1921). Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci., **25**, pp. 137–141 (1939). Univ. Texas Publ., **4213**, pp. 1–51 (1942).

Zygothrica. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **58**, pp. 155–158 (1920).

Oriental Drosophilidæ. Philippine Jour. Sci., **32**, pp. 361–374 (1927).

STURTEVANT, A. H., and T. DOBZHANSKY. Drosophila, affinis group. American Nat., **70**, pp. 574–584 (1936).

TAN, C. C., T. C. HSU and T. C. SHENG. Drosophila (China). Univ. Texas Publ., **4920**, pp. 196–206 (1949).

WHEELER, M. R. Drosophilidæ, Taxonomy. Ibid., **4920**, pp. 143–195 (1949); **5204**, pp. 162–218 (1952).

PUPIPARA

ALDRICH, J. M. Hippoboscidæ, Table of Genera. Ins. Inscit. Menstr., **11**, pp. 75–79 (1923).

AUSTEN, E. E. Hippoboscidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (7) **12**, pp. 255–266 (1903).

Cratærina. Parasitol., 18, pp. 350–360 (1926).

BAU, A. Pupipara (Chaco Exped.). Konowia, 9, pp. 209–213 (1930).

BEQUAERT, J. Larger Species of Lynchia. Psyche, **40**, pp. 68–82 (1933).

Hippoboscinæ. Psyche, **37**, pp. 303–326 (1930).

Hippoboscidæ (Yucatan). Ibid., **38**, pp. 186–193 (1931). Carnegie Inst. Publ., **431**, pp. 547–576 (1933).

Hippoboscidæ (Galapagos). Proc. California Acad. Sci., **21**, pp. 131–138 (1933).

Hippoboscidæ, Notes. Psyche, **40**, pp. 68–82, 101–105 (1933); **46**, pp. 70–90 (1939).

Lipoptena. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **32**, pp. 91–101 (1937).

Echestypus. Psyche, **47**, pp. 83–104 (1940).

Hippoboscidæ (Antilles). Mem. Soc. Cubana Hist. Nat., **19**, pp. 305–327 (1941).

Hippoboscidæ (Oceania). Occ. Pap. Bishop Mus., **16**, pp. 247–292 (1941).

Pupipara (Venezuela). Bol. Ent. Venezolana, **1**, pp. 79–88 (1942).

Brachypteromyia. Psyche, **49**, pp. 108–117 (1942).

Melophaginæ. Ent. Americana, **22**, 220 pp. (1942).

Lynchia. Psyche, **52**, pp. 88–104 (1945).

BEQUAERT, J., and M. LECLERCQ. Hippoboscidæ (Belgium). Bull. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **83**, pp. 77–84 (1947).

BRAGA, J. M. Pupíparos (Portugal). An. Fac. Cienc. Porto, **26**, pp. 230–237 (1941).

COLLINS, B. J. Nycteribia and Spinturnix. Bull. Nat. Inst. Health, **155**, pp. 743–765 (1931).

CORRADETTI, A. Nycteribiidæ (Italy). Riv. Malariol., **13**, pp. 338–352 (1934).

CORRADETTI, A., and G. LUPASCU. Nycteribiidæ, Hypopygium. Riv. Parassit., **5**, pp. 85–99 (1941).

COSTA LIMA, A. DA. Streblidæ (South America). Arch. Esp. Agric. Med. Vet., **5**, pp. 25–32 (1921).

CURRAN, C. H. Nycteribiidæ and Streblidæ. American Mus. Novit., **765**, 15 pp. (1935).

DRYENSKY, P. Pupipara (Bulgaria). Mitt. Bulgarischen Ent. Ges., **3**, pp. 89–104 (1926). (In Bulgarian)

DUDICH, E. Fledermausfliegen (Hungarian). Math. Termesz. Ert., Budapest, **41**, pp. 144–151 (1925).

EICHLER, W. Hippoboscids on Birds (Germany). Mitt. Ver. Sächs. Orn., **5**, pp. 126–130 (1937).

FALCOZ, L. Pupipara. Arch. Zool. Paris, **61**, pp. 521–552 (1923).

Pupipara (New Caledonia). Nova Caledonia, A. Zool., **3**, pp. 81–96 (1923).

Pupipara. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris, **1924**, pp. 223–230, 309–315, 386–389 (1924).

Pupipara (France). Faune de France, **14**, pp. 21–52 (1926).

Pupipara (Samoa). Insects of Samoa, **6**, fasc. 1, 9 pp. (1927).

Hippoboscidæ. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **5**, pp. 27–54 (1930).

FERRIS, G. F. Ectoparasites on Bats. Ent. News, **27**, pp. 433–438 (1916).

New World Nycteribiidæ. Ibid., **35**, pp. 191–199 (1924).

Pupipara (Philippines). Philippine Jour. Sci., **27**, pp. 413–420 (1925); **28**, pp. 329–339 (1925); **34**, pp. 207–232 (1927); **43**, pp. 537–553 (1930).

Hippoboscidæ (Borneo). Sarawak Mus. Jour., **3**, pp. 279–286 (1926).

Hippoboscidæ (Samoa). Insects of Samoa, **6**, fasc. 1, pp. 10–21, British Mus. (1927).

FERRIS, G. F., and F. R. COLE. Hippoboscidæ. Parasitol., **14**, pp. 178–205 (1922).

GUIMARÃES, L. R. Trichobius (South America). Rev. Mus. Paulista, **23**, pp. 651–666 (1938).

Basilia (South America). Arq. Zool. São Paulo, **5**, 87 pp. (1946).

HARDENBERG, J. D. F. Pupipara, Development. Zool. Jahrb. Anat., **50**, pp. 497–570 (1929).

HASE, A. Pupipara, Notes. Zeitschr. Parasitenk., **11**, pp. 637–651 (1940).

IMMS, A. D. Braula and Affinities. Parasitol., **34**, pp. 88–100 (1942).

JOBLING, B. Raymondia. Ibid., **22**, pp. 283–301 (1930).

Nycteribosca. Ibid., **26**, pp. 64–97 (1934).

Streblidæ, Subfamilies. Ibid., **28**, pp. 355–380 (1936).

Trichobius. Ibid., **30**, pp. 358–387 (1938).

Streblidæ (Africa). Ibid., **31**, pp. 147–165 (1939).

Streblidæ (America). Ibid., **31**, pp. 486–497 (1939).

Streblidæ, Key to American Genera. Ibid., **39**, pp. 315–329 (1949).

Aspidoptera. Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London (B), **18**, pp. 135–144 (1949).

Streblidæ (Pacific Isl.). Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **102**, pp. 211–246 (1951).

JOHNSON, C. W. Distribution of Hippoboscidæ. Psyche, **29**, pp. 79–85 (1922).

JOHNSON, P. Danish Louse-flies. Ent. Medd., **25**, pp. 278–298 (1948).

KARAMAN, T. S. Nycteribien Jugoslaviens. Bull. Soc Sci. Skoplje, **17**, pp. 9–20 (1937). (In Serbian)

KESSEL, Q. C. Notes on Streblinæ. Parasitol., **16**, pp. 405–414 (1924).

Streblidæ of World. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **33**, pp. 11–33 (1925).

LUTZ, A., A. NEIVA and A. DA COSTA LIMA. Pupipara (Brazil). Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **7**, pp. 173–199 (1915).

MacArthur, K. Hippoboscidæ (Wisconsin). Bull. Publ. Mus. Milwaukee, **8**, pp. 373–440 (1948).

Massonat, E. Pupipara. Ann. Univ. Lyon, N. S. 1, **28**, pp. 1–356 (1909).

Muir, F. Ascodipteron. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool. Harvard, **54**, pp. 349–366 (1912).

Musgrave, A. Nycteribiidæ (Australia). Rec. Australian Mus., **14**, pp. 289–300 (1925); **15**, pp. 263–276 (1927).

Ryberg, O. Bat Parasites. 330 pp., Univ. Lund, Stockholm (1947),

Schuurmans Stekhoven, J. H. Basilia (Venezuela). Zeitschr. Parasitenk., **3**, pp. 205–219 (1931).

Pupipara and Tabanidæ (China). Lingnan Sci. Jour., **7**, pp. 497–510 (1929).

Bat-flies (East Indies). Capita Zool., 8, no. 4, pp. 1–37 (1939).

Nycteribien (East Indies). Zeitschr. Parasitenk., **12**, pp. 507–537 (1942).

Scott, H. Nycteribiidæ (Orient). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (8) **14**, pp. 209–235 (1914).

Nycteribiidæ, Notes. Parasitol., **9**, pp. 593–610 (1917).

Nycteribiidæ (India). Rec. Indian Mus., **27**, pp. 351–384 (1925).

Australian Nycteribiidæ. Stylops, **1**, pp. 16–30 (1932).

Speiser, P. Streblidæ. Arch. Naturg., **66**, pp. 31–70 (1901).

Nycteribiidæ. Ibid., **67**, pp. 11–77 (1901).

Hippoboscidæ. Ann. Mus. Genova, **40**, pp. 553–560 (1901).

Pupipara. Termesz. Füzetek, **25**, pp. 327–338 (1902). Zeitschr. syst. Hymenopt. Dipt., **2**, pp. 145–180 (1902).

Hippoboscidæ. Ibid., **6**, pp. 347–360 (1905).

Checklist of North American Pupipara. Ent. News, **18**, pp. 103–105 (1907).

Distribution and Phylogeny, Pupipara. Zeitschr. Wiss. Insektenbiol., **4**, pp. 241–246, 301–305, 420–427, 437–447 (1908).

Stefanelli, A. Nycteribiidæ. Riv. Parassit., **6**, pp. 25–42, 61–86 (1942).

Swenk, M. H. Hippoboscidæ (North America). Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **24**, pp. 126–136 (1916).

Thompson, G. B. Nycteribiidæ and Streblidæ from Bats. (Pacific Isl.). Ent. Mon. Mag., **73**, pp. 200–208 (1937).

Hippoboscidæ (Pacific Isl.). Ibid., **74**, pp. 14–17, 43–52 (1938).

Hippoboscidæ (Ceylon). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **1**, pp. 315–319 (1938).

Zavattari, E. Affinity between Hippoboscidæ and Glossinidæ. Atti Soc. Italiana Sci. Nat., **67**, pp. 37–70 (1928).

METAMORPHOSES OF DIPTERA. Papers on several families

Anderson, F. S. Ceratopogonidæ and Chironomidæ (Greenland). Medd. Grønland, **116**, no. 1, 95 pp. (1937).

Andrews, H. W. Earlier Stages of Diptera. Proc. South London Ent. Nat. Hist. Soc., **1930**, pp. 17–29 (1930).

Banks, N. Dipterous Larvæ. U. S. Bur. Ent. Tech. Ser., **22**, 44 pp. (1912).

Harant, H., and J. Richard. Larves de Nematocères. Bull. Soc. Etud. Sci. Nat. Beziers, **41**, pp. 76–89 (1937).

Hayes, W. P. Bibliography of Keys. Ent. News, **49**, pp. 246–251 (1938); **50**, pp. 5–10, 76–82 (1939).

Hennig, W. Larvenformen der Dipteren. Berlin, Akad. Verlag, **1**, 184 pp. (1948); **2**, 458 pp. (1950).

Hering, M. Die Blatt-minen (Middle and North Europe). 6 pts., 631 pp. W. Junk. (1935–1937).

Blattminierenden Larven, Œcology, Zool. Bausteine **1**, 253 pp. (1926).

Biology of Leaf-miners. 420 pp., W. Junk, The Hague (1951).

Johannsen, O. A. Aquatic Diptera. Mem. Cornell Exp. Sta., **164**, 71 pp. (1934); **177**, 62 pp. (1935).

Malloch, J. R. Larval and Pupal Characters. Bull. Illinois Lab. Nat. Hist., **13**, pp. 161–410 (1917).

Meijere, J. C. H. de. Dipteren Larven und Puppen. Zool. Jahrb. Syst., **40**, pp. 177–322 (1916).

Séguy, E. Dipterous Larvæ Parasitic on Birds. Encycl. Ent. (B) II, **5**, pp. 63–82 (1929).

Diptères mineurs (Madagascar). Mém. Inst. Sci. Madagascar, **5** A, pp. 309–321 (1951).

Smith, R. W., and T. U. Finlayson. Larvæ Parasitic on Grasshoppers. Canadian Jour. Res. D, Zool. Sci., **28**, pp. 81–117 (1950).

Vimmer, A. Pupæ of Eucephalous Diptera. Acta Soc. Ent. Cechosloveniæ, **13**, pp. 25–34 (1916).

Vaney, C. Larves et Métamorphoses des Diptera. Ann. Univ. Lyon, n.s. **1**, fasc. 9, 178 pp. (1902).

Zimin, L. S. Key to Larvæ of Synanthropic Flies (Tadzhikistan). Keys to Fauna USSR., Moscow Zool., Inst., **28**, 114 pp. (1948).

ORDER SIPHONÁPTERA

(*SUCTÒRIA, APHANÍPTERA, ROPHOTEÌRA*)

Small, wingless, strongly compressed, jumping insects, with dark colored, heavily chitinized bristly body and legs; parasitic in the adult condition on mammals, or rarely on birds. Head small, closely articulated with the thorax. Antennæ short and thick, with two large basal joints and an oval or elongate indistinctly jointed apical portion, lying in depressions behind the small, simple eyes which are sometimes wanting. Mouthparts fitted for piercing and sucking, the mandibles setiform, maxillæ blade-like; both pairs of palpi well developed. Thorax small, composed of three similar, freely movable segments. Abdomen large, composed of nine segments; cerci one-jointed. Legs large, stout; coxæ large, tarsi five-jointed with stout claws. Metamorphosis complete; larvæ elongate, cylindrical, legless, with well developed head and biting mouthparts; free living. Pupæ enclosed in cocoons. Fleas.

1. Most of the dorsal abdominal segments each bearing more than one transverse row of bristles; fronto-epicranial groove frequently present 2

Most of the dorsal abdominal segments with only a single transverse row of bristles, or without bristles.....5

2. Gena (cheek) simple, not divided by a vertical groove or suture...3
Gena divided by a vertical suture; head with a "helmet" composed of the greatly reduced front and the anterior part of the greatly enlarged genæ; postantennal region of head with a dorsal swelling ..... **STEPHANOCÍRCIDÆ**

3. Head simple at sides, seldom elongated, without a flattened, articulated lobe, on each side anteriorly; not parasitic on bats.....4
Head usually elongated, with two or three ventral flaps that project downward from the anterior corner of the head at the sides of the mouth opening; species parasitic on bats. (**Ischnopsýllus, Myodopsýlla**). (*CERATOPSÝLLIDÆ*) ..... **ISCHNOPSÝLLIDÆ**

4. Head without a comb-like series of spines on each cheek; front not reduced in size; abdomen usually with few apical spines and rarely with combs. (*CERATOPHÝLLIDÆ, VERMIPSÝLLIDÆ, MALACOPSÝLLIDÆ, MEGAPSÝLLIDÆ*, part).
DOLICHOPSÝLLIDÆ

a. Frontal notch or frontal tubercle, or both, present although sometimes weakly developed .....b
Frontal notch and frontal tubercle completely absent. (**Uropsýlla, Malacopsýlla, Acanthopsýlla, Conorhinopsýlla**). **UROPSYLLÌNÆ**

b. Antepygidial bristles absent or very poorly developed; abdomen of female frequently distended. (**Vermipsýlla, Arctopsýlla**).
VERMIPSYLLÌNÆ
Antepygidial bristles present, conspicuous; abdomen not distended..c

c. Pronotum with a comb of spines. (**Dolichopsýlla, Ceratophýllus, Ctenophýllus, Amphipsýlla**) .....**DOLICHOPSYLLÌNÆ**
Pronotum without a comb of spines. (**Rhopalopsýllus, Parapsýllus**).
RHOPALOPSYLLÌNÆ

Head with a comb-like series of spines on each cheek; front often reduced in size; combs often present on abdomen; apical spines of abdomen frequently numerous. (Including *CTENOPSÝLLIDÆ, CTENOPHTHÁLMIDÆ, TYPHLOCERÁTIDÆ, MALACOPSÝLLIDÆ, MEGAPSÝLLIDÆ, MACROPSÝLLIDÆ*).
HYSTRICHOPSÝLLIDÆ

a. Front never greatly reduced, forming at least one-half of the anterior margin of the head; cheeks usually not greatly enlarged, usually longest horizontally; eyes sometimes present.....b
Front greatly reduced, dorsal or antedorsal in position, forming less than one-half of the anterior margin of the head, furnished with one or two pairs of dermal pits and with never more than a vestigial frontal tubercle; cheeks greatly enlarged, longest in a ver-

tical or nearly vertical direction; eyes absent or vestigial. (**Leptopsýlla, Peromyscopsýlla**) ..... **LEPTOPSYLLÌNÆ**

b. Labial palpi with eight joints or less; cephalic comb of bristles seldom extending along both the ventral margin of the cheek and the anterior margin of the antennal groove.....c

Labial palpi with more than ten joints; cephalic comb extending along the ventral margin of the cheek and the anterior margin of the antennal groove. (**Macropsýlla,** Austr.). **MACROPSYLLÌNÆ**

c. Front with a tubercle or notch, sometimes very poorly developed; comb on cheek with no more than six spines; small species. (**Ctenophthálmus, Micropsýlla**) ..... **CTENOPHTHALMÌNÆ**

Front without trace of a tubercle or notch; comb on cheek with six or more spines; medium or large species. (**Hystricopsýlla, Stenopònia**) ..... **HYSTRICHOPSYLLÌNÆ**

5. Thorax above longer than the first abdominal segment; abdomen of gravid female never greatly swollen; segments of abdomen each with a row of distinct bristles. (Figs. 766, 767, 768, 770). **PULÍCIDÆ**

a. Mesoëpisternum separated from the epimeron by an internal vertical ridge .....b

Mesoëpisternum not separated from the epimeron. (**Pùlex, Juxtapùlex**) ..... **PULICÌNÆ**

b. Fronto-epicranial suture indistinct or absent; postantennal region of head not, or only slightly, incrassate above. **Ctenocephálides** (= *Ctenocéphalus*) (*C. fèlis*, Cat-flea; *C. cànis*, Dog-flea), **Xenopsýlla** (= *Læmopsýlla*) (*X. cheòpis*, Plague flea), **Hoplopsýllus**). **SPILOPSYLLÌNÆ**

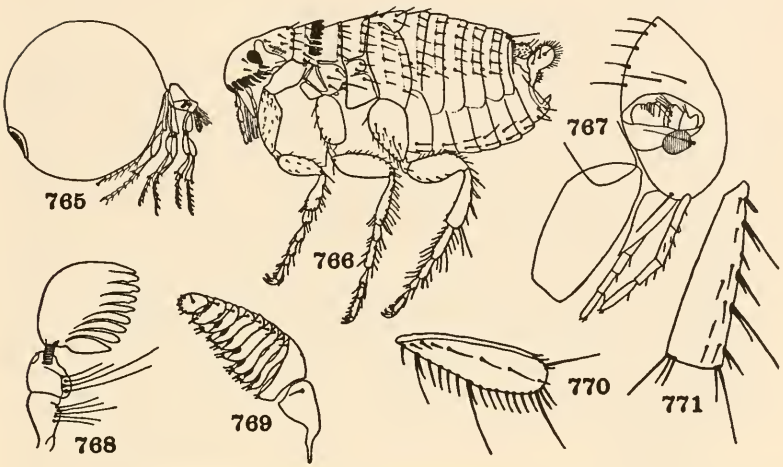
Fronto-epicranial suture (above the antennal groove) well developed; front considerably reduced, the fronto-genal angle almost as high as the level of the eye; post-antennal region of head incrassate above. (**Chimæropsýlla,** Ethiop.) ..... **CHIMÆROPSYLLÌNÆ**

Thorax greatly reduced in size, its length above shorter than that of the first abdominal segment; abdomen of gravid female greatly distended; bristles on abdomen weak or absent.....6

6. Maxillæ with a long narrow, curved lamina which projects downward and backward; maxillary palpi as long as the front coxæ; head evenly rounded above; side pieces of metathorax extending over only the first abdominal segment; abdomen of fully matured female vermiform. (**Hectopsýlla,** Ind.).....**HECTOPSÝLLIDÆ**

Maxillæ without, or with a very short and broad projecting lamina, their palpi extending beyond the front coxæ; head strongly angulated anteriorly above; side pieces of metathorax extending over nearly two or three abdominal tergites; abdomen of fully matured

female enormously swollen, globose (Fig. 765). (**Túnga** (=*Sarcopsýlla, Dermatóphilus*) (*T. pénetrans*, Chigoe or Jigger flea) tropicopol.; **Echidnóphaga** (*E. gallinàcea*, Sticktight or Hen flea) tropicopol.). (*SARCOPSÝLLIDÆ, ECHIDNOPHÁGIDÆ, DERMATOPHÍLIDÆ, RHYNCHOPRIÓNIDÆ*. . **TÚNGIDÆ**



Figs. 765–771. **Siphonaptera**

765. **Tunga,** mature female (Butler) Tungidæ.
766. **Ctenocephalides** (Patton and Cragg) Pulicidæ.
767. **Xenopsylla,** side view of head (Fox) Pulicidæ.
768. **Ctenocephalides,** antenna (Patton and Cragg) Pulicidæ.
769. **Ceratophyllus,** antenna (Fox) Dolichopsyllidæ.
770. **Ctenocephalides,** hind tibia (Fox) Pulicidæ.
771. **Ceratophyllus,** hind tibia (Fox) Dolichopsyllidæ.

LITERATURE ON SIPHONAPTERA

BAKER, C. F. Revision of American Siphonaptera. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **27,** pp. 265–469 (1904).

Classification of American Siphonaptera. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **29,** pp. 121–170 (1905).

BEIER, M. Siphonaptera. Kükenthal, Handbuch der Zoologie, **4,** Hälfte 2, Lief. 11, pp. 1999–2039, 54 figs. (1937).

COSTA LIMA, A. DA. Suctorios (pulgas). Insetos do Brasil, **4,** pp. 17–71, 42 figs. (1943).

COSTA LIMA, A. DA and C. R. HATHAWAY. Pulgas. Bibliografia, catalogo e animais por elas sugados. Monogr. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, No. **4,** 517 pp. (1946).

DALLA TORRE. C. G. Aphaniptera orbis terrarum. Ber. naturw. med. Ver., Innsbruck, **39,** pp. 1–29 (1924).

Dampf, A. Die Aphanipteren Westdeutschlands. Ber. bot. zool. Ver. Rheinlande, 1911, pp. 73–113 (1912).

Kritisches Verzeichnis der Aphaniptera Deutschlands. Ent. Mitt., **15**, pp. 377–386 (1926).

Notas sobre pulgas. I–VII. Rev. Soc. mexicana Hist., nat., **6**, pp. 47–70, 17 figs. (1945).

Ewing, H. E. Manual of External Parasites. 225 pp. Thomas, Springfield, Ill., and Baltimore, Md. (1929).

Ewing, H. E. and I. Fox. Fleas of North America. Classification, Identification, and Geographic Distribution. Misc. Publ., U. S. Dept. Agric., **500**, 142 pp., 13 figs. (1943).

Fox, I. Fleas of Eastern United States. 191 pp. Ames, Iowa (1940).

Hubbard, C. A. Fleas of Western North America. ix + 533 pp., 235 figs. Iowa State Coll. Press, Ames (1947).

Ioff, J. Zur Systematik der Flöhe aus der Unterfamilie Ceratophyllinæ. Zeitschr. f. Parasitenk., **9**, pp. 73–124 (1937).

Jancke, O. Flöhe oder Aphaniptera. Tierwelt Deutschlands, **35**, pp. 1–42, 47 figs. (1938).

Jellison, W. L. and N. E. Good. Index to Literature of Siphonaptera of North America. National Health Bull., No. **178**, iv + 193 pp. (1942).

Jordan, H. E. K. On Thaumapsyllinæ, a New Subfamily of Bat-fleas. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **49**, pp. 182–184, 2 figs. (1947).

Jordan, K. and W. Rothschild. Revision of Sarcopsyllidæ. Thompson Yates and Johnston Lab. Repts., **7**, (1906).

Revision of the non-combed eyed Siphonaptera. Parasitology, **1**, pp. 1–100 (1908).

Kohls, G. M. Siphonaptera. A Study of the Species Infesting Wild Hares and Rabbits in North America. National Inst. Health Bull., No. **175**, 34 pp., 3 pls., 8 maps (1940).

Liu, C. Y. The Fleas of China. Philippine Journ. Sci., **70**, pp. 1–122, 132 figs. (1939).

Macchiavello, A. Siphonaptera de la costa sur-occidental de America. Bol. Ofic. Sanit. Panamericana, Washington, D. C., **27**, pp. 412–460 (1948).

Oudemans, A. C. Anteekningen over Suctoria. Ent. Bericht. (numerous parts) (1909–1917).

Neue Ansichten über die Morphologie des Flohkopfes, sowie über die Ontogenie, Phylogenie und Systematik der Flöhe. Novit. Zool., **16**, pp. 133–158 (1910).

Kritisch Overzicht du Nederlandische Suctoria. Tijdschr. v. Ent., **58**, pp. 60–97 (1915).

Rothschild, N. C. Synopsis of British Siphonaptera. Ent. Monthly Mag., **51**, pp. 49–112 (1915).

Séguy, E. Insectes ectoparasites (Mallophaga, Anoploures, Siphonaptera). Faune de France, **43**, pp. 461–543 (1944).

Sharif, M. Revision of Indian Siphonaptera (Pulicidæ) Rec. Indian Mus., **32**, pp. 29–62 (1930).

Traub, R. Siphonaptera from Central America and Mexico. Fieldiana, Zool. Mem., **1**, 127 pp., 54 pls. (1950).

Wagner, J. Ordnung: Flöhe, Aphaniptera (Siphonaptera, Suctoria). Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **6**, Lief. 2, Teil 3, 24 pp. (1936).

Aphaniptera aus Süd-Peru (Stephanocircidæ). Zeitschr. Parasitenk., **9**, pp. 698–716 (1937).

Aphaniptera. In Bronn's Klassen u. Ordnungen Tierreichs, **5**, Abt. iii, Buch 13, Teil f, pp. 1–114, 100 figs. (1939).

ORDER COLEÓPTERA

(*ELEUTHERÂTA*; *ELYTRÓPTERA*)

Moderate-sized, small or minute, more rarely very large, hard-bodied insects. Head free, usually prominent, sometimes produced forward to form a snout or beak; mandibles well developed; maxillæ well developed, usually bilobed with the palpi three- to five-jointed; labial palpi shorter, two- or three-jointed; antennæ ten- or eleven-jointed, sometimes less, very rarely more, filiform or variously modified, often with the apical joints enlarged; ocelli nearly always absent. Prothorax free; two pairs of wings, the front pair (elytra) thickly chitinized, sheathing the meso- and metathorax and also nearly always the abdomen, almost always meeting in a straight line down the middle of the back; hind wings occasionally absent, front ones rarely reduced or absent. Legs homonomous, the tarsi usually with five or four joints; no cerci. Metamorphosis complete, the larvæ mandibulate. A very large and widely distributed group, including Beetles and Weevils.[1]

1. First ventral segment divided by the hind coxal cavities, so that its sides are separated from the usually very small median part (Fig. 772); the first three sternites (ventral abdominal segments) immovably united; antennæ usually filiform or nearly so; hind wings usually with a triangular or oval cell at the apex of an elongate discal cell. (Figs. 774, 777). (Suborder ADÉPHAGA) 2

   First visible sternite extending for its entire breadth behind the coxal cavities; hind wing wthout closed cell at apex of discal cell (except Cupidæ), the latter also often absent. (Figs. 775, 776, 778). (Suborder POLÝPHAGA) 9

2. Metasternum with a well-defined ante-coxal piece, marked off anteriorly by a distinct suture which extends across the whole width of the metasternum excepting the episterna; mostly terrestrial forms, a few aquatic 3

   Metasternum with a much smaller ante-coxal piece, or none; aquatic or rarely subaquatic forms 5

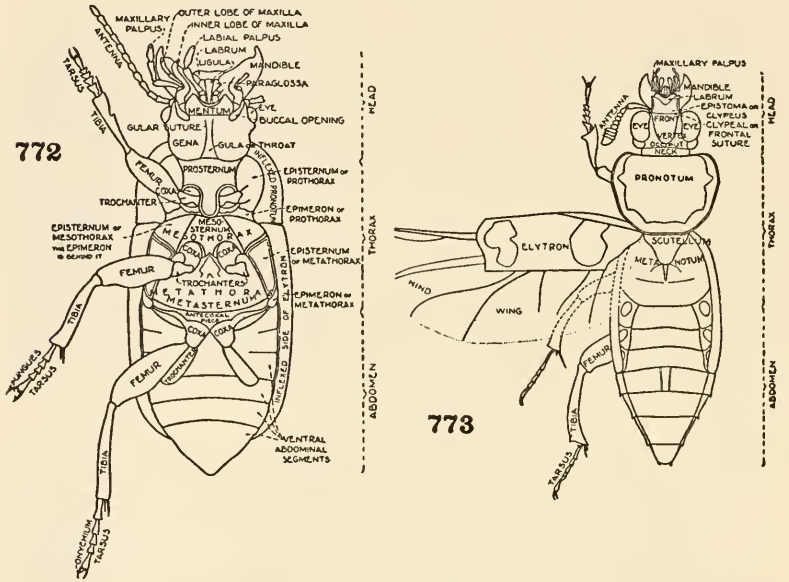
3. Posterior coxæ expanded into large plates which almost entirely conceal the abdomen; antennæ 10-jointed; aquatic forms. (**Halíplus**, cosmop.; **Peltódytes** (*Cnemídotus*), Holarc.) ..... **HALÍPLIDÆ**

   Posterior coxæ not thus expanded; antennæ usually 11-jointed, but

[1] A few highly degenerate forms of more or less larviform appearance that will not otherwise run out in the key may be identified by reference to couplet 198.

segments reduced in number, fused, or distorted in certain rare Carabidæ (paussids); terrestrial or at most subaquatic forms. (If the tarsi are two-jointed and the antennæ bead-like, see Jacobsoniidæ, couplet 119) 4

4. Antennæ inserted on the front, above the base of the mandibles; eyes prominent; head usually wider than the thorax, vertical, with



Figs. 772–773. **Coleoptera**

772. **Harpalus**, underside (Hayward) Carabidæ.
773. **Necrophorus**, wings spread on left side and removed on the right (Hayward) Silphidæ.

large mandibles. Tiger-beetles. (**Cicindèla**, cosmop.; **Megacéphala** (*Tétracha*), widespr.; **Oxychìla**, Neotrop.; **Mantíchora**, Afr.; **Tricóndyla**, Indoaustr.; **Pogonóstoma**, Madagascar; **Òmus**, Nearc.) ..... **CICINDÉLIDÆ**

Antennæ inserted on the sides of the head between the base of the mandibles and the eyes; head usually narrower than the thorax and usually held horizontal. Ground beetles, etc. A very large, diverse, abundant and widespread family. (Figs. 772, 777, 783, 818). (**Calosòma, Scarìtes, Clivìna, Pteróstichus, Chlænius, Lèbia, Bráchinus**, cosmop. or widespr.; **Cárabus, Nèbria, Trèchus, Amàra, Hárpalus**, chiefly Nearc.; **Anophthálmus**, Eur.; **Pseudanophthál-**

mus, E. N. Am.; **Pseudomórpha,** Am.; **Sphallomórpha, Silphomórpha,** Austr.; **Cryptocephalomórpha,** Indomal.; **Hydroporomórpha,** Afr.; **Ómophron,** widespr.; and very many other genera.) (Including *MORMOLÝCIDÆ* (**Mormólyce,** Malay.), *PAUSSIDÆ* (**Paússus, Cerápterus,** Ethiop.; **Arthrópterus,** Austr.; and **Homópterus,** Neotrop., represent this group of small myrmecophilous beetles with the antennæ often remarkably thickened by the fusion of the apical segments into a club, or forming a broad, more or less unsegmented lamina.), *PSEUDOMÓRPHIDÆ, OMOPHRÓNIDÆ,* and many others) ..... **CARÁBIDÆ** [1]

a. Both spurs of the front tibia apical, when present; metepimera visible behind the metepisterna; middle coxal cavities disjunct (reached by the mesepimera). (A few presumably primitive forms, including the paussids) ..... Division ISOCHÆTA
(The following family names have recently been used for genera that are placed in this group: Trachypachỳidæ, Gehringìidæ, Ozænidæ, Metrìidæ).

One spur of front tibia more or less distant from the apex, often at the inner end of the comb-organ ..... b

b. No metepimera visible behind the metepisterna; middle coxal cavities disjunct (CARABÌNÆ of G. Horn, in part).
Division SIMPLÍCIA
(The following family names have recently been used for genera that are placed in this group; Nebrìidæ, Migadópidæ, Eláphridæ, Omophrónidæ, Lorocéridæ, Siagónidæ, Cimbionótidæ).

Metepimera visible as lobes behind the metepisterna (Division LIMBÀTA) c

c. Body usually pedunculate; middle coxal cavities disjunct; antennæ in repose received in channels under the eyes (Scaritini of G. Horn) ..... LIMBÀTA SCROBÍFERA
(The following family names have recently been used for genera that are placed in this group: Hilétidæ, Scarítidæ).

Body usually not pedunculate; middle coxal cavities conjunct (not reached by mesepimera) ..... d

d. Left and right parameres of male copulatory organ more or less alike, long, slender, with apical setæ; mandibles usually with a seta in the scrobe (Apotomini, Broscini, Psydrini, Bembidiini, and Pogonini of G. Horn) ..... LIMBÀTA STYLÍFERA

[1] It is not feasible at present to divide the enormous family Carabidæ into satisfactory subfamilies. An arrangement by G. Horn into three subfamilies (Carabinæ, Harpalinæ, Pseudomorphinæ; Trans. Amer. Ent. Soc., 9:103 (1881); Leconte and Horn (1883)) has been in use for many years, and a recent classification into "divisions" and "groups", has been proposed by Jeannel. However, neither of these arrangements is entirely satisfactory. Dr. P. J. Darlington, Jr., of the Museum of Comparative Zoology, has furnished us with the following summary of Jeannel's arrangement, which is presented here in the form of a key.

(The following family names have recently been used for genera that are placed in this group: Apotómidæ, Bróscidæ, Psýdridæ, Tréchidæ, Patróbidæ).

Left and right parameres more or less differentiated, usually without setæ ..... e

e. Left paramere (and often also the right one) more or less spatulate; mandibles without a seta in the scrobe (most of Harpalinæ of G. Horn) ..... LIMBÀTA CONCHÍFERA
(The following family names have recently been used for genera that are placed in this group: Perigónidæ, Cnemacánthidæ, Melanódidæ, Peleciidæ, Ctenodactýlidæ, Harpálidæ, Pterostíchidæ, Callístidæ, Glýptidæ, Panagæidæ, Licínidæ, Odacánthidæ, Masorèidæ, Lebìidæ, Orthogonìidæ, Ágridæ, Calophænidæ, Pentagoníci-dæ, Pericálidæ, Anthìidæ, Zùphidæ, Drýptidæ).

Left paramere very short and broad, partly clasping the base of the middle lobe (right paramere still more reduced); mandibles with a seta in the scrobe (Brachynini and Pseudomorphini of G. Horn) ..... LIMBÀTA BALTEÍFERA
(The following family names have recently been used for genera that are placed in this group: Brachínidæ, Pseudomórphidæ).

5. Metasternum with a small ante-coxal piece which does not extend the whole width of the metasternum; rare and localized, subaquatic or aquatic forms 6

Metasternum with no ante-coxal piece; many common and widespread, almost always aquatic forms 7

6. Legs ambulatorial; subaquatic forms. (**Amphizòa**, W. N. Am., Centr. Asia) ..... **AMPHIZÒIDÆ**

Legs natatorial; aquatic forms. (**Hygròbia** (*Pelòbius*), Palæarc., Austr.) ..... **HYGROBÌIDÆ**

7. Antennæ like a string of beads, with globular joints; bark beetles (if tarsi are two-jointed, see the dubious genus *Jacobsonium*, couplet 119). (**Rhysòdes**, cosmop.; **Rhysodiástes**, widespr.). **RHYSÓDIDÆ**

Antennæ of a different conformation; aquatic forms 8

8. Only the posterior legs modified for swimming; antennæ slender; eyes normal, not divided. Diving beetles. Water tigers. (Figs. 779, 781). (**Canthỳdrus, Laccophilus, Bidéssus, Rhántus**, cosmop.; **Cybíster, Cœlámbus**, widespr.; **Hydróporus, Deronéctes, Ágabus, Acílius, Dytíscus**, Holarc.) ..... **DYTÍSCIDÆ**

a. Episternum of metathorax not reaching the middle coxal cavity . . . b

Episternum of metathorax reaching the middle coxal cavity ..... d

b. Greatest anterior extension of the hind coxa near the middle (longitudinally) of the body; metasternum more or less pointed in the middle behind, and not marked by a transverse suture. (*NO-*

TÉRIDÆ) ..... NOTERÌNÆ

Greatest anterior extension of the hind coxa nearer to the epipleura than to the medial line of the body c

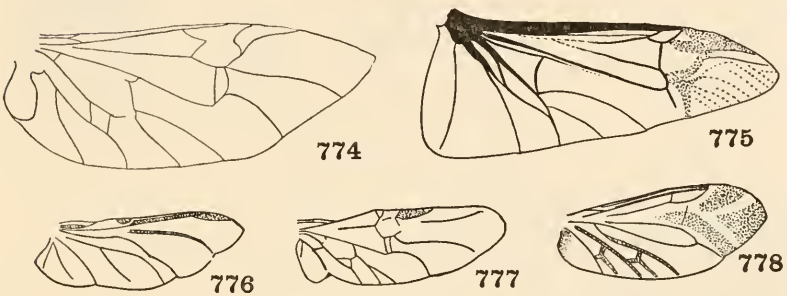
c. Prosternal process not reaching the metasternum .... VATELLÌNÆ

Prosternal process reaching the metasternum .... LACCOPHILÌNÆ

d. Prosternum deflected between the front coxæ so that the prosternal process is placed on a quite different plane of direction from that of the prosternum; the latter not incrassate along middle; front tarsi often 4-jointed ..... e

Prosternal process on the same plane of direction as the prosternum; front tarsi 5-jointed ..... f

e. Prosternal process much deflected from the plane of direction of the prosternum. Front tarsi usually with only four joints. HYDROPORÌNÆ



Figs. 774–778. Coleoptera

774. Hind wing of Adephaga (Kempers).
775. Hydrophilus, hind wing. Hydrophilidæ.
776. Necrophorus, hind wing (Kempers) Silphidæ.
777. Tachypus, hind wing (Kempers) Carabidæ.
778. Lygistopterus, hind wing (Kempers) Lycidæ.

Prosternal process but little deflected from the plane of direction of the prosternum; front tarsi 5-jointed; scutellum not visible. METHLÌNÆ

f. Inferior spur of hind tibia not or but little broader than the other . g

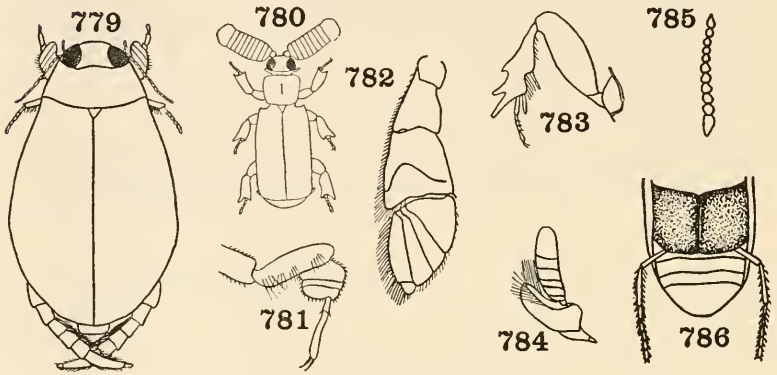
Inferior spur of the hind tibia dilated, much broader than the other ..... CYBISTRÌNÆ

g. Hind margins of joints of posterior tarsi not set with flattened and appressed cilia ..... h

Hind margins of joints of posterior tarsi provided externally with flattened, appressed cilia ..... HYDATICÌNÆ

h. Spiracles of last two dorsal segments not, or but little, broader than the preceding ones; outline of eye notched by the free margin of front of head ..... COLYMBETÌNÆ

Spiracles of the last two dorsal segments enlarged, each on the penultimate segment being about one-fourth of the total breadth of the segment; circular outline of the eye uninterrupted.
DYTISCÌNÆ



Figs. 779–786. Coleoptera

779. Cybister (Maxwell-Lefroy) Dytiscidæ.
780. Arthropterus (Westwood) Carabidæ.
781. Dytiscus, front tibia and tarsus of male (Kolbe) Dytiscidæ.
782. Gyrinus, hind leg (Berlese) Gyrinidæ.
783. Scarites, front leg (Kolbe) Carabidæ.
784. Dineutes, antenna. Gyrinidæ.
785. Rhysodes, antenna. Rhysodidæ.
786. Haliplus, coxal plate (Maxwell-Lefroy) Haliplidæ.

Middle and posterior legs modified for swimming; antennæ short, thickened; eyes divided into a separate upper and lower section. Whirligig beetles. (**Dineùtes, Gyrìnus,** widespr.; **Aulonogỳrus,** Old World; **Gyrètes,** Neotrop.; **Orectochìlus,** Palæarc., Indomal.; **Orectogỳrus,** Ethiop.; **Macrogỳrus,** Neotrop., Indoaustr.). (*GYRINÒIDEA*) ..... GYRÍNIDÆ

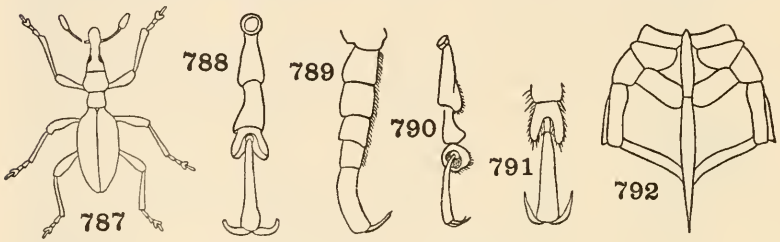
9. Antennæ clubbed or not, if clubbed, not with the club-joints lamellate; tarsi frequently with less than five joints; antennæ very rarely somewhat lamellate in certain aquatic Hydrophilidæ. (Figs. 793 to 813) 10

Antennæ with the last three to seven joints enlarged on one side to form a comb-like or lamellate club which can often be opened and closed (Figs. 814, 815, 816). Legs often fitted for digging; tarsi almost always 5-jointed, the front tarsi very exceptionally reduced or absent; larvæ with thick, curved body and well developed legs. Never aquatic. (LAMELLICÓRNIA) 176

10. Head not prolonged into a beak, gular sutures double, at least before and behind; prosternal sutures distinct; proepimera not meeting behind the prosternum 11
Head generally prolonged in front of the eyes and snout-like (Figs. 787, 873, 878); gular sutures confluent along the median line or obsolete; proepimera united behind the prosternum, prosternal sutures wanting; antennæ usually elbowed (Fig. 879); palpi usually rigid; all tarsi apparently with four or three joints (Fig. 788); larvæ legless or with short legs. (RHYNCÓPHORA) 165
11. Fourth and fifth tarsal joints if present, not immovably united, the articulation between them like that between the other joints (Fig. 789). (If rarely united, as in some Erotylidæ, the antennæ are clavate) 12
Fourth tarsal joint minute, fused with the fifth; tarsi usually densely pubescent below, with the first three joints dilated and with a sole, the third joint usually bilobed (Figs. 790, 791); antennæ filiform, rarely serrate or thickened apically; larvæ vegetarian. (PHYTÓPHAGA, CERAMBYCÒIDEA) 147
12. Hind tarsi with at least as many joints as the others 13
Hind tarsi four-jointed; front and middle tarsi five-jointed (rarely with the penultimate joint very short so that the hind tarsi are apparently three-jointed and the others apparently four-jointed; in very exceptional cases with the front tarsi five-jointed and both other pairs four-jointed). (HETERÓMERA). (See also Hemipeplidæ, couplet 49) 120
13. Maxillary palpi long and slender, almost always as long as or longer than the short antennæ; antennæ six- to ten-jointed, the outer joints forming a distinct, pubescent, sometimes asymmetrical club; elytra with an alula; small to large, almost always aquatic species (Figs. 775, 792). Water scavenger beetles. (**Hydræna, Cércyon, Enòchrus, Hýdrous** (=*Hydróphilus auctt.*) **Beròsus,** cosmop.; **Ochthèbius, Sphærídium, Laccòbius,** widespr.; **Hydróphilus, Helóphorus,** Holarc.; **Tropistérnus,** Am.). (PALPICÓRNIA, HYDROPHILÓIDEA) ..... **HYDROPHÍLIDÆ**

a. Eyes normal, not divided ..... b
Eyes divided, each into two parts ..... **AMPHIOPÌNÆ**
b. Second joint of posterior tarsi elongate, longer than third; first joint very short; pronotum at base as wide as elytra c
Second joint of posterior tarsi short, about equal to the third ..... d
c. Posterior tarsi oar-shaped; metasternum prolonged into a sharp elongate spine ..... **HYDROPHILÌNÆ**
Posterior tarsi not oar-shaped; metasternum not prolonged into a spine ..... **HYDROBIÌNÆ**

d. Pronotum at base narrower than the base of the elytra, with distinct longitudinal furrows ..... HELOPHORÌNÆ
Pronotum at base not narrower than the base of the elytra, without distinct longitudinal furrows ..... e
e. Clypeus emarginate; scutellum long, triangular; anterior coxal cavities open behind ..... SPERCHEÌNÆ
Clypeus truncate; scutellum small and short; anterior coxal cavities closed behind. (*HYDRÆNIDÆ*) ..... HYDRÆNÌNÆ



Figs. 787–792. Coleoptera

787. Cylas (Pierce) Cyladidæ.
788. Camptocerus, tarsus (Hopkins) Scolytidæ.
789. Megalodacne, tarsus. Erotylidæ.
790. Leptinotarsa, tarsus (Sharp) Chrysomelidæ.
791. Saperda, apical part of tarsus. Lamiidæ.
792. Hydrophilus, mesosternum (Berlese) Hydrophilidæ.

Maxillary palpi much shorter than the antennæ, if rarely comparable to the antennæ in length the alula is absent and the last tarsal joint abnormally long (some Dryopidæ), or only the last joint is greatly lengthened (Telegeusidæ) 14
14. Elytra short, exposing much of the abdomen; tergites entirely corneous in texture; wings usually present and folded beneath the elytra in repose; free portion of media atrophied or absent, not joining the cubitus to form a long closed axial cell. (If external parasites of the beaver, compare Platypsyllidæ, couplet 71). (STAPHYLINIFÓRMIA) 15
Elytra covering most of the abdomen, not much shortened and covering all or all but one, two or three abdominal segments; rarely much shortened in which case the wings either do not fold beneath the elytra or are wanting; tergites membranous or semimembranous, except sometimes those of the two or three apical segments (five in the beaver parasite, *Platypsyllus*, couplet 71) .. 17
15. Abdomen flexible, not enlarged apically, parallel or tapering, with six to eight freely movable sternites; antennæ usually eleven-jointed; tarsi usually five-jointed; usually small, occasionally large, slender species. (If wings do not fold beneath elytra and maxillary palpi are flabellate, compare Atractoceridæ (couplet 91) or

if palpi are nearly as long as the antennæ, compare Telegeusidæ (couplet 92); or if body is very greatly flattened, compare Hemipeplidæ (couplet 49)) 87

Abdomen not flexible, swollen, oval, the segments anchylosed; usually only five sternites, rarely with seven or eight; antennæ often with less than eleven joints; tarsi three-jointed; small or minute, robust species; abdomen very much wider than the prothorax... 16

16. Abdomen with five dorsal segments; antennæ five to eleven-jointed (usually 11), the last joint never truncate (Figs. 805, 821); maxillary palpi usually four-jointed. (**Psélaphus**, cosmop.; **Eupléctus**, **Batrisòdes**, widespr.; **Achíllia** (=*Bryáxis*), **Tỳchus**, Holarc.; **Eupìnes**, Indoaustr.) ..... **PSELÁPHIDÆ**

Abdomen with three dorsal segments, antennæ with two to six joints (Fig. 813); maxillary palpi one-jointed. Small, myrmecophilus beetles. (**Fústiger**, Am.; **Adrànes**, Nearc.; **Cláviger**, Palæarc.; **Artícerus**, Austr.) ..... **CLAVIGÉRIDÆ**

17. Tarsi five-jointed on at least one pair of legs, and almost always on all pairs 18

All tarsi with less than five joints 94

18. Abdomen with five sternites, or less 19

Abdomen with at least six sternites 70

19. Five abdominal sternites 20

Only three visible sternites, the first very long; small beetles living in ants' nests; antennæ with only three joints, all but the two basal ones fused into a large club-shaped mass. (**Gnóstus**, S. Am., Florida) ..... **GNÓSTIDÆ**

20. Front coxæ globular or transverse, usually projecting but little from the coxal cavities; trochanters never interstitial 21

Front coxæ more or less conical and prominent 54

21. Front coxæ transverse, more or less cylindrical 22

Front coxæ globular 35

22. Hind coxæ grooved to receive the femora 23

Hind coxæ flat, not grooved 30

23. Strongly convex beetles with more or less retractile legs; tibiæ dilated and usually grooved near the outer end to receive the tarsi; tibial spurs distinct 24

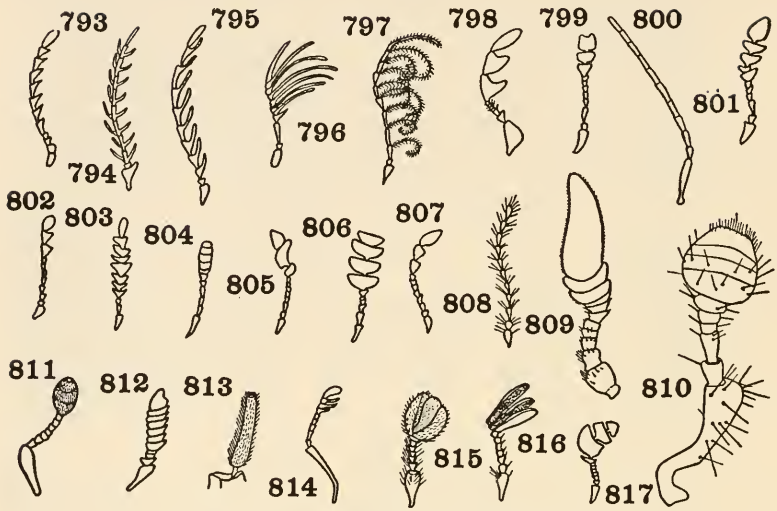
Slightly convex, oval species with non-retractile slender legs; tibial spurs more or less reduced 27

24. Antennæ inserted at the sides of the head 25

Antennæ inserted on the front; head retracted; third joint of tarsi lobed; thorax margined; oval species. (**Chelonàrium**, Am.) **CHELONARÌIDÆ**

25. Head prominent; mentum large, elongate and sub-elliptical; tarsi not lobed. (**Nosodéndron**, widespr.) ..... **NOSODÉNDRIDÆ**

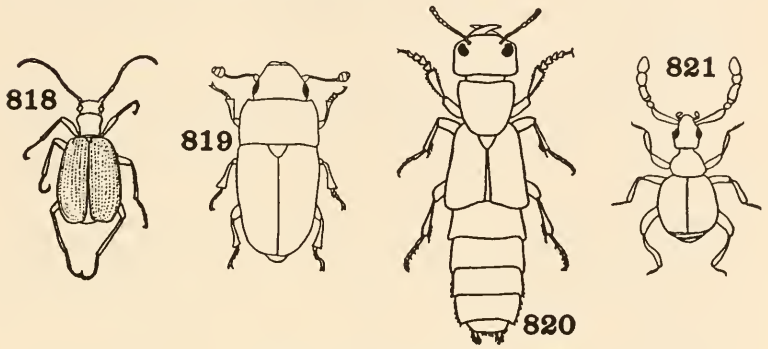
Head retracted; mentum small and quadrate 26



Figs. 793–817. **Antennæ of Various Coleoptera**

793. **Ludius** (Leconte and Horn) Elateridæ.
794. **Prionocyphon** (Leconte and Horn) Helodidæ.
795. **Corymbites** (Leconte and Horn) Elateridæ.
796. **Acneus** (Leconte and Horn) Helodidæ.
797. **Dendroides** (Leconte and Horn) Pyrochroidæ.
798. **Dorcatoma** (Leconte and Horn) Anobiidæ.
799. **Corynetes** (Leconte and Horn) Corynetidæ.
800. **Brontes.** Cucujidæ.
801. **Liodes** (Leconte and Horn) Histeridæ.
802. **Temnochilus** (Leconte and Horn) Ostomatidæ.
803. **Catoptrichus** (Leconte and Horn) Silphidæ.
804. **Colon** (Leconte and Horn) Silphidæ.
805. **Achillia** (Leconte and Horn) Pselaphidæ.
806. **Anogdus** (Leconte and Horn) Silphidæ.
807. **Aulicus** (Leconte and Horn) Cleridæ.
808. **Dasycerus** (Leconte and Horn) Lathridiidæ.
809. **Anthrenus** (Felt) Dermestidæ.
810. **Dendroctonus** (Felt) Ipidæ.
811. **Epierus** (Leconte and Horn) Histeridæ.
812. **Heterocerus** (Leconte and Horn) Heteroceridæ.
813. **Adranes** (Leconte and Horn) Clavigeridæ.
814. **Lucanus** (Leconte and Horn) Lucanidæ.
815. **Bolboceras** (Leconte and Horn) Geotrupidæ.
816. **Phyllophaga** (Leconte and Horn) Melolonthidæ.
817. **Phymaphora** (Leconte and Horn) Mycetæidæ.

26. Clypeus not distinct from the front; posterior coxæ almost touching one another. (**Pedilóphorus, Syncalýpta,** widespr.; **Cýtilus, Býrrhus,** Holarc. **Lìöon,** Nearc.) ..... **BÝRRHIDÆ**
Clypeus separated from the front by a fine suture; posterior coxæ more or less widely separated. (**Límnichus,** widespr.) **LIMNÍCHIDÆ**
27. Front coxæ with distinctly separated side-piece (trochantin) 28
Front coxæ without trochantin 29



Figs. 818–821. **Coleoptera**

818. **Brachinus.** Carabidæ.
819. **Glischrochilus** (Felt) Nitidulidæ.
820. **Staphylinus.** Staphylinidæ.
821. **Goniastes.** (Westwood) Pselaphidæ.

28. First three tergites connate; last joint of tarsi long, with very large claws; small, aquatic or subaquatic beetles. (**Drỳops Hèlichus,** widespr.; **Lùtrochus,** Am.; **Sóstea,** Indomal.). (*PÁRNIDÆ*). **DRYÓPIDÆ**
All tergites free; last tarsal joint not elongated, the claws not enlarged; terrestrial species.[1] (**Dascíllus, Eubrìanax,** Holarc.; **Artemátopus,** Neotrop.; **Platydascýllus,** E. Ind.; **Veronàtus,** Austr. (*DASCÝLLIDÆ*)) ..... **DASCÍLLIDÆ**
29. Posterior coxæ at most moderately dilated internally. (**Cỳphon,** cosmop.; **Helòdes** (*Elòdes*), **Scírtes,** widespr.; (Figs. 794, 796, 825) (Including *EUBRÌIDÆ, PTILODACTÝLIDÆ*) (*CYPHÓNIDÆ*) ..... **HELÓDIDÆ**
Posterior coxæ very large. (**Eucinètus,** widespr.; **Euscaphùrus,** Nearc.) ..... **EUCINÉTIDÆ**

[1] If front is narrowed and antennæ are much thickened on apical six joints. **BRACHYSPÉCTRIDÆ**

30. Antennæ geniculate, very strongly clavate or capitate; elytra shortened, leaving two tergites uncovered; all tibiæ usually dilated, the front ones usually toothed; head very much narrower than the prothorax (if head is nearly as wide as prothorax and the clypeus is rounded on the sides, see Synteliidæ, couplet 60; or if clypeus bears a projection at each side, see Niponiidæ, couplet 44). (See couplet 44) ..... **HISTÉRIDÆ**, part

Antennæ straight, not geniculate 31

31. Tarsi more or less dilated, the first joint not shortened; fourth joint very small; elytra not usually extending to the tip of the abdomen 32

Tarsi slender; metatarsus very short; elytra entire, never truncate, covering the abdomen. (**Tenebrioìdes, Ancỳrona,** widespr.; **Péltis, Temnochìla,** Holarc., Neotrop.; **Nemosòma,** Eur., Am.; **Thýmalus,** Holarc.). (Figs. 802, 823). (*TROGOSÍTIDÆ, TEMNOCHÍLIDÆ*) ..... **OSTOMÁTIDÆ**

32. Maxillæ with well developed inner and outer lobe 33

Maxillæ with only a single lobe (Fig. 819). (**Carpóphilus, Epuræa,** cosmop.; **Meligèthes, Cryptárcha,** widespr.; **Nitídula,** Palæarc., Am.; **Omosìta,** Holarc.) ..... **NITIDÙLIDÆ**

33. Antennæ clavate; elytra usually not covering the tip of the abdomen 34

Antennæ filiform; elytra entirely covering the abdomen; moderately large, elongate beetles. (**Parándra,** widespr.; **Archándra,** Palæarc., Neotrop.; **Neándra,** Nearc.) ..... **PARÁNDRIDÆ**

34. Antennæ 11-jointed; with a three-jointed club; labrum free. (**Brachýpterus,** widespr.) ..... **BRACHYPTÉRIDÆ**

Antennæ 10-jointed, with a two-jointed club; labrum fused with the clypeus. (**Rhizóphagus, Anomóphagus,** Holarc.). (*RHYZOPHÁGIDÆ*) ..... **RHIZOPHÁGIDÆ**

35. First two or three sternites fused or immovably united 36

All sternites free, or at least separated by equally distinct sutures, except in very rare cases 37

36. First two sternites connate, the suture between them very weak; antennæ serrate, very rarely pectinate in the male; tarsi with membranous lobes beneath; last tarsal joint not lengthened, claws moderate or small; active, hard-bodied beetles, of more or less metallic color; not aquatic. (Fig. 824). (**Acmæódera, Antháxia, Chrysobóthris, Ágrilus,** cosmop.; **Psilóptera, Stigmódera, Buprestis,** widespr.; **Bráchys,** Am.; **Chrysóchroa,** Indomal.). **BUPRÉSTIDÆ**

a. Middle coxal cavity formed entirely by the mesosternum (except in certain South African species of *Julodis* and *Amblysterna*) ... b

Middle coxal cavity formed laterally by the mesosternum and at its posterior part by the metasternum ..... e

b. Antennal pores scattered over two faces of the serrate joints c
Antennal pores concentrated in a depression or fovea on the serrate joints ..... d

c. Posterior coxæ slightly dilated on their inner side, their posterior margin transverse and slightly sinuate; scutellum invisible; antennal pores hidden by silky pubescence ..... **JULODÌNÆ**
Posterior coxæ distinctly dilated on their inner side, their posterior margin oblique; antennal pores bare ..... **THRINCOPYGÌNÆ**

d. Lateral pieces of the metathorax narrow ..... **POLYCESTÌNÆ**
Lateral pieces of the metathorax very broad; tergites membranous. **SCHIZOPÌNÆ**

e. Lateral branches of mesosternum elongate (except in *Belionota*) .... f
Lateral branches of the mesosternum very short and set back on the sides, or invisible ..... j

f. Antennal pores scattered over the two faces of the serrate joints .. g
Antennal pores concentrated in a depression or fovea on the serrate joints ..... h

g. Scutellum absent, or hidden ..... **CHRYSOCHROÌNÆ**
Scutellum visible ..... **CHALCOPHORÌNÆ**

h. Front not narrowed at the insertion of the antennæ; eyes not very close together, sometimes distant on the vertex i
Front narrowed at the insertion of the antennæ; eyes strongly oblique and closely approaching one another on the upper surface ..... **CHRYSOBOTHRÌNÆ**

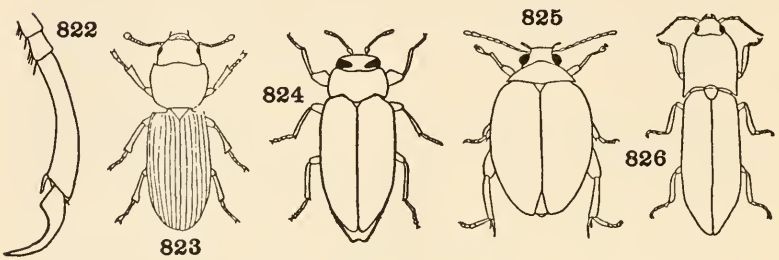
i. Scutellum broad and acuminate behind; mentum large, triangular; poriferous foveæ terminal ..... **SPHENOPTERÌNÆ**
Scutellum at most moderate, never enlarged in front or acuminate behind; mentum strongly transverse; poriferous foveæ terminal or inferior ..... **BUPRESTÌNÆ**

j. Front narrowed at the insertion of the antennæ; antennal cavities very large and situated at a considerable distance from the eyes; posterior coxæ not dilated on their inner side, with their posterior margins horizontal and slightly sinuate; poriferous foveæ terminal ..... k
Front not narrowed at the insertion of the antennæ; antennal cavities moderate and situated near the eyes; posterior coxæ dilated on their inner side, their posterior margin oblique; poriferous foveæ variable ..... **STIGMODERÌNÆ**

k. Base of pronotum more or less sinuate ..... **AGRILÌNÆ**
Base of pronotum straight ..... **MASTOGENÌNÆ**

First three sternites connate; antennæ slender, slightly thickened externally; last joint of tarsi greatly elongated, with very large claws; small aquatic beetles. (Fig. 822). (**Élmis** (*Hélmis*), cosmop.; **Stenélmis,** widespr.; **Macrónychus,** Holarc.; **Rìolus, Lathélmis,** Palæarc.) (*HÉLMIDÆ*) ..... **ÉLMIDÆ**

37. Prosternum prolonged behind into a median process which is received in the mesosternum 38
Prosternum without such backwardly directed process (if rarely with such a process, it is not received in the mesosternum) 41
38. Prothorax loosely joined to the mesothorax, freely movable, its hind angles usually prolonged backward into teeth; prosternal spine loosely received in a notch in the mesosternum; front coxal cavities contained entirely in the prosternum 39
Prothorax firmly attached, not movable; front coxal cavities closed behind by the mesosternum. (**Drapètes, Thróscus** (= *Tríxagus*), cosmop.; **Paradrapètes, Aulonothróscus,** widespr.; **Páctopus,** Nearc.). (*TRIXÁGIDÆ*) ..... **THRÓSCIDÆ**



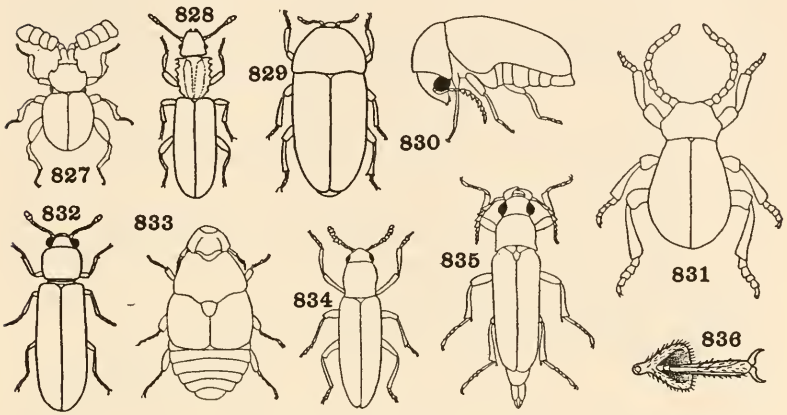
Figs. 822–826. **Coleoptera**

822. **Macronychus,** apical portion of tarsus. Elmidæ.
823. **Tenebrioides** (Back and Cotton) Ostomatidæ.
824. **Chrysobothris** (Chittenden) Buprestidæ.
825. **Scirtes** (Grandi) Helodidæ.
826. **Melanotus** (Hyslop) Elateridæ.

39. Hind coxæ laminate; trochanter short 40
Hind coxæ not laminate; middle and hind trochanters very long; labrum short, transverse, connate with the clypeus; antennæ serrate (♀) or pectinate (♂). (**Ceróphytum,** Holarc, Neotrop.) **CEROPHÝTIDÆ**

40. Labrum visible, free; antennæ arising near the eyes under the frontal margin; last two sternites connected by a membranous suture; prosternum lobed in front; beetles capable of moving the prothorax by its basal joint with a sudden clicking motion. (If the middle coxæ are not distinctly separated, see couplet 74). Click-beetles, Wireworm beetles. (**Làcon, Drastèrius, Élater, Cardióphorus,** cosmop.; **Adelócera, Melanòtus, Álaus, Monocrepídius,** widespr.; **Pyróphorus,** Am., Austr.; **Dichrónychus,** Ethiop., Ind.). (Figs, 793, 795, 826). (Including *DICHRONÝCHIDÆ, PEROTHÓPIDÆ*) ..... **ELATÉRIDÆ**

Labrum concealed; no membranous fold between the last two sternites; prosternum not lobed in front; antennæ inserted on the front between the eyes, received in transverse grooves on the front; not able to leap by the prothoracic joint. (**Dro-**



Figs. 827–836. **Coleoptera**

827. **Ectrephes** (Westwood) Ectrephidæ.
828. **Silvanus** (Chittenden) Silvanidæ.
829. **Dermestes** (Howard and Marlatt) Dermestidæ.
830. **Lasioderma** (Smith) Anobiidæ.
831. **Mezium** (Smith) Ptinidæ.
832. **Lyctus** (Hopkins) Lyctidæ.
833. **Platypsyllus** (Westwood) Platypsyllidæ.
834. **Languria.** Languriidæ.
835. **Cebrio** (Hyslop) Cebrionidæ.
836. **Monœdus,** tarsus (Sharp) Monœdidæ.

mæolus, Fórnax, cosmop.; **Mélasis,** Palæarc., Am.; **Eucnèmis,** Holarc.). (*EUCNÉMIDÆ*) ..... **MELÁSIDÆ**

41. Hind coxæ in contact 42
Hind coxæ not in contact, although very closely approximate in certain very much flattened species 43

42. Antennæ filiform; elytra with longitudinal rows of large pit-shaped punctures with ribs between; moderate-sized, elongate beetles. (**Cùpes,** widespr.; **Ómma,** Austr.) (*CUPÉDIDÆ*) .... **CÙPIDÆ**
Antennæ clavate; elytra simple; very small or minute, convex, oval or rounded beetles. (**Phálacrus, Ólibrus, Stílbus,** widespr.) **PHALÁCRIDÆ**

43. Elytra shortened, leaving two segments of the abdomen exposed; antennæ elbowed, very strongly clavate or capitate (Fig. 811);

tibiæ compressed, the front pair usually toothed; hard-bodied, smooth and shining; small, convex or much flattened, rarely elongate, beetles 44

Elytra entire, covering the pygidium 45

44. Prothorax much wider than the head, its front margin concave; clypeus without projections; tarsi short (Fig. 801) **HISTÉRIDÆ**

a. Prosternum simple, without lobe. (SAPRINOMÓRPHÆ) ..... b

Prosternum with a median lobe anteriorly. (HISTEROMÓRPHÆ) g

b. Club of antennæ short, rounded, usually but little longer than wide; scape not strongly angulate; antennal cavities, when present, open beneath c

Club of antennæ at least three times as long as broad; scape strongly angulate and usually greatly expanded; antennal cavities closed beneath by the sides of the prosternum .... **CHLAMYDOPSÌNÆ**

c. Body round, oval, or oblong-oval ..... d

Body cylindrical, sometimes stoutly so ..... e

d. Elytra with dorsal striæ, or at least with a sutural stria; pronotum without a lateral longitudinal groove. (**Saprìnus,** cosmop.) **SAPRINÌNÆ**

Elytra without distinct dorsal striæ; a lateral groove sometimes present on pronotum ..... **ABRÆÌNÆ**

e. Antennæ inserted under the margin of the front, anterior to the eyes ..... f

Antennæ inserted on the front, the fossæ cutting into the margin of the front between the eyes. (Tribe Teretriini) .. **ABRÆÌNÆ,** part

f. Head horizontal, antennæ with eight joints in addition to the club. (**Trypanæus**) ..... **TRYPANÆÌNÆ**

Head vertical; antennæ with seven joints in addition to the club **TRYPETICÌNÆ**

g. Antennal scape normal, neither expanded nor strongly angulate .. h

Antennal scape expanded and strongly angulate. (**Hetærius, Yarmíster,** Am.) ..... **HETÆRIÌNÆ**

h. Labrum with setigerous punctures i

Labrum without setigerous punctures. (**Híster, Hololépta, Platysòma, Margarinòtus,** widespr.) ..... **HISTERÌNÆ**

i. Front tibiæ with a few teeth along the edge; antennal cavities completely open, usually lying just in front of the front coxa. (**Cárcinops,** Neotrop.; **Bacànius,** widespr.) .. **DENDROPHILÌNÆ**

Front tibiæ with many small teeth along the edge; antennal cavities at least partly closed beneath, lying in the anterior angles of the prothorax. (**Epièrus,** widespr.) ..... **TRIBALINÆ**

Prothorax as wide as the head, its front margin straight; clypeus with a projection at each side; tarsi very long and slender; man-

dibles deflexed, moving at right angles to the long axis of the head. (**Nipònius**, Indomal.) ..... **NIPONÌIDÆ**

45. Antennæ consisting of only two apparent segments, the distal one greatly elongate, enlarged and flattened; minute, more or less globose beetles, living in ants' nests. (Fig. 827). (**Éctrephes**, Austr.) ..... **ECTRÉPHIDÆ**

Antennæ normal, ten or eleven-jointed, filiform or clavate 46

46. Elytra each with a pair of large wax-like spots; antennæ short, with a four-jointed club; rather large beetles, with the prothorax widened behind. (**Helòta**, As., Indo-malay.) .... **HELÓTIDÆ**

Elytra not thus ornamented; prothorax not noticeably widened behind 47

47. Middle coxal cavities open externally, *i.e.* not closed by the meeting of the meso- and metasterna; body elongate, usually greatly flattened 48

Middle coxal cavities closed externally by the sterna 51

48. Maxillæ covered by corneous plates; front coxal cavities open behind. (**Passándra**, Ethiop., Neotrop.; **Catógenus**, widespr.; **Scalídia**, Am.). (Including *SCALIDÌIDÆ*) .. **PASSÁNDRIDÆ**

Maxillæ exposed 49

49. Tarsi with the third joint simple, not lobed 50

Tarsi with the third joint lobed; front coxal cavities closed behind (Fig. 839); elytra sometimes shortened. (**Hemipéplus**, widespr.; **Diagrypnòdes**, Austr.; **Holopéplus**, Neotrop.) ... **HEMIPÉPLIDÆ**

50. Front coxal cavities open behind. (Figs. 800, 840). (**Cùcujus**, **Læmophlœus**, **Brónte**s, widespr.). (Including *LÆMOPHLŒIDÆ*, *CATOGÉNIDÆ*) ..... **CUCÙJIDÆ**

Front coxal cavities closed behind. (Figs. 828, 839). (**Silvànus**, cosmop.; **Nausíbius**, widespr.) ..... **SILVÁNIDÆ**

51. Prosternum not prolonged behind; small, oval, coarsely punctate species with the fourth tarsal joint short, the third lobed. (**Diphýllus**, **Diplocœlus**, widespr.) (*BIPHÝLLIDÆ*) **DIPHÝLLIDÆ**

Prosternum prolonged behind, meeting the mesosternum 52

52. Front coxal cavities open behind (Fig. 840); small or minute species. (**Lobèrus**, **Micrámbe**, **Cryptóphagus**, **Antheróphagus**, widespr.; **Cænóscelis**, **Atomària**, Holarc.) ... **CRYPTOPHÁGIDÆ**

Front coxal cavities closed behind (Fig. 839) 53

53. Antennæ with an abrupt club; moderate-sized beetles usually black with orange markings. (Fig. 789). (**Megalodácne**, **Dácne**, widespr.; **Epíscapha**, Palæarc.). ..... Some **EROTÝLIDÆ**

Antennæ gradually clavate, short; very small beetles. (**Catopochròtus**, Turkestan) ..... **CATOPOCHRÓTIDÆ**

54. Hind coxæ dilated into plates which are grooved for the reception of the femora 55

Hind coxæ not thus dilated, not grooved for the reception of the femora 59

55. Front coxal cavities closed behind (Fig. 839) 56
Front coxal cavities open behind (Fig. 840) 57

56. Second and third joints of tarsi lobed beneath; plate of hind coxæ feeble; small pubescent beetles. (**Bytùrus,** Holarc., Neotrop.; **Satorýstia,** Palæarc.) ..... **BYTÙRIDÆ**
Tarsi simple, not lobed; ocelli often present; small, coarsely punctured beetles. (**Derodóntus, Laricòbius, Peltástica,** Holarc.) **DERODÓNTIDÆ**

57. Antennæ with the last three joints much enlarged, forming a strong club; small or rather small, often scaly beetles. (**Derméstes, Attágenus, Trogodérma,** cosmop.; **Anthrènus,** widespr.; **Cryptorhópalum,** Neotrop., Austr.). (Figs. 809, 829) ..**DERMÉSTIDÆ**

a. Head without frontal ocellus; mouthparts not covered. **DERMESTÌNÆ**
Head with frontal ocellus ..... b

b. Mouthparts not covered; anterior coxæ strongly projecting. **ATTAGENÌNÆ**
Mouthparts covered by the prosternum or by the coxæ and trochanters of the front legs c

c. Prosternum horizontal; hind coxæ not reaching the side margins of the body, which is hairy or squamose ..... d
Prosternum vertical; hind coxæ reaching the side margins of the body; upper surface bare and glabrous ..... **ORPHILÌNÆ**

d. Form oblong; posterior coxæ contiguous; upper surface with recumbent hairs ..... **MEGATOMÌNÆ**
Form short, round or short-oval; posterior coxæ not contiguous ..e

e. Upper surface squamose; head with deep antennal grooves beneath. **ANTHRENÌNÆ**
Upper surface with stiff upright bristles; head without antennal grooves beneath ..... **TRINODÌNÆ**

Antennæ not capitate 58

58. Tarsi with a long, hairy pad (onychium) between the claws; tibial spurs present, small; moderate-sized or large, elongate beetles with prominent porrect head; antennæ usually flabellate in the male, often with more than eleven joints. (**Sándalus,** widespr.; **Zénoa,** Nearc.; **Callirhìpis,** Indo-Austr., Neotrop.; **Rhipícera,** Austr., Neotrop.). (*SANDÁLIDÆ, RHIPICERÁTIDÆ, RHIPIDOCÉRIDÆ* ..... **RHIPICÉRIDÆ**
Onychium not developed, or very small; no tibial spurs; small, usually oval or cylindrical beetles with the head strongly deflexed. (Figs. 798, 830). (**Stegòbium** (=*Sitódrepa*), **Anòbium,**

Catoràma, cosmop.; Ernòbius, widespr.; Hadrobrégmus, Lasiodérma, widespr.; Dorcátoma, Holarc.) (*ASPIDOPHÓRIDÆ*)
ANOBÌIDÆ

59. First joint of tarsi very short and indistinctly separated from the second 60
First joint of tarsi distinct, when rarely very short, the first ventral segment is not elongate and the head not deflexed 62

60. All the tibiæ dilated and toothed externally; antennæ more or less geniculate, with a three-jointed club; head almost as wide as the prothorax; clypeus rounded on the sides; elytra not covering the tip of the abdomen; large beetles. (**Syntèlia**, Mex., Japan, India) ..... **SYNTELÌIDÆ**
Tibiæ not dilated or toothed 61

61. First sternite elongated, always much longer than the second; antennæ with a quite distinct, two-jointed club; small elongate beetles with prominent head not covered by the prothorax. Powder-post beetles. (Fig. 832). (**Lýctus**, cosmop.). **LÝCTIDÆ**
First sternite not elongated; antennal club three- or four-jointed; head usually deflexed and protected by the prothorax; declivity of elytra often toothed or spined; elongate, more or less cylindrical beetles. (**Bóstrichus, Psòa, Lichenóphanes,** widespr.). (Including *PSÒIDÆ*). (*APÁTIDÆ, BOSTRÝCHIDÆ*).
BOSTRÍCHIDÆ

62. Hind coxæ flat or oval, not prominent 63
Hind coxæ prominent internally, more or less conical 67

63. Fourth joint of tarsi extremely short, not visible from above; small beetles of rather bright colors. (Fig. 799). (**Corynètes, Necròbia,** cosmop.; **Pelònium,** widespr.; **Phyllobænus, Orthopleùra,** Am.; **Epiphlœus,** Neotrop.) ..... **CORYNÉTIDÆ**
Fourth joint of tarsi not abnormally short 64

64. Fifth segment of abdomen conically produced, as long as the three preceding ones, elytra not completely covering the abdomen. (**Scaphídium, Scaphosòma,** cosmop.; **Bæócera,** widespr.).
SCAPHIDÌIDÆ
Fifth abdominal segment not elongated, not conically produced .. 65

65. Antennæ 11-jointed, with a solid club, consisting of three almost entirely fused joints; very small beetles, with tufts of golden hairs at the sides of the prothorax or beneath the body, living in ants' nests. (**Thoríctus,** Palæarc., Ethiop.) .... **THORÍCTIDÆ**
Joints of antennal club not thus fused, or antennæ with fewer joints 66

66. Trochanters attached to the internal margin of the femora. (Fig. 807). (**Tíllus, Opìlo, Thanásimus,** widespr.; **Clèrus, Cymatódera, Hydnócera,** Am.; **Trichòdes,** Holarc.) ..... **CLÉRIDÆ**
Trochanters interstitial, *i.e.* attached to the base of the femora.

(Fig. 831). (**Ptînus, Gíbbium,** cosmop.; **Mèzium,** widespr.; **Sphæricus,** Holarc.) ..... **PTÍNIDÆ**

67. Antennæ capitate, *i.e.* the last three joints forming a very abrupt club; elytra truncate; rather broad, slightly metallic beetles. (**Sphærìtes,** Holarc.) ..... **SPHÆRÍTIDÆ**

Antennæ simple, not clubbed 68

68. Prothorax very large, oval, longer than the elytra; hind coxæ very large, almost dividing the first sternite; antennæ very short; hind legs greatly thickened. Large beetles of burrowing habits. (**Hypocéphalus,** Neotrop.) ..... **HYPOCEPHÁLIDÆ**

Of a different conformation 69

69. Front coxæ with a distinct side-piece (trochantin). (See couplet 84) ..... Some **DASÝTIDÆ**

Front coxæ without trochantin; long narrow beetles. (**Lyméxylon, Melittómma,** widespr.; **Hylecœtus,** Holarc., Austr.) (See couplet 86) (*LYMEXYLÓNIDÆ*) ..... **LYMEXÝLIDÆ**

70. Front coxæ flat, rounded or globular, small and not prominent ..71

Front coxæ conical, prominent, usually large 75

71. Front coxæ flat; elytra not longer than the prothorax, exposing five abdominal segments; eyes absent; small flattened wingless beetles living as external parasites of beavers. (Fig. 833). (**Platypsýllus,** Holarc.). (*ACREIÓPTERA*). **PLATYPSÝLLIDÆ**

Front coxæ rounded or globular; not such beetles 72

72. Last joint of tarsi not excessively lengthened; tarsal claws not enlarged 73

Last joint of tarsi greatly lengthened; tarsal claws very large; first three sternites connate; small, aquatic beetles. (**Psephènus,** Am.; **Psephènops, Tychepsephènus,** Neotrop.; **Metaeopsephènus,** Holarc.) ..... **PSEPHÉNIDÆ**

73. Prosternum prolonged behind into a process which is received in a notch in the mesosternum; prothorax loosely attached to the mesothorax 74

Prosternum without such a backwardly directed process; eyes very small or wanting; rare, minute beetles living in the nests of rodents. (**Leptìnus,** Holarc.; **Leptinillus,** Nearc.) .... **LEPTÌNIDÆ**

74. Labrum fused with the clypeus; antennæ distant at base; tibial spurs well developed. (Fig. 835). (**Cèbrio,** Palæarc.; **Scaptolènus,** Am.; **Cebriorhìpis,** Indo-malay). (Including *CAVICOXÙMIDÆ*). ..... **CEBRIÓNIDÆ**

Labrum free; tibial spurs very weak. (**Plastócerus,** Am.; **Phyllócerus,** Palæarc.; **Euthysànius, Aplástus,** Nearc.). (*PHYLLOCÉRIDÆ*) **PLASTOCÉRIDÆ**

75. Abdomen with six sternites 76

Abdomen with seven or eight sternites. (MALACODÉRMATA, CANTHARÒIDEA) 89

76. Fifth segment of abdomen conical, as long as the three preceding segments together, the sixth minute. (See couplet 64). **SCAPHIDÌIDÆ**

Fifth segment not conical nor excessively lengthened 77

77. Hind coxæ grooved for the reception of the femora; tarsi with a prominent hairy pad between the claws. (See couplet 58). **RHIPICÉRIDÆ**

Hind coxæ simple, not grooved 78

78. Hind coxæ flat, not prominent, covered by the femora in repose; first joint of posterior tarsi usually very short and indistinct 79

Hind coxæ prominent, at least internally 80

79. Tarsi with the fourth joint of normal size; pronotum continuous with the propleura. (See couplet 66) ..... **CLÉRIDÆ**

Tarsi with the fourth joint very small, indistinct; pronotum separated from the pleura by a marginal line. (See couplet 63). **CORYNÉTIDÆ**

80. Hind coxæ widely separated 81

Hind coxæ approximated or contiguous 82

81. Eyes absent. (See couplet 82) ..... a few **SÍLPHIDÆ**

Eyes present, coarsely granulated; small, more or less ovate, pubescent, brown beetles. (**Scydmænus,** cosmop.; **Eucónnus, Stenichnus,** widespr.; **Leptomástax, Cephànium, Neùraphes,** Palæarc.) ..... **SCYDMÆNIDÆ**

82. Tibial spurs large; antennæ gradually thickened or clavate; hind tarsi slender, not widened. Carrion-beetles. (Figs. 773, 776, 803, 804, 806). (**Sílpha, Càtops, Ptomóphagus,** widespr., **Bathýscia,** Palæarc.; **Nicróphorus,** Nearc.; **Liòdes,** Holarc.). (Including *CATÓPSIDÆ,* or *CATÓPIDÆ, LIÓDIDÆ, COLÓNIDÆ, ANISOTÓMIDÆ,* pt.) ..... **SÍLPHIDÆ**

Tibial spurs small or indistinct 83

83. Front coxæ with a distinct side piece (trochantin); rather small, usually soft-bodied species 84

Front coxæ without trochantin 85

84. Body with extensible vesicles. (**Malthòdes, Maláchius,** Holarc.; **Cóllops**) ..... **MALACHÌIDÆ**

Body without extensible vesicles. (**Mélyris,** widespr.; **Dásytes,** Holarc., Neotrop.; **Haplocnèmus,** Palæarc.; **Rhádalus,** Nearc.; **Astỳlus,** Neotrop.). (Including *RHADÁLIDÆ*) (*MELÝRIDÆ*) **DASÝTIDÆ**

85. Epimera of metasternum distinct; maxillary palpi simple; body more or less ovate. (**Brathìnus,** Nearc.) ..... **BRATHÍNIDÆ**

Epimera of metasternum not visible; body elongate 86

86. Elytra shortened, exposing several of the abdominal segments; very small species; maxillary palpi simple in both sexes. (**Micromálthus,** Holarc.) ..... **MICROMÁLTHIDÆ**

Elytra entire; maxillary palpi of the male flabellate. (**Hylecœtus**, Holarc., Austr.). (See couplet 69) ..... Some **LYMEXÝLIDÆ**

87. Antennæ ten- or eleven-jointed, not abruptly capitate and not received in cavities; tarsi usually with more than three joints. (Fig. 820). (**Philónthus, Stènus, Aleóchara, Homalòta, Oxýtelus, Lathròbium, Tachýporus, Quèdius**, widespr.; **Staphylînus**, Holarc., Neotrop.) ..... **STAPHYLÍNIDÆ**

a. Antennæ inserted upon the front, near the inner margin of eyes ..b
Antennæ inserted on the anterior margin of the head c
Antennæ inserted under the sides of the front .....d

b. Posterior coxæ large, contiguous; antennæ not terminated by a distinct club ..... **ALEOCHARÌNÆ**
Posterior coxæ small, widely separated; antennæ terminated by a distinct club ..... **STENÌNÆ**

c. Antennæ approximate; prosternum developed in front of the anterior coxæ ..... **XANTHOLINÌNÆ**
Antennæ distant; prosternum not developed in front of the anterior coxæ ..... **STAPHYLINÌNÆ**

d. Prothoracic spiracles conspicuous on removing the front coxæ ....e
Prothoracic spiracles difficult to perceive on account of the prominence of the sides of the prothorax .....g

e. Posterior coxæ transverse .....f
Posterior coxæ triangular, prominent; antennæ capillary and verticillate-pilose ..... **HABROCERÌNÆ**

f. Antennæ filiform, not verticillate-pilose..... **TACHYPORÌNÆ**
Antennæ capillary, verticillate-pilose ..... **TRICHOPHYÌNÆ**

g. Anterior coxæ conical .....h
Anterior coxæ linear, transverse .....o

h. Anterior coxæ short i
Anterior coxæ large, prominent .....j

i. Tarsi two-jointed ..... **LEPTOTYPHLÌNÆ**
Tarsi four-jointed ..... **EVÆSTHETÌNÆ**

j. Vertex without ocelli .....k
Vertex with two ocelli ..... **OMALIÌNÆ**

k. Last joint of labial palpi dilated, very large, crescent-shaped. **OXYPORÌNÆ**
Last joint of labial palpi not, or not strongly, dilated l

l. Posterior coxæ conical .....m
Posterior coxæ transverse .....n

m. Palpi with the last joint very small, subulate ..... **PÆDERÌNÆ**
Palpi with the last joint equal to the preceding .... **PINOPHILÌNÆ**

n. Posterior trochanters small, one-fifth the length of the femora; head with a distinct neck ..... **OXYTELÌNÆ**
Posterior trochanters large, one-third the length of the femora; head without a distinct neck ..... **PHLŒOCHARÌNÆ**

o. Vertex without ocelli; elytra covering the greater part of the body. **PROTEINÌNÆ**

Vertex with one ocellus; elytra only slightly surpassing the metasternum ..... **PHLŒOBIÌNÆ**

Antennæ nine- or ten-jointed; tarsi three-jointed 88

88. Antennæ with a very abrupt club, received in cavities on the underside of the prothorax; body rather short, the elytra with several acutely elevated longitudinal ridges. (**Micropéplus, Kalíssus,** Nearc.) ..... **MICROPÉPLIDÆ**

Antennæ without abrupt club, tarsi with the first joint very minute and concealed in the apex of the tibia; elytra without ridges. (**Limulòdes,** Am.) ..... **LIMULÓDIDÆ**

89. Middle coxæ distant; epipleuræ wanting; elytra usually with a reticulate sculpture; no phosphorescent organs; usually flat beetles, widened behind and often with a bold color pattern. (Fig. 778). (**Lỳcus, Calópteron, Pláteros,** widespr.) ..... **LÝCIDÆ**

Middle coxæ in contact; epipleuræ distinct; elytra not reticulate, rarely greatly reduced in size 90

90. Antennæ inserted at the sides of the front, before the eyes 91

Antennæ inserted on the upper part of the front or at the base of its anterior lobe; phosphorescent organs often present 93

91. Maxillary palpi flabellate; elytra very short; hind wings with a series of radiating veins; eyes almost meeting on the front (**Atractócerus,** widespr.) ..... **ATRACTOCÉRIDÆ**

Maxillary and labial palpi simple, rarely greatly enlarged; elytra usually complete and the hind wings with normal venation 92

92. Maxillary and labial palpi enormously lengthened, the last joint nearly as long as the antennæ; slender, depressed species with the elytra extending to the middle of the abdomen (female). (**Telegeùsis,** N. Am.) ..... **TELEGEÙSIDÆ**

Maxillary and labial palpi normal; elytra usually complete. Female usually larviform. (**Drìlus, Halacogáster,** Palæarc.; **Selàsius,** Ethiop.; **Cerocósmus,** Neotrop.; **Karùmia,** Persia: **Drilocéphalus,** Neotrop.). (Including *KARUMÌIDÆ, ZARUDNIÓLIDÆ, HOMALÍSIDÆ, PRIONOCÉRIDÆ*) ..... **DRÍLIDÆ**

93. Head more or less completely covered by the prothorax; episterna of metathorax not sinuate on the inner side. (**Lucìola,** widespr.; **Lucidòta, Photìnus, Photùris,** Am.; **Lámpyris,** Palæarc., Ethiop.; **Lamprócera,** Neotrop.; **Rhagophthálmus,** As.). (Including *RHAGOPHTHÁLMIDÆ*) ..... **LAMPÝRIDÆ**

Head not at all covered by the prothorax; episterna of metathorax sinuate on the inner side; antennæ of male sometimes flabellate. (**Cántharis** (= *Teléphorus*), widespr.; **Podàbrus,** Holarc. **Chauliógnathus,** Am.). (Including *PHENGÓDIDÆ*), *PSEUDOPHENGÓDIDÆ, TELEPHÓRIDÆ, PODABROCEPHÁL-*

IDÆ) ..... **CANTHÁRIDÆ**

94. Tarsi four-jointed on all pairs of legs (front ones three-jointed in males of some Mycetophagidæ) 95
Tarsi with three joints or less 108

95. Wings fringed with long hairs; very small, highly convex beetles .. 96
Wings not fringed 98

96. Hind coxæ in contact, with plates at least partially covering the femora ..... **CLÁMBIDÆ**
Hind coxæ distant, transverse, not laminate 97

97. Third joint of tarsi small, concealed in the bilobed second joint. (**Sàcium**, cosmop.; **Corỳlophus, Orthóperus, Árthrolips**, widespr.). (*CORYLÓPHIDÆ, CLYPEASTÉRIDÆ*) .. **ORTHOPÉRIDÆ**
First three joints of tarsi subequal, each bilobed. (**Phænocéphalus**, Japan) ..... **PHÆNOCEPHÁLIDÆ**

98. Abdominal sternites all free and movable 99
Sternites one to four firmly united, immovable 106

99. First tarsal joint greatly dilated, overlapping the very minute second and third joints and a part of the long fourth joint; minute elongate beetles with costate elytra. (Fig. 836). (**Monœdus** (= *Adímerus*), Neotrop.). (*ADIMÉRIDÆ*) .... **MONŒDIDÆ**
First tarsal joint not thus dilated 100

100. Front coxæ transverse; minute fungus-beetles (**Cybocéphalus**, widespr.) ..... **CYBOCEPHÁLIDÆ**
Front coxæ not transverse 101

101. Front coxæ globose 102
Front coxæ oval. (If conical, *cf.* Corynetidæ, couplet 79) 104

102. Tarsi slender, third joint distinct, but shorter than the second; very small species. (If the cheeks bear projections, see Silvanidæ, couplet 50; or Cucujidæ, couplet 50, if the body is greatly flattened). (Fig. 817). (**Mycetæa**, Holarc., Ethiop.; **Rhànis**, Nearc.; **Liésthes**, Palæarc.) ..... **MYCETÆIDÆ**
Tarsi more or less dilated and spongy beneath; more or less elongate beetles with hard body and strongly clubbed antennæ; usually moderate-sized or large species 103

103. Front coxal cavities closed; metathoracic epimera separated by a distinct suture; body elongate oval. (**Tríplax**, widespr.; **Erótylus, Ægithus, Brachysphænus, Mycotrètus**, Neotrop.; **Trítoma**, widespr.; **Cyrtomórphus**, Indomal.; **Encaustes**, Afr., Malay.; **Euxéstus**, Malay.) ..... **EROTÝLIDÆ**

a. Club of antennæ composed of distinct joints ..... b
Club of antennæ solid, round, last joints reduced .. **EUXESTÌNÆ**

b. Last joint of maxillary palpi not transverse; first three joints of tarsi not successively widened ..... **DACNÌNÆ**
Last joint of maxillary palpi transverse; first three joints successively widened c

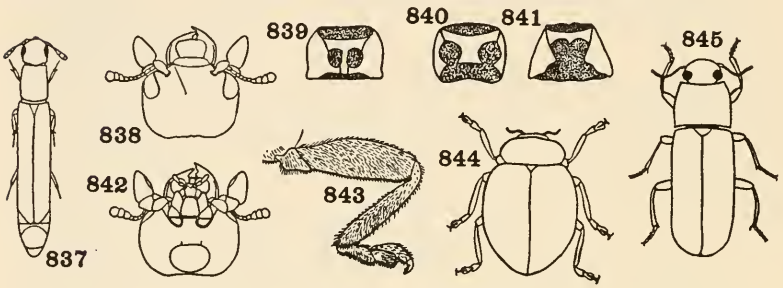
c. Sides of mouth cavity carinate; maxillæ bidentate
TRITOMÌNÆ, part
Sides of mouth cavity forming flattened lobes ..... d
d. Maxillæ bidentate ..... **EROTYLÌNÆ**
Maxillæ without teeth ..... **TRITOMÌNÆ**

Front coxal cavities open; metathoracic epimera not separated; body elongate, slender. (Fig. 834). (**Langùria, Acropteróxys,** Am.; **Adanástus,** Palæarc., Indomal.; **Doubledàya,** Indomal.)
LANGURÌIDÆ

104. Front coxæ almost in contact, prosternum more or less membranous, not visible between them; antennæ nine-jointed; small, convex, roughly sculptured beetles. (**Georýssus,** widespr.)
GEORÝSSIDÆ
Front coxæ well separated by the horny prosternum 105
105. Head more or less concealed by the projecting prothorax; last joint of tarsi usually very long; body cylindrical. (**Cis,** cosmop.; **Enneárthron,** widespr.; **Hendecátomus,** Holarc.; **Rhopalodóntus,** Palæarc.; **Oròphius,** Palæarc., Austr.; **Polynesicis,** Polynesia). (*CIÒIDÆ, CÍSIDÆ*) ..... **CÌIDÆ**
Head free, not covered by the prothorax; body oval, depressed, pubescent. (**Litárgus,** widespr.; **Mycetóphagus,** Holarc., Neotrop.). (*TRITÓMIDÆ*) ..... **MYCETOPHÁGIDÆ**
106. Antennæ thickened, with a two- or three-jointed club; tibiæ simple, not dilated or spinose; not aquatic 107
Antennæ with a large serrate, seven-jointed club (Fig. 812); front and middle tibiæ dilated and armed with rows of spines; small, subaquatic beetles. (**Heterócerus,** cosmop.; **Litórimus, Micíllus,** Palæarc.) ..... **HETEROCÉRIDÆ**
107. Antennæ inserted under a distinct frontal ridge; front coxæ distant from the mesosternum. (**Colýdium, Aulònium, Cérylon,** widespr.) (Including *MONVÉDIDÆ*) ..... **COLYDÌIDÆ**
Antennæ inserted on the front; front coxæ inclosed behind by the mesosternum. (**Murmídius, Bothríderes, Mychócerus,** widespr.). (Including *BOTHRIDÉRIDÆ*) ..... **MURMIDÌIDÆ**
108. Tarsi three-jointed 109
Tarsi with less than three joints 119
109. Wings fringed with long hairs, or wanting; very small beetles ... 110
Wings not fringed, or at most with a short fringe 112
110. Abdomen with only three sternites. Very small, highly convex beetles. (**Sphærius,** Holarc, Neotrop. ..... **SPHÆRÌIDÆ**
Abdomen with six or seven sternites 111
111. Antennæ slender, nine- to eleven-jointed, with whorls of long hairs; very minute, shining beetles, usually found on foliage. (**Ptílium, Trichópteryx, Ptinélla, Acrótrichis,** Palæarc., Am., **Cephalopléctus**) (*TRICHOPTERÝGIDÆ*) ..... **PTILÌIDÆ**

Antennæ short, eight-jointed, thickened apically; very small, ovate, aquatic beetles. (**Hydróscapha**, Holarc.) . . . **HYDROSCÁPHIDÆ**

112. Second joint of tarsi dilated; the third joint consisting really of two joints, the small, true third joint being fused with the base of the last joint, which thus appears as the third 113
Second tarsal joint not dilated 114



Figs. 837–845. **Coleoptera**

837. **Cylindrosella** (Fouts).
838. **Epilachna**, head from above (Silvestri) Coccinellidæ.
839. Prosternum of beetle, showing coxal cavities separated and closed behind (Wickham).
840. Prosternum of beetle, showing coxal cavities separated and open behind (Wickham).
841. Prosternum of beetle, showing coxal cavities confluent and open behind (Wickham).
842. **Epilachna**, head from below (Silvestri) Coccinellidæ.
843. **Epilachna**, hind leg (Silvestri) Coccinellidæ.
844. **Coccinella**. Coccinellidæ.
845. **Tenebrio** (Girault) Tenebrionidæ.

113. Tarsal claws usually dilated or toothed at the base; first sternite with curved coxal lines; mesothoracic epimeron triangular; small, rounded, convex usually brightly spotted beetles. "Ladybirds." A large widespread family. (**Coccinélla, Chilócoris, Hippodamìa, Scýmnus, Adàlia, Hyperáspis, Megílla, Ánatis, Epiláchna**). (Figs. 838, 842, 843, 844). (Including *CERASOMMATIDÌIDÆ*). **COCCINÉLLIDÆ**

Tarsal claws simple; first sternite without coxal lines; mesothoracic epimeron quadrangular; small oblong or oval beetles, often with a striking color pattern, usually living in fungi. (**Endómychus**, widespr.; **Lycoperdìna**, Holarc.; **Aphorísta**, Nearc.; **Epípocus, Rhýmbus**, Am.; **Ámphix**, Neotrop.; **Sphærosòma**, Palæarc.; **Amphistérnus**, Indomal.) . . . . . **ENDOMÝCHIDÆ**

114. Elytra entire 115
Elytra truncate, exposing the last abdominal segment 118

115. Mandibles with a long, styliform process in front, not fitted for biting; myrmecophilous species. (**Aculógnathus,** Austr.) **ACULOGNÁTHIDÆ**

Mandibles of the usual biting form 116

116. Body broadly oval, convex; prothorax much widened behind; first three tergites more or less connate; very small beetles. (**Aphænocéphalus,** As.; **Discolòma** (=*Notiópygus*), Neotrop., Afr.). (*APHÆNOCEPHÁLIDÆ, PSEUDOCORYLÓPHIDÆ, NOTIOPÝGIDÆ*) ..... **DISCOLÓMIDÆ**

Body more elongate, the prothorax narrower, not widened behind 117

117. Abdominal sternites all free; wings with a short fringe of hairs (Fig. 808). (**Corticària,** widespr.; **Melanophthálma,** cosmop.; **Lathrídius, Cartódere,** Holarc.; **Enícmus,** Holarc., Austr.). **LATHRIDIÌIDÆ**

a. Last three or four joints of the antennæ separately thickened, spindle-shaped, and set with long curved hairs ..... **DASYCERÌNÆ**

Antennæ without long hairs at apex ..... b

b. Anterior coxal cavities closed behind c

Anterior coxal cavities open behind ..... **HOLOPARAMECÌNÆ**

c. Anterior coxæ separate; head longer before the eyes; elytra often carinate ..... **LATHRIDIÌNÆ**

Anterior coxæ contiguous; head shorter before the eyes; elytra never carinate ..... **CORTICARIÌNÆ**

Basal three sternites connate. (See couplet 107) A few **COLYDÌIDÆ**

118. Front coxæ subtransverse; maxillæ with a single lobe. (**Smicrips,** Am.) ..... **SMICRÍPIDÆ**

Front coxæ small, rounded; maxillæ bilobed; small flattened bark beetles. (**Monótoma**) ..... **MONOTÓMIDÆ**

119. Tarsi two-jointed; antennæ eleven-jointed; metasternum very long; very small, elongate beetles, with the elytra oval. (**Jacobsònium,** Sumatra) ..... **JACOBSONÌIDÆ**

Tarsi consisting of a single joint: antennæ four-jointed; metasternum not greatly elongated; very small, broad species. (**Cyathócerus,** Neotrop.). (If both elytra and wings are wanting and body larviform, see couplet 198). (*LEPICÉRIDÆ*) **CYATHOCÉRIDÆ**

120. Front coxal cavities closed behind (Fig. 839) 121

Front coxal cavities open behind (Fig. 840) 130

121. Tarsal claws simple 122

Tarsal claws pectinate; usually elongate, convex, rather soft bodied and often thinly silky-pubescent beetles of small or moderate size; prothorax widened behind. (**Allécula,** cosmop.;

Hymenòrus, Palæarc., Am.; Cistèla, widespr.; Ctenìopus, Palæarc.; Lophópoda, Am.). (*ALLECÙLIDÆ*) ..... **CISTÉLIDÆ**

122. Ventral segments (abdominal sternites) all freely movable. (If the mesosternum is carinate, compare some rare Silphidæ, couplet 82) 123

First two to four ventral segments more closely joined together, more or less fused or immovable 127

123. Antennæ 11-jointed 124

Antennæ 10-jointed 126

124. Prothorax cylindrical; small, soft-bodied beetles with long, slender antennæ and protruding eyes; elytra not completely covering the abdomen. (Pètria, Palæarc.) ..... **PETRÌIDÆ**

Prothorax not cylindrical 125

125. Prothorax quadrate, not wider than the head; narrow-bodied beetles. (If body is greatly flattened, compare males of some Cucujidæ, couplet 50, and Silvanidæ, couplet 50). (Elácatis (= *Óthnius*), widespr.; Ábaba, Nearc.). (*OTHNÌIDÆ*). **ELACÁTIDÆ**

Prothorax greatly expanded at the sides, much wider than the head. (Nílio, Neotrop.) ..... **NILIÓNIDÆ**

126. Elytra entire; small convex beetles. (Sphíndus, Holarc., Neotrop.) **SPHÍNDIDÆ**

Elytra truncate, exposing the pygidium; small, flattened beetles. (See couplet 34) ..... Males of **RHIZOPHÁGIDÆ**

127. Five ventral segments 128

Six ventral segments, the first two immovably united; small black beetles. (Eurystèthus (= *Ægialites*), Nearc., California to Alaska, Persia). (*ÆGIALÍTIDÆ*) ..... **EURYSTÉTHIDÆ**

128. Penultimate joint of tarsi spongy pubescent beneath; front coxæ prominent; slender, elongate, usually hairy, soft-bodied species, sometimes of metallic color. (Làgria, widespr.; Arthromàcra, Holarc.; Statìra, Am.; Nemostìra, Afr., Indomal.) . . . **LAGRÌIDÆ**

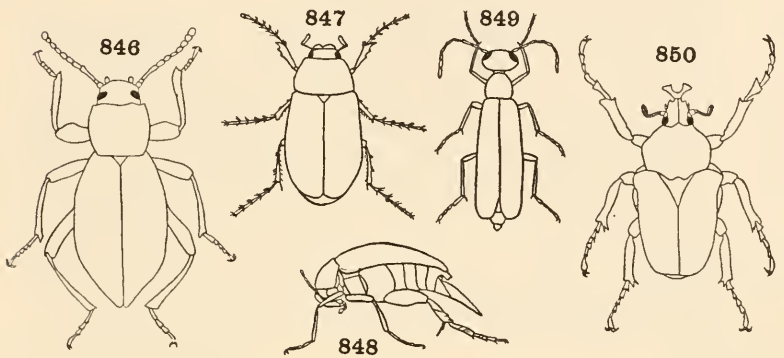
Penultimate joint of tarsi not spongy pubescent beneath; front coxæ short, not projecting from the cavities 129

129. Antennæ filiform or gradually clavate, the joints usually more or less bead-like, not concealed under the sides of the head; beetles of variable form, oval, elongate, or even pedunculate; usually hard-bodied, black or dark colored; moderate, large or small species. (Figs. 845, 846). A very large and widely distributed family. (Tenèbrio, Strongýlium, Hèlops, Bláps, Ásida, Bolitóphagus, Diapèris, Eleòdes, Epítragus, Nyctóbates, Platýdema, Zópherus, Tentýria, Tribòlium, Meracántha). (Including *HELÓPIDÆ, OPÁTRIDÆ, PIMELÌIDÆ, BLÁPIDÆ, DIAPÉRIDÆ, BÓRIDÆ, TRETOTHORÁCIDÆ, RHYSOPAUSSIDÆ* ..... **TENEBRIÓNIDÆ**

Antennæ strongly clavate, more or less completely concealed beneath the sides of the head, with large two-jointed club, geniculate at the base, with the first joint very long; middle tarsi sometimes four-jointed, very small, oval, flattened beetles living in ants' nests. (**Cossyphòdes, Cossyphodìtes,** Ethiop.; **Cossyphodìnus,** India) ..... **COSSYPHÓDIDÆ**

130. Antennæ geniculate; elytra truncate behind, exposing two abdominal tergites; small, oval, hard-bodied species. (**Acrìtus, Halacrìtus,** widespr.; **Aelètes,** Neotrop.). (See couplet 44) (Tribe Acritini) A few **HISTÉRIDÆ**

Antennæ not geniculate, except in male of Meloë (see couplet 146) 131



Figs. 846–853. **Coleoptera**

846. **Eleodes** (Hyslop) Tenebrionidæ.
847. **Phyllophaga** (Forbes) Melolonthidæ.
848. **Mordellistena.** Mordellidæ.
849. **Epicauta** (Bruner) Meloidæ.
850. **Goliathus** (Westwood) Cetoniidæ.

131. Head not strongly or suddenly narrowed or constricted behind the eyes; tarsal claws simple or cleft 132

Head strongly and suddenly constricted behind the eyes; if more gradually narrowed, the tarsal claws are pectinate 138

132. Middle coxæ not noticeably prominent 133

Middle coxæ very prominent, contiguous; prothorax without lateral margin; penultimate joint of tarsi dilated and with a dense brush of hairs beneath; slender, soft-bodied species. (**Nacérda, Asclèra, Sessínia,** widespr.; **Cálopus, Xanthróchroa,** Holarc.; **Óxacis,** Am.; **Œdémera,** Palæarc.) ..... **ŒDEMÉRIDÆ**

133. Antennæ received in grooves on the underside of the prothorax; small, oval, flattened beetles with the head partly concealed

in the prothorax; legs retractile. (**Monómma**, widespr.) (*MONÓMMIDÆ*) ..... **MONOMMÁTIDÆ**

Antennæ free, not received in grooves 134

134. Prothorax with a sharp lateral margin 135

Prothorax not margined laterally, narrowed behind, its disk without impressions. (**Myctèrus**, **Sphæriéstes** (= *Salpíngus*), **Lissodérma**, widespr.; **Pỳtho**, Holarc.). (*SALPÍNGIDÆ*) **PŸTHIDÆ**

135. Epimera of mesothorax not reaching the coxæ, the coxal cavities entirely surrounded by the sterna (males of a few genera). (See couplet 52) ..... **CRYPTOPHÁGIDÆ**, part

Epimera of mesothorax attaining the coxæ 136

136. Metasternum long; epimera of metathorax visible 137

Metasternum quadrate, epimera of metathorax covered. (Males of a number of genera, see couplet 50) .... **CUCÙJIDÆ**, part

137. Prothorax widened toward the base, its disk with basal impressions; tarsal claws sometimes cleft or appendiculate; elongate or broadly oval species. (**Orchèsia**, **Phlœotrỳia**, **Serropálpus**, widespr.; **Tetrátoma**, **Hallómenus**, **Melándrya**, **Ósphya**, Holarc.; **Pénthe**, Palæarc., Indomal.). (*MELANDRŸIDÆ*, *HALLOMÉNIDÆ*) ..... **SERROPÁLPIDÆ**

Prothorax narrowed behind and in front, the sides rounded or toothed; without basal impressions; tarsal claws simple; mandibles very large and powerful, porrect. Very large, elongate beetles. (**Trictenótoma**, Ind., E. Ind.; **Autócrates**, S. As.) **TRICTENOTÓMIDÆ**

138. Head prolonged behind and gradually narrowed; prothorax not margined at the sides, as wide as the elytra at base; tarsal claws pectinate, with a large appendage at base; medium-sized slender beetles. (**Cephàloon**, Holarc.; **Typítium**, Nearc.; **Sponídium**, Palæarc.) ..... **CEPHALÒIDÆ**

Head suddenly narrowed behind 139

139. Prothorax with a sharp lateral margin 140

Prothorax rounded on the sides, without a sharp lateral margin . 142

140. Antennæ filiform 141

Antennæ pectinate (male) or subserrate (female); tarsal claws serrate or toothed; elytra covering the abdomen. (**Evaniócera**, Palæarc., Austr.; **Pelecótoma**, Holarc.)

Tribe EVANIOCERINI of **RHIPIPHÓRIDÆ**

141. Hind coxæ moderate or large, flattened; front coxæ without trochantin; head placed vertically against the thorax; tarsal claws simple, or cleft and pectinate; body usually conically narrowed behind, the abdomen often prolonged and pointed at tip; small pubescent beetles. (Fig. 848). (**Mordélla**, **Mordellistèna**, **Anáspis**, cosmop.; **Tomóxia**, widespr.; **Tólida**, Palæarc.)

(Including *ANASPIDIDÆ*) ..... **MORDÉLLIDÆ**

Hind coxæ transverse; front coxæ with trochantin; body not greatly narrowed behind; tarsal claws simple. (**Scráptia,** cosmop.; **Trotommídea, Trotómma,** Palæarc.; **Eválces,** Neotrop.)

SCRAPTÌIDÆ

142. Base of prothorax narrower than the elytra 143

Base of prothorax as wide as the elytra; body broad, much narrowed behind; elytra usually shortened and narrowed behind; antennæ pectinate in the male, often serrate in the female. Females sometimes much degenerate or even larviform. (**Pelecotomòides, Rhipídius,** widespr.; **Macrosìagon,** cosmop.; **Rhipíphorus** (including *Myodìtes*), Holarc., Neotrop.)

RHIPIPHÓRIDÆ

143. Hind coxæ transverse, not prominent; tarsal claws usually simple 144

Hind coxæ large and prominent 146

144. Eyes more or less emarginate; hind coxæ contiguous or nearly so 145

Eyes elliptical, entire, rather coarsely granulated; hind coxæ usually well separated. (**Ánthicus, Tomóderus,** cosmop.; **Notóxus, Formicòmus, Endòmia,** widespr.; **Lemòdes,** Austr.)

ANTHÍCIDÆ

145. Head constricted far behind the finely granulated eyes. (**Macràtria,** cosmop.; **Pedìlus** (= *Corphyra*), **Stereopálpus,** Holarc.)

PEDÍLIDÆ

Head constricted just behind the coarsely granulated eyes; tarsi apparently with 4, 4, 3 joints, as the penultimate joint is extremely minute; first two ventral segments immovably united. (**Áderus** (*Hylóphilus*), cosmop.; **Syzèton,** Austr.). (*XYLOPHÍLIDÆ, EUGLÉNIDÆ, HYLOPHÍLIDÆ*) ..... **ADÉRIDÆ**

146. Tarsal claws simple; head horizontal; antennæ serrate, often pectinate in the male (Fig. 797); body flattened; moderate-sized beetles. (**Dendròides, Schizòtus,** Holarc.; **Pyróchroa,** Palæarc.; **Pseudopyróchroa,** Palæarc., Indomal.) ..... **PYROCHRÒIDÆ**

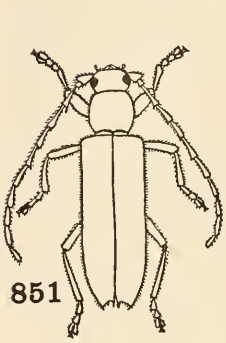
Tarsal claws toothed or cleft; head deflexed, with the front vertical; elytra sometimes shortened; body plump, usually more or less cylindrical; moderate or large beetles (Fig. 849). Blister beetles. (**Epicaúta, Lýtta** (= *Cántharis*), **Méloë, Cissìtes,** widespr.; **Zonìtis** (including *Nemógnatha*), cosmop.; **Macróbasis,** Am.; **Hórnia,** Nearc.). (*CANTHÁRIDÆ, LÝTTIDÆ*) ..... **MELÒIDÆ**

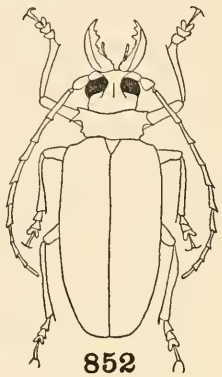
147. Submentum pedunculate; *i.e.* the mentum supported at its base by a narrow portion or peduncle; antennæ eleven-jointed, serrate, rarely pectinate; head prolonged into a broad muzzle; antennæ and body usually pubescent; elytra shortened, exposing the

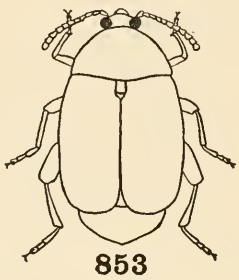
pygidium. (Fig. 853). Pea and bean weevils. (*MYLÁBRIDÆ, LÁRIIDÆ*) ..... **BRÙCHIDÆ**

a. Mesopleural suture distinct, free from the meso-metapleural suture; some of the tibiæ often with two spurs at apex .....b
Mesopleural suture vestigial, joining the meso-metapleural suture, or closely approximate to it. (**Brùchus** *Mylàbris, Lària*), **Acanthoscélides,** cosmop.) ..... **BRUCHÌNÆ**

b. Pronotum without lateral carina; hind femora never greatly thickened, their tibiæ straight c
Pronotum separated from the pleura by a lateral carina; hind femora sometimes greatly thickened and their tibiæ arcuate ....d







Figs. 851–853. Coleoptera

851. **Elaphidion** (Forbes) Cerambycidæ.
852. **Acanthophorus** (Gahan) Prionidæ.
853. **Bruchus** (Felt) Bruchidæ.

c. Pygidium and one or two tergites exposed behind the tip of the elytra; antennæ of male pectinate or flabellate; tibiæ without spurs. (**Kytorhìnus**) ..... **KYTORHINÌNÆ**
Pygidium covered at base by the elytra; antennæ of both sexes deeply serrate. (**Eubáptus**) ..... **EUBAPTÌNÆ**

d. Hind femora not thickened, only half as broad as the coxa. (**Amblýcerus, Spermóphagus,** widespr.) ..... **AMBLYCERÌNÆ**
Hind femora greatly thickened, much broader than the coxa. (**Pachýmerus, Caryóborus,** widespr.) ..... **PACHYMERÌNÆ**

Submentum not pedunculate; head not prolonged into a broad beak; antennæ rarely distinctly serrate, occasionally with more than eleven joints, usually filiform or moderately thickened toward apex 148

148. Antennæ usually long or greatly developed, frequently inserted on frontal prominences; front often vertical, large and quadrate; pronotum rarely margined; tibial spurs well developed; usually rather large, elongate or oblong beetles with parallel sides and pubescent upper surface. Longicorns 149

Antennæ moderate or short, not inserted on frontal prominences; front small, oblique, sometimes greatly inflexed; prothorax most frequently margined; tibial spurs usually wanting; small or of moderate size; body usually glabrous above and often very brightly colored or metallic; rather oval in form. Leaf-beetles 151

149. Prothorax sharply margined at the sides which commonly bear teeth or spines; labrum connate; front coxæ strongly transverse; inner lobe of maxillæ very small or obsolete; large or very large, considerably flattened, usually brown or black beetles. (Fig. 852). (**Priònus**, Holarc.; **Macrótoma**, widespr.; **Mállodon, Orthosòma**, Am.; **Derancístrus, Pyròdes**, Neotrop.). (Including *ANOPLODERMÁTIDÆ*) ..... **PRIÓNIDÆ**

Prothorax very rarely margined at the sides; labrum free; front coxæ rounded, rarely strongly transverse; inner lobe of maxillæ more or less well developed; antennæ never pubescent 150

150. Front tibiæ obliquely grooved on the inner side; front coxæ never transverse; last joint of palpi usually pointed. (Fig. 791). (**Monóchamus, Obèrea**, widespr.; **Sapérda**, Holarc.; **Dorcàdion**, Palæarc.; **Oncíderes**, Am.; **Tetraòpes**, Nearc.; **Batócera**, Afr., Austr.; **Tragocéphala**, Afr.; **Platyomópsis**, Austr.). (Including *BATOCÉRIDÆ*) ..... **LAMÌIDÆ**

Front tibiæ not grooved; last joint of palpi never acute at tip; antennæ pubescent. (Fig. 851). (**Leptùra, Callichròma, Xylótrechus**, widespr.; **Acmæops, Strangàlia, Phymatòdes, Rhàgium**, Holarc.; **Ebùria, Elaphídion, Cyllène**, Am.) **CERAMBÝCIDÆ**

151. Mouth placed anteriorly, the front normal; head porrect or vertical 152

Mouth inferior, the anterior part of the front prominent, so that the mouth is confined to the underside of the head and is small, hidden or nearly so 164

152. Antennæ widely separated at the base; elytra of hard texture .. 153

Antennæ generally closely approximate at base, not widely separated; elytra more or less soft in texture 163

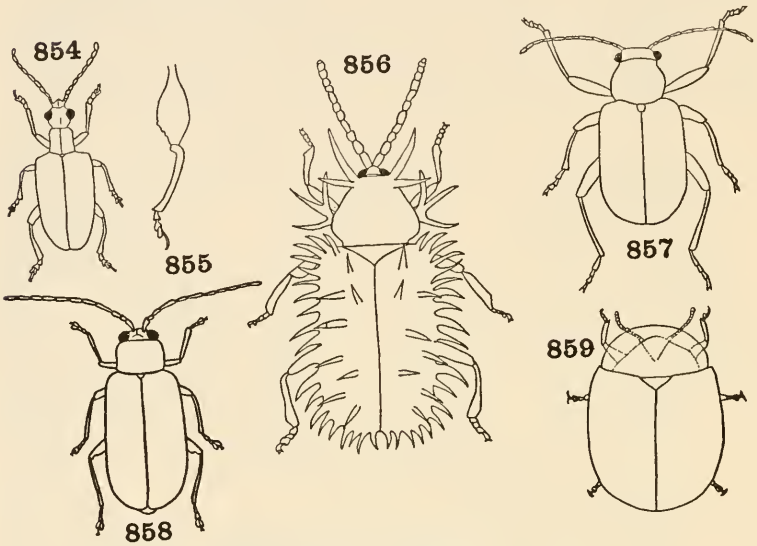
153. Intermediate abdominal sternites not narrowed medially, the pygidium not exposed behind the elytra 154

Intermediate abdominal sternites narrowed medially, the pygidium usually exposed, declivous 158

154. Prothorax rounded on the sides, without distinct lateral margin; head produced, the eyes prominent; prosternum very narrow .. 155

Prothorax with a distinct lateral margin (if rarely not margined, the antennæ are usually short, with the terminal joints transverse and more or less serrate); head not produced, the eyes not prominent; prosternum broad. (If antennæ are strongly clavate, compare a few Erotylidæ, couplet 103) 161

155. Antennæ not separated by the entire front of the head 156
Antennæ separated by the entire front of the head 157



Figs. 854–859. **Coleoptera**

854. **Crioceris** (Jacoby) Crioceridæ.
855. **Sagra**, hind leg (Jacoby) Sagridæ.
856. **Hispella** (Fletcher) Hispidæ.
857. **Fidia** (Johnson and Hammar) Eumolpidæ.
858. **Diabrotica** (Chittenden) Galerucidæ.
859. **Cassida** (Jones) Cassididæ.

156. Prosternum very narrow, not distinct; body beneath clothed with dense silvery pubescence; first sternite as long as the others united; elongate, more or less metallic, semiaquatic beetles. (**Donàcia**, widespr.; **Hæmònia, Plateùmaris**, Holarc.) ..... **DONACIIDÆ**
Prosternum distinct; body beneath not thus densely pubescent; first sternite shorter; less elongate beetles, not aquatic. (**Megáscelis, Atelédera**, Neotrop.) ..... **MEGASCÉLIDÆ**

157. Hind femora greatly thickened, their tibiæ curved; brilliantly metallic species of moderately large size. (Fig. 855). (**Sàgra**, Old World tropics; **Aulacóscelis**, Neotrop.) ..... **SÁGRIDÆ**

Hind femora only slightly incrassated; much smaller and less brilliant insects, rarely metallic. (Fig. 854). (**Crióceris, Lèma,** cosmop.; **Sigrísma,** Ethiop.; **Orsodácne,** widespr.). (Including *ORSODÁCNIDÆ*) ..... **CRIOCÈRIDÆ**

158. Antennæ short, the joints serrate 159

Antennæ long and generally filiform, never serrate, although sometimes shorter with the terminal joints thickened; small, cylindrical beetles of compact shape, with the head flat, perpendicular and invisible from above. (**Cryptocéphalus,** cosmop.; **Pachýbrachys,** cosmop., mainly Am.; **Diorýctus,** Indomal.; **Cœnòbius,** As., Afr.; **Mónachus,** Neotrop.; **Bassàreus,** Nearc.) **CRYPTOCEPHÁLIDÆ**

159. Prothorax without grooves for the reception of the antennæ; elytra not tuberculate 160

Prothorax with grooves on the flanks for the reception of the antennæ; elytra tuberculate; body subquadrate or somewhat elongate; head flat, deeply inserted in the prothorax, invisible from above. (**Chlàmisus, Éxema,** widespr.; **Fúlcidax,** Neotrop.). (*FULCIDÁCIDÆ, CHLAMÝDIDÆ*) ..... **CHLAMÍSIDÆ**

160. Apical joint of maxillary palpi pointed; hind femora with one or two teeth; last joint of tarsi and claws very long; body elongate, the head not concealed. (**Megálopus,** Neotrop.; **Mastostèthus,** Neotrop.; **Temnáspis, Colobáspis,** Afr., Indomal.) **MEGALOPÓDIDÆ**

Apical joint of maxillary palpi more or less truncate; hind femora without teeth; claw joint normal; elongate, more or less cylindrical species with the head deflexed or perpendicular; elytra generally covering the pygidium. (**Clỳtra, Gynandrophthálma,** widespr.; **Cyanìris,** widespr.; **Æthomórpha,** Afr., Indo-Austr.; **Aspidólopha,** Indomal.; **Coscinóptera, Bàbia,** Am.) ..... **CLÝTRIDÆ**

161. Third joint of tarsi deeply bilobed; front coxæ usually rounded . 162

Third tarsal joint entire, not bilobed; front coxæ transverse; body oval, convex; antennæ moderately thickened toward apex. (Fig. 790). (**Chrysomèla, Plagiódera, Dorýphora,** widespr.; **Phytodécta, Phyllodécta,** Holarc.; **Leptinotársa** (*L. decemlineàta,* Colorado potato-beetle), **Polyspìla,** Am.; **Timárcha,** Palæarc.; **Pýrgo,** Austr.) **CHRYSOMÉLIDÆ**

162. Prothorax as wide as the elytra at base; legs compressed; femora with grooves into which the tibiæ can be placed; metasternum and abdomen grooved for the reception of the femora; short, very convex beetles, often brilliantly metallic. (**Lamprosòma,** Neotrop., As.; **Lycnóphanes,** Neotrop., Ethiop.) **LAMPROSOMÁTIDÆ**

Prothorax generally narrower than the elytra; legs not compressed; abdomen not grooved for the reception of the femora;

more or less oblong, convex beetles. (Fig. 857). (**Físdia, Coláspis,** Am.; **Chrýsochus, Adóxus,** Holarc.; **Chrysolámpra,** As.; **Nodóstoma, Tricliòna,** Indomal.; **Corynòdes, Colasposòma,** Afr., Indomal.; **Pària,** Am., As.; **Nodonòta,** Am. Austr.)
EUMÓLPIDÆ

163. Hind femora slender, adapted for walking; tibiæ usually subcylindrical; tarsi slender, not retractile. (Fig. 858). (**Lupèrus, Galerucélla,** cosmop.; **Galerùca,** Holarc.; **Monóxia, Cerótoma, Diabròtica, Trirhábda,** Am.) ..... **GALERÙCIDÆ**

Hind femora greatly thickened, adapted for leaping; tibiæ frequently sulcate externally, the tarsi retractile. (**Áltica** (= *Háltica*), **Sýstena, Épitrix, Œdiónychus,** widespr.). (*HALTÍCIDÆ*)
ALTÍCIDÆ

164. Head free, not retracted beneath the prothorax; body usually spinose, narrowed in front, broad and truncate behind. (Fig. 856). (**Híspa,** Afr. As.; **Chálepus,** Am.; **Cephalòlia, Cephalodónta,** Neotrop.; **Gonóphora, Callíspa, Dactylíspa,** Afr. As.) . . **HÍSPIDÆ**

Head concealed under the prothorax, which, with the elytra, is widely margined; body oval or nearly circular in outline. (Fig. 859). (**Cássida, Coptocỳcla,** widespr.; **Chelymórpha,** Am.; **Hoplionòta,** Ethiop., Indo-Austr.; **Charídotis, Metrìona,** Neotrop.; **Aspidomórpha,** Afr., Indo-Austr.) ..... **CASSÍDIDÆ**

165. Tarsi apparently three-jointed, with the second joint lobed. (Fig. 877). (AGLYCYDERÒIDEA) 166

Tarsi apparently four-jointed, with the third joint lobed 167

166. Head without a distinct beak in either sex, wider than the anterior part of the pronotum; prothorax subquadrate, the sides straight and the pleuræ clearly separated from the notum. (Fig. 877). (**Aglycýderes,** Canary Isl., Austromal.) ..... **AGLYCYDÉRIDÆ**

Beak in female well developed; in male rarely attaining a length greater than its width; head narrower than the anterior part of the pronotum; prothorax oval, the sides bulging outwards and the pleuræ indistinctly separated from the notum. (Fig. 872). (**Proterhìnus,** Hawaii, Micronesia) ..... **PROTERHÍNIDÆ**

167. Rostrum or beak extremely short and broad, scarcely developed; tibiæ with a series of teeth externally or the front ones produced into a stout curved process at tip; antennæ short with a broad club; small oval or cylindrical beetles. (SCOLYTÒIDEA) . . . 168

Beak of variable length, usually at least longer than broad, tibiæ simple, without teeth externally or process at tip; antennæ clubbed or not. (CURCULIONÒIDEA) 172

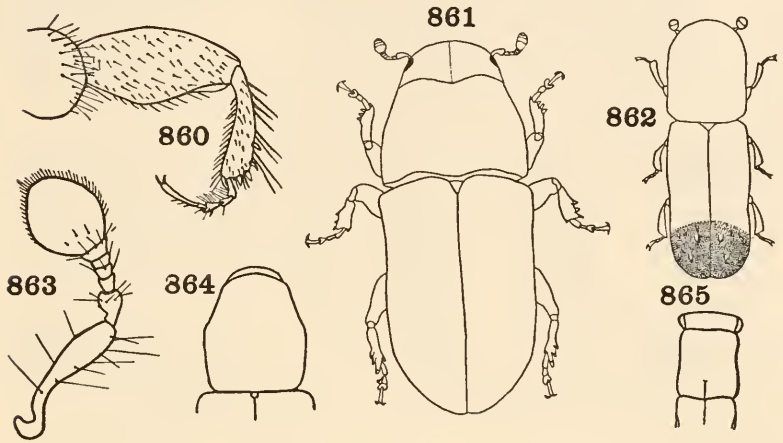
168. First joint of anterior tarsi shorter than the second, third and fourth together (Fig. 871); eyes oval, emarginate or divided; head narrower than the prothorax. (Fig. 864) 170

First joint of anterior tarsi very long (Fig. 875), longer than the

second, third and fourth together; head broader than prothorax; eyes rounded (Fig. 865) 169

169. Third joint of front tarsi not lobed; anterior tibiæ with a prominent apical process and with rugosities on the ventral area. (Figs. 865, 867, 875). (**Plátypus**, tropicopol.; **Tesserócerus**, Neotrop.; **Crossotársus**, Afr., Indo-Austr.; **Periómmatus**, Afr.) **PLATYPÓDIDÆ**

Third joint of front tarsi deeply lobed; anterior tibiæ more slender. (**Chapuisia**, Neotrop.) ..... **CHAPUISIIDÆ**



Figs. 860–865. Coleoptera

860. **Pityogenes**, front leg (Felt) Ipidæ.
861. **Dendroctonus** (Hopkins) Ipidæ.
862. **Xyleborus** (Hubbard) Ipidæ.
863. **Ips**, antenna (Felt) Ipidæ.
864. **Hylastes**, dorsal outline of head and prothorax (Felt) Ipidæ.
865. **Platypus**, dorsal outline of head and prothorax (Felt) Platypodidæ.

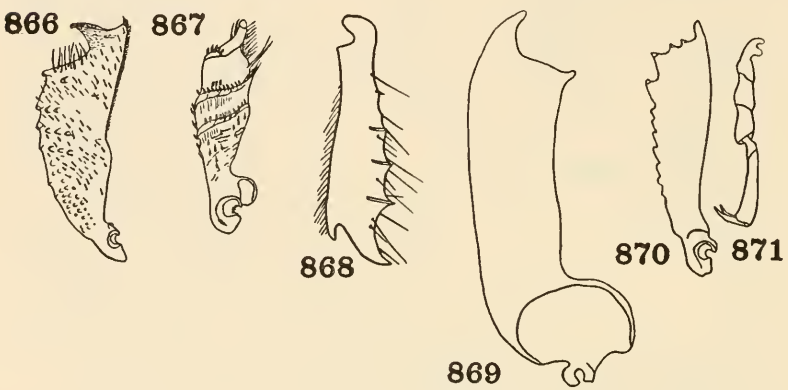
170. Front tibiæ without a prominent process on the outer apical angle. (Figs. 810, 861, 863, 864, 868, 870, 871). (**Íps, Pityóphthorus, Hylesìnus, Hylástes**, cosmop.; **Dendróctonus, Cryptúrgus**, Holarc.; **Micracis**, Am.). (Including *HYLESÍNIDÆ*, part) ..... **ÍPIDÆ**

Front tibiæ with a prominent process on the outer apical angle. ..171

171. Front tibiæ without prominent rugosities on ventral area. (Figs. 788, 869). (**Scólytus** (=*Eccoptogáster*), widespr.; **Scolytópsis, Camptócerus**, Neotrop.). (Including *HYLESÍNIDÆ*, part) **SCOLÝTIDÆ**

Front tibiæ with prominent rugosities on ventral area. (Fig. 866). (**Scolytoplátypus**) ..... **SCOLYTOPLATYPÓDIDÆ**

172. Antennæ not elbowed, without a distinct club although sometimes stouter toward tip; first joint not lengthened.....173
Antennæ straight or elbowed, always with a distinct club, the first joint much elongated.....174
173. Antennæ 10-jointed, the last joint very elongate. (Cỳlas (*C. formicàrius*, Sweet-potato weevil), widespr.; Myrmacícelus, Austr.) **CYLÁDIDÆ**
Antennæ 11-jointed; body very elongate; beak well developed at least in the female and often remarkably long and thin. (Fig. 874). (Eùpsalis, Trachelìzus, widespr.; Brénthus, Rhaphidorrhýnchus, Neotrop.). (*BRÉNTIDÆ*).....**BRÉNTHIDÆ**
174. Palpi flexible; labrum present.....175
Palpi rigid; labrum wanting .....**CURCULIÓNIDÆ** [1]



Figs. 866–871. Coleoptera

866. Scolytoplatypus, front tibia (Hopkins) Scolytoplatypodidæ.
867. Platypus, front tibia. Platypodidæ.
868. Erineophilus, front tibia (Felt) Ipidæ.
869. Camptocerus, front tibia (Hopkins) Scolytidæ.
870. Ips, front tibia (Hopkins) Ipidæ.
871. Ips, tarsus (Hopkins) Ipidæ.

a. Prothorax with a distinct acute or carinate lateral margin; antennæ straight, not geniculate.....b
Prothorax without a distinct lateral margin, rarely with the weak indication of one.....c
b. Elytra short, exposing three dorsal abdominal segments; short, stout species. (Pterócolus, Am.).....**PTEROCOLÌNÆ**

[1] This very extensive family has been divided into a long series of subfamilies, the limits of which are not agreed upon by different workers. Those generally recognized are included in the following key.

Elytra completely covering the abdomen. (**Oxycórynus**, Neotrop.) **OXYCORYNÌNÆ**

c. Antennæ straight, not received in grooves; club frequently with separated joints ..... d

Antennæ geniculate, more or less completely elbowed; the beak with grooves for the reception of the scape; club compact ..... j

d. Antennal club composed of completely separated joints ..... e

Antennæ with the joints closely united into a compact, oval club .. f

e. Mandibles flat, toothed on inner and outer sides, tibiæ with short terminal spurs; tarsal claws free, bifid or acutely toothed. **RHYNCHITÌNÆ**

Mandibles stout, pincers-shaped; tibial spurs forming two strong hooks; tarsal claws connate at base ..... **ATTELABÌNÆ**

f. Trochanters elongate, the femora attached to their apices and thus separated from the coxæ; elytra completely covering the abdomen, concealing the pygidium; beak porrect, usually long; small species. (**Àpion**, cosmop.) ..... **APIONÌNÆ**

Trochanters triangular, the femora contiguous with the coxæ .... g

g. Tips of elytra leaving the pygidium exposed ..... h

Tips of elytra completely covering the abdomen. (**Brachýcerus**, Palæarc., Ethiop.; **Micrócerus**, **Bròtheus**, Ethiop.). **BRACHYCERÌNÆ**

h. First joint of antennæ no longer than the second; beak short, broad; middle and hind coxæ widely separated; hind legs very long, fitted for grasping; broad, short species. (**Tachýgonus**, Am.) **TACHYGONÌNÆ**

First joint of antennæ longer than the second i

i. Hind femora short, very broad, their outer margin crenulate and strongly curved; small species with long, curved beak; joints of antennal club less closely compacted than usual. (**Allocórynus**, Am.) ..... **ALLOCORYNÌNÆ**

Hind femora of the usual elongate, clavate form; beak short, broad; large species. (**Ithýcerus**, Nearc.). (*BÉLIDÆ*, Leng). **ITHYCERÌNÆ**

j. Abdomen of male with an apparent extra segment at tip; the pygidium and anal segment separated by a suture; club of antennæ usually annulated, sensitive and not shining; third joint of tarsi usually deeply bilobed, with a brush beneath (rarely with narrow setose tarsi in some subaquatic species) ..... k

Abdomen similar in both sexes, the pygidium not divided by a suture as the anal segment of the male is at least partly free and retractile; club of antennæ usually with its basal joint enlarged or shining, or both, without or with indistinct sutures ..... o

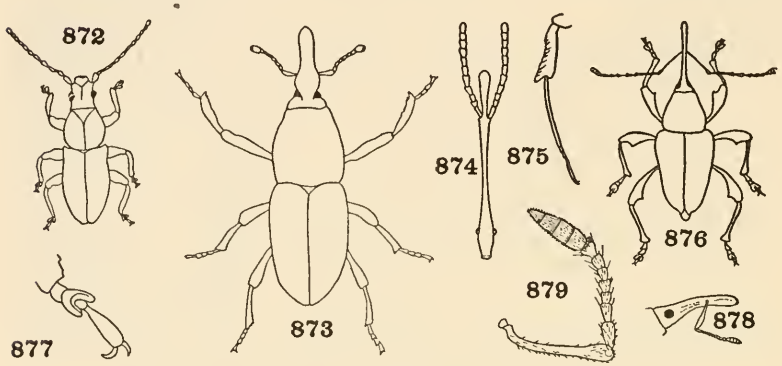
k. Mandibles with a deciduous cusp or projection which leaves an oval scar when it falls off; beak never long and slender, not

received in the breast in repose. (*BRACHYRHÍNIDÆ, PSALIDÌIDÆ*) ..... **OTIORHYNCHÌNÆ**

Mandibles without scar or deciduous cusp; beak elongate, or if slender, received by the breast in repose.....l

l. Prosternum not forming a triangular plate in front of the coxæ; simple or grooved to receive the beak.....m

Prosternum forming a triangular plate in front of the coxæ; beak received in the prosternum when in repose; tarsi usually narrow and bristly. (**Thecestérnus**, Holarc.; **Býrsops**, Palæarc.). (*BYRSÓPIDÆ*) ..... **THECESTERNÌNÆ**



Figs. 872–879. **Coleoptera**

872. **Proterhinus** (Perkins) Proterhinidæ.
873. **Sitophilus** (Back and Cotton) Curculionidæ.
874. **Brenthus**, head from above (Berlese) Brenthidæ.
875. **Platypus**, tibia and tarsus of front leg (Felt) Platypodidæ.
876. **Balaninus** (Chittenden) Curculionidæ.
877. **Aglycyderes**, hind tarsus (Tillyard) Aglycyderidæ.
878. Curculionid Weevil, side of head.
879. **Sitones**, antenna (Silvestri) Curculionidæ.

m. Trochanters elongated, completely separating the base of the femora from the coxæ ..... **NANOPHYÌNÆ**

Trochanters short, triangular; base of femora contiguous with the coxæ .....n

n. Beak short and stout, received between the front legs in repose; jumping species with short thickened hind femora. **ORCHESTÌNÆ**

Beak usually elongate, slender and porrect, rarely concealed; hind femora not thickened for jumping.....**CURCULIONÌNÆ**

o. Pygidium covered by the elytra; mentum attached to a short quadrate gular peduncle ..... **COSSONÌNÆ**

Pygidium exposed; peduncle of mentum long and narrow, the buccal cavity elongate. (Caléndra (=*Sphenóphorus*)). (*CALÁNDRIDÆ, RHYNCOPHÓRIDÆ*) ..... CALENDRÌNÆ

175. Beak long, well developed, prothorax without lateral carinate margin or transverse ridge; elytra completely covering the pygidium; anterior coxæ conical. (Rhinómacer, Holarc.; Nemònyx, Palæarc.). (*DOYDIRHÝNCHIDÆ, RHINOMACÉRIDÆ*). NEMONÝCHIDÆ

Beak very short; prothorax trapezoidal, with carinate lateral margin and usually a transverse raised line or ridge; pygidium exposed; anterior coxæ globose. (*BRUCHÉLIDÆ, CHORÁGIDÆ, PLATYRRHÍNIDÆ, PLATYSTÓMIDÆ*) .... ANTHRÍBIDÆ

176. Lamellæ of antennal club not capable of closing together, usually not flattened, but forming a more or less comb-like mass (Fig. 814); only five abdominal sternites 177

Lamellæ of antennal club movable, flattened and capable of close apposition to form a solid club; six, or more rarely five, abdominal sternites 179

177. Mentum entire, ligula behind, or at the apex of the mentum; antennæ not curled in repose 178

Mentum deeply emarginate, the ligula large, corneous, filling the emargination; labrum free; antennæ straight, curled in repose; large elongate, somewhat flattened, shining beetles with deeply lined elytra ..... PASSÁLIDÆ

178. Ligula and maxillæ covered by the mentum; antennæ usually elbowed. (Fig. 814). Stag-beetles. (Dórcus, Platýcerus, Cerùchus, Lucànus, Holarc.; Nicàgus, Platyceròides, Nearc.; Odontólabis, As., Indomal.; Lámprima, Austr.) ..... LUCÁNIDÆ

Ligula and maxillæ not covered; antennæ straight. (Sinodéndron, Holarc.) ..... SINODÉNDRIDÆ

179. Side pieces of mesosternum attaining the coxæ; abdomen usually with six tergites 180

Side pieces of mesosternum not attaining the coxæ; abdomen with five tergites; body heavily sculptured, the elytra usually with distinct rows of tubercles; pygidium covered by the elytra; small or moderate, rarely large beetles. Skin-beetles. (Tróx, cosmop.; Gláresis, Holarc.; Cryptogènius, Neotrop.) ..... TRÓGIDÆ

180. Abdominal spiracles placed in a line, each one in the membrane between the sternite and tergite and all of them coverd by the elytra; mentum and ligula separated by a suture 181

At least some of the apical abdominal spiracles located on the sternites, below the connecting membrane; the last one usually not covered by the elytra; mentum and ligula usually connate 191

181. Hind tibiæ with a single apical spur; scutellum usually invisible; middle legs widely separated by their coxæ; clypeus expanded so

as to cover the mandibles and mouthparts; pygidium partly exposed; antennæ eight- or nine-jointed. (**Onthóphagus,** cosmop.; **Scarabæus,** Palæarc., Ethiop. (*S. sàcer,* Sacred scarabæus); **Gymnopleùrus,** Afr., As.; **Cánthon,** Tumble-bugs, **Deltochìlum,** Am.; **Chœrídium,** Am.; **Pinòtus,** Neotrop.; **Còpris,** widespr.; **Phanæus,** Am.). (*CÓPRIDÆ*) ..... **SCARABÆIDÆ**

Hind tibiæ with two apical spurs; scutellum well developed; middle legs more approximated; clypeus of variable size, either concealing or exposing the mouthparts 182

182. Six abdominal sternites 183

Five abdominal sternites, or with the sutures between the sternites effaced 190

183. Antennæ with eleven joints 184

Antennæ with ten joints or less 185

184. Antennal club with three leaves; mandibles and labrum prominent; moderate-sized beetles usually with strongly striate elytra. (Fig. 815). (**Bolbóceras,** cosmop.; **Athýreus,** Neotrop., As.; **Geotrùpes,** widespr.; **Lèthrus,** Holarc.) ..... **GEOTRÙPIDÆ**

Antennal club with many (5–7) leaves; moderately large, black, hairy beetles. (**Pleócoma, Ácoma,** Nearc.) (*ACLÓPIDÆ*). **PLEOCÓMIDÆ**

185. Antennæ ten-jointed; body more or less hairy 186

Antennæ nine-jointed 189

186. Antennal club bare and shining, sparsely hairy; epimera of metathorax large; conspicuously hairy beetles. (**Amphícoma,** Holarc.; **Toxócerus, Gláphyrus,** Palæarc.) ..... **GLAPHÝRIDÆ**

Antennal club, at least on the apical two joints, pubescent and dull or opaque 187

187. Epimera of metathorax covered; abdominal sternites free; antennal club simple, lamellate 188

Epimera of metathorax visible; abdominal sternites connate; antennal club telescopic, the joints cupuliform. (**Hybósorus,** Holarc., Ethiop.; **Liparòchrus,** Austr.; **Phæòchrous,** widespr.) **HYBOSÓRIDÆ**

188. Eyes divided in front. (**Hýbalus,** Palæarc.; **Órphnus,** Ethiop., Ind.; **Ægídium,** Neotrop.) ..... **ÓRPHNIDÆ**

Eyes entire. (**Ochodæus,** widespr.) ..... **OCHODÆIDÆ**

189. Mandibles concealed beneath the clypeus. (**Aphòdius, Atænius, Psammòdius, Saprosìtes, Oxyòmus,** cosmop.; **Eupària, Pleurófhorus,** widespr.; **Lorditomæus,** Afr.) ..... **APHODÌIDÆ**

Mandibles not covered by the clypeus. (**Ægiàlia,** Holarc.; **Eremàzus,** Palæarc.) ..... **ÆGIALÌIDÆ**

190. Abdomen retractile, whole body together with the legs capable of being contracted into a ball; small shining, more or less metallic species. (**Acanthócerus, Cleonòtus,** Am.; **Philharmóstes,** Afr.;

Pterorthochætes, Indo-Austr.) ..... **ACANTHOCÉRIDÆ**

Body not retractile. Tribe ONCERINI of the **MELOLÓNTHIDÆ**

191. Abdominal spiracles forming two rows which diverge only slightly behind, each row forming a nearly straight line; tarsal claws at least of hind legs usually of equal size and with a tooth, generally immovable; rarely with only one claw; epistoma transverse, separated from the front by a suture. (Figs. 816, 847). A large, widely distributed group. (**Melolóntha** (Cockchafers), **Oncócerus, Sérica, Diplotáxis, Phyllóphaga** (=*Lachnostérna*) (May-beetles, June-bugs), **Polyphýlla** and many others).....**MELOLÓNTHIDÆ**

Abdominal spiracles forming two rows which diverge strongly behind, each row forming an angulate line.....192

192. Front legs greatly lengthened, especially in the male; sides of prothorax dentate; tarsal claws equal; distal leaves of antennal club inclosing the proximal ones. (**Euchìrus**, Indomal.; **Cheirótonus, Propomàcrus**, As.) .....**EUCHÍRIDÆ**

Of a different conformation.....193

193. Tarsal claws, at least of the hind legs, of equal length.....194

Tarsal claws unequal, freely movable, the shorter one not bifid; pygidium exposed; usually large, often brightly colored beetles, usually no strong dimorphism between the sexes. (**Anómala**, cosmop.; **Popíllia**, widespr.; **Adorètus**, Old World; **Anisòplia**, Palæarc.; **Cotálpa, Plusiòtis, Pelidnòta**, Nearc.).....**RUTÉLIDÆ**

194. Hind legs of male with the femora greatly swollen, the antennæ nine-jointed; female without elytra or wings. (**Páchypus**, Palæarc.) **PACHYPÓDIDÆ**

Femora normal; female with elytra.....195

195. Mandibles visible from above, more or less widened and blade-like; anterior coxæ transverse; large or very large beetles; highly dimorphic, the males often with large horns on the head and prothorax. Rhinoceros beetles. (**Dynástes, Orýctes**). **DYNÁSTIDÆ**

Mandibles not visible from above, not widened or expanded; anterior coxæ usually strongly conical.....196

196. Clypeus emarginate at the sides in front of the eyes, so that the base of the antenna is visible from above; antennæ ten-jointed..197

Clypeus not thus emarginate at the sides; antennæ nine-jointed. (**Phænómeris, Oxychìris**, Afr.) ..... **PHÆNOMÉRIDÆ**

197. Epimera of metathorax visible from above between the hind angle of the prothorax and the humeral callus; lateral edge of elytra bent inwards near the base. (Fig. 850). Moderate-sized, or often large, frequently brightly colored beetles. (**Cetònia**, Palæarc.; **Cremastochìlus**, Nearc.; **Euphòria, Allorhìna, Cótinus**, Am.; **Goliathus** (Goliath beetle), Ethiop.; and many others). **CETONÌIDÆ**

Epimera of metathorax not visible from above, elytra not sinuate; prothorax behind much narrower than the base of the elytra. (Trichius, Holarc.; Válgus, widespr.; Osmodérma, Holarc.; Gnórimus, Palæarc.) ..... TRICHÌIDÆ

198. Head more or less completely retracted within the prothorax; legs larviform, bearing a single claw 199
Head prominent, not retracted; legs of normal form with two tarsal claws. (See couplet 142) ..... A few female RHIPIPHÓRIDÆ

199. Body elongate, more or less uniformly cylindrical; thorax no broader than the abdomen; females of PHENGODINI (See couplet 93) (Phengòdes) ..... Some CANTHÁRIDÆ
Body strongly flattened; prothorax triangularly narrowed in front, meso- and metathorax expanded laterally and much wider than the abdomen, the latter with processes extending from the sides of the segments. (Dulitícola, Borneo). "Trilobite larvæ" of Malaya. (See couplet 92) ..... Some females of DRÍLIDÆ

KEY TO THE LARVÆ OF THE PRINCIPAL FAMILIES OF COLEOPTERA[1]

1. Aquatic, free-living species 2
Not aquatic 8
2. Head with the labrum wanting; mouthparts directed forwards 3
Labrum present; mouthparts directed more or less downwards 7
3. Tarsus distinctly separated from the tibia, with one or two movable claws at the tip 4
Tarsus forming a claw-like joint at the end of the tibiæ; eight abdominal segments ..... HYDROPHÍLIDÆ
4. Eight abdominal segments; free-swimming forms 5
Ten abdominal segments; creeping forms 6
5. Respiration by a pair of terminal spiracles ..... DYTÍSCIDÆ
Respiration by ventral gills ..... PELOBÌIDÆ
6. Tarsus with one claw; no gills; apical abdominal segment long; bifid at apex ..... HALÍPLIDÆ

[1] The following key is based on one published by Blair in 1934. More complete and elaborate classifications and keys have been published and are listed in the bibliographic references cited on page 616. Although arranged in an unusual form and restricted to the families represented in Great Britain, Blair's key is based on intimate knowledge and is understandable to those without specialized knowledge of coleopterous larvæ. On account of the many structural adaptations seen in larvæ, but not reflected in adults, it is difficult or impossible to avoid the temptation of proposing arrangements that cannot be correlated with the generally acceptable classification based on the adult insects. Until such time as larval and adult classifications can be correlated, it seems unwise to introduce any families or subfamilies that cannot be supported by imaginal characters.

The larvæ of a number of groups of Coleoptera are still unknown and this key must be used with caution.

Tarsus with two claws; long leaf-like gills along the sides of the abdomen; apical abdominal segment armed with four hooks. **GYRÍNIDÆ**

7. Antennæ very long and slender, many-jointed; body oval. **HELÓDIDÆ**

Antennæ short, with few joints; body usually elongate, more rarely oval ..... **ÉLMIDÆ, DRYÓPIDÆ**

8. Occurring in soil, litter on the ground, beneath carrion, decayed vegetable material, etc. 9

Occurring on living plants, feeding on or in leaves, stems, in roots, etc., or boring in wood of living or dead trees 26

9. Body long, cylindrical; usually predaceous 10

Body curved, commonly feeding on dung or roots or very rotten wood 23

10. Labrum absent; mouthparts projecting forwards 11

Labrum well developed, mouthparts directed more or less downwards 21

11. Tarsus present as a distinct joint, usually with two articulated claws 12

Tarsus forming a simple claw at the tip of the tibia 13

12. Larva living in a vertical burrow in the soil; body soft, only the head and thorax heavily sclerotized and pigmented; fifth abdominal segment with a dorsal tubercle; cerci wanting . . **CICINDÉLIDÆ**

Larva free and active; abdomen usually with sclerotized and pigmented tergites and sternites; cerci usually jointed and movable. **CARÁBIDÆ**

13. Cerci present 14

Cerci wanting 16

14. Spiracles with a single round opening; mandibles simple, without tooth before tip; cerci three-jointed ..... **STAPHYLÍNIDÆ**

Each spiracle with two elongate openings; mandibles with a tooth before tip 15

15. Cerci two-jointed; apex of mandible not serrate; two or no ocelli. **HISTÉRIDÆ**

Cerci long, three-jointed; apex of mandible serrate; usually six ocelli on each side of the head. (Helophorus). **HYDROPHÍLIDÆ**, part

16. Body with conspicuous spines or processes; sometimes greatly expanded and flattened; feeding on snails ..... **DRÍLIDÆ**

Body smooth, without such projections 17

17. Body surface opaque; mandibles with a channel on the inner surface 18

Body surface smooth and shining; tip of abdomen with one or a pair of short thorns ..... **ELATÉRIDÆ**

18. Ninth abdominal segment unarmed 19

Ninth abdominal segment with a dorsal shield ending in two upturned points ..... **MALACHIIDÆ, DASYTIDÆ**

19. Head retractile beneath pronotum 20
Head exposed from above, not retractile; body soft, with velvety surface ..... **CANTHARIDÆ**

20. Tip of abdomen with a protrusible brush; body leathery; feeding mainly on snails ..... **LAMPYRIDÆ**
Tip of abdomen without terminal brush; mandible with deep groove, splitting it to the base ..... **LYCIDÆ**

21. Cerci present ..... **STAPHYLINIDÆ, SILPHIDÆ**
Cerci absent 22

22. Body smooth, hard and shining; ventral mouthparts free. **TENEBRIONIDÆ**
Body softer; segmental constrictions well marked; small forms living in wet mud ..... **HETEROCERIDÆ**

23. Head capsule complete below behind the mouth cavity; body firmer with feeble segmental constrictions 24
Head capsule incomplete ventrally; body soft, transversely ridged or wrinkled 25

24. Spiracles each having a pair of elongate openings; median frontal suture present ..... **BYRRHIDÆ**
Spiracles each opening through a plate with numerous perforations; frontal suture wanting ..... **DASCYLLIDÆ**

25. Legs present, well developed; often large species ... **SCARABÆIDÆ**
Legs wanting, usually small species ..... **CURCULIONIDÆ**

26. Free living forms (external feeders) 27
Internal feeders (leaf-miners, leaf-rollers, feeders in flower buds, seeds and seed-heads, gall makers, etc.) 37

27. Body with a covering of slime, wax or living in a portable case .. 28
Body not thus protected 31

28. Covering slimy, black 29
Covering not slimy 30

29. Legs present (*Criocéris*, *Lèma*) ..... Some **CHRYSOMELIDÆ**
Legs wanting ..... Some **CURCULIONIDÆ**

30. Covering whitish, waxy; feeding on scale insects. Some **COCCINELLIDÆ**
Covering in the form of a hard case constructed by the larva. Some **CHRYSOMELIDÆ**

31. Legs present 32
Legs wanting, body green (*Phytónomus*, *Hypera*). A few **CURCULIONIDÆ**

32. Body bearing branched processes or spines 33
Body without branched processes or spines 34

33. Body with a lateral fringe of processes; larva accumulating trash which is held over the back by a caudal spine ..... **CASSIDIDÆ**

Body with the spines extending over the dorsal surface.
EPILACHNÌNAE of the **COCCINÉLLIDÆ**

34. Body short, fusiform 35
Body elongate, with parallel sides; a pair of spines at tip of abdomen 36
35. Active, predatory forms with rather long legs; head capsule complete below, behind the mouth cavity; feeding on aphids and scale insects on foliage ..... **COCCINÉLLIDÆ**
Slow-moving forms, often gregarious, feeding on foliage.
CHRYSOMÉLIDÆ
36. Body dark in color, clothed with erect hairs ..... **LAGRÌIDÆ**
Body pale yellow ..... **BYTÚRIDÆ**
37. Leaf-miners, excavating burrows in the parenchyma of leaves, but not causing abnormal growths 38
Feeding in flower buds, seed heads, sometimes causing deformation or abnormal growths (galls) in various parts of plants; occasionally feeding in leaves rolled by the parent beetles (leaf rollers). (If boring in wood, proceed to couplet 45) 40
38. Legs present ..... Some **HÍSPIDÆ**
Legs wanting 39
39. Body widest at prothorax, tapering behind; head elongate, deeply inserted into the prothorax (*Bráchys*) ..... A few **BUPRÉSTIDÆ**
Prothorax not widened; head rounded (*Orchéstes*).
A few **CURCULIÓNIDÆ**
40. Gall-makers, living in abnormal growths 41
Not gall-makers 42
41. Body stout, arcuate, convex above ..... Some **CURCULIÓNIDÆ**
Body slender, elongate, not arcuate; forming stem-galls in woody plants ..... Some **CERAMBÝCIDÆ**
42. Developing in rolled leaves. (RHYNCHITÌNÆ and ATTELABÌNÆ).
Some **CURCULIÓNIDÆ**
Developing in flower heads, seeds or seed heads 43
43. Legs well-developed; feeding in flower heads ..... Some **NITIDÙLIDÆ**
Legs vestigial or wanting 44
44. Legs completely wanting; tip of abdomen quadrilobate.
Many **CURCULIÓNIDÆ**
Legs minute; tip of abdomen with a transverse fold only; feeding in seeds, mainly of Leguminosæ ..... **MYLÁBRIDÆ**
45. Body more or less cylindrical or flattened, not curved 46
Body arcuate, convex dorsally 59
46. Legs vestigial or wanting 47
Legs well developed; head free 51
47. Labrum present; mouthparts normal 48
Labrum and mouthparts reduced; tips of mandibles divergent.
MELÁSIDÆ

48. Head free; legs present, usually small 49
Head partly sunk into the prothorax 50
49. Dorsal and ventral scansorial pads (discrete, roughened or spinose areas) present. (Some predatory Elateridæ will run out here; cf. couplet 17) ..... Lepturìnæ of the CERAMBÝCIDÆ
Ventral scansorial pads wanting ..... Most MORDÉLLIDÆ
50. Prothorax greatly enlarged and flattened; each spiracle opening through a group of small openings ..... BUPRÉSTIDÆ
Body of quite uniform width; scansorial pads (discrete, roughened or spinose areas) present on both dorsal and ventral sides of the body. (Some predatory Elateridæ will run out here; cf. couplet 17) ..... CERAMBÝCIDÆ
51. Four well developed legs, the hind pair modified into stridulating pads and not fitted for crawling ..... PASSÁLIDÆ
All six legs of similar form 52
52. Body not unusually slender; head capsule complete behind the mouth cavity 53
Body very long and slender; head capsule incomplete behind. LYMEXÝLIDÆ
53. Labrum wanting 54
Labrum distinct; ventral mouthparts free, prominent 55
54. Body heavily sclerotized, cylindrical; without segmental constrictions; tip of abdomen with a single or a pair of spinose processes. Wireworms ..... ELATÉRIDÆ
Body soft, hairy, tip of abdomen with dorsal plate produced into a pair of spines ..... CLÉRIDÆ
55. Body rather heavily sclerotized; spiracles each with a single circular opening 56
Body of softer consistency 58
56. Form convex, subcylindrical; last segment of abdomen simple and depressed or armed with a pair of upturned spines. TENEBRIÓNIDÆ and CISTÉLIDÆ
Body strongly depressed; tip of abdomen with a pair of backwardly directed spines 57
57. Eighth abdominal segment not lengthened. PÝTHIDÆ and NITIDÙLIDÆ
Eighth segment lengthened, as long as the two preceding together. PYROCHRÒIDÆ
58. Mola (a roughened expansion inwardly near base of mandible) well developed ..... ŒDEMÉRIDÆ
Mola absent ..... SERROPÁLPIDÆ
59. Large or moderate-sized species; head free, with long antennæ; middle and hind legs forming a stridulating organ; anal opening longitudinal ..... LUCÁNIDÆ
Small species; antennæ very small; legs not thus modified 60

60. With legs 61
Without legs ..... CURCULIÓNIDÆ and SCOLÝTIDÆ
61. Head free from the thorax; body bearing minute spinules. ANOBÌIDÆ
Head partly concealed in the prothorax 62
62. Spiracles on eighth segment of abdomen much larger than the other ones ..... LÝCTIDÆ
All spiracles of about the same size ..... BOSTRÝCHIDÆ

LITERATURE ON COLEOPTERA

GENERAL

Alluaud, C. Catalogue of Coleoptera of Madagascar. In Grandidier, Hist. Nat. Madagascar, **21**, 509 pp. (1900).

Balfour-Browne, F. British Water Beetles. London, Ray Soc. Vol. 1, 375 pp., 5 pls., 89 figs. (1940); vol. 2, 394 pp., 1 pl. (1950).

Barthe, E. Tableaux analytiques illustrés des Coléoptères de la faune franco-rhénane. Various parts, Misc. Ent. Castenet-Tolosan, vols. **31**, and later (1929–).

Blackwelder, R. E. Fourth Supplement to Leng Catalogue of Coleoptera of America. 146 pp. J. D. Sherman, Mt. Vernon, N. Y. (1939).

Checklist of the Coleopterous Insects of Mexico, Central America, the West Indies, and South America. 5 Parts. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., No. **185**, 925 pp. (1944–47).

Fifth Supplement to Leng Catalogue of Coleoptera of America. 87 pp. J. D. Sherman, Mt. Vernon, N. Y. (1948).

Blatchley, W. S. Coleoptera or Beetles of Indiana. Nature Publishing Co., Indianapolis (1910).

Böving, A. G. Classification of Beetles According to Larval Characters. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **24**, pp. 55–80 (1929).

Bradley, J. C. Manual of the Genera of Beetles of America North of Mexico. Daw, Illston & Co., Ithaca, 360 pp. (1930).

Classification of Coleoptera. Coleopterists' Bull., **1**, pp. 75–85, 1 pl. (1947).

Broun, T. Manual of New Zealand Coleoptera. 1566 pp. Wellington (1880–93).

Bruch, C. Catálogo de los Coleópteros de Argentina. Rev. Mus. la Plata, **19** (several parts) (1915).

Caillot, H. Fauna dichotomique des Coléoptères de Provence. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. Marseille, **23**, pp. 1–174 (1930).

Calwer, C. G. Käferbuch. 6th edition, 1390 pp., Stuttgart (1916).

Casey, T. L. Memoirs on the Coleoptera, 1–11, Lancaster, Pa. (1910–24). (Some parts are listed separately). (Deals with various groups of North American Coleoptera).

Chagnon, G. Contribution à l'étude des Coléoptères de la province de Québec. Nat. Canad., **60**, pp. 166–178, 202–213, 289–302, 319–330, 343–351, 2 pls., 4 figs. (1933); ibid., **61**, pp. 18–26, 84–95, 99–110, 137–157, 182–198, 215–230, 269–282, 309–319, 85 figs. (1934).

Dibb, J. R. Field Book of British Beetles with Keys to Genera and Species. 197 pp. Browne & Sons, Hull, England (1948).

Fleutiaux, E., *et al.* Coléoptères des Antilles. Faun. Emp. Franç., 240 pp., 259 figs. (1947).

Forbes, W. T. M. The Wing-venation of Coleoptera. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **15**, pp. 328–352 (1922).

The Wing-folding Patterns of the Coleoptera. Journ. New York Ent. Soc. **34**, pp. 42–68; 91–138 (1926).

Fowler, W. W. British Coleoptera. 6 vols. London (1887–1913).

Coleoptera, General Introduction and Cicindelidæ and Paussidæ. Fauna of British India (1912).

Gahan, C. J. and others. Coleoptera of India. Fauna of British India, 4 vols. (1906–1912). (An extensive work, covering a part of the coleopterous fauna of this region).

Ganglbauer, L. Die Käfer von Mitteleuropa. Vienna, 4 vols., (1892–1904). (Adephaga, Staphyliniformia and Clavicornia).

Gemminger, M. and B. Harold. Catalogus Coleopterorum. 12 vols., 3986 pp. Monaco (1868–76).

Guignot, F. Les Hydrocanthares de France. 1057 pp., 7 pls., 558 figs. Frères Douladoure, Toulouse (1931–33).

Hansen, V. Blødvinger, Klannere (Coleoptera). Danmarks Fauna, **44**, pp. 1–192, 96 figs. (1938).

Hatch, M. H. Systematic Index to Keys for the Determination of Nearctic Coleoptera. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **35**, pp. 279–306. (Supplementary to the bibliography in Leng's catalogue).

Hayward, R. Classification of the Families of Coleoptera of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **34**, pp. 13–65 (1908).

Henshaw, S. Bibliography, in "Synopsis of North American Coleoptera." Appendix to Leconte and Horn, 1883, pp. 535–552 (1883).

Hinton, H. E. Monograph of Beetles Affecting Stored Products. 443 pp., 505 figs. British Mus. Nat. Hist., London (1945).

Horn, G. H. Coleoptera of Baja California. Proc. California Acad. Sci. (2), **4**, pp. 302–449 (1895); **5**, pp. 225–295 (1896); **6**, pp. 367–381 (1897).

Houlbert, C. Encyclopédie Scientifique. Les Coléoptères d'Europe, France et Régions voisins. Paris (1922). (A continuing series).

Houlbert, C. and E. Barthe. Tableaux analytiques des Coléoptères de la faune franco-rhénane. Famille 84. Scarabeides. Misc. Ent., **34**, pp. 49–96, 10 figs.; Ibid., **36**, pp. 129–160 (1933–35).

Hudson, G. V. New Zealand Beetles and their Larvæ. 236 pp., 17 pls. (1934).

Jeannel, R. Coléoptères. In Grassé, Traité de Zoologie, **9**, pp. 771–1077, 346 figs. (1949).

Jeannel, R. and R. Paulian. Morphologie abdominale des Coléoptères et systematique de l'ordre. Rev. franç. Ent., **11**, pp. 66–110; 131 figs. (1944).

Joy, N. H. British Beetles. xi + 143 pp., 21 figs. F. Warne & Co., London (1933).

Junk, W. Coleopterorum Catalogus. Berlin, and later, Lochem, Holland. (1910–). (The parts are listed separately under the families.)

Lacordaire, J. T. Genera des Coléoptères. 13 vols., Paris (1854–76).

Lameere, A. Classification des Coléoptères. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **44**, pp. 355–377 (1900).

Précis de Zoologie, Coléoptères. Publ. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **5**, pp. 273–395, 143 figs. (1938).

Leconte, J. L. and G. H. Horn. Classification of the Coleoptera of North America. Smithsonian Misc. Coll., No. 507 (1883). (With an extensive list of literature on North American Coleoptera).

Leech, H. B. Contributions toward a Knowledge of the Insect Fauna of Lower California. No. 11. Haliplidæ, Dytiscidæ, Gyrinidæ, Hydrophilidæ, Limnebiidæ. Proc. California Acad. Sci., (4)**24**, pp. 375–483 (1948).

Leng, C. W. Catalogue of the Coleoptera of America North of Mexico. J. D. Sherman, Mount Vernon, N. Y. (1920). (With a complete bibliography of the North American Coleoptera).

Leng, C. W. and A. J. Mutchler. Water Beetles (Dytiscidæ, Hydrophilidæ and Parnidæ) of Florida. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **38**, pp. 73–116 (1918).

Leng, C. W., A. J. Mutchler and R. E. Blackwelder. Supplements to the Catalogue of Coleoptera of America. 1. 1919–24, 78 pp., (1927); 2 and 3. 1925–32, 112 pp. (1933); 4. 1933–38, 146 pp. (1939); 5. 1939–47, 87 pp. (1948).

Lucas, R. Catalogus generum et subgenerum Coleopterorum. (Catalogue of such genera and subgenera as have been treated in the Genera Insectorum and the Catalogus Coleopterorum, Junk). Pt. 1, 696 pp., Berlin (1920).

Luigioni, P. I. Coleotteri d'Italia. [Catalogue]. Mem. Acad. Nuovi Lincei, (2)**13**, pp. 1–1160 (1929).

Mansour, K. On the Phylogenetic Classification of the Coleoptera. Bull. Soc. ent. Egypte, **17**, pp. 190–203, 8 figs. (1933).

Meixner, J. Coleopteroidea. In Kükenthal, Handbuch Zoologie, **4**, Heft 2, Lief. 2, pp. 1037–1132, 104 figs. (1934).

Miwa, Y. Systematic Catalogue of Formosan Coleoptera. Rept. Dept. Agric. Taihoku, Formosa, No. **55**, xi + 359 pp. (1931).

Perrier, R. and J. Delphy. Faune de la France en tableaux synoptiques illustrés. 2me. édition. 6, Coléoptères (deuxième partie). Librairie Delagrave, Paris. 230 pp., 1100 figs. (1937).

Perrier, R. et al. Coléoptères de la France. Faune de France, **5**, 192 pp., 894 figs.; **6**, 230 pp., 1100 figs. (1935–37).

Reitter, E. Fauna Germanica. Käfer. 5 vols., Stuttgart (1908–16).

Reitter, E. and others. Bestimmungs-Tabellen der europäischen Coleopteren. (About one hundred parts of this series have appeared in various journals. We are unable to cite them here, but references are contained in the Zoological Record and the Tierwelt Mitteleuropas.)

Scheerpeltz, O. and A. Winkler. Coleoptera. In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **5**, Lief. 2, pp. XII, 1–272 (1930).

Schenkling, S. and W. Junk. Coleopterorum Catalogus. W. Junk, Berlin, (A complete synonymic catalogue of the Coleoptera of the World being published in parts by various authors, and we have listed the parts separately). (1910–40). Supplements to some parts have been issued and more will follow.

Schultze, W. A Catalogue of Philippine Coleoptera. Philippine Journ. Sci., **11D**, pp. 1–194 (1916).

Sharp, D., G. C. Champion and others. Coleoptera. In Biologia Centrali-Americana. 7 vols. (1887–1909).

Sharp, D. and R. C. L. Perkins. Coleoptera. In Fauna Hawaiiensis, **2**, pt. 3 (1900).

Winkler, A. Catalogus Coleopterorum regionis palæarcticæ. 1392 pp., Winkler and Wagner, Vienna (1924–30).

Yakobson, G. G. Key to Beetles of Russia (in Russian). Moscow and Leningrad Govt. Pub., 522 pp. (1927).

ADEPHAGA

Ahlwarth, K. Gyrinidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. 21, 42 pp. (1910).

Andrewes, H. E. Carabidæ. Fauna of British India, **1**, 431 pp. (1929); **2**, 323 pp. (1935).

Carabidæ. Catalogue of Indian Insects, Pt. **18**, xii + 369 pp., Govt. India Centr. Publication Branch (1930).

Catalogue of the Coleoptera of Sumatra. Tijdschr. Ent., **76**, pp. 319–382 (1933).

Arnold, W. Bestimmungstabellen europäischen Cicindelidæ. Koleopt. Rundsch., **25**, pp. 113–124, 2 figs. (1939).

Bestimmungstabellen europäischen Carabidæ. Koleopt. Rundsch., **25**, pp. 125–200 (1939).

Arrow, G. J. Rhysodidæ with Key to Known Species. Proc. Roy. Soc. London B, **11**, pp. 171–183 (1942).

Atkinson, E. T. Catalogue of Oriental Carabidæ. Journ. Roy. Asiatic Soc., **58**, pp. 1–126 (1889).

Bänninger, M. Monograph der Subtribus Scaritina (Carabidæ). Deutsch. ent. Zeit., **1939**, pp. 126–161 (1939).

Ueber die australischen Tribus Pamborini, Ozaenini und die Subtribus Carenina (Carabidæ). Mitt. münchner. ent. Ges., **33**, pp. 654–670 (1943).

Balfour-Browne, F. British Water Beetles. I. (Dytiscidæ and Hydrophilidæ). xix + 375 pp., 5 pls., 89 figs. Ray Soc., London (1940).

Genera of the Gyrinoidea and Their Genotypes. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11)**21**, pp. 103–111 (1945).

Barber, G. W. and W. O. Ellis. Cupedidæ of North America. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **28**, pp. 197–208 (1920).

Barthe, E. and R. Tard. Cicindelidæ. Coléoptères de la faune franco-rhénane. Misc. Ent., **33**, pp. 1–41, 23 figs. (1931).

Basilewsky, P. Carabidæ du Congo Belge. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. Belgique, **24**, No. 5, 48 pp.; No. 33, 38 pp.; No. **52**, 15 pp. (1948).

African Carabidæ. Mem. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **25**, 57–105 (1948).

Britton, E. B. The Carabidæ of New Zealand. Part I.-Pterostichini. Trans. Proc. Roy. Soc. New Zealand, **69**, pp. 473–508, 8 pls. (1940); Part II. Lebiini and Pentagonicini. Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, B, **10**, pp. 185–196, 11 figs. (1941).

Harpalini, Lebiini and Bembidiini in Hawaii. Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **13**, pp. 235–254, 28 figs. (1947).

Cicindelidæ and Carabidæ from Southwestern Arabia. Exped. to Southwest Arabia, **1**, pp. 87–125, British Mus. Nat. Hist. (1948).

Cazier, M. A. Tiger Beetles of Lower California. American Mus. Novit., No. **1382**, 28 pp. (1948).

Csiki, E. Carabidæ, Carabinæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pts. **91**, **92**, **127**, 648 pp. (1927–33).

Carabidæ, Harpalinæ. Coleopt. Cat. Junk, pts. **97**, **98**, **104**, **112**, **115**, **121**, **124**, **126**, 1933 pp. (1928–1933).

Darlington, P. J., Jr. New West Indian Carabidæ, with a List of the Cuban Species. Psyche, **41**, pp. 66–131, 1 pl. (1934).

American Patrobini. Ent. Americana, 18, pp. 135–182, 5 pls., 4 figs. (1938).

Paussid Beetles. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **86**, pp. 47–142, 206 figs., 3 maps (1950).

Desneux, J. Paussidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 35, 34 pp. (1905).

Dupuis, P. Carabidæ, Metriinæ and Mystropominæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 116, 4 pp. (1911).

Carabidæ, Apotominæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 117, 4 pp. (1911).

Carabidæ, Psydrinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 123, 2 pp. (1911).

Carabidæ, Opisthiinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 126, 2 pp. (1912).

Carabidæ, Nothiphilinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 134, 7 pp. (1912).

Carabidæ, Pentagonicinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 145, 4 pp. (1913).

Carabidæ, Peleciinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 146, 4 pp. (1913).

Carabidæ, Hexagoniinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 147, 4 pp. (1913).

Feng, H. T. Classification of Chinese Dytiscidæ. Peking Nat. Hist. Bull., **8**, pp. 81–146, 2 pls. (1933).

Gestro, R. Rhysodidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **1**, 11 pp. (1910).

Cupedidæ, Paussidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **5**, 31 pp. (1910).

Grouvelle, A. Synopsis des Rhysodides. Rev. Ent., **22**, pp. 85–145 (1903).

Hamilton, C. C. Morphology, Taxonomy and Ecology of Larvæ of Holarctic Tiger-beetles. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **65**, Art. 17, 87 pp., 12 pls. (1925).

Hansen, V. Biller (Haliplidæ, Dytiscidæ, Gyrinidæ). Danmarks Fauna, **34**, pp. 1–233, 119 figs. (1930).

Biller. Sandspringere og løbebiller (Cicindelidæ og Carabidæ). Danmarks Fauna, **47**, 380 pp., 70 figs. (1941).

Hayward, R. Revision of Bembidium of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **24**, pp. 32–143 (1897).

Revision of North American Species of Tachys. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **26**, pp. 191–238 (1900).

Heberdey, R. F. and J. Meixner. Die Adephagen der östlichen Hälfte der Ostalpen. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **83**, pp. 1–164 (1933).

Heller, K. M. Fauna Sumatrensis. Jacobsoniidæ. Suppl. Ent. **15**, pp. 111–112 (1927); and Ibid., **14**, p. 127 (1926).

Hetschenko, A. Jacobsoniidæ. Coleopt. Cat. Junk, pt. **108**, 1 p. (1930).

Heynes-Wood, M. and C. Dover. Cicindelidæ. Cat. Indian Ins. Govt. India, Centr. Pub. Branch, Calcutta, pt. 13 (1927).

Horn, W. Cicindelidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **86**, 345 pp. (1926).

List of the Cicindelidæ of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **56**, pp. 76–86 (1930).

2,000 Zeichnungen von Cicindelidæ. Ent. Beihefte, **5**, pp. 1–71, 90 pls. (1938).

HOULBERT, C. Faune entomologique armoricaine. Coléoptères. Hydrocarabiques. (Hydaticiformes). Bull. Soc. sci. Bretagne, **11**, hors série, 147 pp., 116 figs. (1934).

JEANNEL, R. Monographie der Bathysciinæ. Arch. Zool., **63**, pp. 1–436 (1924).

Monographie des Trechinæ. Abeille, **32**, pp. 221–550; **33**, pp. 1–592, **35**, pp. 1–808 (1926–30).

Les Bembidiides endogés. Rev. franç. Ent., **3**, pp. 241–396, 245 figs. (1937).

Les Migadopides. Rev. franç. Ent., **5**, pp. 1–55, 76 figs. (1938).

Les Calosomes. Mem. Mus. Hist. nat. Paris, (N.S.) **13**, pp. 1–240, 8 pls., 208 figs. (1940).

Coléoptères carabiques. 2 Pts. Faune de France, **39**, pp. 1–571; **40**, pp. 573–1173 (1941–42).

Coléoptères carabiques de la région malgache. I. Faune Emp. franç., **6**, pp. 1–372, 168 figs., 4 pls. (1946).

Pselaphides de l'Afrique orientale. 226 pp., 103 figs. (1949).

Pselaphides du Congo Belge et du Ruanda-Urundi. 275 pp., 121 figs. (1949).

KOLBE, H. Die Paussiden Südamerikas. Ent. Mitt., **9**, pp. 131–141 (1920).

LAPOUGE, G. V. Carabidæ, Carabinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 192, 289 pp. (1929–30); fasc. 192B, pp. 293–580 (1931).

LENG, C. W. Revision of Cicindelidæ of Boreal America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **28**, pp. 93–186 (1902).

LENG, C. W. and W. BEUTENMÜLLER. Handbook of Cicindelidæ and Carabidæ of Northeastern America. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **2**, **4** (1894–96). (Several parts).

LIEBKE, M. Revision der Amerikanischen Arten der Unterfamilie Colliurinæ. Mitt. Zool. Mus. Berlin, **15**, pp. 649–726, 62 figs. (1930).

Die Carabiden-Tribus Colliurini. Festschr. Embrik Strand, **4**, pp. 37–141, 145 figs. (1938).

LIU, G. Synopsis of Genera of First Ten Families of Chinese Coleoptera. Peking Nat. Hist. Bull., **8**, pp. 19–38 (1933).

MATHESON, R. The Haliplidæ of North America, North of Mexico. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **20**, pp. 156–193 (1912).

NOTMAN, H. Review of Pseudomorphidæ and Rearrangement of the Adephaga. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **67**, art. 14, 34 pp. (1925).

OCHS, G. Gyrinidæ of the Philippine Islands. Philippine Journ. Sci., **24**, pp. 81–86 (1924).

Gyrinidæ. Catalogue of Indian Insects, Pt. **19**, Govt. India Central Publication Branch. ii + 29 pp. (1930).

Checklist of Neotropical Gyrinoidea. Rev. Ent., Rio de Janeiro, **19**, pp. 565–567 (1948).

OLSOUFIEFF, G. Les Cicindelides de Madagascar. Part 2. Mém. Acad. malgache, **20**, pp. 31–76, 1 map. 3 pls., 27 figs. (1934).

PERINGUEY, L. Revision of South African Carabidæ. Ann. South African Mus., **23**, pp. 579–659 (1926).

PESCHET, R. Dytiscidæ et Gyrinidæ des îles mascareignes. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **86**, pp. 1–56 (1917).

RÉGIMBART, M. Monographie des Gyrinides. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, (6) **2**, pp. 379–458; **3**, pp. 381–482 (1882–83).

Gyrinidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 1, 12 pp. (1902).
Reichensperger, A. Die Paussiden Afrikas. Abh. Senckenb. naturf. Ges., **479**, 33 pp., 1 pl. (1948).
Rivalier, E. Les Cicindèles du genre Lophyra. Rev. franç. Ent., **15**, pp. 49–74 (1948).
Roeschke, H. Monographie der Tribus Cychrini (Carabidæ). Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. Hungarici, **5**, pp. 9–277 (1907).
Rousseau, E. Carabidæ, Anthiinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 39, 19 pp. (1906).
Carabidæ, Mormolycinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 40, 5 pp. (1906).
Omophronidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 83, 5 pp. (1908).
Carabidæ, Promecognathinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc, 84, 4 pp. (1908).
Carabidæ, Pamborinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 85, 3 pp. (1908).
Carabidæ, Lorocerinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 86, 4 pp. (1908).
Sanpere, J. M. Contribución al estudio de los Carábidos de Sáhara español (Carabidæ). Eos, **23**, pp. 103–164, 5 pls., 8 figs., 1 map (1947).
Sharp, D. On Aquatic Coleoptera or Dytiscidæ. Sci. Trans. Roy. Dublin Soc., (2), **2**, pp. 179–1003 (1882).
Sloane, T. G. The Classification of the Family Carabidæ. Trans. London Ent. Soc., **1923**, pp. 234–250 (1923).
Straneo, S. L. Revisione dei Cælostromini africani (Carabidæ). Mem. Soc. ent. ital., **21**, pp. 21–164, 128 figs. (1942).
Van Dorsselaer, R. Dytiscidæ and Haliplidæ of Belgium. Bull. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **1**, pp. 68–119 (1919).
Zimmermann, A. Die Schwimmkäfer des Deutschen entomologischen Museums, Berlin. Arch. f. Naturg., Jahrg. 83, pp. 68–249 (1917).
Amphizoidæ, Dytiscidæ, Haliplidæ and Hygrobiidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **71**, 326 pp. (1920).
Die Halipliden der Welt. Entom. Blätt., **20**, pp. 1–16 et seq. (several parts) (1924).
Monographie der paläarktischen Dytisciden (Noterinæ, Laccophilinæ, Hydroporinæ). Koleopt. Rundschau, **16**, pp. 35–118 (1930); ibid., **19**, pp. 153–193 (1933).
Zimmermann, A. and L. Gschwendtner. Monographie der paläarktischen Dytisciden (Colymbetinæ). Koleopt. Rundschau, **22**, pp. 81–102 (1936); Ibid., **24**, pp. 33–76 (1939).

HYDROPHILOIDEA

Guignot, F. Coléoptères Hydrocanthares. Faune de France, **48**, 287 pp. (1947).
Hansen, V. Hydrophilidæ. Danmarks Fauna, **36**, pp. 1–164 (1931).
Knisch, A. Die exotischen Hydrophiliden des Deutschen Entomologischen Museums. Arch. f. Naturg., Jahrg. **85** A, Heft 8, pp. 55–88 (1923).
Hydrophilidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **79**, 306 pp. (1924).
D'Orchymont, A. Classification des Palpicornia. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **88**, pp. 105–168 (1919) and Rev. Zool. Africaine, **6**, pp. 163–168 (1919).
Palpicornia. Cat. Indian Ins. Govt. India, Centr. Pub. Branch, Calcutta, pt. 14, 145 pp. (1927).
Régimbart, M. Revision des Grands Hydrophiles. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, 1902, pp. 188–232 (1902).

STAPHYLINOIDEA

Arnett, R. H. Revision of the Nearctic Silphini and Nicrophorini. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **52**, pp. 1–24 (1944).

Bernhauer, M. and K. Schubert. Staphylinidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pts. **19, 29, 40, 57, 67, 82**, 988 pp. (1910–26).

Blackwelder, R. E. Morphology and Subfamilies of Staphylinidæ. Smithsonian Misc. Coll., **94**, 102 pp., 30 figs. (1936).

Generic Revision of Tribe Pæderini. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **87**, No. 3069, pp. 93–135 (1939).

Monograph of the West Indian Staphylinidæ. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., No. **182**, vii + 658 pp., 19 maps, 3 figs. (1943).

Brundin, L. Microdota-Studien. Ent. Tidskr., **69**, pp. 8–66, 13 pls. (1948).

Calvert, G. B. Monografia de los Scydmænidæ de Chile. Bol. Mus. nac. Chile, **16**, pp. 131–142 (1937).

Cameron, M. Indomalayan Staphylinidæ. (New Species of Staphylinidæ from Singapore with Catalogue). Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1920**, pp. 347–413 (1921).

Staphylinidæ. Cat. Indian Ins. Govt. India, Centr. Pub. Branch, Calcutta, pt. 6, 126 pp. (1925).

Staphylinidæ. Fauna Sumatrensis. Tijdschr. Ent., **73**, 325–348 (1930).

Staphylinidæ. Fauna of British India, 5 vols., 2272 pp., 12 pls., 378 figs. (1930–39).

Casey, T. L. Synopsis of Scaphidiidæ. Ann. New York Acad. Sci., **7**, pp. 281–606 (1893).

Synopsis of Scydmænidæ. Ann. New York Acad. Sci., **9**, pp. 285–548 (1897).

Synopsis (partial) of North American Pselaphidæ. Ann. New York Acad. Sci., **9**, pp. 550–630 (1897).

Revision of Pæderini (Staphylinidæ). Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis, **15**, pp. 17–248 (1905).

Partial Revision of Aleocharinæ and Xantholinini (Staphylinidæ). Trans. Acad. Sci., St. Louis, **16**, pp. 125–434 (1906).

Csiki, E. Scaphidiidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **13**, 21 pp. (1910).

Platypsyllidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **18**, 35 pp. (1910).

Scydmænidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **70**, 106 pp. (1919).

Desneux, J. Platypsyllidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 41, 9 pp. (1906).

Fenyes, A. Staphylinidæ, Aleocharinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 173, 453 pp. (1918–1921).

Gridelli, E. La sistematica degli Xantholinini. Atti Mus. Stor. Nat. Trieste, **16**, pp. 65–80, 97–130 (1947).

Hatch, M. H. Studies on the Silphinæ. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **35**, pp. 331–370 (1927).

Liodidæ, Clambidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **105**, 100 pp. (1929).

Hetschko, A. Thorictidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **83**, 15 pp. (1926).

Horn, G. H. Synopsis of the Silphidæ of the United States. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **8**, pp. 219–322 (1880).

Synopsis of the Dascyllidæ of the United States. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **8**, pp. 73–114 (1880).

JEANNEL, R. Les Catops de France. Rev. franç. Ent., **1**, pp. 2–24, 118 figs. (1934).

Monographie des Catopidæ. Mem. Mus. Hist. nat. Paris, (N.S.) **1**, 433 pp., 1027 figs. (1936).

Pselaphides. Faune de France, **53**, 421 pp. (1950).

JEANNEL, R. and M. H. Hatch. Silphidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pts. **60**, **95**, 244 pp. (1914–28).

JOHANSEN, J. P. Danish Staphylinidæ (in Danish). 600 pp. Copenhagen (1914).

McGRATH, R. M. and M. H. HATCH. Sphæritidæ and Histeridæ of Washington. Univ. Washington Publ. Biol., **10**, pp. 47–90 (1941).

OLSUFIEF, G. Synopsis of Leptinidæ. Rev. Russe Ent., **18**, pp. 81–90 (1923).

PARK, O. Study in Neotropical Pselaphidæ. Northwestern Univ. Stud. Biol. Sci. Med., No. 1, x + 403 pp., 21 pls. (1942).

Pselaphidæ of Mexico. Bull. Chicago Acad. Sci., **7**, pp. 171–233 (1943).

Pselaphidæ from Brazil, Colombia, and Mexico, with Keys to Mexican Genera and Species. Ibid., **7**, pp. 277–327, 7 pls. (1944).

Further Studies in Pselaphidæ of Mexico and Guatemala. Ibid., **7**, pp. 331–443 (1945).

Checklist of Pselaphidæ of Guatemala. Ibid., **7**, pp. 457–462 (1946).

PORTEVIN, G. Revision des Necrophorini du Globe. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris (1923–25). (Various parts).

Les grands Nécrophages du Globe. Encycl. Ent., pt. 6, 270 pp. (1926).

RAFFRAY, A. Australian Pselaphidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **25**, pp. 131–249 (1900).

Pselaphidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 64, 487 pp. (1908).

Pselaphidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **27**, 222 pp. (1911).

SCHEERPELTZ, O. Staphylinidæ. Coleopt. Cat. Junk, pt. **130**, pp. 1501–1881 (1934).

Bestimmungstabellen europäischen Käfer (Staphylinidæ). Koleopt. Rundsch., **25**, pp. 81–112; **26**, sep., 93 pp., 3 figs. (1939–40).

SCHENKLING, S. Sphæritidæ. Coleopt. Cat. Junk, pt. **117**, 2 pp. (1931).

SEEVERS, C. H. A New Subfamily of Beetles Parasitic on Mammals. Staphylinidæ, Amblyopininæ. Publ. Field Mus. Zool. Ser., **28**, pp. 155–172, 3 pls. (1944).

SEEVERS, C. H. and H. S. DYBAS. Synopsis of Limulodidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **36**, pp. 546–586, 5 pls. (1943).

VINSON, J. The Scaphidiidæ of Mauritius. Mauritius Inst. Bull., **2**, pp. 177–209, 23 figs. (1943).

CUCUJOIDEA

BÖVING, A. G. Remarks on Taxonomy of Cucujidæ. Zoologica, New York, 3, pp. 197–221 (1921).

CASEY, T. L. Revision of Cucujidæ of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **11**, pp. 69–112 (1884).

Classification of Cucujidæ. Mem. Coleop., pt. 7, pp. 111 et seq. (1915).

HETSCHENKO, A. Cucujidæ. Coleopt. Cat. Junk, pt. **109**, pp. 1–120 (1930).

RITSEMA, C. Helotidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **34**, pp. 104–106 (1911).

ZIKAN, J. F. Genus Parandra. Rev. Soc. Ent. Argentina, **14**, pp. 22–50 (1948).

CANTHAROIDEA

Blaisdell, F. E. Generic Synopsis and Generic Revision of the Tribe Dasytini of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **64,** pp. 1–31, 2 pls. (1938).

Champion, G. C. Revision of Mexican and Central American Malachiidæ. Trans. London Ent. Soc., **1914,** pp. 13–127 (1914).

Revision of Mexican and Central American Chauliognathinæ. Trans. London Ent. Soc., **1914,** pp. 126–168 (1914).

Revision of the Mexican and Central American Telephoridæ. Trans. London Ent. Soc., **1915,** pp. 16–146 (1915).

Chapin, E. A. Classification of the Philippine Components of the Coleopterous Family Cleridæ. Philippine Journ. Sci., **24,** pp. 159–286 (1924).

Dallas, E. D. Sinopsis de la Familia Karumiidæ. Rev. chilena Hist. nat., **33,** pp. 386–394, 2 pls. (1929).

Greiner, J. Malachiidæ. Coleopt. Cat. Junk, pt. **159,** 199 pp. (1937).

Kleine, R. Die Lyciden der Philippinen-Inseln. Philippine Journ. Sci., **31,** pp. 33–109 (1926).

Coleoptera, Lycidæ. Nova Guinea, Leiden, **15,** pp. 91–195 (1926).

Die Lycidenfauna Javas. Treubia, **13,** pp. 245–290, 26 figs. (1931).

Brenthidæ and Lycidæ of China. Lingnan Sci. Journ., **7,** pp. 493–496 (1931).

Bestimmungstabelle der Lycidæ. Bestimm. Tab. europ. Col., Heft **123,** 90 pp. (1942).

Knull, J. N. Cleridæ of Ohio. 82 pp., 13 pls. Columbus (1951).

Leconte, J. L. Synopsis of Lampyridæ of the United States. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **9,** pp. 15–72 (1881).

Leng, C. W. and A. J. Mutchler. The Lycidæ, Lampyridæ and Cantharidæ of the West Indies. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **46,** pp. 413–499 (1922).

Mjöberg, E. "Trilobite Larvæ" (Drilidæ). Psyche, **32,** pp. 119–154, 2 pls. (1925).

Olivier, E. Lampyridæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 53, 74 pp. (1907).

Lampyridæ and Drilidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pts. **9,** 68 pp.; **10,** 10 pp. (1910).

Pic, M. Étude des Malacodermes de l'Indochine. Fauna Indochine Français, fasc, 6, pp. 7–63 (1923).

Lampyridæ, Phengodinæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **94,** 8 pp. (1927).

Drilidæ (Karumiidæ). Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **94,** 8 pp. (1927).

Dasytidæ, Melyrinæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **103,** 32 pp. (1929).

Schenkling, S. Cleridæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 13, 124 pp. (1903).

Cleridæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **23,** 174 pp. (1910).

Lymexylidæ, Telegeusidæ and Micromalthidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **64,** 14 pp. (1915).

Wittmer, W. Catalogue des Drilidæ. Rev. Soc. Ent. Argentina, **12,** pp. 203–221 (1944).

Wolcott, A. B. Generic Review of Subfamily Phyllobæninæ. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **52,** pp. 121–152 (1944).

Catalogue of North American Beetles of the Family Cleridæ. Fieldiana, Zool., **32,** pp. 61–105 (1947).

MORDELLOIDEA

ARNETT, R. H. Preliminary Key to the Genera of Œdemeridæ of the World. Coleopt. Bull., **2**, pp. 13–14 (1948).

BETREM, J. G. Die Tribus der Horiini der Meloidæ. Treubia, **14**, pp. 85–101, 1 pl., 7 figs. (1932).

BLAIR, K. G. A Revision of the Pyrochroidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (8) **13**, pp. 310–326 (1914).

South African Œdemeridæ. Ann. South African Mus., **23**, pp. 353–375 (1926).

Pythidæ and Pyrochroidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **99**, 55 pp. (1928).

BORCHMANN, F. Eurystethidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **2**, 32 pp. (1910).

Meloidæ and Cephaloidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **69**, 208 pp. (1917).

CASEY, T. Synopsis of Anthicidæ of United States. Ann. New York Acad. Sci., **8**, pp. 624–838 (1895).

North American Cephaloidæ. Ent. News, **9**, pp. 193–195 (1898).

CROS, A. Les Meloidæ algériens. 6e Congr. int. Ent. Madrid, 1935, pp. 311–338 (1940).

CSIKI, E. Rhipiphoridæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **54**, 29 pp. (1913).

Mordellidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **63**, 84 pp. (1915).

DENIER, P. C. L. Documentos para la clasificación de los Melóidos americanos. Bol. Mens. Minist. Agr. Nac. Argentina, **32**, pp. 36–52 (1933).

ERMISCH, K. Die Gattungen der Mordelliden der Welt. Ent. Blätt., **45–46**, pp. 34–92 (1949–50).

GRESSITT, J. L. Rhipiphoridæ from South China. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **34**, pp. 525–536 (1941).

HORN, G. H. Œdemeridæ of Boreal America. Proc. California Acad. Sci., (2), **6**, pp. 382–421 (1896).

LILJEBLAD, E. Monograph of the Family Mordellidæ of North America. Misc. Publ. Zool. Univ. Mich., No. **62**, 229 pp., 7 pls. (1945).

MÉQUIGNON, A. Contribution à l'étude des Mordellides paléarctiques. Rev. franç. Ent., **13**, pp. 52–76, 18 figs. (1946).

MUTCHLER, A. J. and H. B. WEISS. Meloidæ of New Jersey. Circ. New Jersey State Dept. Agric., No. 76, 19 pp. (1924).

PIC, M. Euglenidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 8, 14 pp. (1902).

Euglenidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. 14, 25 pp. (1910).

Pedilidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **26**, 27 pp. (1911).

Anthicidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **36**, 102 pp. (1911).

RAY, E. Studies on North American Mordellidæ, V. Pan-Pacific Ent., **23**, pp. 121–131, 15 figs. (1947).

RIVNAY, E. Revision of Rhipiphoridæ of North and Central America. Mem. American Ent. Soc., **6**, pp 1–48, 4 pls. (1929).

SCHENKLING, S. Œdemeridæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **65**, 82 pp. (1915).

SMITH, J. B. Synopsis of Mordellidæ of the United States. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **10**, pp. 73–100 (1882).

SUMACOV, G. G. Catalogue des Mylabrina (Meloidæ) paléarctiques. Sitzungsber. naturf. Ges. Tartu, **37**, pp. 1–114 (1931).

VAN DYKE, E. C. Genera of North American Meloidæ. Univ. California Publ. Ent., **4**, pp. 395–474 (1928).

ELATEROIDEA

Beer, F. M. and M. H. Hatch. Buprestidæ of Washington. Univ. Washington Publ. Biol., **10**, pp. 93–142 (1941).

Blanchard, F. Revision of North American Throscidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc. **43**, pp. 1–26 (1917).

Bonvouloir, H. Monographie des Eucnémides. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, (4), **10**, supplement, 907 pp. (1871–75).

Burgeon, L. Catalogues de la faune entomologique du Congo belge. Coléoptères. — Buprestidæ. Ann. Mus. Congo belge, Zool., (3) Sect. ii, **5**, pp. 121–276 (1941).

Buysson, H. du. Tableaux des Elateridæ de la faune franco-rhénane. Misc. Ent. Castanet-Tolosan, pp. 1–208 (1910–26).

Candèze, E. de. Monographie des Élatérides. 4 vols. and 3 suppl. Liège (1857–81).

Chamberlin, W. J. Catalogue of the Buprestidæ of North America, North of Mexico. Corvallis, Oreg. 289 pp. (1926).

Dalla Torre, K. W. Cebrionidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **25**, 18 pp. (1911).
Cebrionidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 127, 17 pp. (1912).

Dietrich, H. Elateridæ of New York State. Mem. Cornell Agric. Expt. Sta., No. **269**, 79 pp., 4 pls. (1945).

Fisher, W. S. Revision of West Indian Buprestidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **65**, art. 9, pp. 1–207 (1925).
Revision of North American Buprestid Beetles of the Tribe Chrysobothrini. Misc. Publ. U. S. Dept. Agric., No. **470**, 274 pp., 126 figs. (1942).

Fleutiiiaux, E. Études sur les Mélasidæ. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **60**, pp. 93–104 (1920); **61**, p. 23, etc. (1921).
Catalogue raisonné des Mélasidæ des Îles Philippines. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **95**, pp. 29–90 (1926).
Un genre des Eucnemididæ paléarctiques. Rev. franç. Ent., **2**, pp. 1–18 (1935).
Les Elatérides de l'Indochine française. Septième partie. XVII. — Subfamily Agriotinæ. Ann. Soc. ent. France, **108**, pp. 121–148 (1939).
Revision des Eucnémides de l'Indochine française. Notes Ent. chinoise, **11**, pp. 1–68; pp. 233–420 (1947).

Horn, G. H. Synopsis of Throscidæ of the United States. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **12**, pp. 198–208 (1885).
Monograph of Eucneminæ and Cerophytinæ of the United States. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **13**, pp. 5–38 (1886).

Hyslop, J. A. Genotypes of Elateridæ of World. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **58**, pp. 621–680 (1921).

Kerremans, C. Buprestidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 12, 338 pp. (1903).
Monographie des Buprestidæ. 7 vols. Brussels (1906–14).

Knull, J. N. The Buprestidæ of Pennsylvania. Ohio Univ. Studies, **2**, No. 2, 71 pp. (1927).

Obenberger, J. Revision der paläarktischen Trachydinen (Buprestidæ) mit Beschreibungen exotischer Arten. Arch. Naturgesch., **82A** (11), pp. 1–73, 30 figs. (1916).

Revision of Pachyseloides Trachides (Buprestidæ) of America. Sbornik Ent. Odd. Narod. Praze, 13 (20), pp. 3–149 (1925).

Buprestidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pts. 84, 111, 132, 143, 152, 157, 1714 pp. (1926–37).

Olave, L. E. Revisión de los Buprestidos chilenos. Rev. chilena Hist. nat., 39, pp. 349–376, 2 pls., 3 figs. (1935).

Pic, M. Rhipiceratidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. 81, 13 pp. (1925).

Schenkling, S. Elateridæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pts. 80 and 88, 636 pp. (1925–27).

Plastoceridæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. 93, 11 pp. (1927).

Melasidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. 96, 110 pp. (1928).

Cerophytidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. 101, 30 pp. (1928).

Schwarz, O. Elateridæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 46, 370 pp. (1906).

Plastoceridæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 50, 10 pp. (1907).

Elateridæ, pt. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 51, 4 pp. (1907).

Théry, A. Les Buprestides de l'Afrique du Nord. Mém. Soc. Sci. nat. Maroc, 9, pp. 1–586, 2 pls., 167 figs. (1928).

Buprestides nouveaux d'Afrique. Bull. Soc. Sci. nat. Maroc, 9, pp. 139–171 (1929).

Buprestides de l'Inde. Ann. Soc. Ent. Belgique, 11, pp. 149–172 (1930).

Les espèces de Buprestidæ africaines de la tribu des Chrysobothrini sous-tribu des Actenodæ. Bull. Soc. Sci. nat. Maroc, 13, pp. 234–253, 11 figs. (1933).

Thomas, C. A. Elateridæ of Pennsylvania. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., 49, pp. 233–263 (1941).

Van Dyke, E. C. Buprestidæ of Lower California. Proc. California Acad. Sci., (4) 24, pp. 97–132 (1942).

Van Emden, F. Rhipiceratidæ (Sandalidæ). Ent. Blätt., 37, various parts (1931).

DRYOPOIDEA

Barthe, E. Dryopidæ. Misc. Ent., 30, pp. 211–274 (1928).

Bollow, H. Monographie der palæarktischen Dryopiden. Mitt. münchner. Ent. Ges., 28, pp. 147–187, 61 figs.; 29, pp. 319–391, 4 pls., 157 figs.; 30, pp. 24–70, 105 figs.; 31, pp. 1–88, 84 figs. (1938–41).

Carter, H. J. and E. H. Zeck. A Monograph of the Australian Dryopidæ. Australian Zool., 6, pp. 50–72 (1929).

Delève, J. Dryopidæ du Congo belge. II-III. Dryopinæ, Elminæ. Rev. Zool. Bot. africaine, 31, pp. 351–375, 12 figs. (1938).

Hinton, H. E. Classification of the Dryopoidea. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, 89, pp. 133–184, 105 figs. (1939).

Revision of Elmidæ of Mexico. Novitat. Zool., 42, pp. 217–396, 401 figs. (1940).

Horn, G. H. Synopsis of Heteroceridæ of the United States. Trans. American Ent. Soc., 17, pp. 1–17 (1890).

Zaitzev, P. Dryopidæ, Georyssidæ and Heteroceridæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. 17, 68 pp. (1910).

DASCYLLOIDEA

Barber, H. S. Raspberry Fruit Worms [Byturidæ]. Misc. Publ. U. S. Dept. Agric., No. **468**, pp. 1–13 (1942).

Borchmann, F. Alleculidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **3**, 80 pp. (1910).

Carter, H. J. Revision of the Australian Cistelidæ. Proc. Roy. Soc. Victoria, **28**, pp. 52–104 (1915).

Casey, T. L. Synopsis of North American Cistelidæ. Ann. New York Acad. Sci., **6**, pp. 9–214 (1892).

Descriptive Catalogue of American Byrrhidæ. Memoirs on the Coleoptera, No. 3, pp. 1–69 (1912).

Dalla Torre, K. W. Byrrhidæ, Dermestidæ and Nosodendridæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **33**, 96 pp. (1911).

Fall, H. C. Revision of Ptinidæ of Boreal America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **31**, pp. 97–296 (1905).

Grouvelle, A. Byturidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **56**, 223 pp. (1913).

Jayne, H. F. Revision of Dermestidæ of the United States. Proc. American Philos. Soc., **20**, pp. 343–377 (1882).

Mutchler, A. J. and H. B. Weiss. New Jersey Dermestidæ. Circ. New Jersey Dept. Agric., No. 108, 31 pp. (1927).

Pic, M. Ptinidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **41**, 46 pp. (1912).

Dascillidæ and Helodidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **58**, 52 pp. (1914).

Westwood, J. O. Description of a New Genus of Coleopterous Insects. (Gnostidæ). Trans. Entom. Soc. London (n.s.) **3**, pp. 90–94 (1854).

HISTEROIDEA

Bickhardt, H. Histeridæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **24**, 137 pp. (1910).

Histeridæ, part. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 166a, 112 pp. (1916).

Cooman, A. De. Coléoptères Histeridæ d'Extrême-Orient, principalement du Tonkin. Notes Ent. chinoise, **8**, pp. 41–46; pp. 291–333, 23 figs. (1940–41).

Hetschko, A. Synteliidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **83**, 15 pp. (1926).

Horn, G. H. Synopsis of Histeridæ of the United States. Proc. American Philos. Soc., **13**, pp. 237–360 (1873).

McGrath, R. M. and M. H. Hatch. Histeridæ of Washington. Univ. Washington, Publ. Biol., **10**, pp. 47–90 (1941).

Portevin, G. Les Liodides de l'Inde. Encycl. Ent., Ser. B, Coleoptera, **1**, pp. 75–83 (1926).

Schenkling, S. Niponiidæ. Coleopt. Cat. Junk, **117**, 2 pp. (1931).

Wenzel, R. L. Classification of Histeridæ. Field Mus., Zool. Ser., **28**, No. 2, pp. 51–151, 9 pls. (1944).

COLYDIOIDEA

Arrow, G. J. Contribution to Classification of the Coleopterous Family Endomychidæ. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1920**, pp. 1–83 (1920).

Belon, R. P. Classification des Lathridiidæ. Rev. Ent. 1897, pp. 105–221 (1897).

Récapitulation des Lathridiidæ de l'Amérique méridionale. Ann. Soc. Lyon, **46**, pp. 137–192 (1900).

Lathridiidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 3, pp. 40 (1902).

Blaisdell, F. E. Revision of Endomychid Tribe Liesthini. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **56**, pp. 375–390, 1 pl. (1930).

Brèthes, J. Coccinellides du British Museum, avec une nouvelle famille (Cerasommatidiidæ). An. Mus. Hist. Nat. Buenos Aires **33**, pp. 195–214 (1925).

Carter, H. J., and E. H. Zeck. Monograph of the Australian Colydiidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **62**, pp. 181–208, 2 pls., 2 figs. (1937).

Casey, T. L. Synopsis of Phalacridæ. Ann. New York Acad. Sci., **5**, pp. 39–185 (1891).

Revision of American Coccinellidæ. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **7**, pp. 71–163 (1899).

Review of American Corylophidæ, Cryptophagidæ, Tritomidæ and Dermestidæ. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **8**, pp. 51–172 (1900).

Chatterjee, S. N. Nitidulidæ. Cat. Indian Ins. Govt. India, Centr. Pub. Branch, Calcutta, pt. 5, 40 pp. (1924).

Csiki, E. Endomychidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **12**, 68 pp. (1910).

Discolomidæ, Orthoperidæ, Phænocephalidæ and Sphæriidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **18**, 35 pp. (1910).

Hydroscaphidæ and Ptiliidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **32**, 61 pp. (1911).

Dalla Torre, K. W. Ciidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, pt. **30**, 32 pp. (1911).

Deane, C. Trichopterygidæ of Australia and Adjacent Islands. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **57**, pp. 181–196, 17 figs. (1932).

Deelder, C. L. Revision of the Erotylidæ of the Leiden Museum. Zool. Meded., **24**, pp. 49–115, 5 figs. (1942).

Falcoz, L. Cryptophagidæ de la faune franco-rhénane. Misc. Ent. Castanet-Tolosan, **32**, pp. 49–144 (1929–30).

Fall, H. C. Revision of the Lathridiidæ of Boreal America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **25**, pp. 101–190 (1899).

Fisher, W. S. Revision of North American Bostrychidæ. Misc. Publ. U. S. Dept. Agric., No. **698**, 157 pp. (1950).

Fowler, W. W. Languriidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 78, 45 pp. (1908).

Grouvelle, A. Nitidulidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **56**, 223 pp. (1913).

Gui, H. L. Coccinellidæ of Kansas. Proc. Kansas Ent. Soc., **1**, pp. 26–37 (1928).

Heinze, E. Tribus Cerylini und Metacerylini (Colydiidæ). Arb. morph. taxon. Ent., **11**, pp. 19–32 (1944).

Heller, K. M. Erotyliden der indo-australischen Region. Arch. Naturg., Jahrg. **84** A, Heft 8, pp. 1–121 (1920).

Hetschko, A. Catapochrotidæ and Monœdidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **83**, pp. 12–13 (1926).

Lathridiidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **85**, 86 pp. (1926).

Colydiidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **107**, 124 pp. (1930).

Mycetophagidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **108**, 48 pp. (1930).

Hinton, H. E. Revision of Cerylonini of Borneo. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11)**9**, pp. 141–173 (1942).

Horn, G. H. Revision of Bostrychidæ and Colydiidæ of the United States. Proc. American Philos. Soc., **17**, pp. 555–592 (1878).

Synopsis of the Monotomidæ of the United States. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **7**, pp. 257–267 (1879).

Revision of Nitidulidæ of the United States. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **7**, pp. 267–336 (1879).

Kapur, A. P. Revision of Tribe Aspidimerini (Coccinellidæ). Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc., **99**, pp. 77–128 (1948).

Korschefsky, E. Coccinellidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **118, 120,** 659 pp. (1931–32).

Kraus, E. J. and A. D. Hopkins. Revision of Holarctic Lyctidæ. Bull. U. S. Dept. Agric., Bur. Ent., Tech. Ser. No. 20, pp. 111–138 (1911).

Kuhnt, P. Erotylidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 88, 139 pp. (1909).

Erotylidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **34**, 103 pp. (1911).

Lesne, P. Revision des Bostrychides. Ann. Soc. Entom. France, 1896, pp. 95–127 and several later parts (1896–1906).

Les Bostrychides de l'Afrique tropicale française. Encycl. Ent. pt 3, 301 pp. (1924).

Bostrychidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **161,** 84 pp. (1936).

Leveille, A. Temnochilidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **11,** 40 pp. (1910).

Mader, L. Die Erotyliden von Peru. Stettin. ent. Zeitg., **105,** pp. 95–117 (1944).

Matthews, A. Monograph of Trichopterygidæ, 188 pp. London (1872).

Synopsis of North American Trichopterygidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **11,** pp. 113–156 (1884).

Monograph of Corylophidæ and Sphæriidæ. London (1899).

Mequigon, A. Rhizophagidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **61,** 16 pp. (1914).

Oke, C. Aculagnathidæ, a New Family of Coleoptera. Proc. Roy. Soc. Victoria, **44,** pp. 22–24 (1932).

Parsons, C. T. Revision of Nearctic Nitidulidæ. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., **92,** pp. 119–278 (1943).

Pic, M. Anobiidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **48,** 92 pp. (1912).

Roberts, A. W. R. Taxonomy of the Erotylidæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **88,** pp. 89–118 (1939).

Schenkling, S. Derodontidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **64,** 14 pp. (1915).

Cryptophagidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **76,** 92 pp. (1923).

Languriidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **100,** 40 pp. (1928).

Throscidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **101,** 30 pp. (1928).

Aspidophoridæ, Anobiidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **117,** 20 pp. (1931).

Stehr, W. C. Coccinellidæ of Minnesota. Tech. Bull. Minnesota Agric. Expt. Sta., **75,** 54 pp., 4 figs. (1930).

Timberlake, P. H. The Coccinellidæ of the Koebele Collection. Part I. Hawaii Plant Rec., **47,** pp. 1–67 (1943).

Vaurie, P. North American Languriidæ. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **93,** pp. 123–155 (1948).

Meloidæ of Mexico. American Mus. Novit., No. 1477, 68 pp. (1950).

Villiers, A. Revision des Languriides de l'ancien Monde. Abeille, **37,** pp. 1–316, 637 figs. (1945).

Zaitzev, P. Cyathoceridæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **17,** 68 pp. (1910).

Zia, Y. On the Languridæ of the Provinces Kweichow and Yunnan. Sinensia, **4,** pp. 15–37, 24 figs. (1933).

Etude morphologique et systématique des Languriidæ du Tonkin. Thésis, Mem. Fac. Sci. Univ. Paris, 41 pp., 83 figs. (1934).

Zimmerman, E. C. Ciidæ of Southeastern Polynesia. Occ. Pap. Bishop Mus., **14,** pp. 199–217 (1938).

Bostrychidæ of Hawaii. Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **11,** pp. 103–108 (1940).

TENEBRIONOIDEA

Andres, A. Catalogue of Egyptian Tenebrionidæ. Bull. Soc. Ent. Egypte, **1931**, pp. 74–125 (1931).

Baguena Corella, L. Estudo sobre los Aderidæ, Xylophilidæ, Hylophilidæ (Euglenidæ). Madrid Inst. Estud. africaines, xiv + 547 pp., 134 figs. (1948).

Blaisdell, F. E. Revision of the Tribe Eleodini of U. S., Lower California and Adjacent Islands. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., **63**, 524 pp. (1909).

Subfamilies and Tribes of Nearctic Tenebrionidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **65**, pp. 43–60 (1939).

Tenebrionidæ of Lower California. Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci., (4)**24**, pp. 171–287, 2 pls. (1943).

Borchmann, F. Elactidæ, Lagriidæ, Nilionidæ, and Petriidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **2** (1910).

Die Lagriinæ. Arch. Naturg., Jahrg. **81A**, Heft 6, pp. 46–186 (1916).

Die amerikanischen Gattungen und Arten der Statirinæ (Lagriidæ). Arch. Naturg., Jahrg. **87A**, Heft 1, pp. 216–357 (1921).

Lagriidæ and Alleculidæ of Burma and British India. Ark. Zool., **33A**, 32 pp. (1941).

Brown, W. J. Revision of North American Ægialiidæ. Canadian Ent., **63**, pp. 9–19, 42–49, 1 pl. (1931).

Carter, H. J. Catalogue of Australian Tenebrionidæ. Australian Zoölogist, **4**, pp. 117–163, 280; 294 (1926).

Casey, T. L. Revision of American Tentyrinæ (Tenebrionidæ). Proc. Washington Acad. Sci., **9**, pp. 275–522 (1907).

Revision of American Coniontinæ (Tenebrionidæ). Proc. Washington Acad. Sci., **10**, pp. 51–166 (1908).

Chatanay, J. Tenebrionidæ, Zophosinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 176, 50 pp. (1921).

Csiki, E. Melandryidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **77**, 62 pp. (1924).

Gebien, H. Tenebrionidæ and Trictenotomidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **15, 22, 28, 37**, 742 pp. (1910–11).

Monographie der südamerikanischen Camarien (Tenebrionidæ). Arch. Naturg. Jahrg. **83** A, pt. 3, pp. 25–167 (1919).

Tenebrionidæ of Southwest Africa. Abh. Hamburg Univ., **5**, pp. 1–168 (1920).

Ueber einige Gruppen amerikanischen Tenebrioniden. Stettiner Ent. Zeitg., **89**, pp. 169–170 (1928).

Katalog der Tenebrioniden. Mitt. münchn. ent. Ges., **30**, pp. 785–786, 1061–1092 (1940); **34**, pp. 497–555 (1944).

Hetschko, A. Cossyphodidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **83**, 15 pp. (1926).

Cossyphodidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **108**, 1 p. (1930).

Cavicoxumidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **108**, 76 pp. (1931).

Hinton, H. E. Synopsis of Tribolium. Bull. Ent. Res., **39**, pp. 13–55 (1948).

Horn, G. H. Revision of the Tenebrionidæ of North America. Trans. American Philos. Soc., **14**, pp. 253–404 (1870).

Synopsis of North American Lagriidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **15**, pp. 26–48 (1888).

Houlbert, C. and E. Barthe. Tableaux analytiques des Coléoptères de la faune franco-rhénane. Melandryidæ. Misc. ent., **35**, sep., pp. 1–32, 21 figs. (1934).

Kaszab, Z. Revision der Tenebrioniden-Tribus Platyscelini. Mitt. münchn. ent. Ges., **30**, pp. 119–235, 1 map; pp. 896–1003, 3 pls., 160 figs. (1940).

Die indomalayischen Misolampinen (Tenebrionidæ). Ann. Hist. nat. Mus. hungarici, **34** Zool., pp. 1–44, 1 pl. (1941).

Beiträge zur Kenntnis der orientalischen Opatrinen (Tenebrionidæ). Mitt. münchn. ent. Ges., **32**, pp. 1–43, 16 figs. (1942).

Pic, M. Scraptiidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **26**, 27 pp. (1911).

Pouillade, J. Revision of Trictenotomidæ. Insecta, Rennes, **4**, pp. 243–251 (1914).

Reitter, E. Subfamilies and Tribes of Palæarctic Tenebrionidæ. Wiener Ent. Zeitg., **36**, pp. 53–66 (1917).

Schenkling, S. Monommidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **117**, 7 pp. (1931).

Sphindidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **117**, 4 pp. (1931).

Semenov, A. Synopsis of Platyopinæ (Tenebrionidæ). Horæ Soc. Ent. Rossicæ, **38**, pp. 175–184 (1907).

Zimmerman, E. C. Revision of the Hawaiian Alleculidæ. Proc. Hawaii Ent. Soc., **10**, pp. 471–476 (1939).

CERAMBYCOIDEA

Achard, J. Lamprosomatidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 159, 13 pp. (1914).

Chrysomelidæ. Chlamydinæ and Sphærocarinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 160, 25 pp. (1914).

Aurivillius, C. and A. Lameere. Cerambycidæ (*s. lat*). Coleop. Cat. Junk, **39, 73, 74**, 1278 pp. (1912–1923).

Bechyne, J. Chrysomelidæ et Halticidæ d'Angola. Rev. Suisse Zool., **55**, pp. 533–548 (1948).

Blake, D. H. Revision of Myochrous. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **101**, No. 3271, pp. 1–64, 8 pls. (1950).

Boppe, P. Cerambycidæ *s. lat.*, part; Disteniinæ and Lepturiinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 178, 121 pp. (1921).

Breuning, E. Etudes sur les Lamiaires. Novit. Ent., **4**, pp. 1–96, 188 figs. and later continuations in vols. **7, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16** (1936–46).

Bridwell, J. C. Subfamilies of Bruchidæ. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **34**, pp. 100–106 (1932).

The Genera of Beetles of the Family Bruchidæ in North America. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci., **36**, pp. 52–57 (1946).

Chen, S. H. Study of Chinese Halticinæ. Sinensia, **3**, pp. 211–254, 14 figs. (1933).

Revision of the Halticidæ of Yunnan and Tonkin. Sinensia, **5**, pp. 225–416, 85 figs. (1934).

A New Classification of the Leaf Beetles. Sinensia, **11**, pp. 451–479, 30 figs. (1940).

Chujo, M. Chrysomelid Beetles of Micronesia. Mem. Fac. Sci. Agric. Taihoku Imp. Univ., **24**, pp. 281–334 (1943).

Clavareau, H. Chrysomelidæ *s. lat.* Coleop. Cat. Junk, **59**, 215 pp. (1914).

CRAIGHEAD, F. C. Larvæ of the Prioninæ. Rept. No. 107, Office of Secretary, U. S. Dept. Agric., 24 pp. (1915).

Classification of Larvæ of North American Cerambycidæ. Bull. Canada Dept. Agric. Entom., No. 23, 238 pp. (1923).

DILLON, L. S. and E. S. The Tribe Monochamini in the Western Hemisphere (Cerambycidæ). Sci. Publ. Reading Pub. Mus., No. **1**, 135 pp., 5 pls. (1941).

The Tribe Onciderini (Cerambycidæ). Sci. Publ. Reading Pub. Mus., No. **5**, xv + 186 pp., No. **6**, pp. 189–413, 17 pls. (1945–46).

Review of the Onocephalini (Cerambycidæ). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **72**, pp. 27–48, 1 pl. (1946).

The Tribe Dorcaschematini. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **73**, pp. 173–298 (1948).

FATTIG, P. W. Chrysomelidæ of Georgia. Emory Univ. Mus. Bull., No. **6**, 47 pp. (1948).

FISCHER, C. R. Os coleópteros phytóphagos da tribu Alurnini, pragas das palmeiras (Hispidæ). Rev. Ent., Rio de Janeiro, **5**, pp. 257–292, 32 figs., 4 pls. (1935).

GILMOUR, E. F. and J. R. DIBB. Revision of Batocerini (Lamiidæ). Spolia Zeylan., **25**, pp. 1–121 (1948).

GRESSITT, J. L. The Obriini of the Japanese Empire (Cerambycidæ). Ins. Matsumurana, **9**, pp. 144–153 (1935).

Plant-beetles (Chrysomelidæ, *s. lat.*) from West China. Lingnan Sci. Journ., **20**, pp. 271–376, 8 pls. (1942).

Chinese Chlamisidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **39**, pp. 84–100, 1 pl. (1946).

GUÉRIN, J. Megalopodidæ Neotropicais. Rev. Brasil. Biol., **4**, pp. 545–549 (1944).

HANSEN, V. Chrysomelidæ and Lariidæ. Danmarks Fauna, **31**, pp. 1–279, Copenhagen (1927).

HEIKERTINGER, F. Gattung Crepidodera (Halticidæ). Koleopt. Rundsch., **31**, pp. 15–80 (1948).

HEINZE, E. Africanische Crioceriden. Rev. Zool. Bot. africaine, **20**, pp. 23–55 (1930).

HERFORD, G. M. Key to Bruchidæ of Economic Importance in Europe. Trans. Soc. British Ent., **2**, pp. 1–32, 4 pls. (1935).

HOFFMANN, A. Bruchides et Anthribidæ. Faune de France, **44**, 184 pp. (1945).

HOPPING, G. R. Revision of the Clytini of Boreal America (Cerambycidæ). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **30**, pp. 438–457, 3 pls. (1937).

HORN, G. H. Revision of the Bruchidæ of the United States. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **4**, pp. 311–342 (1873).

Synopsis of the Halticinæ of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **16**, pp. 163–320 (1889).

The Eumolpinæ of Boreal America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **19**, pp. 195–234 (1892).

The Galerucinæ of Boreal America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **20**, pp. 57–136 (1893).

JACOBY, M. Sagridæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. **14**, 11 pp. (1903).

Chrysomelidæ. Fauna of British India, Coleoptera, 534 pp. (1908).

Jacoby, M. and H. Clavareau. Donaciidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 21 (1904).
Crioceridæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 23, 40 pp. (1904).
Megascelidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 32, 6 pp. (1905).
Megalopodidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 33, 20 pp. (1905).
Clytridæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 49, 88, pp. (1907).

Kleine, R. Lycidæ. Catalogue of Indian Insects. Govt. India, Centr. Publication Branch. iii + 52 pp. (1931).

Knull, J. N. Cerambycidæ of Ohio. Bull. Ohio Biol. Surv., No. **39**, pp. 133–354, 29 pls. (1946).

Laboissière, V. Revision des Gallerucini d'Europe et pays limitrophes. Ann. Ass. Nat. Levall.-Perret, **17**, pp. 22–33, 29 figs.; **18**, pp. 13–55, 7 figs.; **19**, pp. 14–78, 15 figs. (1911–13).
Galerucinæ de la faune française. Ann. Soc. ent. France, **103**, pp. 1–108, 54 figs. (1934).

Lameere, A. Prionidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **52**, 108 pp. (1913). Gen Insectorum, fasc. 172, 189 pp. (1919).

Lane, F. Esboço monographico dos Anoplodermideos (Prionidæ). Rev. Mus. paulista, **23**, pp. 153–223, 9 pls. (1937).

Leng, C. W. Synopsis of Nearctic Cerambycidæ. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc., **7**, and Entomologica Americana, 1–6 (1884–1900) (various parts).
Revision of Donaciidæ of Boreal America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **18**, pp. 159–176 (1891).

Leng, C. W. and J. Hamilton. The Lamiidæ of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **23**, pp. 101–178 (1896).

Linsley, E. G. A Revision of the Pogonocherini of North America (Cerambycidæ). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **28**, pp. 73–103, 1 pl. (1935).
Revision of the North American Necydalini (Cerambycidæ). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **33**, pp. 269–281 (1940).
Reclassification of the Tribe Obriini (Cerambycidæ). Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **48**, pp. 367–377 (1940).

Matushita, M. Zur Kenntnis der Cerambyciden des Japanischen Reichs. Journ. Fac. Agric. Hokkaido Univ., **34**, pp. 157–445, 5 pls. (1933).

Maulik, S. Hispidæ and Cassididæ. Fauna of British India, Coleoptera, Chrysomelidæ, 439 pp. (1919).
Chrysomelidæ and Halticidæ. Fauna of British India, 442 pp. (1926).
Galerucidæ. Fauna of British India, 648 pp., 144 figs. (1936).

Monrós, F. Revisión de los Megalopidæ argentinos. Rev. Soc. ent. Argentina, **13**, pp. 150–217, 56 figs. (1947).
Chlamisid Beetles of the Neotropical Regions. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **101**, pp. 451–463 (1951).

Pic, M. Bruchidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **55**, 74 pp. (1913).

Planet, L. M. Histoire naturelle des Longicornes de France. Encycl. Ent. Sér. A, 2. 386 pp. (1924), also suppl. 53 pp. (1927).

Plavilstshikov, N. M. Cerambycidæ. Bestimmungstab. Europ. Coleop., Heft **112**, pp. 1–230 (1934).

Schaeffer, C. Revision of the New World Donaciini. Brooklyn Mus. Sci. Bull., **3**, 165 pp. (1925).

Spaeth, F. Cassididæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **62**, 182 pp. (1914).
Fauna sumatrensis, Cassidinæ. Supplementa Ent., **13**, pp. 1–108 (1926).

Swaine, J. S. and R. Hopping. Lepturini of North America. Pt. I. Bull. Nat. Mus. Canada, No. 52, 79 pp. (1928).
Villiers, A. Cerambycidæ de l'Afrique du Nord. Faun. Emp. franç., 153 pp., 275 figs. (1946).
Webb, J. L. A Preliminary Synopsis of Cerambycoid Larvæ. Tech. Ser., 20. pt. 5, Bur. Ent. U. S. Dept. Agric. (1912).
Weise, J. Hispidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **35**, 94 pp. (1911).
Chrysomelidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **68**, 255 pp. (1916).
Galerucidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **78**, 225 pp. (1924).
Hispidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 125, 124 pp. (1911).
Zikan, J. F. and W. A inseto-fauna do Itatiaia e da Mantiqueira. Bol. Minist. Agric. Rio de Janeiro, **33**, pp. 1–50 (1944).

CURCULIONOIDEA AND SCOLYTOIDEA

Aurivillius, C. Rhyncophora. Svensk Insektfauna, **2**, pp. 65–139, 15 figs. (1924).
Blackman, M. W. North American Scolytidæ, Subfamily Micracinæ. Bull. Mississippi Agric. Expt. Sta., Tech. Ser. No. 11, 130 pp. (1921).
Revision of Pityophthori of North America. Bull. New York Coll. Forestry, Syracuse, Tech. Pub. No. 25, pp. 185–208 (1928).
Blatchley, W. S. and C. W. Leng. The Rhyncophora or Weevils of Northeastern America. Nature Pub. Co. (1916).
Bovie, A. Curculionidæ, Entininæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 69, 7 pp. (1908).
Curculionidæ, Cryptoderminæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 70, 3 pp. (1908).
Curculionidæ, Alcidinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 71, 11 pp. (1908).
Curculionidæ, Læmosaccinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 89, 6 pp. (1909).
Curculionidæ, Gymnetrinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 92, 19 pp. (1909).
Curculionidæ, Nanophyinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 98, 11 pp. (1910).
Curculionidæ, Brachycerinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 99, 38 pp. (1910).
Bruck, C. R. Synoptic Revision of the Subfamily Hylesinæ (Scolytidæ) of Western North America. Bull. Southern California Acad. Sci., **35**, pp. 38–51, 108–126, 8 pls. (1936).
Chamberlain, W. J. The Bark and Timber Beetles of North America. vi + 513 pp., 5 pls., 321 figs. State College, Corvallis, Oregon (1939).
Chittenden, F. H. Classification of Nut Curculios of North America. Ent. Americana, **7**, pp. 129–207 (1926).
Dalla Torre, K. W. Aglycyderidæ and Proterhinidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **31**, 8 pp. (1911).
Dalla Torre, K. W. and A. Hustache. Curculionidæ, Ceuthorrhynchinæ. Ibid., **113**, 150 pp. (1930).
Dalla Torre, K. W., and E. Voss. Curculionidæ, part. Ibid., **110**, 84 pp. (1930).
Misoptiliinæ and Rhynchitinæ. Ibid., **157**, 56 pp. (1937).
Davis, A. C. Review of the Tribe Ophryastini (Curculionidæ) of America, North of Mexico. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **96**, pp. 483–551, 29 figs. (1947).
Dietz, W. G. Revision of North American Anthonomini. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **18**, pp. 177–276 (1891).
Revision of Ceutorhynchini of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **23**, pp. 387–480 (1896).

Dodge, H. R. Bark Beetles of Minnesota. Tech. Bull. Univ. Minnesota Agric. Expt. Sta., **132**, 60 pp. (1938).

Fall, H. C. Revision of North American Species of Apion. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **25**, pp. 105–184 (1898).

Fiedler, K. Monograph of South American Conotrachelus. 365 pp. London, British Mus. Nat. Hist. (1940).

Günther, K. and F. Zumpt. Curculionidæ, Subfamily Tanymecinæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **131**, 131 pp. (1933).

Haedo Rossi, J. A. The Genus Brenthus in the Argentine. Notas Mus. La Plata, **13**, Zool. No. 105, pp. 141–164 (1948).

Hagedorn, M. Ipidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 111, 178 pp. (1910). Coleop. Cat. Junk, **4**, 134 pp. (1910).

Hoffmann, A. Curculionides. Faune de France, **52**, 486 pp. (1950).

Hopkins, A. D. Monograph of Pissodes. Bull. U. S. Dept. Agric. Tech. Ser., No. 20, 68 pp. (1911).

Monograph of Scolytidæ. Bull. U. S. Dept. Agric., Tech. Ser. No. 17, pt. 1, pp. 1–164 (1909); pt. 2, pp. 165–232 (1915).

Classification of Cryphalinæ. Ent. Rept. 99, U. S. Dept. Agric., 75 pp. (1915).

Hustache, A. Curculionides de Madagascar. Bull. Acad. Malgache, Tananarive, **7**, pp. 1–582 (1924).

Tableaux analytiques des Coléoptères de la faune franco-rhénane. Curculionidæ: Magdalini. Misc. ent., **35**, sep. pp. 1–32 (1933).

Magdalinæ (Curculionidæ) de l'Amérique méridionale. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **19**, pp. 198–248 (1937).

Curculionidæ, Barinæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **163**, 291 pp. (1938).

Ceratopinæ Sud-Americains (Curculionides). Misc. ent., **39**, pp. 89–99 (1938).

Jordan, K. Les Anthribides de l'Indochine. Faune Ent. Indochine française, fasc. **6**, pp. 71–113 (1923).

Kleine, R. Die Brenthiden der Nederländischen Ost-Indischen Kolonien. Capita Zool., **2**, pt. 4, 86 pp. (1926).

Brenthidæ. Cat. Indian Ins. Govt. India, Centr. Pub. Branch, Calcutta, pt. 11, 50 pp. (1926).

Die Brenthiden. Nova Guinea, Leiden, **15**, pp. 214–274 (1926).

Brenthidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **89**, 94 pp. (1927).

Bestimmungstabelle der Brenthidæ. Ent. Zeit. Frankfort-am-M., **40–42** (1927–28). (In several parts).

Die Brenthiden der Philippinen-Inseln. Philippine Journ. Sci., **46**, pp. 383–445, 16 figs. (1931).

Brenthidæ (Revised Edition). Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 207, 197 pp., 6 pls. (1938).

Lea, A. M. and A. Bovie. Curculionidæ, Belinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 91, 13 pp. (1909).

Liebke, M. Die Brachyninæ des afrikanischen Festlandes. Mem. Soc. ent. Belg., **24**, pp. 5–94, 102 figs. (1934).

Lona, C. Curculionidæ, Otiorhynchinæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **160**, pp. 229–412; **162**, pp. 413–600 (1938).

Marshall, G. A. K. Curculionidæ. Fauna of British India, Coleoptera, 367 pp. (1916).

Genera of the Tribe Cyphicerini. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) **11**, pp. 73–98; 433–462 (1944).

Curculionidæ of the Swedish Expedition to India. Novit. Zool., **42**, pp. 397–473 (1948).

MUNRO, J. W. British Bark-beetles. Bull. Forestry Comm., No. **8**, 77 pp., 10 pls., 32 figs. (1946).

MURAYAMA, J. Révision des Ipides et Platypides de Corée. Journ. Chosen Nat. Hist. Soc., **11**, pp. 6–38, 2 pls. (1934).

On the Platypodidæ of Formosa. Journ. Coll. Agric., Hokkaido Imp. Univ., **15**, pp. 197–236 (1925).

PAPE, P. Curculionidæ, Brachycerinæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **16**, 36 pp. (1910).

PETRI, K. Monograph of Palæarctic Hyperini. 208 pp., Berlin (1901).

PIERCE, W. D. Weevils of the Superfamily Curculionoidea. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **21**, pp. 21–36 (1919).

Studies of Weevils. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **51**, pp. 461–473 (1917).

North American Weevils of the Superfamily Platystomoidea. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **77**, No. 2840, 34 pp., 5 pls. (1930).

SCHEDL, K. E. Die Einteilung der Pityophthorinæ. Arch. Naturgesch. (N.F.) **7**, pp. 157–188, 35 figs. (1938).

Bestimmungstabellen palæarktischen Borkenkäfer (Scolytus). Zentralbl. Gesamt-Gebiet. Ent. Monogr., **1**, 67 pp. (1948).

SCHENKLING, S. and G. A. K. MARSHALL. Curculionidæ, part. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **106**, 62 pp.; **114**, 62 pp.; **116**, 56 pp. (1929–31).

SCHÖNFELDT, H. Brenthidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 65, 88 pp. (1908); Coleop. Cat. Junk, **7**, 57 pp. (1910).

SMITH, J. B. Synopsis of Apioninæ of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **11**, pp. 41–68 (1884).

SPESIVTZER, P. N. Scolytidæ of European Russia. Govt. Agric. Publ., Moscow, 103 pp., 162 figs. (1931). (In Russian)

STROHMEYER, H. Platypodidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **44**, 26 pp. (1912).

Chapuisiidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 162, 6 pp. (1914).

Platypodidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 163, 55 pp. (1914).

SWAINE, J. W. Catalogue of North American Scolytidæ. Rept. New York State Ent., No. 24, pp. 76–159 (1909).

Classification of Canadian Bark beetles. Bull. Canada Dept. Agric. Ent., No. 14, pp. 7–143 (1918).

TANNER, V. O. Study of the Subtribe Hydronomi. Great Basin Nat., **4**, pp. 1–38, 1 pl., 12 figs. (1943).

VAN EMDEN, F. I. Key to Genera of Brachyderinæ of the World. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (11) **11**, pp. 503–532; 559–586 (1944).

Voss, E. Die Unterfamilien Attelabinæ und Apoderinæ. Stettiner Ent. Zeitg., **85**, pp. 1–78; 191–304 (1925).

Monographie der Rhynchitinæ-Pterocolinæ. Stettiner ent. Zeitg., **94**, pp. 108–136, 273–286; **95**, pp. 109–135, 330–344; **99**, pp. 59–117, 302–363 (1933–38); Kol. Rundsch., **19**, pp. 25–56, 13 figs.; Deutsch. ent. Zeits., **1941**, pp. 113–215 (1941).

WAGNER, H. Curculionidæ, Apioninæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 130, 109 pp. (1912).

Curculionidæ, Apioninæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **6**, 81 pp. (1910).

Monographie der paläarktischen Ceuthorrhynchinæ (Curculionidæ).

Ent. Blätter, **34**, pp. 145–172, 279–290, 297–312, 4 figs.; **35**, pp. 35–58, 65–90, 185–208, 241–252, 273–291; **36**, pp. 65–81, 97–111 (1938–40).

Wolfrum, P. Anthribidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **102**, 145 pp. (1929).

Zimmerman, E. C. Cryptorhynchinæ of the Society Islands (Curculionidæ). Occ. Pap. Bishop Mus., **12** (23), pp. 1–48, 4 figs. (1936).

Key to the Genera of Hawaiian Anthribidæ. Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., **10**, p. 152 (1938).

Anthribidæ of Southeastern Polynesia. Occ. Pap. Bishop Mus., **14** (13), pp. 219–250, 1 fig. (1938).

Cryptorhynchinæ of Rapa. Bull. Bishop Mus., **151**, pp. 1–75, 6 figs., 4 pls. (1938).

Synopsis of the Genera of Hawaiian Cossoninæ (Curculionidæ). Occ. Pap. Bishop Mus., **15** (25), pp. 271–293, 2 figs. (1940).

SCARABÆOIDEA

Arrow, G. J. Fauna of British India. Lamellicornia (Cetoniidæ, Dynastidæ, Rutelinæ, in Fauna British India, **1–3**, 1137 pp. (1910–31).

Acanthoceridæ, Glaphyridæ, Hybosoridæ, Ochodæidæ, Orphnidæ, Pleocomidæ and Trogidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **43**, 66 pp. (1912).

Notes on the Coleopterous Families Hybosoridæ and Trogidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (9) **15**, pp. 328–331 (1925).

Horned Beetles. 154 pp. Junk, The Hague. (1951).

Copridæ. Coleoptera Lamellicornia. Fauna of British India, xii + 428 pp., 13 pls. (1931).

A Contribution to the Classification of the Coleopterous Family Lucanidæ. Trans. Roy. Soc. London, **83**, pp. 105–125, 1 pl., 5 figs. (1935).

Balthasar, V. Monographie der Trogidæ der palæarktischen Region. Festschr. 60 Geburtst. E. Strand, **1**, pp. 407–459, 1 pl. (1936).

Benesh, B. Systematic Revision of the Holarctic Genus Platycerus (Lucanidæ). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **72**, pp. 139–202 (1946).

Boucomout, A. Geotrupidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 7, 20 pp. (1902).

Geotrupidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **46**, 47 pp. (1912).

Brown, W. J. Revision of North American Ægialiidæ. Canadian Ent., **63**, pp. 9–19 (1931).

Burgeon, L. Les Trichiini (Cetoniidæ) du Congo belge. Bull. Inst. colon. belge, **17**, pp. 563–613, 6 figs. (1946).

Melolonthini et Pachydemini du Congo belge (Melolonthidæ). Rev. Zool. Bot. afr., **39**, pp. 230–273; 339–366, 66 figs. (1946).

Cartwright, O. L. American Species of Pleurophorus (Aphodiidæ). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **74**, pp. 131–145 (1948).

Cazier, M. A. Revision of the Pachydemini of North America. Journ. Ent. Zool., **29**, pp. 73–87, 2 figs. (1937).

Review of the Phileurini of America North of Mexico (Dynastidæ). Bull. Southern California Acad. Sci., **38**, pp. 169–187, 13 figs. (1940).

Chapin, E. A. Rutelidæ, Dynastidæ and Cetoniidæ of Cuba. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **25**, pp. 285–308, 3 pls. (1932).

Revision of the Melolonthidæ of Cuba. I, II. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **25**, pp. 173–209, 3 pls.; 282–314, 3 pls. (1932).

Nomenclature and Taxonomy of Glaphyridæ. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **51**, pp. 79–86 (1938).

Revision of the West Indian Aphodiidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **89**, pp. 1–41 (1940).

Dalla Torre, K. W. Melolonthidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **45, 47, 49, 50**, 450 pp. (1912–13).

Dawson, R. W. Scarabæidæ of Nebraska. Univ. of Nebraska Studies, **22**, pp. 1–82 (1922).

Dibb, J. R. Synopsis of Australian Passalidæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **87**, pp. 103–124, 2 figs. (1938).

Didier, R. Lucanides du globe. 309 pp., 212 figs. (1937). Atlas (1949).

Fall, H. C. Synopsis of Ochodæidæ of the United States. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **17**, pp. 30–38 (1909).

Fuchs, C. Synopsis of Lucanidæ of United States. Bull. Brooklyn Ent. Soc. **5**, pp. 49–52; 57–60 (1882).

Gillet, J. J. E. Scarabæidæ, *s. str.* Coleop. Cat. Junk, **38**, 100 pp. (1911).

Gravely, F. H. Passalidæ. Mem. Indian Mus., **7**, pp. 1–144 (1918).

Hesse, A. J. Notes on Acanthoceridæ from Natal and Zululand. Ann. Natal Mus., **11**, pp. 377–393 (1948).

Hincks, W. D. Revision of the Madagascar Passalidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10)**13**, pp. 561–576 (1934).

Horn, G. H. Monograph of Aphodiinæ of the United States. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **14**, pp. 1–110 (1887).

Houlbert, C. and E. Barthe. Tableaux analytiques des Coléoptères de la faune franco-rhénane, Lucanidæ. Misc. ent., **34**, sep. pp. 1–28, 33 figs. (1932).

Tableaux analytiques des Coléoptères de la faune franco-rhénane, Scarabæidæ. Misc. ent., **34**, pp. 29–48, 29 figs. (1932); **35**, pp. 97–128 (1934).

Houlbert, C. and E. Monnot. Faune entomologique amoricaine, Coléoptères. Lamellicornes. Trav. Sci. Univ. Rennes, **13**, pp. 1–171 (1915).

Janssens, A. Revision des Onitides (Copridæ). Mém. Mus. Hist. nat. belgique, (2)**11**, pp. 1–204, 2 pls., 107 figs. (1937).

Copridæ du Congo Belge. Expl. Parc nat. Albert, Mus. de Witte (1933–35), **29**, 104 pp., 4 pls., 88 figs. (1939).

Lea, A. M. Australian Scarabæidæ, *s. str.* Rec. South Australian Mus., **2**, pp. 353–396 (1923).

Luederwaldt, H. Monographia dos Passalideos do Brasil. Rev. Mus. paulista, **17**, pp. 1–262, 2 pls., 26 figs. (1931).

Monographia dos Lucanideos brasileiros. Ibid., **19**, pp. 447–574, 4 pls. (1935).

Moreira, C. Insectos Coleópteros Passalideos do Brazil. Fauna brasiliense, N. S. No. 1, 52 pp. (1925).

Niijima, Y. and E. Kinoshita. Japanische Melolonthiden, II, III. Res. Bull. Coll. Exp. For. Hokkaido Imp. Univ., **2**, pp. 1–253, 7 pls., 11 figs.; **4**, pp. 1–97, 3 pls. (1923–27).

Ohaus, J. Euchiridæ, Rutelidæ and Phænomeridæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **66**, 241 pp. (1918).

Euchiridæ and Phænomeridæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 195, 18 pp., 1 pl. (1933).

Rutelidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 199a, 171 pp., 6 pls. (1934).

Olsoufieff, G. Les Phanæides. Insecta, **13**, pp. 5–202 (1924).

Paulian, R. Faune entomologique de Madagascar. Coleoptera Lamellicornia, Scarabæidæ, Acanthocerini, Trogini, Aulonocnemis, Hybosorini, Orphnini et Ochodæini. Bull. Acad. malgache, (N.S.) **19**, pp. 129–143 (1936).

Contribution à l'étude des Canthonides américains. Ann. Soc. ent. France, **108**, pp. 213–296, 18 figs. (1938).

Coléoptères Scarabéides. Faune de France, **38**, 240 pp., 445 figs. (1941).

Coléoptères Scarabéides de l'Indo-chine. Faune Emp. franç., **3**, 225 pp., 105 figs. (1945).

Pic, M. Eucinetidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **58**, pp. 53–65 (1914).

Ritcher, P. O. Anomalini (Rutelidæ) of Eastern North America. Bull. Kentucky Agric. Expt. Sta., No. **442**, 27 pp. (1943).

Dynastidæ of North America. Ibid., No. **467**, 56 pp. (1944).

Copridæ of Eastern North America. Ibid. No. **477**, 23 pp., 3 pls. (1945).

Cetoniidæ of Eastern North America. Ibid., No. **476**, 39 pp., 3 pls. (1945).

Rutelidæ of Eastern North America. Ibid. No. **471**, 19 pp. (1945).

Roon, G. van. Lucanidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **8**, 70 pp. (1910).

Saylor, L. W. Synoptic Revision of the United States Dynastidæ, Tribes Cyclocephalini and Oryctini. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci., **35**, pp. 378–386, 1 fig. (1945); **36**, pp. 16–21, 19 figs.; pp. 41–45, 10 figs. (1946); **38**, pp. 176–183, 240–243 (1948).

Scarabæoidea of Lower California. Proc. California Acad. Sci., (4)**24**, pp. 337–374 (1948).

Schatzmayr, A. Gli Scarabeidi coprofagi della Libia e dell'Egitto. Atti Soc. italiana Sci. nat., **85**, pp. 40–84 (1946).

Schenkling, A. Cetoniidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **72**, 431 pp. (1921).

Trichiidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **75**, 58 pp. (1922).

Schmidt, A. Aphodiidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 110, 155 pp. (1910).

Aphodiidæ. Coleop. Cat.. Junk, **20**, 111 pp. (1910).

Ægialiidæ. Coleop. Cat. Junk, **42**, 11 pp. (1912).

Scarabæidæ (*s. lat.* part) Ægialiinæ, Chironinæ, Dynamopinæ, Hybosorinæ, Idiostominæ, Ochodæinæ, Orphninæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 150, 87 pp. (1913).

Aphodiidæ. Das Tierreich. Lief. **45**, 614 pp. (1922).

Silverio Pereira, F. Contribuicão para o conhecimento da subfamília dos Pseudacanthinæ (Passalidæ). Arq. Zool. São Paulo, **3**, pp. 93–113, 6 figs. (1941).

LITERATURE ON LARVÆ OF COLEOPTERA

Anderson, W. H. Key to Larval Bruchidæ in the U. S. National Museum. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci., **29**, pp. 382–391 (1933).

Bertrand, H. Les larves et nymphes des Dytiscides, Hygrobiides et Haliplides. Encycl. Ent., **10**, 368 pp. (1928).

Blair, K. G. Beetle Larvæ. Proc. Trans. South London Ent. Nat. Hist. Soc., **1933–34**, pp. 89–110, 3 pls. (1934).

Böving, A. G. and A. B. Champlain. Larvæ of North American Cleridæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **57**, pp. 576–649 (1920).

Böving, A. G. and F. C. Craighead. Synopsis of the Principal Larval Forms of the Order Coleoptera. Ent. Americana, **11**, pp. 1–351, 124 pls. (1931).

Böving, A. G. and K. L. Henriksen. Larvæ of Danish Hydrophilidæ. Vidensk. Medd. naturh. Foren., **102**, pp. 27–162, 54 figs. (1938).

Boldori, L. Altri appunti sulle larve dei Trechini (Adephaga). Mem. Soc. ent. italiana, **10**, pp. 149–167, 3 figs. (1931).

Chu, H. F. Larvæ of Harpalinæ Unisetosæ (Carabidæ). Ent. Americana, **25**, pp. 1–70 (1945).

Gage, J. H. Larvæ of the Coccinellidæ. Illinois Biol. Monogr., **6**, pp. 1–62 (1920).

Gardner, J. C. M. Immature Stages of Indian Coleoptera. Ind. For. Rec., **17** (3), 10 pp., 2 pls. (Platypodidæ) (1932); **17** (8), 12 pp. 2 pls. (Carabidæ) (1932); **18** (9), 19 pp. 4 pls. (Bostrychidæ) (1933); **20** (8), 17 pp., 2 pls. (Scolytidæ) (1934); **20** (2), 48 pp. (Curculionidæ) (1934); (N.S.) **1**, pp. 1–23, 4 pls. (Scarabæoidea) (1935); (N.S.) **1**, pp. 79–83, 2 pls. (Eucnemidæ) (1935); (N.S.) **1**, pp. 139–150 (Brenthidæ) (1935).

List of Described Immature Stages of Indian Coleoptera. Ind. For. Rec., (N.S.) **7**, pp. 163–191 (1947).

Glen, R. Larvæ of Elaterid Beetles (Tribe Lepturoidini). Smithsonian Misc. Coll., **111**, No. 11, 246 pp., 40 pls. (1950).

Hansen, V. Biller. XII. Heteromerer. Larverne ved Sv. G. Larsson. Danmarks Fauna, **50**, 293 pp., 87 figs. (1945).

Hayes, W. P. Morphology, Taxonomy and Biology of Larval Scarabæoidea. Illinois Biol. Monogr., **12**, pp. 85–203, 15 pls. (1929).

Hennig, W. Uebersicht über die Larven der wichtigsten deutschen Chrysomelinen. Arb. physiol. angew. Ent., **5**, pp. 85–136, 2 pls., 52 figs. (1938).

Kemner, N. A. Staphyliden-Larven. Ent. Tidskr., **46**, pp. 61–77, 2 pls., 5 figs. (1925).

Larsson, S. G. Larver Biller. Danmarks Fauna, **44**, pp. 193–320, 101 figs. (1938).

Maulik, S. On the Structure of Larvæ of Hispine Beetles. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1932**, pp. 293–322, 12 figs. (1932).

D'Orchymont, A. Les larves des Hydrophilides. Ann. Biol. Lacustr., **6**, pp. 173–214 (1913).

Peyerimhoff, P. de. Les larves des Coléoptères d'après A. G. Böving et F. C. Craighead et les grands criteriums de l'ordre. Ann. Soc. ent. France, **102**, pp. 77–106 (1933).

Rees, B. E. Classification of Larvæ of North American Dermestidæ. Misc. Publ., U. S. Dept. Agric., **511**, 18 pp. (1943).

Ritchie, P. O. Key to Larvæ of Tribes and Species of Scarabæidæ (s. lat.). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **41**, pp. 206–212 (1948).

Rymer-Roberts, A. W. Key to Principal Families of Coleopterous Larvæ. Bull. Ent. Res., **21**, pp. 57–72 (1930).

Van Emden, F. Bestimmungstabelle der Larven der Malacodermata — Sternoxia — Reihe. Bull. Ann. Soc. ent. Belgique, **72**, pp. 199–259, 3 pls. (1932).

Taxonomy of Rhyncophora Larvæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **87**, pp. 1–37 (1938).

Key to British Cerambycid Larvæ. Ent. Monthly Mag., **75**, pp. 257–273; **76**, pp. 7–13 (1939–40).

Key to British Lamellicornia Larvæ. Ibid., **77**, pp. 117–127, 181–192 (1941).

Key to Genera of Larval Carabidæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **92**, pp. 1–99, 100 figs. (1942).

Key to Families of Larvæ of British Beetles. Ent. Monthly Mag., **78**, pp. 206–272; **79**, pp. 209–223, 259–270 (1942–43).

Verhoeff, K. W. Staphyliden-Larven. Arch. Naturg., **85A** (6), pp. 1–111, 2 pls. (1920).

Coleopteren-Larven, besonders der Clavicornia. Arch. Naturg., **89A** (1), pp. 1–109, 7 pls. (1923).

Wade, J. S. Contribution to a Bibliography of Described Stages of North American Coleoptera. Bur. Ent. Plant Quarantine, U. S. Dept. Agric., 114 pp. (Mimeographed) Washington (1935).

ORDER STREPSÍPTERA

(*RHIPÍPTERA*)

Small species parasitic on other insects, the adult males winged and free-living, but the larviform females only rarely leaving the body of their host. Male with the head free. Eyes well developed, sphæroidal, provided with large, highly convex, separated facets. Antennæ with three to seven joints, one or several of the joints prolonged into a long, lateral process (flabellum). Mouthparts reduced; mandibles often soft or minute; maxillæ fleshy; labium not developed. Prothorax greatly reduced in size, usually ring-like; mesothorax small, strongly transverse; metathorax very large. Fore wings reduced to small club-shaped appendages; hind wings very large and delicate, with a few, fine radiating veins, but without crossveins. Legs rather weak; the coxæ, especially of the front and middle legs very minute; tarsi with from five to two joints; often with the claws absent. Female with the mouthparts and antennæ vestigial; wings absent and usually also the legs and antennæ absent; head and thorax fused into one strongly flattened piece; sexual openings in the form of segmental, usually unpaired canals opening on several of the abdominal segments. Metamorphosis complete; larvæ undergoing hypermetamorphosis with an active long-legged first stage larva or triungulin; female remaining larviform in the reproductive stage.

Adults

1. Males 2
   Females 8
2. Tarsi five-jointed, with two claws; pro- and mesothorax short, transverse 3
   Tarsi with four joints or less and without claws 4
3. Antennæ seven-jointed, the third and fourth joints prolonged laterally; metathoracic præscutum transverse, reaching the humeri and lying entirely in front of the other dorsal plates of the meta-

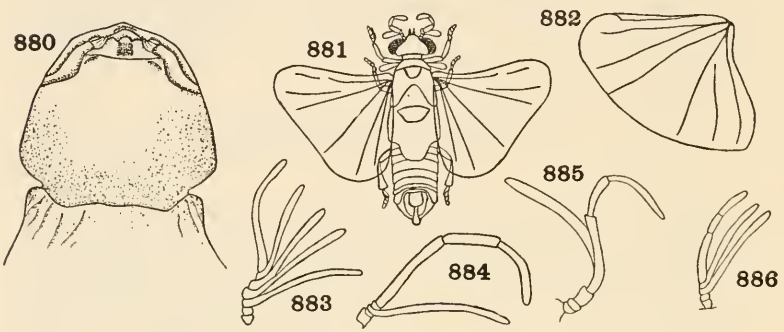
thorax; scutellum broadly rounded in front, longer than the præscutum. (Fig. 886). (**Triozócera,** Nearc., Neotrop.; **Méngea,** Oligocene (fossil)) ..... **MENGÈIDÆ**

Antennæ six-jointed, third, fourth and fifth joints prolonged laterally; sixth elongate; metathoracic præscutum transverse-quadrate, not reaching the humeri, depressed and forming a sort of neck; lateral lobes of scutum reaching the metathorax; scutellum very long, narrowed and rounded in front. (**Mengenílla** Palæarc.; Austr.) ..... **MENGENÍLLIDÆ**

4. Tarsi four-jointed 5
   Tarsi with two or three joints 7
5. Antennæ seven-jointed; fourth joint very short, fifth to seventh joints very long. (**Myrmécolax,** widespr., **Cænócholax,** Neotrop.). Parasitic on ants ..... **MYRMECOLÁCIDÆ**
   Antennæ with less than seven joints 6
6. Third and fourth joints of antennæ each with a long lateral projection; antennæ five-jointed; first joint of tarsi as long as the following three together. (**Corióxenos,** Ethiop., **Callipharíxenos,** Indomal.) ..... **CALLIPHARIXÉNIDÆ**
   Only the third joint with projection; first joint of tarsi shorter than the following three together. (**Stylops,** Holarc., **Hylécthrus,** Palæarc., **Xènos,** Palæarc., Am.). (Including *XÉNIDÆ* and *HYLÉCTHRIDÆ*) ..... **STYLÓPIDÆ**
7. Tarsi three-jointed; antennæ seven-jointed. (**Halictóphagus,** widespr.; **Stenocranóphilus,** Holarc.; **Tridactylóphagus,** Ind.). (Including *DIOZOCERÁTIDÆ*) ..... **HALICTOPHÁGIDÆ**
   Tarsi with two joints; antennæ four-jointed, the third joint with a long projection at its base. (**Elénchus,** widespr.). **ELÉNCHIDÆ**
8. Adult free-living, with legs, eyes and antennæ present 9
   Adult larviform, without legs, eyes or antennæ; never emerging from body of the host 10
9. Antennæ five-jointed ..... **MENGÈIDÆ**
   Antennæ four-jointed ..... **MENGENÍLLIDÆ**
10. Cephalothorax with hook-like projections behind the spiracles (male unknown). (**Stichótrema,** Austr.). Parasites of Orthoptera. **STICHOTREMÁTIDÆ**
    No such projections behind spiracles 11
11. Cephalothorax greatly lengthened, with two pairs of spiracles, or with the head and thoracic segments distinct. Parasites of Hemiptera ..... **CALLIPHARIXÉNIDÆ**
    Cephalothorax with one pair of spiracles; thoracic sutures not distinct 12
12. Parasites of Hymenoptera ..... **STYLÓPIDÆ**
    Parasites of Homoptera or Gryllidæ 13

13. Brood passage (opening through which the larvæ escape after hatching) a narrow, linear or oblong slit; thorax prominent.
HALICTOPHÁGIDÆ

Brood passage opening broad and semicircular; thorax ringlike, reduced behind the opening. Parasites of Fulgoroidea.
ELÉNCHIDÆ



Figs. 880–886. Strepsiptera

880. Xenos, head of female (Brues) Stylopidæ.
881. Stylops, male (Pierce) Stylopidæ.
882. Xenos, wing of male (Kirby) Stylopidæ.
883. Anthericomma, antenna of male (Pierce) Halictophagidæ.
884. Cænocholax, antenna of male (Pierce) Myrmecolacidæ.
885. Parastylops, antenna of male (Pierce) Stylopidæ.
886. Triozocera, antenna of male (Pierce) Mengeidæ.

First Stage Larvæ (*Triungulins*)

1. Front and middle tarsi pulvilliform.....2
At least the middle tarsi setiform; with seta, but without pulvillus. 4
2. Head behind with two long backwardly directed spines near the lower margin 3
Head without such long spines. Parasites of wasps and bees.
STYLÓPIDÆ
3. Sternites of abdomen margined posteriorly with bristles.
MENGÈIDÆ, MENGENÍLLIDÆ
Sternites with dentate posterior margin, but without marginal bristles. Parasites of Hemiptera.....**CALLIPHARIXÉNIDÆ**
4. Front tarsi pulvilliform; others setiform; three ocelli on each side of the head. Parasites of Orthoptera.....**STICHOTREMÁTIDÆ**
All tarsi setiform. Parasites of Homoptera, especially Fulgoroidea, and of Gryllidæ.....**ELÉNCHIDÆ** and **HALICTOPHÁGIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON STREPSIPTERA

Bohart, R. M. Revision of Strepsiptera, with Special Reference to North America. Univ. California Publ., Ent. **7**, pp. 91–160 (1941).

Leng, C. W. Catalogue of N. American Strepsiptera. Cat. Coleop., pp. 343–345 (1920).

Parker, H. L. and H. D. Smith. Notes on the Strepsipteron Eoxenes. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **26**, pp. 217–233; **27**, pp. 468–479 (1933–34).

Pierce, W. D. A Monographic Revision of the Twisted-Winged Insects Comprising the Order Strepsiptera. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., **66**, 232 pp. (1909).

Strepsiptera. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 121, 54 pp. (1911).

The Comparative Morphology of the Order Strepsiptera, together with Records and Descriptions of Insects. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **54**, pp. 391–501 (1918).

Ulrich, W. Strepsiptera. In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **5**, Lief. 1, Teil XIII, pp. 1–26, 46 figs. (1930).

ORDER HYMENÓPTERA

Moderate-sized, small or minute, rarely very large; four membranous wings, the fore pair larger and more completely veined; venation rather complete but not complex, sometimes greatly reduced; longitudinal veins greatly modified by peculiarities in branching and direction; head free, mandibulate, but the mouthparts usually adapted for lapping liquid food; antennæ variable, sometimes with very many or very few joints, in the higher forms usually with twelve or thirteen joints; eyes usually moderately large; ocelli nearly always present; prothorax not free; legs similar; tarsi nearly always five-jointed; abdomen usually with six or seven visible segments, the first segment fused with the thorax and not forming a part of the apparent abdomen; no cerci; ovipositor usually sting-like, sometimes saw-like, occasionally greatly elongate.

Metamorphosis complete; larvæ caterpillar-like in the more primitive families, legless in the higher forms; pupæ free, sometimes enclosed in a cocoon. Habits varied, phytophagous, predatory, or parasitic. Saw-flies, Wood-wasps, Ichneumon-flies, Ants, Wasps and Bees.

There is no close agreement concerning the family divisions in the Chalastogastra, especially in the higher forms and it is probable that the future will see changes in grouping. Among the Terebrantia there is less difference of opinion. The Ichneumonidæ and Braconidæ include many diverse types and are of greater rank than most of the other families, but attempts to divide them have not been satisfactory. The wasps and bees on the other hand have been separated into families on far less important characters. Among the Ichneumonoidea and more primitive wasps, some of the family divisions are undoubtedly artificial and must be regarded as tentative only.

Adults

1. Abdomen broadly sessile, attached over a large area (Fig. 887); trochanters two-jointed (Fig. 896); hind wing with three basal cells. Suborder CHALASTOGÁSTRA (*SÝMPHYTA, SESSILIVÉNTRES, PHYTÓPHAGA, BOMBÓPTERA*) 2

   Abdomen petiolate or subpetiolate, sharply constricted at the base, never broadly sessile (Figs. 891, 916, 935); trochanters one- or two-jointed; hind wing with less than three basal cells. Suborder CLISTOGÁSTRA (*APÓCRITA, PETIOLÀTA*) 17

2. Fore wings with three radial cells, *i.e.* two radial crossveins present; antennæ many-jointed, but with the three basal joints strongly developed, the third very long. (Fig. 892) ..... **XYÉLIDÆ**

a. Intercostal vein free for its entire length, ending in a short fork; first transverse radial vein shorter than width of stigma ..... b

   Intercostal vein fused with subcostal vein, except at tip; first transverse radial vein longer than width of stigma (Xyèla, Megaxyèla, Holarc.) ..... **XYELÌNÆ**

b. Fork of intercostal vein proximal to the first cubital cell; wings densely pubescent c

   Fork of intercostal vein distal to base of first cubital cell; wings bare or sparsely pubescent. (Macroxyèla, Nearc.; Megaxyèla, Holarc.) **MACROXYELÌNÆ**

c. Apical filament of antenna with nine to twelve joints. (Pleuroneùra, Holarc.) ..... **PLERONEURÌNÆ**

   Apical filament of antenna composed of 24 or more joints. (Xylècia, Nearc.) ..... **XYLECÍINÆ**

   Fore wings with only one or two radial cells; third antennal joint only rarely lengthened 3

3. Costal cell divided by a distinct longitudinal vein (the subcosta); antennæ slender, becoming very thin apically, many-jointed; radial cell with one crossvein; second abdominal tergite divided medially ..... **PAMPHILÌIDÆ**

a. Tarsal claws with a short triangular basal tooth (Cænolýda, Palæarc.; Cephálcia, Acantholỳda, Holarc.) ..... **CEPHALCÌNÆ**

   Tarsal claws bifid at tip, the inner tooth long (Pamphílius (=*Lỳda*), Neurótoma, Holarc.) ..... **PAMPHILIÌNÆ**

   Costal cell not divided by a longitudinal vein 4

4. Anterior tibiæ with a single apical spur. (Wood-wasps). Superfamily SIRICÒIDEA 5

   Anterior tibiæ with two apical spurs. (Saw-flies). (Superfamily TENTHREDINÒIDEA) 9

5. Fore wings with only one closed cubital cell and one recurrent nervure; antennæ ten- or eleven-jointed, inserted much below the lower margin of the eyes, beneath a frontal ridge; vertex strongly tuberculate. (**Orýssus** (=*Orússus*), Eur., N. Am., Austr.; **Ophrynòpus**, Austr., S. Am.). (*IDIOGÁSTRA, ORYSSÒIDEA, ORÚSSIDÆ*) ..... **ORÝSSIDÆ**

Fore wings with two or three closed cubital cells; antennæ inserted above the lower margin of the eyes; two recurrent nervures; antennæ variable. (Figs. 888, 890) 6

6. Pronotum nearly truncate or weakly emarginate behind, its anterior portion not forming a vertical surface; abdomen more or less compressed. (Fig. 888) ..... **CÉPHIDÆ**

a. Labial palpi three-jointed, longer than the four-jointed maxillary palpi. (**Athetocèphus**, Madagascar) ..... **ATHETOCEPHÌNÆ**

Labial palpi four-jointed, shorter than the six-jointed maxillary palpi. (**Cèphus, Jànus**, Holarc.) ..... **CEPHÌNÆ**

Pronotum deeply incurved or emarginate behind, its anterior part forming a more or less vertical surface; abdomen cylindrical 7

7. Parapsidal furrows present; fore wings with a crossvein (Sc) in the costal cell; no triangular plate at the apex of the abdomen; prothorax conical, the pronotum a narrow collar 8

Parapsidal furrows absent; fore wings without a crossvein in the costal cell; apex of the abdomen with a triangular or spear-shaped plate; prothorax subquadrate, the pronotum longer. Horntails. (**Trèmex**, cosmop.; **Sìrex, Urócerus, Xèris**, Holarc.). (Fig. 890). (*UROCÉRIDÆ*) ..... **SIRÍCIDÆ**

8. Mesonotum divided by a transverse suture. (**Syntéxis**, Nearc.). (*SYNTÉCTIDÆ*) ..... **SYNTÉXIDÆ**

Mesonotum without a transverse suture ..... **XIPHYDRÌIDÆ**

a. Pronotum with a distinct dorsal surface laterally; not deeply emarginate anteriorly when viewed from above. (**Derecýrta**, Neotrop.) **DERECYRTÌNÆ**

Pronotum without a distinct dorsal surface laterally; deeply emarginate anteriorly when seen from above ..... b

b. Maxillary palpi seven-jointed; inner margins of eyes very strongly convergent behind. (**Moaxíphia**, Austr.) ..... **MOAXIPHIÌNÆ**

Maxillary palpi with six joints or less; inner eye-margins not, or weakly convergent behind c

c. Maxillary palpi six-jointed. (**Brachýxiphus**, Neotrop.; **Nasoxíphia**, Palæarc.) ..... **BRACHYXIPHÌNÆ**

Maxillary with four or five joints ..... d

d. Proepisterna long, in profile much longer than high ..... e

Proepisterna short, in profile slightly longer than high. (**Konòwia**, Holarc.) ..... **XIPHYDRIÌNÆ**, part

e. Maxillary palpi four-jointed (**Euxiphýdria,** Holarc.). **EUXIPHYDRIÌNÆ**

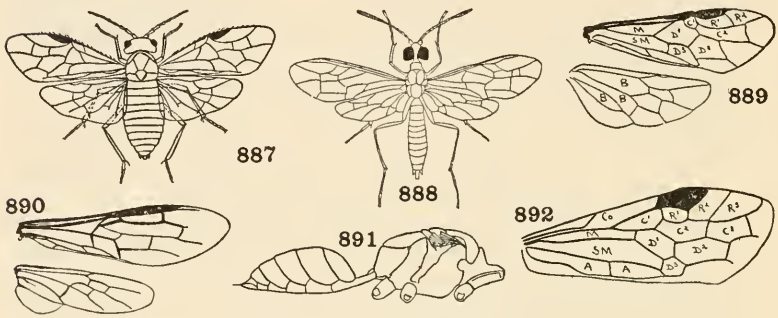
Maxillary palpi five-jointed ..... f

f. Labial palpi four-jointed. (**Hyperxíphia,** widespr.; **Palpixíphia,** Indomal.) ..... **HYPERXIPHIÌNÆ**

Labial palpi three-jointed. (**Xiphýdria,** Holarc. . . . **XIPHYDRIÌNÆ**

9. Posterior margin of the pronotum straight or nearly so; mesonotum very short, never extending much behind the anterior margins of the tegulæ; second abdominal tergite divided medially. (**Megalodóntes,** Palæarc.) ..... **MEGALODÓNTIDÆ**

Posterior margin of the pronotum strongly curved, mesonotum longer, extending well behind the anterior margin of the tegulæ 10



Figs. 887–892. **Hymenoptera**

887. **Cladius** (Chittenden) Tenthredinidæ.
888. **Cephus** (Marlatt) Cephidæ.
889. **Dolerus,** wings: M, median cell; R1, R2, marginal or radial cells; C1, C2, cubital or submarginal cells; D1, D2, D3, first, second and third discoidal cells; SM, submedian cell; B1, B2, B3, basal cells. Tenthredinidæ.
890. **Tremex,** wings. Uroceridæ.
891. **Chlorion,** lateral view of thorax and abdomen (Fernald) Sphecidæ.
892. **Xyela,** fore wing. Lettering as in fig. 889; Co, costal cell; A, A, anal cells (MacGillivray) Xyelidæ.

10. Antennæ clavate; transverse median and basal veins interstitial; abdomen more or less swollen or globose 11

Antennæ not clavate; filiform, serrate, or pectinate 12

11. Radial cell divided by a crossvein (Fig. 889); abdomen angled laterally so that the tergites are sharply divided into a dorsal and ventral surface; abdomen of female strongly globose. (**Címbex, Trichiosòma,** Holarc.) ..... **CIMBÍCIDÆ**

Radial cell not divided; abdomen rounded laterally, not angled or carinate; abdomen not greatly swollen. (**Pérga, Xylopérga,** Austr.) ..... **PÉRGIDÆ**

12. Antennæ with only three joints, the third very long, sometimes split in the male. (**Árge** (=*Hylótoma*), widespr.; **Labidárge**, S. Am.; **Schizócera** (=*Sterictóphora*), Eur., Am.). (*HYLOTÓMIDÆ*) ..... **ÁRGIDÆ**

Antennæ with four or more joints 13

13. First discoidal cell petiolate above, *i.e.* the cubitus arising from the basal vein; antennæ four-jointed, the third joint very long. (**Blasticótoma**, one European species) ..... **BLASTICOTÓMIDÆ**

First discoidal cell almost never petiolate above, the cubitus arising beyond the basal vein; antennæ with at least six joints 14

14. Radial cell simple, without a crossvein 15

Radial cell divided by a crossvein (Fig. 889); antennæ commonly filiform, rarely with some of the joints toothed or with projections, with at least seven and usually with nine joints. Cosmopolitan but scarce in the tropics. (**Ametastègia, Blennocámpa, Caliròa, Hoplocámpa, Tenthrèdo, Allántus, Dólerus, Macròphya, Selándria, Fenùsa,** Holarc.) ..... **TENTHREDÍNIDÆ**

a. Female wingless; scutellum enlarged and covering the reduced mesonotum. (**Cacosýndia,** Palæarc.) ..... **BLENNOCAMPÌNÆ,** part

Both sexes winged ..... b

b. Radial cell divided by a cross-vein c

Radial cell not divided by a cross-vein (see couplet 14). **NEMATÌNÆ**

c. Anal cell in fore wings not petiolate ..... d

Anal cell in fore wings petiolate ..... **BLENNOCAMPÌNÆ**

d. Two cubital cells, the second very long and receiving both recurrent nervures ..... **DOLERÌNÆ**

Four, rarely three cubital cells ..... e

e. Basal vein and cubitus meeting the subcosta at the same point, or very nearly so ..... **SELANDRIÌNÆ**

Basal vein meeting the subcosta considerably before the base of the cubitus ..... **TENTHREDINÌNÆ**

15. Antennæ filiform 16

Antennæ of a different conformation, many-jointed, serrate in the female and pectinate in the male. (**Dipriòn** (=*Lophyrus*) (Pine sawflies). Holarc.; **Perreyia,** Neotrop.; **Pterygóphorus,** Austr.). (Including *PERREYÌIDÆ, PTERYGOPHÓRIDÆ, LOBOCERÁTIDÆ, LOPHÝRIDÆ*) ..... **DIPRIÓNIDÆ**

16. Antennæ nine-jointed. (**Pachynématus, Pteronídea** (=*Ptéronus*), Holarc.; **Pontània** (Willow gall sawflies); **Nématus** (*N. erichsonii*, Larch sawfly); **Pristíphora; Diphádnus**). (NEMATÌNÆ). Some **TENTHREDÍNIDÆ**

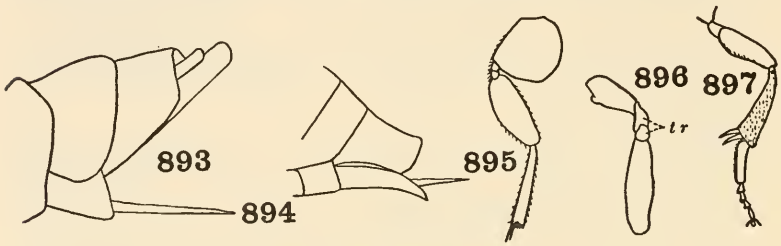
Antennæ six-jointed; posterior tibiæ with preapical spurs. (**Acordulécera,** Am.) ..... **ACORDULECÉRIDÆ**

17. Last abdominal sternite divided longitudinally, the ovipositor issuing some distance before the tip of the abdomen (Fig. 893) and provided with a pair of narrow sheaths which equal it in length. Trochanter divided into two distinct joints, except in some forms without stigma; fore wing either with or without a costal cell. (TEREBRÁNTIA) 18

Last abdominal sternite not divided longitudinally, the ovipositor issuing from the tip of the abdomen as a sting (rarely absent) without a pair of exserted sheaths (Fig. 894). Trochanter consisting of a single joint (Fig. 897), or if rarely divided, the second part is very closely attached to and not distinctly separated from the femur (except Trigonalidæ); fore wing always (except Rhopalosomatidæ) with a costal cell. Ants, Wasps and Bees. (ACULEATA) 73

18. Winged 19

Wingless or with the wings greatly reduced in size 59



Figs. 893–897. Hymenoptera

893. **Ichneumon,** apex of abdomen, with ovipositor. Ichneumonidæ.
894. **Epeolus,** apex of abdomen, with ovipositor. Melectidæ.
895. **Elasmus,** basal segments of leg (Silvestri) Elasmidæ.
896. **Ichneumon,** basal segments of leg; tr. two-jointed trochanter (Sharp) Ichneumonidæ.
897. Hind leg of a bee (Riley).

19. Fore wings with a stigma which is usually triangular or rarely very slender or linear (Fig. 900); costal vein well developed as far as the stigma; abdomen usually with the sternites membranous and with a median fold; antennæ usually with more than sixteen joints; wing venation ordinarily well developed. Ichneumon-flies. (ICHNEUMONÒIDEA) (*TRÍSTEGA*) 20

Fore wings without a stigma, the marginal vein if present linear, not swollen to form a stigma; costal vein much thinner than the subcostal (Sc + R) (Figs. 906, 907); abdomen with the ventral surface hard and chitinous, without a median fold; antennæ with never more than eighteen joints and rarely more than thirteen; wings with very incomplete venation 32

20. Costal and subcostal (Sc + R) veins separated, enclosing a narrow costal cell; abdominal sternites chitinized (Figs. 904, 905).....21
Costal and subcostal veins confluent, no costal cell (Fig. 900)....28
21. Mesonotum with a sharp median groove or linear furrow; notauli absent; abdomen elongate oval; body more or less cylindrical; ovipositor prominent, usually extremely long. (**Megályra,** Austr.; **Dinápsis,** S. Afr.). (Including *DINÁPSIDÆ*). **MEGALÝRIDÆ**
Mesonotum without median groove; or if with a median impressed area, also with notauli.....22
22. Abdomen inserted on the thorax, far above the hind coxæ, commonly on a nipple-shaped protuberance; antennæ with 13 or 14 joints 23
Abdomen inserted normally, low down, at the apex of the thorax, and quite close to the hind coxæ.....25
23. Fore wing with two recurrent nervures; two more or less completely closed cubital cells, the second one sometimes partly open, due to a partial loss of the apical intercubitus. (Fig. 904). (**Aùlacus, Aulacostèthus,** cosmop.) Parasites of beetles and sawflies ..... **AULÁCIDÆ**
Fore wing with one or no recurrent nervure; only one distinctly closed cubital cell, or none.....24
24. Prothorax long, forming an elongate neck; abdomen long, gradually clavate; radial cell of fore wing long, pointed; fore wing folded lengthwise at rest. (Fig. 905). (**Gasteruption, Rhydinofœnus,** cosmop.; **Hyptiogáster,** Austr.). Parasites of wasps and bees ..... **GASTERUPTIÓNIDÆ**
Prothorax short; body of abdomen short, orbicular, borne on a narrow cylindrical pedicel; radial cell short and broad, or absent; fore wing not folded. (**Evània,** cosmop.; **Brachygáster,** Eur.; **Hýptia,** Am.). Parasites of cockroach eggs.....**EVANIIDÆ**
25. Two or three closed cubital cells.....26
Only one closed cubital cell, or none.....27
26. Antennæ with 18 joints or more; head large, quadrate. (See couplet 93) ..... **TRIGONÁLIDÆ**
Antennæ with 12 or 13 joints. (See couplet 99).
RHOPALOSOMÁTIDÆ
27. Antennæ setaceous, multiarticulate, with 30 joints or more; abdomen long and slender; ovipositor long; hind femora swollen and toothed before the apex; head tuberculate above. (**Stéphanus,** cosmop.; **Megíschus,** tropicopol.; **Hemistéphanus,** S. A., Austr.; **Diastéphanus,** As., Afr., Austr.).....**STEPHÁNIDÆ**
Antennæ 14-jointed; abdomen long and slender; ovipositor very short; hind femora without teeth; head not tuberculate above. (If the body of the abdomen is compressed, rounded (♀) or broadly ovate (♂), borne on a slender cylindrical petiole, com-

pare Roproniidæ, couplet 83). (**Monómachus**, S. Am., Austr.; **Tetracònus**, S. Am.) ..... **MONOMÁCHIDÆ**

28. Mandibles widely separated, not meeting when closed, the tips concave, the teeth curving outward instead of inward. (**Dacnùsa, Phænocárpa, Aphæreta, Alýsia**, cosmop.; **Lysiógnatha**, N. Am.). (Including *LYSIOGNÁTHIDÆ*) ..... **ALYSÌIDÆ**

Mandibles attached normally, their tips opposed and meeting when closed 29

29. Ventral abdominal segments soft and membranous, with a median fold 30

Ventral abdominal segments hard, heavily chitinized; scutellum armed with a sharp spiniform process. (**Agriótypus**, Holarc.). **AGRIOTÝPIDÆ**

30. Fore wing with two recurrent nervures (except *Ophionellus* and *Hymenopharsalia*); first cubital and first discoidal cells not separated; all the abdominal segments freely movable, except in very rare cases. (Figs. 893, 896, 898, 902). A very large cosmopolitan family. (Including *OPHIONÉLLIDÆ, MYERSÌIDÆ*). This very large family is divided into a number of subfamilies and the current classification involves many exceptions. Recently the number of subfamilies has been greatly increased, with good reason, but we are unable to present here an adequate, workable key. **ICHNEUMÓNIDÆ**

Fore wing with only one, or without any recurrent nervure (Fig. 900); usually with the second and third abdominal segments immovably united above 31

31. Abdomen extremely slender, three times as long as the head and thorax together, the segments freely movable; tip of propodeum prolonged beyond the hind coxæ. (**Hymenopharsàlia, Ophionéllus**, Am.). (See couplet 30) ..... A few **ICHNEUMÓNIDÆ**

Abdomen shorter; propodeum not thus prolonged; venation sometimes considerably reduced. A large cosmopolitan family. (Including *APHIDÌIDÆ, CAPITONÌIDÆ, PACHYLOMMÁTIDÆ, NEORHACÓDIDÆ*) ..... **BRACÓNIDÆ**

a. Clypeus semicircularly emarginate below and forming with the mandibles a more or less circular opening or cavity ..... b

Clypeus not emarginate below, or at most with a broad, shallow emargination, not forming with the mandibles such an opening .. i

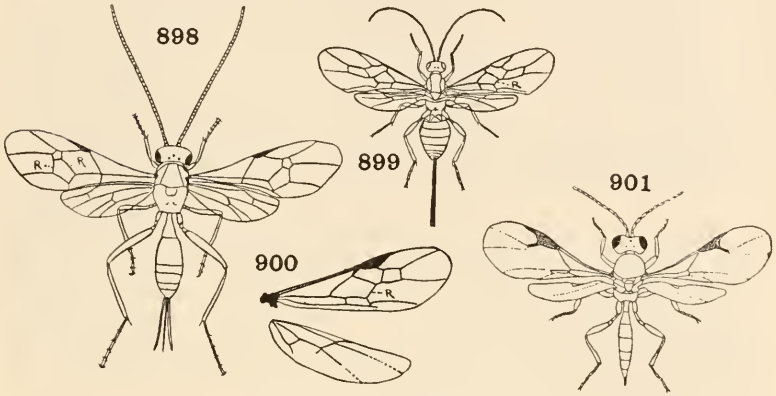
b. Abdomen sessile, sometimes with the base considerably narrowed, but the first segment not forming a distinct petiole c

Abdomen petiolate, the first segment greatly lengthened, at least three times as long as broad at apex, and often very long and slender with the remainder of the abdomen suddenly much wider; antennæ usually very slender. (**Spàthius**, widespr.; **Stephaníscus**,

Ogmophásmus, Ethiop.; Psenóbolus, Neotrop.; Cantharóctonus, Nearc.). (Including *STEPHANISCÌNÆ*) ..... SPATHIÌNÆ

c. Head behind with the occiput, temples and cheeks rounded, without marginal line ..... d

Head behind with a distinct carinate, raised marginal line which is always distinct on the sides although sometimes more or less obsolete either above or below ..... e



Figs. 898–901. **Hymenoptera**

898. Cryptus, R, R, recurrent nervures. Ichneumonidæ.
899. Microbracon (Hunter and Hinds) Braconidæ.
900. Rhogas, wings, R, recurrent nervure. Braconidæ.
901. Lysiphlebus. Braconidæ.

d. Nervulus (transverse median nervure) originating just basal to the basal vein or at the same point, rarely slightly further toward the apex of the wing; usually large species, often with colored wings. (Fig. 899). **Vípio, Microbràcon** (including **Habrobràcon**), **Iphiaulax, Glyptomórpha,** cosmop.; **Chelonogástra,** Ethiop., Indomal,; **Platybràcon,** Indomal.; **Gastrothèca,** Ethiop.). (Including *APHRASTOBRACONÌNÆ*) ..... BRACONÌNÆ

Nervulus originating well beyond the lower end of the basal vein. (**Exothècus,** widespr.; **Spinària,** Ethiop., Indomal.; **Mesobràcon,** Ethiop.) ..... EXOTHECÌNÆ

e. Fore wings with three submarginal cells, all completely formed; very rarely without wings ..... f

Fore wings with only two submarginal cells, the first sometimes incompletely formed; females occasionally wingless ..... h

f. Head cubical, large, and bulging behind the eyes, rarely slightly transverse. (**Dorýctes, Dendrosòter, Odontobràcon,** widespr.). DORYCTÌNÆ

Head clearly transverse, usually much wider than long; not widened or bulging behind the eyes ..... g

g. Subdiscoidal vein arising at the upper corner of the second discoidal cell, forming a continuous line with the upper edge of this cell. (**Hormìus, Hormiópterus,** widespr.; **Chrémylus,** Palæarc.). **HORMIÌNÆ**

Subdiscoidal vein originating from the outer side of the second discoidal cell which is angulate at the point of origin, this vein lying below the level of the upper side of the cell. (Fig. 900). (**Rhògas,** cosmop.; **Rhýssalus, Clinocéntrus; Gyroneùron,** Ethiop., Indomal.) ..... **RHOGADÌNÆ**

h. Head, when seen from above, large, cubical; abdominal tergites almost always very clearly separated; female always winged; hind wing of male often with a stigma-like thickening on the costal margin. (**Hecábolus, Écphylus,** Holarc.; **Heterospìlus,** widespr.). **HECABOLÌNÆ**

Head, when seen from above, strongly transverse, much wider than long; sutures of abdomen obsolete above except at the base; female commonly wingless; hind wing of male without false stigma. (**Pámbolus,** widespr.) ..... **PAMBOLÌNÆ**

i. Abdomen with the tergites separated by distinct sutures, all the tergites beyond the third freely movable; if rarely all are fused, the abdomen is strongly clavate ..... j

Abdomen with the tergites fused to form a rigid dorsal shell or carapace which is either entirely without sutures or with these indicated only as fine grooves ..... w

j. Abdomen sessile or subsessile; if the first segment is rarely elongate its lateral margins are straight; venation of wings not reduced ... k

Abdomen petiolate, wing venation often much reduced in the smaller species x

k. Marginal cell either very narrow, or incompletely formed with the radial vein weak or wanting apically; second submarginal cell usually small or imperfectly formed l

Marginal cell never much narrowed, second submarginal cell large and fully formed ..... p

l. Marginal cell very narrow, the radial vein almost always distinct to the tip ..... m

Marginal cell not narrow, more or less incompletely formed apically ..... n

m. Palpi very short; tarsi long, slender, with minute or very indistinct claws. Minute species parasitic on ants. (**Neoneùrus, Elasmosòma,** Holarc.) ..... **NEONEURÌNÆ**

Palpi long, well developed; tarsi not unusually lengthened, with large, often toothed or pectinate claws. (**Crémnops, Disòphrys, Ágathis, Mícrodus, Órgilus,** cosmop.; **Braunsia,** Ethiop., Indomal.;

Eárinus, widespr.). (*AGATHÌNÆ*). (Including *ANEUROBRACONÌNÆ*) ..... AGATHIDÌNÆ

n. Second submarginal cell minute or incompletely formed; marginal cell wanting except at extreme base ..... o

Second submarginal cell large, although more or less weakly defined apically; apical part of marginal cell weakly defined, but the cell is clearly marked by a strongly curved and very delicately chitinized vein. (**Cardiochìles,** widespr.; **Toxoneùron,** Am.; **Laminitársus,** Malay.) ..... CARDIOCHILÌNÆ

o. Radial vein consisting of two nearly equal sections with the stub of a third. (**Neorhacòdes,** Palæarc.). This group is by some placed in the Ichneumonidæ ..... NEORHACODÌNÆ

Radial vein composed of only a single basal section. (**Microgáster, Apantèles, Microplìtis,** cosmop.; **Mìrax,** widespr.; **Oligoneùrus,** Neotrop.) ..... MICROGASTRÌNÆ

p. Fore wings with three submarginal cells ..... q

Fore wings with only two submarginal cells ..... u

q. Legs long and slender, the spurs of the hind tibiæ often very long; body usually slender with the abdomen elongate; head strongly transverse. (**Macrocéntrus,** cosmop.; **Zèle,** Palæarc., Am.; **Aulacocéntrum, Austrozèle,** Australas.; **Amicrocéntrum,** Ethiop.; **Neozèle,** Neotrop.) ..... MACROCENTRÌNÆ

Legs not long and slender, femora stout; abdomen usually stout and short, rarely elongate; tibial spurs not elongate; head large and thick in all forms with elongate abdomen ..... r

r. Abdomen inserted low down on the propodeum, between the hind coxæ; usually small or minute species ..... s

Abdomen inserted distinctly above the hind coxæ; abdomen often elongate; head large, cubical, often with the vertex deeply impressed; rather large or moderate-sized species. (**Hélcon, Gymnóscelus, Aspicólpus,** widespr.; **Eumacrocéntrus,** Nearc.; **Austrohélcon,** Schauinslándia, Austr.; **Cenocœlius,** widespr.). (Including *CENOCŒLIÌNÆ*) ..... HELCONÌNÆ

s. Marginal cell very short, its upper margin no longer than the stigma. (**Ichneùtes,** Holarc.; **Próterops,** widespr.; **Ichneutídea, Proteropòides,** Nearc.) ..... ICHNEUTÌNÆ

Marginal cell long, much longer than the stigma ..... t

t. Head above not margined; anal cell of fore wing without trace of a crossvein; clypeus often shallowly emarginate, leaving an elliptical opening between the mandibles when closed; second submarginal cell often much shorter above than below. (**Òpius,** cosmop.; **Biósteres, Diachásma, Eurýtenes,** widespr.; **Rhinòplus,** Ethiop.) ..... OPIÌNÆ

Head margined above; anal cell of fore wing often with an incomplete crossvein; clypeus not emarginate, fitting close to the man-

dibles when closed; second submarginal cell rarely noticeably shortened above. (**Diospìlus**, widespr.; **Dyscolètes**, Holarc.; **Eudiospìlus, Neodiospìlus**, Ethiop.) ..... **DIOSPILÌNÆ**

u. Second discoidal cell not completely closed below at apex, the posterior part of its outer side without the usual vein. (**Brachístes** (=*Calýptus*), **Eubádizon**, widespr.). (*CALYPTÌNÆ*). **BRACHISTÌNÆ**

Second discoidal cell completely closed below at apex by a vein v

v. Last section of radial vein curved, marginal cell very short, not nearly extending to the wing tip. (**Leìophron, Centístes**, Holarc.; **Centistìna**, Ethiop.) ..... **LEIOPHRONÌNÆ**

Last section of radial vein straight, the marginal cell long, extending almost to the tip of the wing. (**Blàcus**, widespr.; **Pygóstolus**, Holarc.) ..... **BLACÌNÆ**

w. Fore wings with three cubital cells. (**Chelònus, Chelonélla, Phanerótoma, Ascogáster**, cosmop.; **Sphæropyx**, Palæarc.; **Minánga, Pachychelònus**, Ethiop.) ..... **CHELONÌNÆ**

Fore wings with two closed cubital cells. (**Triáspis** (=*Sigálphus*), cosmop.). (*SIGALPHINÆ*) ..... **TRIASPIDÌNÆ**

x. Hind wings with two closed basal cells, the second sometimes incomplete .....y

Hind wings with only one, or without any closed basal cell.....aa

y. Fore wings with three submarginal cells, the second one always completely closed, their venation not reduced.....z

Fore wings with only two submarginal cells; venation usually much reduced, the radial cell usually short. (**Eùphorus**, Holarc.; **Perilìtus, Dinocámpus**, widespr.; **Eustalócerus, Cosmóphorus**, Holarc.) ..... **EUPHORÌNÆ**

z. Second submarginal cell about as long as high; antennæ long and slender, filiform; abdominal tergites separated by sutures. (**Meteòrus**, cosmop.) ..... **METEORÌNÆ**

Second submarginal cell much longer than high; antennæ 18-jointed, the joints toward the apex bead-like; second tergite covering the whole abdomen beyond the petiole. (**Helorimórpha**, widespr.). **HELORIMORPHÌNÆ**

aa. Abdomen inserted low down on the propodeum, between the hind coxæ; fore wings with one, two, or rarely three submarginal cells, the cubitus if present, not arising from the marginal cell. (Fig. 901). (**Aphídius** (=*Incubus*), **Pràon, Éphedrus, Trióxys**, widespr.; **Lysíphlebus**, Holarc.). (*INCUBÌNÆ*).....**APHIDIÌNÆ**

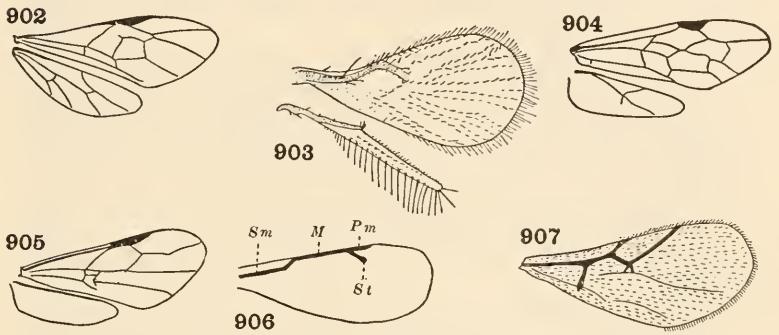
Abdomen inserted high up on the propodeum, above the level of the hind coxæ; fore wings with two submarginal cells, the cubitus arising from the narrow, triangular marginal cell. (**Paxylómma** (=*Pachylómma*)) .....**PAXYLOMMATÌNÆ**

32. Sides of pronotum extending back to the tegulæ; antennæ not elbowed; marginal cell present, more or less complete; stigma very rarely well developed. (Fig. 907). Gall wasps. CYNIPOIDEA 33

Pronotum not extending back to the tegulæ (except Mymaridæ) (Fig. 910); antennæ more or less distinctly elbowed, often thickened apically, the basal joint usually much elongated: a well defined quadrate or linear stigma (marginal vein) usually present. (Fig. 906). Chalcis-flies. (CHALCIDOIDEA) 42

33. Dorsal abdominal plates (tergites) meeting along the venter and completely enclosing all the ventral plates, except sometimes a part of the hypopygium; parasitic species 34

Dorsal abdominal plates usually extending well down on the sides of the abdomen, but not meeting along the venter; all, or nearly all of the ventral plates visible 41



Figs. 902–907. Hymenoptera

902. **Ophion,** wings. Ichneumonidæ.
903. **Trichogramma,** wings (Girault) Trichogrammatidæ.
904. **Aulacus,** wings. Aulacidæ.
905. **Gasteruption,** wings. Gasteruptionidæ.
906. Chalcid fly, fore wing, diagrammatic. *Sm*, submarginal vein; *M*, marginal vein; *Pm*, postmarginal vein; *St*, stigmal vein.
907. Gall wasp, fore wing, diagrammatic (Kieffer).

34. Fore wings with a well developed stigma, their venation greatly reduced. (**Pterostígma,** Ethiop.) ..... **PTEROSTIGMÁTIDÆ**

Fore wings without a distinct stigma 35

35. Hind femora stout, with a tooth below; ovipositor of female longer than the body. (**Oberthuerella,** Ethiop.) **OBERTHUERÉLLIDÆ**

Hind femora not swollen nor toothed; ovipositor very short 36

36. Scutellum cupuliform, *i.e.*, with a cup-shaped elevation on the disk;

antennæ with 11–16 joints in the male, 13 in the female. (**Eucòila**, widespr.) ..... **EUCÒILIDÆ**

Scutellum not cupuliform 37

37. Abdominal petiole attached to the apex of the propodeum 38

Abdominal petiole attached far above the base of the hind coxæ; propodeum with a median furrow; fourth tergite much lengthened. (**Liópteron, Pèras, Plastibàlia, Pseudibàlia**). **LIOPTÉRIDÆ**

38. Second abdominal tergite about half as long as the abdomen; body not coarsely sculptured. (**Chàrips, Nephýcta**) .... **CHARÍPIDÆ**

Second abdominal tergite less than half as long as the abdomen ... 39

39. Second tergite very narrow, tongue-shaped. (**Aspìcera, Tavarèsia**). **ASPICÉRIDÆ**

Second tergite not tongue-shaped 40

40. Abdomen distinctly petiolate; second tergite slightly longer than the third. (**Anácharis, Ægilops**) ..... **ANACHARÍTIDÆ**

Abdomen sessile, never with a distinct petiole. (**Figìtes, Lonchídia**). **FIGÍTIDÆ**

41. Basal joint of the hind tarsi twice as long as the others united, second joint with a long process externally which reaches to the tip of the fourth joint; abdomen greatly compressed, curved like a pruning knife, much longer than the remainder of the body. Parasitic species. (**Ibàlia**, Eur., N. Am.) ..... **IBALÌIDÆ**

Basal joint of hind tarsi much shorter; second joint simple, without process. Mostly gall-making species, almost entirely Holarc. (**Cỳnips, Aulacídea, Diástrophus, Rhodìtes, Disholcáspis, Amphíbolips**) ..... **CYNÍPIDÆ**

42. Hind wings exceedingly narrow, linear, the base forming a long stalk; ovipositor issuing barely before the tip of the abdomen; antennæ with the scape not greatly elongated, usually swollen and compressed and without ring joint; very minute species with long wing fringe 43

Hind wings never very narrow, not linear nor with a long stalk at the base; ovipositor issuing decidedly before the tip of the abdomen; antennæ elbowed (Figs. 909, 912, 913) with long scape and usually with from one to three minute ring joints; wing fringe almost always much shorter 44

43. Prothorax reaching the tegulæ; spur of front tibiæ simple, not forming a strigil. (**Mymarómma**) ..... **MYMAROMMÁTIDÆ**

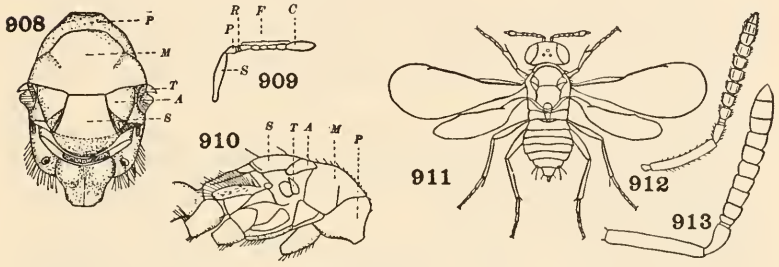
Prothorax not extending so far back as the tegulæ; front tibial spur forming a strigil. (**Polynèma, Gonatócerus, Aláptus, Ánaphes**) (Including *LYMÆNÓNIDÆ*) ..... **MYMÁRIDÆ**

44. Tarsi five-jointed (rarely four-jointed or less in certain wingless males); axillæ with their anterior margins forming a more or less straight line, their sides not extended in front of the tegulæ (Fig. 908); spur of front tibia strong, curved 45

Tarsi three- or four-jointed (five-jointed or heteromerous only in the females of one or two genera); axillæ extended strongly and obliquely forward at the sides, well in advance of the tegulæ (Fig. 910); spur of front tibia usually weak.....57

45. Head of female long, oblong, with a deep longitudinal groove above; front and hind legs very stout, the middle ones very much more slender; males almost always wingless, with stout, short, three- to nine-jointed antennæ. (Fig. 917). Tropicopolitan. Fig-insects. (**Blastóphaga** (*B. psènes* = *grossòrum*, Fig caprifier), tropicopolitan; **Ágaon, Ceratosòlen,** Old World; **Tétrapus,** Neotrop.; **Pleistodóntes,** Austr.) ..... **AGAÓNTIDÆ**

Of a different conformation.....46



Figs. 908–913. **Hymenoptera**

908. **Pteromalus,** thorax from above. *P*, pronotum; *M*, mesonotum; *T*, tegula; A, axilla; *S*, scutellum. Pteromalidæ.
909. Chalcid fly, diagram of antenna. *P*, pedicel; *R*, ring-joints; *F*, funicle; *C*, club; *S*, scape.
910. **Eulophus,** thorax seen from side. Lettering as in Fig. 908. Eulophidæ.
911. **Coccophagus** (Howard) Eulophidæ.
912. **Dibrachys,** antenna of female. Pteromalidæ.
913. **Dibrachys,** antenna of male. Pteromalidæ.

46. Mesopleura rarely large, with an oblique femoral groove or impression; spur of middle tibia normal, not enlarged.....47

Mesopleura large, entire; flat, without femoral groove in the female and usually in the male; spur of middle tibia usually very large and stout, often fringed with minute spines internally. An extremely varied, abundant, cosmopolitan group. (**Eupélmus, Anástatus, Metapélma, Encýrtus, Ageniáspis, Hunteréllus, Copidosòma, Signíphora**). (Including *EUPÉLMIDÆ, SIGNIPHÓRIDÆ*, and *TANAOSTIGMÁTIDÆ*). (*EUTRICHOSOMÁTIDÆ*) ..... **ENCÝRTIDÆ**

47. Hind tibiæ with two apical spurs.....48

Hind tibiæ with a single apical spur; ovipositor rarely long; mandibles with three or four teeth at apex; small black, bronzed,

or metallic species. (Figs. 908, 912, 913). A large cosmopolitan family. (**Pterómalus, Díbrachys, Nasònia, Diglòchis, Pachyneùron, Spalángia**). (Including *SPALANGÌIDÆ*).
PTEROMÁLIDÆ

48. Mandibles sickle-shaped, usually with one or two teeth within; thorax greatly elevated; scutellum usually much enlarged and produced behind; abdomen compressed, usually on a long, slender pedicel, the second segment very large. (Fig. 920). Cosmopolitan, but almost entirely tropical. (**Kápala, Orasèma, Schizaspídia, Thoracántha, Stílbula**). (*EUCHARÍTIDÆ*). **EUCHARÍDIDÆ**
Mandibles strong and stout, generally with three or four teeth at apex; thorax not or very slightly elevated; axillæ separated from the mesonotum 49

49. Hind coxæ very large, long, five or six times larger than the front ones 50
Hind coxæ never very large, not conspicuously larger than the front ones 54

50. Hind coxæ more or less triangular in cross-section, sharply ridged above; hind femora usually simple, rarely swollen and with a tooth beneath; if denticulate beneath, the ovipositor is long 51
Hind coxæ cylindrical, long 52

51. Notauli present, ovipositor exserted, usually very long; abdomen not coarsely pitted or punctured. Cosmopolitan. (**Tórymus** (=*Callimome*), **Diámorus, Monodontomèrus, Podágrion, Megastígmus** (Seed chalcids), **Idárnes**). (*CALLIMÓMIDÆ*). (Including *PODAGRIÓNIDÆ*) ..... **TORÝMIDÆ**
Notauli absent or obsolete; ovipositor hidden; abdomen of female conical, elongate, usually with rows of deep pits or large punctures. Mainly Eur. and N. Am. (**Órmyrus, Tribæus**).
ORMÝRIDÆ

52. Hind femora greatly swollen, and toothed or denticulate beneath, their tibiæ curved and oblique at apex; prothorax not elongate or narrowed 53
Hind femora not swollen, simple; all the legs very long and slender; abdomen extremely long and slender; prothorax much elongated, forming a narrow neck; ovipositor very long. S. Am. and Austr. (**Leptofœnus** (=*Pelecinélla*)). (*PELECINÉLLIDÆ*).
LEPTOFŒNIDÆ

53. Fore wings folded longitudinally in repose; ovipositor long, curving upwards and forward over the dorsum of the abdomen. (**Leucóspis**, cosmop.; **Polistomórpha**, S. Am.; **Epexoclænòides**, Ind.-Austr.) ..... **LEUCOSPÍDIDÆ**
Fore wings not folded; ovipositor only very rarely long, and then not thus upcurved; tip of abdomen sometimes drawn out as a slender stiff process. (Fig. 914). Cosmopolitan, more abundant

in the tropics. (**Chálcis, Phasgonóphora, Spilochálcis, Smìcra, Haltichélla, Dirrhìnus**) ..... **CHALCÍDIDÆ**

54. Pronotum wide, quadrate, not or scarcely narrower than the mesonotum; mesonotum usually very coarsely sculptured 55

Pronotum narrower, usually much narrowed in front or transverse linear, rarely as wide as the mesonotum; mesonotum usually finely sculptured 56

55. Abdomen rounded or ovate, more or less compressed, second tergite never very large; the hypopygium usually produced in the female; black or yellowish species. Cosmopolitan. (**Harmolìta** (=*Isosòma*) (Joint-worms), **Eurytoma, Decátoma, Áxima, Bruchóphagus, Rìleya**). (Figs. 916, 921).....**EURYTÓMIDÆ**

Abdomen small, subtriangular, the second, or fused second and third tergite covering most of its surface; thorax very large; short, metallic or submetallic species. (Fig. 919). (**Perilámpus**, cosmop.; **Trichilogáster**, Austr.; **Chrysolámpus**, N. Am., Eur.). **PERILÁMPIDÆ**

56. Mesepisternum not large and triangular; none of the femora noticeably swollen; small bronzed or green species. (**Semiotéllus, Lamprótatus, Miscogáster**, cosmop.; **Lèlaps**, Am.). (Including *TRIDÝMIDÆ*) ..... **MISCOGÁSTRIDÆ**

Mesepisternum large and triangular; either the front or hind femora more or less swollen, and sometimes serrate; usually of metallic color. (Fig. 915). (**Chalcodéctus**, Am.; **Epistènia**, cosmop.; **Cleónymus, Cheirópachys**, Eur., N. Am.; **Ptinòbius**, N. Am.). **CLEONÝMIDÆ**

57. Hind coxæ normal, not enlarged; mesopleura with a groove or impression 58

Hind coxæ much enlarged and dilated (Fig. 895), their femora compressed; marginal vein greatly elongated; very small, usually black species. (**Elásmus**, cosmop.; **Euryíschia**, Austr.). **ELÁSMIDÆ**

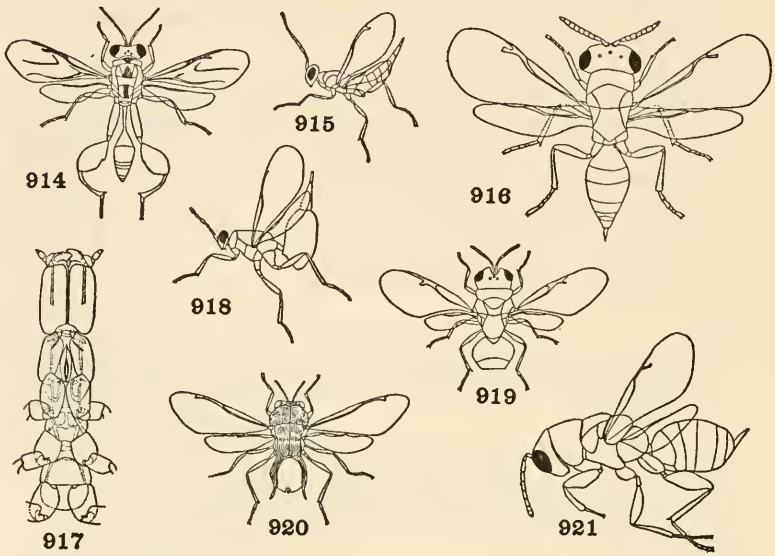
58. Tarsi four-jointed (five-jointed or heteromerous in the females of one or two genera); wing hairs not placed in rows or lines; wings usually narrow. A very extensive but poorly known cosmopolitan family. (Figs. 910, 911, 918). (**Tetrástichus, Aphelìnus, Melittòbia, Ablèrus, Ootetrástichus, Eupléctrus, Eùlophus**). (Including *TETRASTÍCHIDÆ, APHELÍNIDÆ, ELACHÉRTIDÆ* and *ENTEDÓNTIDÆ*) ..... **EULÓPHIDÆ**

Tarsi three-jointed; wings broad, with the wing hairs usually arranged in bands or lines; marginal and stigmal veins united to form a strongly recurved stem (Fig. 903). (**Trichográmma** (=*Pentárthron, Oóphthora*)) ..... **TRICHOGRAMMÁTIDÆ**

59. Antennæ distinctly elbowed, the scape long and the flagellum generally swollen toward the tip (Figs. 909, 912, 913).....60

Antennæ not elbowed, usually filiform or tapering toward the tip 69

60. Head with a deep triangular impression anteriorly 61
Head normal, without such impression 62



Figs. 914–921. **Hymenoptera**

914. **Xanthomelanus** (Ashmead) Chalcididæ.
915. **Trigonoderus** (Ashmead) Cleonymidæ.
916. **Bruchophagus** (Urbahns) Eurytomidæ.
917. **Sycophaga,** underside of head and thorax (Grandi) Agaontidæ.
918. **Paracrias** (Ashmead) Eulophidæ.
919. **Perilampus** (Ashmead) Perilampidæ.
920. **Kapala** (Ashmead) Eucharididæ.
921. **Bephratoides** (Brues) Eurytomidæ.

61. Abdomen short, of normal form, not pointed or enlarged apically. (Wingless males of Idarnini). (See couplet 51).
Some **TORÝMIDÆ**

Abdomen broadly sessile, much drawn out into a point apically, or broadened at tip. (Wingless males). (See couplet 45).
AGAÓNTIDÆ

62. Pronotum as long as the mesonotum and scutellum together; abdomen with only four visible segments. (A single species, **Aliènus,** S. Afr.) ..... **ALIÉNIDÆ**
Of different conformation 63

63. Tarsi five-jointed 64
Tarsi four-jointed (see couplet 58) ..... A few **EULÓPHIDÆ**
64. Mesopleura large, entire, without a femoral groove. (See couplet 46) ..... A few **ENCÝRTIDÆ**
Mesopleura with an oblique femoral groove or impression 65
65. Hind coxæ large, more or less triangular in cross-section, ridged above. (See couplet 51) ..... A few **TORÝMIDÆ**
Hind coxæ small, not ridged above 66
66. Femora of normal size, not greatly swollen on the front or hind legs; mesopleura small 67
Femora of either the front or hind legs greatly swollen, mesopleura large, triangular. (See couplet 56) ..... A few **CLEONÝMIDÆ**
67. Hind tibiæ with a single apical spur. (See couplet 47). A few **PTEROMÁLIDÆ**
Hind tibiæ with two apical spurs 68
68. Pronotum wide, quadrate. (See couplet 55). A few **EURYTÓMIDÆ**
Pronotum narrow, usually narrowed in front or transversely linear. (See couplet 56) ..... A few **MISCOGÁSTRIDÆ**
69. Abdominal petiole cylindrical, rarely very short; abdomen much compressed; antennæ frequently swollen apically or clavate 70
Abdominal petiole, if well developed, arcuate, or curved toward the tip, rarely compressed; antennæ never enlarged apically 71
70. Tergites meeting along the venter and completely enclosing the sternites. (See couplet 40) ..... A few **FIGÍTIDÆ**
Tergites not meeting along the venter; all, or nearly all the sternites visible. (See couplet 41) ..... Some **CYNÍPIDÆ**
71. Second and third tergites immovably united; antennæ with more than twenty-four joints. (See couplet 31). A few **BRACÓNIDÆ**
Second and third tergites freely movable like the other segments; very rarely indistinctly separated 72
72. Abdominal petiole rather suddenly broadened and bent downward near the tip, its spiracles placed well beyond the middle. (See couplet 30) ..... A few **ICHNEUMÓNIDÆ**
Abdominal petiole very short or not of this conformation; very small black species. (Some apterous Aphidiinæ). (See couplet 31) ..... A few **BRACÓNIDÆ**
73. Pronotum extending entirely or almost back to the tegulæ, its hind angles usually not lobed, or the tegulæ absent; trochanters occasionally two-jointed 74
Pronotum shortened (rarely extended in front as a neck), more or less collar-shaped (Figs. 891, 925), not extending back on the sides to the tegulæ, although each posterior angle is produced to form a lobe; trochanters always one-jointed 126
74. First segment of abdomen forming a scale or node (Figs. 992, 923,

924, 926) or the first and second nodiform, and clearly separated both above and below from the gaster, or remainder of the abdomen 75

First segment of abdomen not scale-like; if nodiform and separated from the gaster by a constriction, the second segment forms a part of the gaster and is not separated from it both above and below 76

75. Hypopygium of male with an upturned spine; female wingless, but not dimorphic, without sterile worker caste; female with suture between mesonotum and pronotum, but without suture or impression between mesonotum and metanotum or propodeum. Insects not living in colonies. (**Apterógyna**, Afr., As.).
APTEROGÝNIDÆ

Hypopygium of male without an upturned spine; female dimorphic, the sterile form (worker) wingless, with the thoracic sutures lost or much reduced; the fertile form with the thoracic sutures all present; lower posterolateral corners of alitrunk (metapleura) each with a gland, usually indicated by the presence of a distinct bulla; external opening of gland with a dense fringe of short fine hairs. Insects living in colonies. Ants. (*FORMICÒIDEA, HETERÓGYNA*) ..... **FORMÍCIDÆ** [1]

a. Apex of gaster (body of abdomen) with a small funnel-shaped circlet of hairs surrounding the opening of the poison gland. (Fig. 923). (**Prenólepis**, cosmop.; **Làsius, Formìca**, Holarc.; **Polýrhachis**, Old World tropics; **Camponòtus** (Wood-ants), cosmop.) ..... **FORMICÌNÆ**

Apex of gaster with a slit-shaped orifice and without such funnel-shaped tuft ..... b

b. Sting vestigial, not sclerotized (except *Aneuretus*); abdominal pedicel consisting of a single segment; no constriction between the second and third abdominal segments; species producing a secretion of aromatic rancid odor. (**Dolichodèrus**, cosmop.; **Dorymýrmex, Iridomýrmex** (*I. hùmilis*, Argentine ant), widespread).
DOLICHODERÌNÆ

Sting developed, sometimes very small, but capable of being exserted. Petiole of abdomen (pedicel) either consisting of two joints, or with the first segment forming a node and the second and third separated by a strong (very rarely weaker) constriction c

c. Pedicel of two segments, the petiole and postpetiole (Fig. 922);

[1] The ants form a very extensive, widespread, and dominant family divisible into a number of well-marked subfamilies, several of which are undoubtedly of equal rank with many of the families recognized in other groups. A table for their separation is given below, modified from a key by Wheeler.

frontal carinæ usually separated from each other; copulatory organs of male almost always exserted ..... d

Pedicel consisting of a single segment, more rarely of two, but in this case the frontal carinæ are very close to each other and do not cover the insertions of the antennæ (Dorylinæ) or the mandibles are linear and denticulate (*Myrmecia*) ..... e

d. Antennæ 12-jointed in worker, female and male; clypeus not prolonged back between the frontal carinæ, its posterior margin rounded; fore wings almost always with two closed cubital cells; one of the tibial spurs on the middle and hind legs pectinate; ocelli almost always present in the worker. (**Pseudomýrmex** (=*Pseudomýrma*), neotrop.; **Pachysìma, Viticícola**, Afr.) **PSEUDOMYRMICÌNÆ**

Clypeus almost always prolonged between the frontal carinæ; if not, the spurs of the middle and hind tibiæ are simple or absent, or the antennæ are 11-jointed in the worker and female, 12-jointed in the male, and the fore wings have one closed cubital cell. (**Pogonomýrmex** (Agricultural ants), Am.; **Myrmìca**, Holarc., Indo-Mal.; **Pheidòle, Monomòrium**, tropicopolitan; **Solenópsis** (*S. geminàta*, Fire ant), cosmop.; **Átta** (Leaf-cutter ants), Neotrop.) ..... **MYRMICÌNÆ**

e. Frontal carinæ very close to each other; almost vertical, not at all covering the antennal insertions; abdominal pedicel of one or two segments; genitalia of male almost always completely retractile. Legionary and Driver ants (Fig. 927). (**Dórylus, Ænictus**, Old World tropics; **Éciton**, Neotrop.) ..... **DORYLÌNÆ**

Frontal carinæ separated or close together, in the latter case being dilated anteriorly to form an oblique or horizontal lamina, which covers in part the insertion of the antennæ; abdominal pedicel almost always of a single segment. Genitalia of male incompletely retractile. (Fig. 924). (**Pachycóndyla**, Neotrop.; **Myrmècia** (Bull-dog ants), Austr.; **Stigmatómma**, widespr.; **Ponèra**, cosmop.; **Cerápachys; Odontómachus**, tropicopolitan). (Including *CERAPACHYÌNÆ*) ..... **PONERÌNÆ**

76. Winged 77

Wingless, or with the wings much reduced in size 108

77. Hind wings without distinct venation and with no closed cells; usually small or minute insects. (See couplet 144) 78

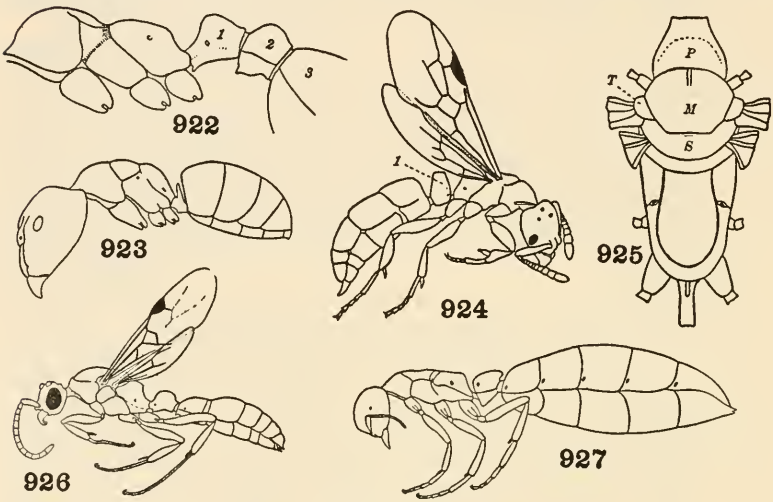
Hind wings with a distinct venation and with at least one closed cell 92

78. Antennæ inserted far above the clypeus on a frontal shelf or strong prominence; small or minute, never large species 79

Antennæ not inserted on a frontal shelf or strong prominence, arising just above the clypeus or near the middle of the face 80

79. Wing venation very incomplete; radial cell if indicated very small, cubital vein ($R_4+R_5+M_1$) entirely wanting; antennæ 11- to 14-jointed, usually strongly clavate in the female. (Fig. 932). (**Paramèsius, Spilómicrus, Gálesus, Phænòpria, Trichòpria,** cosmop.; **Hoplòpria,** Am.) ..... **DIAPRÌIDÆ**

Wing venation more complete; radial cell large, but not always completely closed; cubital vein well developed except at apex; antennæ of males 10-jointed, of females 13-jointed. (**Embólemus,** (=*Pedinómma*), Eur.; **Myrmecomórphus,** Eur., N. Am.; **Ampulicimórpha,** N. Am.) ..... **EMBOLÉMIDÆ**



Figs. 922–927. **Hymenoptera**

922. Myrmica, profile view of thorax and base of abdomen; 1, 2, basal nodes of abdomen (first and second segments); 3, third abdominal segment. Formicidæ.
923. Camponotus, lateral outline of body (Wheeler) Formicidæ.
924. Ponera, female. 1, node or basal segment of abdomen (Wheeler) Formicidæ.
925. Chlorion, thorax from above. *P*, pronotum; *M*, mesonotum; *S*, scutellum; *T*, tegula (Fernald) Sphecidæ.
926. Phyracaces, male (Wheeler) Formicidæ.
927. Eciton, female (Emery) Formicidæ.

80. Antennæ composed of fourteen joints or more 81
Antennæ composed of thirteen joints or less 84

81. Basal joint of hind tarsi much shorter than the following joint; first abdominal segment as long as the head and thorax together; abdomen very long, filiform and composed of equal segments in the female; clavate in the male; large insects. (Fig. 930). (**Pelecìnus,** Am.) ..... **PELECÍNIDÆ**

Basal joint of hind tarsi longer than the second joint; abdominal petiole very much shorter 82

82. Head elongate; antennæ 22- to 40-jointed, inserted at the anterior margin of the head; females wingless. A small, widespread group of rare insects. (**Sclerogíbba, Mystrocnèmis, Cryptobéthylus**) ..... **SCLEROGÍBBIDÆ**

Head short, broader than long; antennæ 14- or 15-jointed inserted at the middle of the face, far above the clypeus 83

83. Basal vein complete; antennæ 14-jointed; abdomen strongly compressed. (**Roprònia, N. Am., China**) ..... **ROPRONÌIDÆ**

Basal vein incomplete, its anterior portion wanting; antennæ 15-jointed; abdomen not compressed. (**Helòrus, Eur., N. Am.**). **HELÓRIDÆ**

84. Mandibles very short, with three large teeth, widely separated and not meeting when closed; when open, the tips are directed laterally; abdomen with only two (female) or four (male) visible tergites, the first covering most of the abdomen; sting very long, extended forward beneath the body. (Fig. 928). A single species. (**Vanhórnia, N. Am.**) ..... **VANHORNÌIDÆ**

Mandibles in normal position, their tips opposing when closed 85

85. Antennæ inserted at the middle of the face, 13-jointed in both sexes; fore wings with a broad stigma and a closed, usually very small, radial cell; abdomen with a short cylindrical petiole, the second segment much longer than the others. (Fig. 931). (**Proctotrỳpes** (*Sérphus*), **Phænosérphus**, widespr.; **Exallònyx**, Holarc.). (*SÉRPHIDÆ*) ..... **PROCTOTRÝPIDÆ**

Antennæ inserted near the mouth, close to the margin of the clypeus 86

86. Hind wing with a lobe at the anal angle, separated by a deep, slit-shaped notch; if the lobe and notch are inconspicuous, the body is metallic in color 87

Hind wing very narrow without anal lobe or slit-shaped notch ... 90

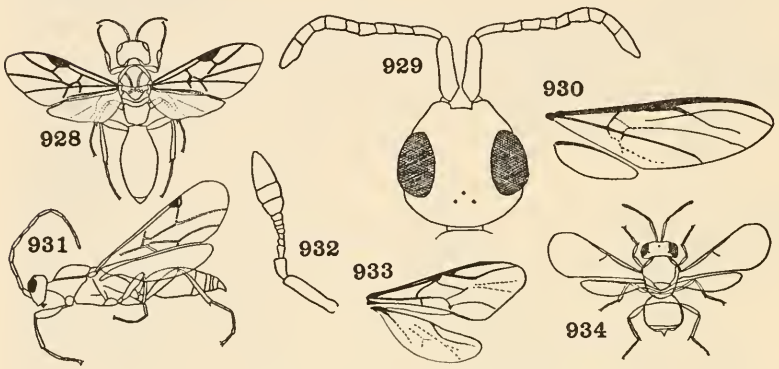
87. Abdomen with two to four, rarely five dorsal segments; venter concave; propodeum laterally with sharp keels or teeth; prothorax large, its posterior corners often distinctly separated from the tegulæ; ovipositor tubular, extensile, several-jointed; last large tergite frequently dentate; antennæ 13-jointed; body usually with coarse sculpture and of metallic color. Cuckoo-wasps. (Fig. 933). (**Chrỳsis**, cosmop.; **Parnòpes, Ellámpus, Hédychrum**, widespr.; **Allocœlia**, S. Afr.) ..... **CHRYSÍDIDÆ**

Abdomen with six to eight visible segments, very rarely with only four or five; venter convex; body rarely with any coarse sculpture 88

88. Antennæ 10-jointed in both sexes; front tarsi of female usually pincers-shaped (Fig. 937); head broad, transverse, or subquadrate;

female frequently apterous with the thorax nodose. (Figs. 937, 938). (**Drỳinus, Gonátopus, Ánteon,** cosmop.; **Aphélopus,** Eur., N. Am.; **Bócchus,** N. Am.; **Paradrỳinus,** Austr.) . . . . **DRYÍNIDÆ**

Antennæ 12- to 13-jointed; front tarsi simple; head elongate or rounded 89



Figs. 928–934. **Hymenoptera**

928. **Vanhornia** (Crawford) Vanhorniidæ.
929. **Ceraphron,** head and antennæ. Ceraphronidæ.
930. **Pelecinus,** wings. Pelecinidæ.
931. **Proctotrypes** (Brues) Proctotrypidæ.
932. **Loxotropa,** antenna. Diapriidæ.
933. **Chrysis,** wings. Chrysididæ.
934. **Telenomus.** Scelionidæ.

89. Anal lobe of hind wing conspicuous; abdomen with seven or eight visible dorsal segments; head usually elongate, oblong; small, usually black or bronzed species, the females sometimes wingless. (**Béthylus, Mesítius, Perisiérola,** widespr.; **Siérola,** Hawaii; **Pristócera, Épyris** (*s. lat.*), **Sclerodérma, Goniòzus,** cosmop.). **BETHÝLIDÆ**

Anal lobe of hind wing not conspicuous, separated by a minute notch; abdomen with at most six segments visible from above. (**Cléptes,** Eur., Am.; **Mesitiópterus,** Nearc.) . . . . . **CLÉPTIDÆ**

90. Abdomen acute, or sharply margined along the sides 91

Abdomen rounded on the sides; wings, when present, with the radial vein developed, but not complete, leaving the radial cell open; no postmarginal vein. (Fig. 929). (**Céraphron** (*Callíceras*), **Lygócerus, Conostígmus,** cosmop.; **Megaspìlus,** Holarc.). (*CALLICERÁTIDÆ*) . . . . . **CERAPHRÓNIDÆ**

91. Antennæ ten-jointed, rarely with fewer joints, but never more; front wings without marginal or stigmal vein and usually without a

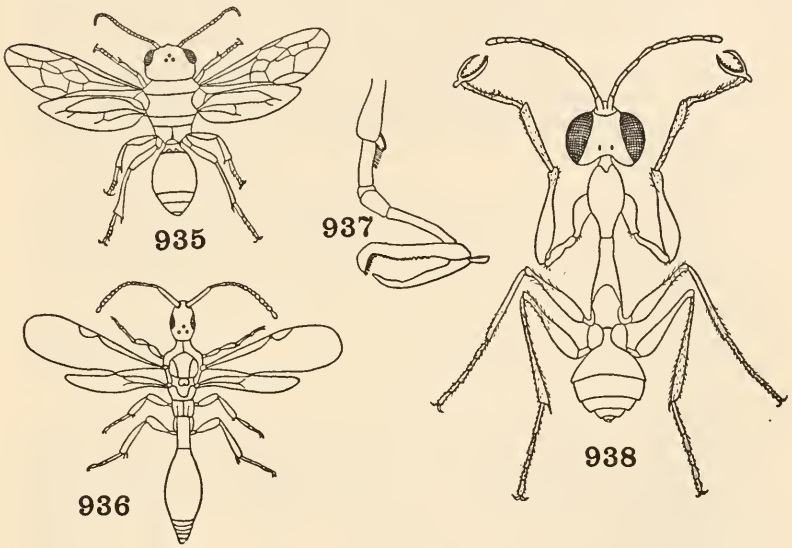
subcostal vein also. (**Platygáster** (including **Polygnòtus**), cosmop.; **Inostémma, Léptacis, Amblyáspis**, Eur., Am.).

PLATYGÁSTRIDÆ

Antennæ twelve- or eleven-jointed (if rarely seven- or eight-jointed, the club is unjointed, or if ten-jointed, the stigmal vein is present); marginal and stigmal veins usually present. (Fig. 934). (**Phanùrus, Telénomus, Calotelèia, Scèlio**, cosmop.; **Tèleas, Prosacántha, Hadronòtus**, widespr.; **Gryon**, Eur., Am.) . . . . . **SCELIÓNIDÆ**

92. Antennæ composed of fourteen or more joints 93

Antennæ with never more than thireeen joints; twelve-jointed in the female and thirteen-jointed in the male, except in rare instances when the number may be reduced. (VESPÒIDEA) 95



Figs. 935–938. **Hymenoptera**

935. **Seminota** (Schultz) Trigonalidæ.
936. **Belyta** (Fouts) Belytidæ.
937. **Gonatopus**, front tarsus of female. Dryinidæ.
938. **Gonatopus** (Misra) Dryinidæ.

93. Mandibles with four teeth, head large, quadrate; antennæ with at least 16 joints, usually more; hind wing with two large closed cells; moderate-sized, often brillliantly colored species. (Fig. 935). (**Trigónalys**, Palæarc.; **Lycogáster**, Am., E. Ind.; **Tapinógalos**, N. Am., S. Afr.; **Seminòta**, Neotrop.; **Bareogónalos**, N. Am.).

TRIGONÁLIDÆ

Mandibles with not more than three teeth; antennæ 14- or 15-jointed 94

94. Fore wing with a closed discoidal cell; apex of propodeum extending back beyond the insertion of the hind coxæ; antennæ not inserted on a large frontal prominence. (See couplet 27).
MONOMÁCHIDÆ

Fore wing always without a closed discoidal cell; propodeum not extended back beyond the insertion of the hind coxæ; antennæ inserted on a conspicuous frontal shelf or prominence; small black or brownish species. (Fig. 936). (**Bélyta, Oxýlabis, Aclísta,** widespr.; **Pántoclis,** cosmop.; **Leptorháptus,** Holarc.).
BELÝTIDÆ

95. First discoidal cell shorter than the submedian cell (usually very much so); fore wings very rarely folded; solitary species, never living in colonies 96

First discoidal cell very long, as a rule much longer than the submedian cell; fore wing almost always folded longitudinally when in repose; frequently social species, living in colonies. (Figs. 940, 941, 944, 946) ..... **VÉSPIDÆ** [1]

a. Transverse median vein in hind wing straight or curved, not angulate; fore wing with two or three cubital cells, the marginal cell always truncate at apex; antennæ usually strongly clavate ..... b

Transverse median vein angulate; antennæ not noticeably swollen apically ..... d

b. Anal lobe of hind wing elongate, more than half as long as the submedian cell. (**Euparàgia,** N. Am.) ..... **EUPARAGIÏNÆ**

Anal lobe of hind wing small, circular or oval, much less than half as long as the submedian cell c

c. Discoidal vein in hind wing obsolete or entirely absent. (**Másaris,** Palæarc.; **Pseudomásaris,** N. Am.; **Trimèria,** Neotrop.; **Masariélla, Ceràmius, Ceramiòides,** Afr.; **Paràgia,** Austr.) ... **MASARIDÌNÆ**

Discoidal vein in hind wing present, fully developed. (**Gayélla, Paramásaris,** Neotrop., N. Am.) ..... **GAYELLÌNÆ**

d. Second and third cubital cells each receiving a recurrent nervure. (**Raphiglóssa,** Palæarc., Afr.) ..... **RAPHIGLOSSÌNÆ**

Second cubital cell receiving both recurrent nervures ..... e

e. Mandibles short and broad, obliquely truncate and toothed at the apex, folding above one another under the clypeus or very slightly crossing ..... f

Mandibles more or less elongate and knife-like, either crossing each other or extended forward to form a beak, their inner margins more or less toothed or notched ..... j

[1] This varied and extensive family is divisible into several groups, some of which were formerly regarded as families, but now more generally as of only subfamily rank. A key to these, revised by Prof. Bequaert, is given below.

f. Tarsal claws bifid or toothed; middle tibiæ with one or two spurs; clypeus broadly truncate at apex; solitary wasps. (**Zèthus**, cosmop.; **Làbus**, Afr., Indo-mal.) ..... **ZETHÌNÆ**

Tarsal claws simple; middle tibiæ with two spurs, very rarely with one; true social wasps, living in colonies, the females often dimorphic as fertile females and sterile workers ..... g

g. Clypeus broadly truncate and more or less emarginate at the apex; first abdominal tergite vertically truncate anteriorly; hind wing without a lobe at the anal angle, the basal third strongly narrowed. Hornets; Yellow-jackets. (**Véspa, Véspula**, Palæarc., Nearc., Indo-mal.) ..... **VESPÌNÆ**

Clypeus pointed at the apex, rarely rounded or straight, in which case the first abdominal tergite is not vertically truncate; hind wing usually with a lobe at the anal angle ..... h

h. Second abdominal segment broadly bell-shaped, its tergite and sternite completely or for the most part fused; first segment much narrower than the second; extensory muscle of the abdomen inserted on the propodeum in a narrow and much compressed slit. (One genus, **Ropalídia** (= *Icària*), Afr., Indo-Austr.). (*RHOPALIDIÌNÆ*) ..... **ROPALIDIÌNÆ**

Second abdominal segment of the usual shape, its tergite and sternite freely articulated i

i. Extensory muscle of the abdomen inserted on the propodeum in a narrow and much compressed slit; first abdominal segment never narrowed into a stalk; antennæ always of 12 joints in the female and 13 in the male. (**Polístes**, cosmop.; **Gyróstoma**, oriental). **POLISTÌNÆ**

Extensory muscle of the abdomen inserted on the propodeum in a broad, oval cavity; first abdominal segment often stalk-like; antennæ with 11 or 12 joints in the female and 12 or 13 in the male. (**Polýbia, Chartérgus**, Neotrop.; **Mischocýttarus**, Nectarìna, N. Am., Neotrop.; **Belonogáster**, Afr.; **Polybiòides**, Afr., oriental). **POLYBIÌNÆ**

j. Middle tibiæ with one apical spur (very rarely two or none); clypeus broadly rounded, truncate or emarginate at tip (very rarely pointed). A large cosmopolitan group. (**Eùmenes, Odynèrus, Symmórphus, Ancistrócerus, Pterochìlus**, cosmop.; **Synàgris**, Afr.; **Pachýmenes**, widespr.; **Monòbia**, N. Am., Neotrop.). **EUMENÌNÆ**

Middle tibiæ with two spurs; clypeus projecting in a round or sharp point. (**Stenogáster** (= *Ischnogáster*), Indo-Austr.). **STENOGASTRÌNÆ**

96. Flagellum of antennæ bare or with very short pubescence, not clothed with conspicuous hairs 97

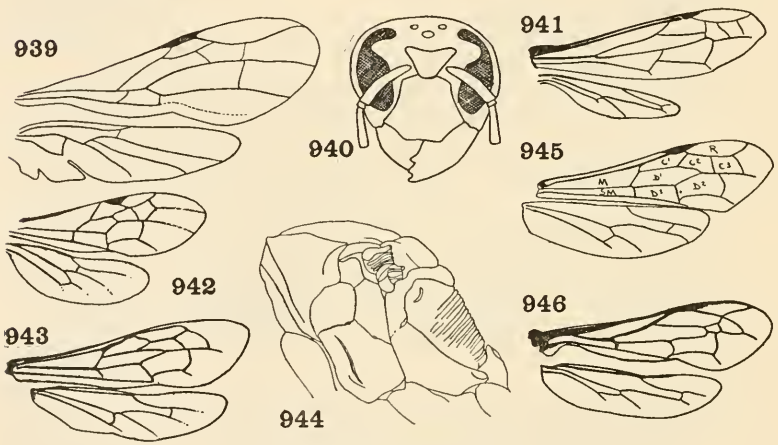
Flagellum clothed with conspicuous hairs, as long as, or much

longer than the width of the antennal joints. (**Plumàrius** (=*Konowiélla*), Chile, Argentina; **Myrmecopterìna** (=*Archihymen*), S. Afr.). (*KONOWIÉLLIDÆ, ARCHIHYMÉNIDÆ*).
PLUMARÌIDÆ

97. Mesopleura divided by an oblique suture into a lower and upper part; legs, including the coxæ very long; hind femora unusually long; middle tibiæ with two spurs. Spider hunting wasps. **Pómpilus** (=*Psammóchares*), **Pépsis** (Tarantula hawks), **Cerópales, Agènia,** widespr.). (*CEROPÁLIDÆ, PSAMMOCHÁRIDÆ*) ..... **POMPÍLIDÆ**

Mesopleura not thus divided; legs shorter, the hind femora not usually extending to the apex of the abdomen 98

98. Meso- and metasternum forming together a flat plate which is divided by a transverse, more or less sinuous suture, and overlies the bases of the four posterior coxæ; wing membrane, beyond the closed cells, finely longitudinally wrinkled; hypopygium of male with three spines. Large, usually brightly colored wasps. (**Scòlia, Campsómeris** (= *Èlis*, auctt.), cosmop., mainly trop.).
SCOLÌIDÆ



Figs. 939–946. Hymenoptera

939. **Paniscomima,** wings (Enderlein) Rhopalosomatidæ.
940. **Vespa,** head in front view (Schmiedeknecht) Vespidæ.
941. **Vespa,** wings. Vespidæ.
942. **Sphærophthalma,** wings. Mutillidæ.
943. **Elis,** wings of female. Tiphiidæ.
944. **Polistes,** lateral view of thorax (Bequaert) Vespidæ.
945. **Elis,** wings of male. *R,* radial or marginal cell; *C*1, *C*2, *C*3, cubital or submarginal cells; *D*1, *D*2, *D*3, discoidal cells; *M,* median cell; *SM,* submedian cell. Tiphiidæ.
946. **Eumenes,** wings. Vespidæ.

Meso- and metasternum not forming such a plate overlying all four posterior coxæ; sometimes provided with a pair of thin backwardly directed plates or laminæ which overlie the bases of the middle coxæ 99

99. Joints of antennal flagellum long and slender, each bearing at the apex two slender spines; joints of tarsi broadened and deeply lobed (female); hind wing with a prominent anal lobe and a deep axillary incision (Fig. 939). (**Rhopalosòma,** Am., Madagascar; **Paniscomìma,** Afr.; **Hymenochimæra,** India; **Rogezia,** Madagascar) ..... **RHOPALOSOMÁTIDÆ**

Joints of antennal flagellum not spined at tip, tarsi simple 100

100. Mesosternum with two laminæ that overlie or project between the bases of the middle coxæ and usually extend to the mid-line where they are separated by a median suture 101

Mesosternum simple, without appendages behind, or with the laminæ reduced to a pair of minute tooth-like projections 104

101. Ocelli small 102

Ocelli very large; nocturnal insects (males). (**Chyphòtes,** Am.). (See couplet 105) ..... A few **MUTÍLLIDÆ**

102. Males with apex of abdomen terminating in a single strongly upcurved spine (if there are 8 ventral abdominal segments and the pygidium is not deeply emarginate, see *Dimorphothynnus* and *Rhagigaster* in the Thynnidæ); females with a deep constriction between the first and second ventral abdominal segments. (Figs. 943, 945). (**Típhia,** cosmop.; **Paratíphia,** Am.; **Èlis** (=*Myzìne*), widespr.; **Pterómbrus** (=*Engycýstis*), Am.). (Including *PTERÓMBRIDÆ* and *MYZÍNIDÆ*) ..... **TIPHÍIDÆ**

Males with apex of abdomen not terminating in a single strongly upcurved spine (except *Dimorphothynnus* and *Rhagigaster*), otherwise armed or without spines; females (of *Anthobosca*) without a deep constriction between the first and second ventral abdominal segments 103

103. Pygidium of male of various forms, with or without spines; antennæ of male generally inserted under a frontal prominence, their sockets facing anteriorly or laterally instead of dorsally; wing venation of male complete and extending out to the tips of the wings, three closed cubital cells, the first usually divided at least partially by a spur from the first intercubitus; female wingless. (**Diámma, Rhagigáster, Dimorphothýnnus,** Austr.; **Elaphróptera, Encyrtothýnnus,** S. Am.; **Glyptometòpa,** N. Am.). **THÝNNIDÆ**

Pygidium of male unarmed; antennæ of male not inserted under a frontal prominence, their sockets facing dorsally; female winged. (**Anthobòsca,** S. Am., Austr.; **Lálapa,** Nearc.). **ANTHOBÓSCIDÆ**

104. Hind wing with a prominent separated lobe at the anal angle . . . 106
Hind wing without a lobe at the anal angle, at most with an obtuse emargination at the posterior basal angle 105

105. Cubital vein in hind wing originating beyond the transverse median vein; second abdominal segment separated from the first by a strong constriction both above and below; female winged. (**Sierolomórpha**, Nearc., Hawaii) . . . . . **SIEROLOMÓRPHIDÆ**
Cubital vein in hind wing not originating beyond the transverse median vein; body almost always conspicuously pilose (Fig. 942); female wingless. Velvet ants. A widespread family occurring mainly in desert regions. (**Mutílla**, Palæarc., Ethiop., oriental; **Dasymutílla**, **Photópsis**, Am.; **Traumatomutílla**, Neotrop.; **Ephutomórpha**, Austr.) . . . . . **MUTÍLLIDÆ**

106. Abdomen with the several segments separated by strong constrictions (males) 107
Abdomen without such constrictions, except between the first and second segments; hypopygium of male unarmed; female winged; sting long, enclosed in a tubular organ at base; body bare, marked with yellow or white. (**Sapỳga**, widespr.; **Eusapỳga**, Am.) . . . . . **SAPÝGIDÆ**

107. Hypopygium of male armed with a strong, upcurved spine; female wingless, the thorax constricted into three parts. (**Methòca**, widespr.; **Dryinópsis**, E. Ind.) . . . . . **METHÓCIDÆ**
Hypopygium of male unarmed; female wingless, the thorax divided into two parts by a transverse suture. (**Myrmòsa**, Holarc.). **MYRMÓSIDÆ**

108. Thorax clearly divided above into three parts by sutures or sharply defined constrictions, or into two by a constriction; scutellum nearly always present 109
Thorax with only one dorsal sclerite, or with two separated by a suture; no scutellum 124

109. Antennæ with 22 joints or more. (See couplet 82).
Females of the **SCLEROGÍBBIDÆ**
Antennæ with 15 joints or less 110

110. Antennæ inserted on a frontal shelf or strong prominence 111
No shelf or strong prominence at the base of the antennæ 113

111. First segment of the abdomen forming a distinctly separated petiole 112
Abdomen without a distinctly separated petiole. (See couplet 79).
Some **EMBOLÉMIDÆ**

112. Antennæ usually 12-jointed. (See couplet 79).
Some females of the **DIAPRÌIDÆ**
Antennæ usually 15-jointed. (See couplet 94).
Some females of the **BELÝTIDÆ**

113. Abdomen acute or sharply margined along the sides 114

Abdomen without an acute or sharply margined edge along the sides 115

114. Antennæ 12- or 11-jointed (if rarely 7- or 8-jointed, the club is unjointed). (See couplet 91).
A few females of the **SCELIÓNIDÆ**

Antennæ 10-jointed, rarely with fewer joints, but never more. (See couplet 91) ..... A few males of the **PLATYGÁSTRIDÆ**

115. Antennæ inserted low down, next to the border of the clypeus . 116

Antennæ inserted at the middle of the face, far above the clypeus. (**Paracòdrus**). (See couplet 85).
A few females of the **PROCTOTRÝPIDÆ**

116. Antennæ 10- or 11-jointed 117

Antennæ 12- or 13-jointed 118

117. Front tarsi of female pincers-shaped; antennæ of male 10-jointed. (See couplet 88) ..... Some **DRYÍNIDÆ**

Front tarsi of female not pincers-shaped; antennæ of male 11-jointed. (See couplet 90) ..... Some **CERAPHRÓNIDÆ**

118. Head elongate, usually distinctly longer than wide; thorax divided by sutures, or if divided by constrictions, the head is much longer than wide. (See couplet 89). A few females of the **BETHÝLIDÆ**

Head almost always oval, slightly broader than high 119

119. Abdomen with only four visible tergites. (See couplet 62).
ALIÉNIDÆ

Abdomen normal, with six to eight visible tergites 120

120. Wings present, though greatly reduced in size; tegulæ normally developed; thorax of normal form, divided by sutures 121

Wings absent; tegulæ indicated only as minute tubercles; thorax generally of abnormal form, often divided by constrictions 122

121. Antennæ 13-jointed. (See couplet 105).
A very few males of the **MUTÍLLIDÆ**

Antennæ 12-jointed. (See couplet 97).
A very few females of the **POMPÍLIDÆ**

122. Mesosternum simple, without laminæ that overlie or project between the bases of the middle coxæ. (See couplet 107).
Females of the **METHÓCIDÆ**

Mesosternum with two laminæ that overlie or project between the bases of the middle coxæ 123

123. Abdomen with a distinct cylindrical petiole consisting only of the sternite, the first tergite capping its posterior end. (See couplet 101) (Females of **Chyphòtes**) ..... **MUTÍLLIDÆ**, part

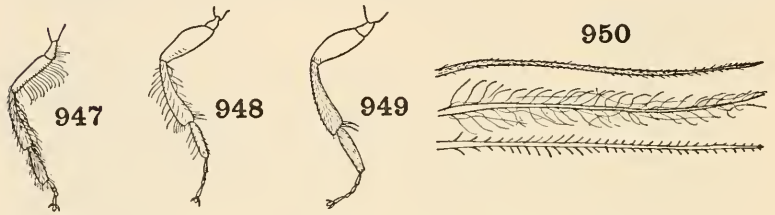
Abdomen not petiolate; femora compressed. (See couplet 103).
Females of the **THÝNNIDÆ**

124. Pronotum separated from the remainder of the thorax by a suture 125

Pronotum fused with the remainder of the thorax, the entire thorax without sutures above. (See couplet 105).
Females of the **MUTÍLLIDÆ**

125. Ocelli present. (See couplet 107). Females of the **MYRMÓSIDÆ**
Ocelli absent. (See couplet 101). Females of **Brachycístis.**
MUTÍLLIDÆ, part

126. Antennæ with 12 (female) or 13 (male) joints; very rarely with 12 in the male 127
Antennæ 10-jointed in both sexes; no closed cubital or discoidal cells; front tarsi of female often pincers-shaped. (See couplet 88) ..... **DRYÍNIDÆ**



Figs. 947–950. **Hymenoptera**

947, 948, 949. Hind legs of bees (Smith) Apoidea.
950. Plumose or compound body-hairs of bees (Smith) Apoidea.

127. Hind tarsi slender, filiform, the first joint not broadened or thickened; abdomen often petiolate; all hairs on the body simple, unbranched. (SPHECÒIDEA) 128
Hind tarsi with the first joint thickened or flattened, often densely hairy; abdomen always sessile; at least a part of the body-hairs branched or plumose. Bees. (Figs. 947, 948, 949, 950, 964, 965). (APÒIDEA (*ANTHÓPHILA*)) 146

128. Middle tibiæ with two apical spurs, both well developed 129
Middle tibiæ generally with only one well developed apical spur; sometimes with two or none. When a second spur is well developed, the hind femora are widened at the tip (*Alysson, Didineis*), or the mandibles are emarginate externally (*Dinetus*) .. 135

129. Mesosternum produced into a forked process posteriorly; parapsidal furrows distinct; pronotum usually long, conically produced in front, usually with a median groove, its posterior lobes often approaching close to the tegulae. (**Ampùlex,** widespr.; **Rhinópsis, Dolichùrus,** cosmop.) ..... **AMPULÍCIDÆ**
Mesosternum not thus produced; parapsidal furrows indistinct or wanting 130

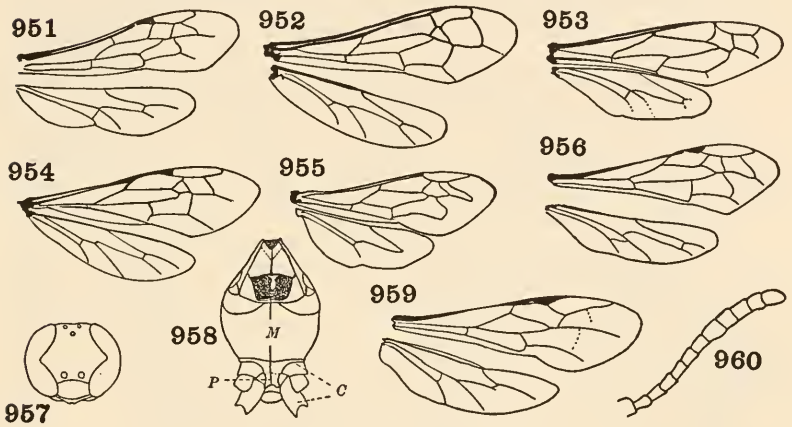
130. Abdomen with a distinct, usually long, cylindrical petiole, which at the base, at least, consists only of the sternite. (Figs. 891, 925,

951). (**Chlorìon** (=*Sphéx*, auctt.), **Scéliphron** (=*Pelopœus*), **Sphéx** (*Ammóphila*), cosmop.; **Podalònia**).[1] ..... **SPHÉCIDÆ**

Abdomen sessile or subsessile, never with a slender, cylindrical petiole 131

131. Labrum free, well-developed, wider than long, triangular or semicircular, extending beyond the clypeus; sternauli on mesopleura not complete. (**Stìzus, Sphècius,** cosmop.; **Exeìrus,** Austr.) (*EXEÍRIDÆ*) ..... **STÍZIDÆ**

Labrum short, small, not or scarcely extending beyond the clypeus. (If the second cubital cell is petiolate and the hind angles of the propodeum are neither acute nor spined, see *Exeirus*, couplet 131) 132



Figs. 951–960. Hymenoptera

951. **Chlorion,** wings. Sphecidæ.
952. **Eucerceris,** wings. Cerceridæ.
953. **Bembix,** wings. Bembicidæ.
954. **Cerceris,** wings. Cerceridæ.
955. **Tachytes,** wings. Larridæ.
956. **Gorytes,** wings. Gorytidæ.
957. **Trypoxylon,** front view of head (Kohl) Trypoxylidæ.
958. **Tachytes,** underside of thorax. *M*, mesosternum; *P*, its posterior process; *C*, coxæ (Williams) Larridæ.
959. **Trypoxylon,** wings. Trypoxylidæ.
960. **Niteliopsis,** antenna of female (Williams) Larridæ.

132. Radial cell broadly truncate at apex and prolonged as a small, weakly defined cell; antennæ inserted near the clypeus, very close to the clypeal suture; eyes of male usually very large and con-

[1] As with many names for widely known genera of insects there is much disagreement concerning the proper application of Sphex, Chlorion and Ammophila.

tiguous above. (**Dimórpha** (=*Ástata*), cosmop.; **Diplopléctron**, N. Am.) (*ASTÁTIDÆ*) ..... **DIMÓRPHIDÆ**

Radial cell not appendiculate, pointed at apex 133

133. Antennæ inserted very near to the upper edge of the clypeus, close to the clypeal suture; first segment of abdomen usually long, slender, nodose at apex and separated from the second by a distinct constriction; second cubital cell not receiving a recurrent nervure. (**Méllinus**, widespr.) ..... **MELLÍNIDÆ**

Antennæ inserted on the face well above the margin of clypeus; first segment of abdomen broad and stout; second cubital cell receiving at least one recurrent nervure, usually two 134

134. Sternauli on mesopleura complete, usually deep; second cubital cell with a distinct upper side, not triangular; propodeum rounded; thorax smooth, not coarsely punctate. (Fig. 956). (**Gorỳtes**, cosmop.) ..... **GORÝTIDÆ**

Sternauli wanting or indicated only anteriorly; second cubital cell triangular or petiolate; propodeum with the upper hind angles acute or produced as stout spines; thorax coarsely punctate. (**Nýsson**, cosmop.) ..... **NYSSÓNIDÆ**

135. Eyes deeply emarginate; one clearly defined cubital cell, abdomen petiolate and gradually enlarged apically (**Trypóxylon**, cosmop.); or two cubital cells, or three with the second petiolate (**Pìson**, cosmop.; **Pisonópsis**, Nearc.; **Aulacóphilus**, Neotrop.). (Figs. 957, 959). (*TRYPOXYLÓNIDÆ*) ..... **TRYPOXÝLIDÆ**

Eyes not deeply emarginate, or if emarginate, the second of the three cubital cells is not petiolate 136

136. Fore wings with two or three completely closed cubital cells, the veins enclosing them strong and sharply defined 137

Fore wings with not more than one closed cubital cell 143

137. Labrum large, free, triangularly elongated beyond the clypeus, much longer than wide; radial cell simple, not appendiculate at tip; ocelli more or less aborted. (Fig. 953). (**Bémbix** (=*Bémbex*), cosmop.; **Microbémbex**, **Bicýrtes** (=*Bembídula*), **Stíctia** (=*Monédula*), **Steniòlia**, Am.) ..... **BEMBÍCIDÆ**

Labrum small, usually entirely concealed by the clypeus; radial cell sometimes with a crossvein clearly defined; ocelli, or at least the anterior one, perfectly formed 138

138. Abdomen strongly constricted both above and below between the first and second segments 139

Abdomen without a strong constriction above between the first and second segments 140

139. Mesopleura with a vertical furrow which separates the prepectus from the rest of the mesopleura; hind femora usually simple at apex. (**Philánthus**, cosmop.; **Tráchypus**, Neotrop.; **Aphilánthops**, Nearc.) ..... **PHILÁNTHIDÆ**

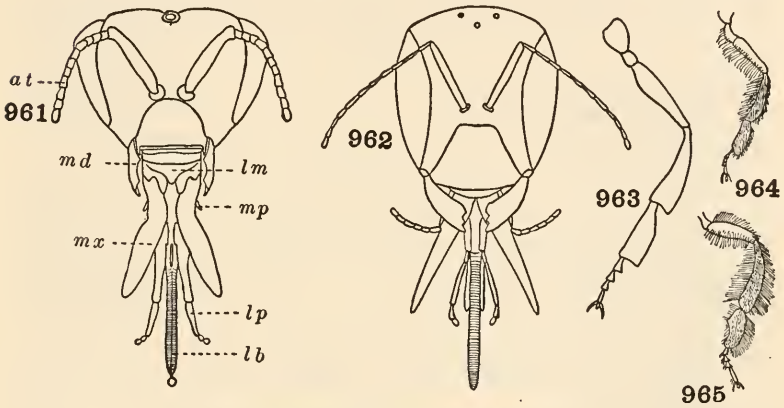
Mesopleura without such a furrow, the prepectus not separated; hind femora with a projection below at apex. (Figs. 952, 954). (**Cercèris,** cosmop.; **Eucercèris,** Am.) ..... **CERCÉRIDÆ**

140. Hind femora produced below at apex as a flattened tubercle which overlaps the base of the tibia; abdomen sessile. (**Álysson,** Holarc., Neotrop.; **Bothynostèthus,** Am.; **Scapheùtes,** S. Am.). **ALYSSÓNIDÆ**

Hind femora simple at apex, without projection 141

141. Marginal cell not appendiculate and mandibles without an emargination externally; one, two, or three submarginal cells; eyes not emarginate on the inner edge. (**Stígmus, Psén, Mimèsa,** widespr.; **Pemphrèdon, Passalœcus,** Holarc.). (Including *MIMÉSIDÆ* and *PSÉNIDÆ*) ..... **PEMPHREDÓNIDÆ**

Marginal cell appendiculate, or if not, the mandibles are emarginate externally 142



Figs. 961–965. **Hymenoptera**

961. **Apis,** head. *at*, antenna; *md*, mandible; *lm*, labrum; *mx*, maxillary palpus; *lp*, labial palpus; *lb*, labium. (Cheshire) Apidæ.
962. Head of long-tongued bee (Cockerell).
963. **Apis,** hind leg of worker (Smith) Apidæ.
964, 965. Hind legs of bees (Riley).

142. Second cubital cell present and not petiolate above; upper ocelli usually aborted or deformed. (Figs. 955, 958, 960). (**Táchytes, Lárra, Táchysphex,** cosmop.; **Palàrus, Lyròda,** widespr.; **Dinètus,** Eur.; **Sericóphorus,** Austr.) ..... **LÁRRIDÆ**

Second cubital cell petiolate, or rarely absent; three perfectly formed ocelli; small species. (**Míscophus,** widespr.; **Plenóculus,** N. Am.). (*NITÉLIDÆ*) ..... **MISCÓPHIDÆ**

143. Postscutellum with two scale-like processes which project back;

propodeum above with a long spine or forked process; cubital and discoidal cells not distinctly separated. (**Oxýbelus**, cosmop.; **Belómicrus**, Holarc.) ..... **OXYBÉLIDÆ**

Postscutellum and propodeum simple, without scales or spine..144

144. Hind wing with distinct cells..... 145

Hind wings without any closed cells. (**Nitèla**, Eur.). (See couplet 142) ..... A few **MISCÓPHIDÆ**

145. Radial cell appendiculate; black, usually with yellow markings. (**Cràbro** (including **Eùplilis**, **Solènius**, and many subgenera), cosmop., mainly Holarc.; **Anacràbro**, N. Am.).... **CRABRÓNIDÆ**

Radial cell simple, not appendiculate. (**Ammóplanus**, Holarc.). (See couplet 141)..... A few **PEMPHREDÓNIDÆ**

Apoidea [1]

146. Face between antennæ and clypeus with an area below each antenna, defined by a pair of vertical sutures below each antennal socket; tongue acute, usually short..... **ANDRÉNIDÆ**

a. Radial cell pointed at tip, or very narrowly rounded. (**Andrèna**, widespr., mainly Holarc.) ..... **ANDRENÌNÆ**

Radial cell truncate at tip, bent away from the costal edge of the wing ..... b

b. Stigma not or scarely developed; tips of hind femora in female enlarged and flattened. (**Oxæa**, Neotrop.)..... **OXÆÌNÆ**

Stigma well developed, of large or moderate size; tips of hind femora simple. (**Panúrgus**, widespr.; **Pérdita**, N. Am.; **Panurgìnus**, **Melittúrra**, Palæarc.) ..... **PANURGÌNÆ**

Face without subantennal areas as there is only one vertical suture below each antenna, tongue usually long or of moderate length 147

147. Maxillary palpi inserted at or beyond the middle of the apical section of the tongue; mentum and submentum vestigial. **HALÍCTIDÆ**

a. Clypeus short, usually not longer than the broadly rounded or truncate labrum; clypeus usually strongly convex. (**Dufoùrea**, **Halictòides**, Holarc.) ..... **DUFOUREÌNÆ**

Clypeus longer than the labrum which is often medially pointed at tip in the female; clypeus not strongly convex..... b

b. Mesopleura divided by a well defined, vertical pre-episternal suture; third submarginal cell (when present) usually shorter than the

[1] There has long been wide disagreement concerning the classification of the Apoidea. Although the bees are abundant and well known, they appear to be undergoing rapid evolution and their taxonomy presents great difficulties. The key that follows is adapted from Michener, 1940.

first; face convex, protuberant. (**Halíctus, Sphecòdes,** cosmop.; **Augochlòra, Agapóstemon,** Am.) ..... **HALICTÌNÆ**

Pre-episternal suture absent or vestigial; first and third submarginal cells subequal in length; face but little protuberant. (**Nòmia,** widespr.) ..... **NOMIÌNÆ**

Maxillary palpi inserted at, or usually much before the middle; mentum and submentum present 148

148. Tongue of female, and usually of male, rounded, truncate, bilobed or bifid at tip; pre-episternal suture of mesopleura usually complete; middle coxæ much shorter than their distance from insertion of hind wing; submentum not V-shaped . . **COLLÉTIDÆ**

a. Incision of anal lobe in hind wing before the middle of the lobe; pre-episternal suture incomplete below. (**Diphaglóssa, Policàna,** S. Am.) ..... **DIPHAGLOSSÌNÆ**

Incision of anal lobe in hind wing at or beyond the middle of the lobe ..... b

b. Pre-episternal suture complete c

Pre-episternal suture incomplete, wanting below. (**Stenotrìtus,** Austr.) ..... **STENOTRITÌNÆ**

c. Palpi inserted beyond the middle of the galea of maxilla; no scopa nor pygidial plate. (**Chilócola,** Neotrop.) ..... **CHILOCOLÌNÆ**

Palpi inserted at or near middle of galea ..... d

d. Clypeus not elongated, usually wider than high ..... e

Clypeus lengthened above; scopa and pygidial plate absent; small, black, nearly hairless bees. (**Hylæus,** cosmop.; **Hylæòides,** Austr.). (*PROSOPÍDIDÆ*) ..... **HYLÆÌNÆ**

e. Female with scopa; body conspicuously hairy; usually three submarginal cells; if only two, they are subequal. (**Collètes,** widespr.; **Caupolicàna** (=*Megacilíssa*), Am.; **Ptiloglóssa,** Neotrop.). **COLLETÌNÆ**

Female without scopa; body with very short, sparse pubescence; two submarginal cells, the second much smaller. (**Euryglóssa,** Austr.) ..... **EURYGLOSSÌNÆ**

Tongue acute at tip, often elongate; pre-episternal suture usually absent or present only at upper end; middle coxæ usually two-thirds as long as their distance from the insertion of hind wing; submentum V-shaped 149

149. Labial palpi with the first two joints simple, cylindrical; galeæ of maxillæ short; middle coxæ much shorter than their distance from the base of the hind wing ..... **MELÍTTIDÆ**

a. Inner spur of hind tibiæ simple; radial cell in fore wing contiguous with the costal wing-margin, at least to near apex ..... b

Inner spur of hind tibiæ much widened, especially at base, and

fringed with a comb of long fine teeth; radial cell free from the costa for nearly half its length. (**Ctenopléctra**).
CTENOPLECTRÌNÆ

b. Stigma broad, triangularly narrowed at base; first joint of hind tarsi of female as broad as the tibiæ. (**Macròpis**, Holarc.).
MACROPIDÌNÆ

Stigma narrow, its sides subparallel c

c. Three submarginal cells. (**Melítta**, widespr.; **Dolichochìle**, Nearc.).
MELITTÌNÆ

Two submarginal cells. (**Hesperàpis, Dasýpoda**, widespr.).
DASYPODÌNÆ

Labial palpi with the first two joints much lengthened and flattened, many times longer than the apical joints; galeæ very long, lanceolate; middle coxæ longer, over two-thirds as long as their separation from the base of the hind wing 150

150. Labrum longer than broad, widened at the extreme base; subantennal sutures extending down from the outer side of the antennal socket; two submarginal cells; a pollen-collecting scopa usually present, on the underside of the abdomen.
MEGACHÍLIDÆ

a. Incision at margin of anal lobe in hind wing before the middle of the lobe; tibiæ smooth; tip of abdomen without a pygidial area. (**Megachìle**, cosmop.; **Trachùsa**, Holarc.; **Ósmia, Heriades, Stèlis, Anthídium**, widespr.) ..... **MEGACHILÌNÆ**

Incision of anal lobe beyond the middle; tibiæ externally coarsely spiculate; male with pygidial plate, modified into a large spine in the female. (**Lithúrgus**, cosmop.) ..... **LITHURGÌNÆ**

Labrum broader than long; if not so, then it is narrowed at base; subantennal sutures meeting the inner margin of the antennal socket; scopa, if present, nearly always on the hind legs. (Figs. 961–963) ..... **ÁPIDÆ**

a. Pollen-collecting scopa of female on the hind legs only, or entirely absent in numerous parasitic forms ..... b

Scopa present on underside of abdomen as well as on hind legs. (**Fidèlia**, Ethiop.) ..... **FIDELIÌNÆ**

b. Scopa of female on the hind tibiæ usually the form of a corbicula (a bare, smooth area fringed with long, incurved hairs which hold the pollen-mass). Almost exclusively social species living in colonies, the females consisting of fertile individuals (queens) and infertile workers. (Figs. 961–963). (**Àpis**, Indomal. (*A. mellífera*, Honey-bee, cosmop.); **Trígona**, tropicopol.; **Melípona, Chrysántheda, Euglóssa**, Neotrop.; **Bómbus**, cosmop.; **Psíthyrus**,

Holarc., Neotrop.). (Including *EUGLÓSSIDÆ, CHRYSANTHÉDIDÆ, BÓMBIDÆ*) ..... **APÌNÆ**

Scopa not in the form of a corbicula c

c. Pygidial plate usually present in both sexes; clypeus strongly protuberant, very deeply impressed at the sides; front coxæ usually only slightly transverse. (**Anthóphora** (=*Podalírius*), **Eùcera, Melissòdes, Nómada, Diadàsia, Émphor,** cosmop.; **Melécta, Hemísia** (=*Céntris*), widespr.). (Including *MELÉCTIDÆ*). (*PODALIRÌIDÆ*) ..... **ANTHOPHORÌNÆ**

Pygidial plate absent, sometimes represented in the female by a flat spine; clypeus not protuberant, only weakly impressed at the sides; front coxæ transverse ..... d

d. Stigma vestigial, not thickened; distal part of wings wrinkled; large or very large, stout bees, boring in wood. (**Xylócopa,** tropicopol.) ..... **XYLOCOPÌNÆ**

Stigma large, well developed; wings with the surface smooth; small, slender species. (**Cerátina,** widespr.; **Allódape,** Afr., Austr., Asia) ..... **CERATINÌNÆ**

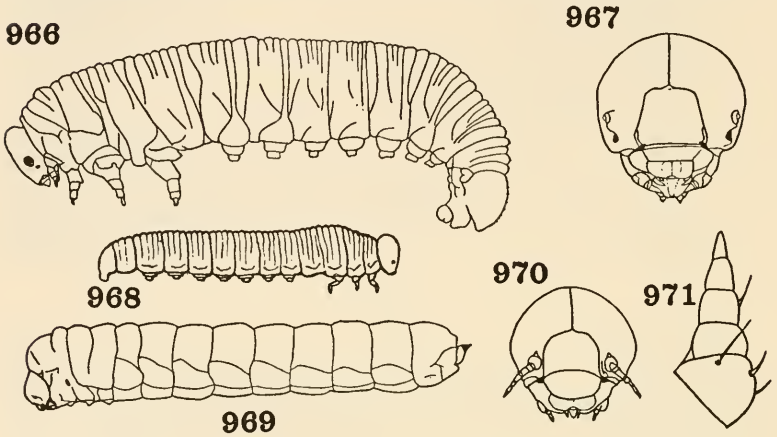
Larvæ

At the present time it is impossible to give any reasonably complete or reliable key for the determination of the larvæ of the numerous families of Hymenoptera. Those of the suborder Chalastogastra have been quite extensively studied by several workers in Europe and in North America, and the grouping of these families below is based to a great extent on the work of Yuasa. Many of the larvæ of the other families have become so greatly specialized, modified, or reduced as a result of parasitism, maternal care, or from life as gall insects that the present, very incomplete knowledge affords no basis for a helpful key. Consequently references to habits have necessarily been introduced as differential characters, for the few of the higher forms that are included. It is thought, however, that the following summary will be helpful and reasonably reliable so far as it extends, although it must be borne in mind that the larvæ of only a small proportion of the species in any family are known, and that many families cannot be differentiated with assurance.

1. Body typically caterpillar-like (eruciform) (Figs. 966, 969), commonly with a color pattern; thoracic legs usually well developed, although sometimes much reduced; head much more strongly chitinized than the rest of the body; abdominal prolegs often present, entirely lost in some groups, but the body always retains an eruciform appearance. (Fig. 969). Antennæ and palpi almost always present and consisting of more than one joint. Mandibles strong, almost always with more than one tooth; ocelli frequently

present. Alimentary canal continous through the body (except probably Oryssidæ). Larvæ generally free living, feeding externally on plants, boring internally in plant tissue, occasionally forming galls; parasitic only in the Oryssidæ. Suborder CHALASTOGÁSTRA 2

Body legless, of a distinctly helpless, coarctate type, without color pattern; head not heavily chitinized; mouthparts and antennæ much reduced; palpi soft and papilliform; antennæ soft, unjointed;



Figs. 966–971. **Larvæ of Hymenoptera**

966. **Neodiprion** (Middleton) Diprionidæ.
967. **Pteronidea,** head (Yuasa) Tenthredinidæ.
968. **Phyllotoma.** Tenthredinidæ.
969. **Tremex** (Yuasa) Siricidæ.
970. **Pamphilius,** head (Yuasa) Pamphiliidæ.
971. **Pteronidea,** maxillary palpus (Middleton) Tenthredinidæ.

mandibles weak, almost never with more than an apical tooth; ocelli absent; alimentary canal discontinuous, the mid-intestine and hind gut each closed and not connected with one another. (In some groups of Terebrantia and in some parasitic bees, hypermetamorphosis occurs and the first stage larvæ may be campodeiform or with much enlarged mandibles.) Larvæ not free-living, except in the first stage of some hypermetamorphic forms; parasitic, parasitoidal, or living upon a supply of food stored or fed by the mother, or by workers in the social groups; sometimes producing galls in plants. (Suborder CLISTOGÁSTRA).....30

2. Cerci present as distinctly segmented appendages.....3
Cerci absent, or present as unjointed vestiges.....4

3. Cerci multiarticulate, setiform; larvæ feeding externally on leaves.
   a. Ocelli below and lateral to the antennæ. (Fig. 970). **PAMPHILIIDÆ**
   b. Ocelli below or near the antennæ.... **MEGALODÓNTIDÆ**
   Cerci two-jointed, larva mining in the petioles of ferns. **BLASTICOTÓMIDÆ**
4. Abdominal prolegs present, well developed and distinctly jointed (except in a few leaf-mining forms).....5
   Abdominal prolegs wanting; forms either feeding externally or boring in the stems or in woody plants or internal parasites of other insects; never leaf-miners.....26
5. Ten pairs of prolegs, one on each abdominal segment; antennæ with six or seven joints..... **XYÉLIDÆ**
   Six to eight pairs of abdominal prolegs (Fig. 968); reduced or absent in leaf-mining and gall-making forms; antennæ with five joints or less.....6
6. Thoracic legs normal in form, five-jointed; if reduced always with tarsal claws; prolegs usually well developed.....7
   Thoracic legs fleshy, indistinctly four-jointed; no tarsal claws; prolegs vestigial; larvæ leaf-miners. Some **PHYLLOTOMÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ**
7. Prolegs present on abdominal segments 2–8 and 10; antennæ elongate, usually five-jointed.....8
   Prolegs absent on segment 8 or on both 7 and 8; if present on 8, the antennæ are one- or two-jointed.....18
8. Legs five-jointed.....9
   Legs four-jointed.....17
9. Third abdominal segment divided dorsally by transverse grooves into six parts (annulets).....10
   Third abdominal segment dorsally with more or less than six annulets.....13
10. Antennæ conical; five-jointed.....11
    Antennæ not conical; three-jointed, the third joint erect and peglike. (Fig. 966)..... Most **DIPRIÓNIDÆ**
11. Labrum bilaterally symmetrical; legs with the tibiæ shorter than the femora; tarsal claws short, strongly curved.....12
    Labrum distinctly asymmetrical, tibiæ longer than the femora; tarsal claws slender, only slightly curved. **PHYLLOTOMÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ**
12. Body rather robust, of uniform diameter throughout, with small distinct tubercles; tenth abdominal segment usually with several small protuberances above. Some **BLENNOCAMPÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ**

Body rather slender, tapering behind, without small distinct tubercles or protuberances.
Some **EMPHYTÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ**

13. Third segment with seven annulets on the dorsum; body without conspicuous branched spines or tubercles 14
Third segment with five, rarely three or four annulets on dorsum; body with conspicuous branched spines or tubercles.
Some **EMPHYTÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ**

14. Antennæ short, one-jointed; labrum divided into three parts by a pair of longitudinal sutures ..... **CIMBÍCIDÆ**
Antennæ five-jointed; labrum without a pair of longitudinal grooves 15

15. Prolegs provided with setæ; clypeus with three setæ on each side; labrum without a median longitudinal impression. Some **SELANDRIÌNÆ** and **EMPHYTÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ**
Prolegs without setæ; clypeus with two setæ at each side; labrum with or without median impression 16

16. Tibia small, distinctly shorter than the femur.
Some **SELANDRIÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ**
Tibia usually subequal to or longer than the femur.
TENTHREDINÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ

17. Prothorax, mesothorax and last abdominal segment above not narrowed behind ..... Some **EMPHYTÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ**
Body not thus ornamented; body often much narrowed behind. (Fig. 968) .. Some **PHYLLOTOMÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ**

18. Thoracic legs five-jointed 19
Thoracic legs with six joints, or with the first pair four-jointed and the others three-jointed ..... **ÁRGIDÆ**

19. Anal prolegs present, often fused into a single median process 20
Anal prolegs wanting 25

20. Anal prolegs separate, present as a pair; antennæ with three to five joints 21
Anal prolegs fused; antennæ one-jointed.
SCOLIONEURÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ

21. Antennæ with five joints; last abdominal segment with several protuberances above.
Some **HOPLOCAMPÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ**
Antennæ with four, rarely three, joints; last abdominal segment without protuberances 22

22. First seven abdominal segments below each with an eversible gland; body often with numerous prominent setæ 23
No eversible glands on the abdomen below; body never conspicuously setose 24

23. Body with numerous conspicuous tubercles, each bearing several

setæ of different lengths; setæ microscopically barbed; larvæ external feeders on leaves ..... CLADIÏNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ

Body usually without setigerous tubercles and never with tubercles bearing setæ of more than one size. Larvæ frequently leaf-rollers or gall-makers ..... NEMATÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ

24. Antennæ four-jointed; third abdominal segment with five annulets. Some HOPLOCAMPÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ

Antennæ one-jointed; third segment with three annulets. (Acordulécera) ..... Some DIPRIÓNIDÆ

25. Antennæ three-jointed; third abdominal segment with four annulets; body not depressed; larvæ feeding externally or boring in fruits and leaf petioles. HOPLOCAMPÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ

Antennæ one- or two-jointed; third segment with two annulets; body depressed; larvæ leaf-miners. FENUSÌNÆ; TENTHREDÍNIDÆ

26. Thoracic legs large, well developed and distinctly jointed; larvæ gregarious, feeding on leaves ..... PÉRGIDÆ

Thoracic legs vestigial, indistinctly jointed or entirely wanting; abdomen usually with a spine-like process at tip 27

27. Ocelli present; antennæ with four or five joints; cerci present as minute one-jointed appendages; thoracic spiracles present; functional legs very small, indistinctly jointed ..... CÉPHIDÆ

Ocelli absent; antennæ with three joints or less; cerci entirely absent 28

28. Antennæ with three joints. Larvæ wood-borers ... XIPHYDRÌIDÆ

Antennæ with only a single joint 29

29. Metathoracic spiracles large, functional; abdomen with a spine at tip; larvæ wood-borers ..... SIRÍCIDÆ

Metathoracic spiracles vestigial, non-functional; abdomen without a spine at tip; larvæ parasitic on wood-boring insects. ORÝSSIDÆ

30. Parasitic species feeding internally in the eggs, nymphs, larvæ or pupæ of other insects 31

Free living or feeding externally on other insects, spiders, etc. or on plant materials, sometimes within galls or in specially constructed cells or nests 32

31. Egg parasites ..... Various CHALCIDÒIDEA; some PROCTOTRYPÓIDEA especially SCELIÓNIDÆ

Parasites of nymphs, larvæ or pupæ or rarely of adult insects. ICHNEUMONÒIDEA, many CHALCIDÒIDEA, and PROCTOTRYPOIDEA; IBALÌIDÆ; some FIGÍTIDÆ

32. Living in galls formed in the tissues of plants. CYNÍPIDÆ and some FIGÍTIDÆ that are parasitic on them; a few CHALCIDÒIDEA (some EURYTÓMIDÆ and a few PERILÁMPIDÆ)

Not in plant galls 33

33. Living attached externally on the bodies of immature or adult insects or spiders, sucking the body fluids through openings that they cut through the integument, occasionally crawling inside..34
Not external feeders attached to the bodies of other insects or spiders 35

34. Food-insect and feeder living in the cell, burrow or cavity in which the food-insect normally occurs when not parasitized; *i.e.* the food has not been removed from its normal habitat.
Most of the lower **VESPÒIDEA (SCOLÌIDÆ, TIPHÌIDÆ,** etc.); **DRYÍNIDÆ** (on Leaf-hoppers); **RHOPALOSOMÁTIDÆ; PELECÍNIDÆ; BETHÝLIDÆ**
Food-insects or spiders and feeder in a cavity, burrow, or specially constructed cell in which the food has been placed after being stung by the mother wasp; the cells or individual nests single, or if several cells are attached together, each is closed after being supplied with food and the larvæ receive no further care. Solitary Wasps. .....**POMPILÒIDEA, SPHECÒIDEA,** and most non-social **VÉSPIDÆ**

35. Solitary forms, living in specially constructed cells with a store of honey and pollen; the cells usually single, but if in small groups, each is separately sealed after completion and contains a single larva ..... (**APÒIDEA**); a few **VÉSPIDÆ (MASARIDÌNÆ)**
Social forms, living in communal nests together with numerous others and attended by adult ants, bees or wasps of the same species 36

36. Living within hexagonal cells of papery material and fed by attendant wasps on malaxated insect-food.....Social **VÉSPIDÆ**
Not in hexagonal papery cells.....37

37. Nests consisting of cells, hexagonal or rounded (bumble-bees), constructed of wax, often mixed with much earthy or other material. Social Bees ..... **ÁPIDÆ**
Nests excavated in soil, in twigs, or other diverse locations, sometimes consisting of papery material or containing silk, but never with hexagonal cells; body usually provided with some simple, hooked or otherwise modified stiff setæ. Ants....**FORMÍCIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON HYMENOPTERA, GENERAL

André, E. and others. Spécies des Hyménoptères d'Europe et d'Algérie. 116 parts (1882–1920). (An extensive work, covering a number of families; we have not listed the parts separately).

Ashmead, W. H. Hymenoptera. In Fauna Hawaiiensis (1901).

Berland, L. Atlas des Hyménoptères de France, Belgique et Suisse. Nouv. Atlas Ent., no. 7, fasc. 1, 77 pp., 12 pls., 25 figs. (1947).

Berland, L. and others. Hyménoptères. Faune ent. France, 7, 213 pp., 712 figs. (1940).

Bingham, C. T. and C. Morley, Hymenoptera. Fauna of British India, 3 vols. (1897–1913).

Bischoff, H. Biologie der Hymenopteren. J. Springer, Berlin, 598 pp. (1927).

Börner, C. Stammesgeschichte der Hautflügler. Biol. Zentralbl., **39**, pp. 145–186 (1919).

Brohmer, P. Hymenoptera. Fauna Deutschlands, pp. 129–404, 399 figs., 11 pls. (1932).

Cameron, P. Biologia Centrali-Americana, Hymenoptera, **1**, pp. 1–487 (1883–1900); **2**, pp. 1–143 (1888–1900).

Hymenoptera orientalia. Mem. Manchester Philos. Soc. (various parts) (1889–1903).

Cresson, E. T. Hymenoptera of Cuba. Proc. Ent. Soc. Philadelphia, **4**, pp. 1–196 (1865).

Synopsis of Families and Genera of Hymenoptera of America North of Mexico. Trans. Am. Ent. Soc., Suppl., 1887, 350 pp. (1887).

Dalla Torre, K. Catalogus Hymenopterorum. 10 vols. Leipzig (1892–1902).

Giner Maré, J. Himenópteros de España. Apterogynidæ, Mutillidæ, Vespidæ, Eumenidæ, Masaridæ, Sapygidæ, Scoliidæ y Thynnidæ. 124 pp., 37 figs. (1944); 142 pp., 69 figs. (1945).

Handlirsch, A. Insecta; Hymenoptera. In Kükenthal, Handbuch Zool., **4**, pp. 893–1036, 211 figs. (1933).

Hedicke, H. Hymenoptera. In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **5**, Lief. 1, pp. XI, 1–246 (1930).

Kirby, W. F. List of Hymenoptera of New Zealand. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1881**, pp. 35–50 (1881).

Lameere, A. Hyménoptères. Précis de Zoologie, Rec. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **5**, pp. 395–518, 114 figs. (1938).

Mocsáry, A. Literatura Hymenopterorum. Termes. Füzetek, **6**, pp. 7–122, (1882). (Extensive list, arranged alphabetically by authors).

Hymenoptera. Fauna Regni Hungariæ, Budapest, pp. 7–113 (1918).

Muesebeck, C. F. W., R. V. Krombein, H. K. Townes, *et al.* Catalogue of Hymenoptera of America North of Mexico. Agric. Monogr. **2**, U. S. Dept. Agric., 1420 pp. (1951).

Peterson, A. Larvæ of Insects. An Introduction to Nearctic Species. Lepidoptera and Plant-infesting Hymenoptera. 315 pp., 84 pls. The Author, Columbus, Ohio (1948).

Schmiedeknecht, O. Die Hymenopteren Mitteleuropas. Jena (1930). (An earlier edition appeared in 1904).

Viereck, H. L., A. D. MacGillivray, C. T. Brues, W. M. Wheeler, and S. A. Rohwer. The Hymenoptera or Wasp-like Insects of Connecticut. Bull. State Geol. Nat. Hist. Surv., Connecticut, No. 22, 824 pp. (1916).

SUBORDER CHALASTOGASTRA

Ashmead, W. M. Classification of Horntails and Sawflies. (Chalastogastra). Canadian Ent., **30–36** (1898, 1903, 1904).

Benson, R. B. Classification of Sawflies (Pterygophoridæ) and Revision of Australian Euryinæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **82**, pp. 461–478, 9 figs. (1934).

On the Genera of the Cephidæ, and the New Family Syntexidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10)**16**, pp. 535–553 (1935).

Genera of the Oryssidæ, with an Account of the African Species. Occ. Pap. Rhodesia Mus., no. **4**, pp. 1–10, 10 figs. (1935).

Sawflies of the Subfamily Trichorhacinæ (Argidæ). Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11)**2**, pp. 117–122, 12 figs. (1938).

Classification of Sawflies. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **87**, pp. 353–384, 47 figs. (1939).

Classification of the Siricidæ. Bull. Ent. Res., **34**, pp. 125–151 (1943).

Classification of the Xyelidæ. Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **(B) 14**, pp. 34–37, 3 figs. (1945).

Classification of the Pamphiliidæ. Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **(B) 14**, pp. 25–33, 11 figs. (1945).

Classification of the Cephidæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **96**, pp. 89–108, 39 figs. (1946).

Benson, R. B. and O. Conde. Revision der neotropische Perreyinæ. Rev. Ent., Rio de Janeiro, **9**, pp. 121–154 (1938).

Berland, D. Hyménoptères Tenthrédoides. Faune de France, **47**, 496 pp., 418 figs. (1947).

Bradley, J. C. The Siricidæ of North America. Pomona Journ. Ent. and Zool., **5**, pp. 1–30 (1913).

Cameron, P. A Monograph of the British Phytophagous Hymenoptera. London, Ray Soc., 4 vols. (1882–1893).

Enslin, E. Tenthredinoidea. In Insekten Mitteleuropas, **3**, pp. 95–213, Stuttgart (1914).

Guiglia, D. Catalogue of Oryssoidea. Ann. Mus. Civ., Genova, **62**, pp. 85–111. (1943).

Gussakovskii, V. V. Insectes Hyménoptères. Chalastogastra. Faune de l'U.R.S.S., Inst. zool. Acad. Sci. U.R.S.S. (N.S.) **1**, xviii + 453 pp., 82 figs. (1935).

Hedicke, H. Siricidæ Hymenop. Cat. Junk, **6**, 32 pp. (1938).

Xiphydriidæ. Hymenop. Cat. Junk, **7**, 17 pp. (1938).

Klima, A. Syntexidæ, Pamphiliidæ, Cephidæ and Xyelidæ. Hymenop. Cat. Junk, **2, 3, 4**, 147 pp. (1937).

Konow, F. W. Lydidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 27, 27 pp. (1905).

Siricidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 28, 14 pp. (1905).

Tenthredinidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 29, 176 pp. (1905).

Maa, T. Synopsis of Asiatic Siricoidea. Notes Ent. chinoise, Mus. Heude, **13**, pp. 11–189 (1949).

Malaise, R. Tenthredinidæ of Sweden. Svensk Insektfauna, **13**, 70 pp., 35 figs. (1931).

Tenthredinoidea of South-eastern Asia. Opusc. ent., Suppl., **4**, 288 pp., 20 pls., 57 figs. (1945).

Morice, F. D. Australian Sawflies. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, **1918**, pp. 247–333 (1919).

Nielsen, J. C. and K. Henriksen. Danish Siricidæ and Sawflies (in Danish). Danmarks Fauna, pt. 18, 234 pp. (1915).

Reichert, A. Tenthredinoidea von Leipzig. SB. naturf. Ges. Leipzig, **56–59**, pp. 37–74 (1933).

Ries, D. T. Revision of Nearctic Cephidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **63,** pp. 259–324 (1937).

Rohwer, S. A. Genera of Pamphiliinæ. Canadian Ent., **42,** pp. 215–220 (1910).

Classification of Chalastogastra. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **13,** pp. 215–226 (1911).

Studies in Oryssoidea. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **43,** pp. 141–158 (1913).

Genotypes of Sawflies and Woodwasps. Bull. U. S. Dept. Agric., Tech. Ser., **20,** pp. 69–109 (1911).

Nearctic Sawflies of the Genus Xyela. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **45,** pp. 265–281 (1913).

Rohwer, S. A. and R. A. Cushman. Idiogastra, a new Suborder of Hymenoptera. Proc. Ent. Soc. Wash., **19,** pp. 89–98 (1917).

Ross, H. H. North American Sawflies of the Subfamily Dolerinæ. Illinois Biol. Monogr., **12,** pp. 211–320, 6 pls. (1931).

Xyelidæ of North America. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **25,** pp. 153–169, 2 pls. (1932).

Generic Classification of Nearctic Sawflies. Illinois. Biol. Monogr., **34,** No. 94, 173 pp., 17 pls. (1937).

Takeuchi, K. A Revision of the Japanese Argidæ. Trans. Kansai Ent. Soc., **3,** pp. 27–42 (1932).

Tenthredinoidea of Saghalien, Tenthredo Acta Ent., **1,** pp. 53–108, 2 pls. (1936).

Systematic Study of the Suborder Symphyta (Chalastogastra). Tenthredo Acta Ent., **2,** pp. 393–439, 7 figs. (1938).

Wagner, A. C. W. Symphyta des westlichen Norddeutschlands. Verh. Ver. naturw. Heimatsforsch., **28,** pp. 32–79 (1939).

Yuasa, H. A Classification of the Larvæ of the Tenthredinoidea. Illinois Biol. Monogr., **7,** no. 4, Urbana (1922).

ICHNEUMONOIDEA

Ashmead, W. H. Classification of the Ichneumon Flies or the Superfamily Ichneumonoidea. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **23,** 220 pp. (1900).

Ayyar, T. V. R. Catalogue of Indian Braconidæ. Rept. Proc. 5th Ent. Meeting, Pusa, pp. 352–362 (1923).

Baker, C. F. Chelonini of the Philippines (Braconidæ). Philippine Journ. Sci., **31,** pp. 451–489 (1926).

Beirne, B. P. The Cephalic Structures and Spiracles of the Larvæ of the Ichneumonidæ. Trans. Soc. British Ent., **7,** pp. 123–190, 31 figs. (1941).

Berthoumieu, V. Ichneumonidæ, Ichneumoninæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 18, 87 pp. (1904).

Bischoff, H. Trigonaloidea. Hymenop. Cat. Junk, **5,** 18 pp. (1938).

Bradley, J. C. Family Roproniidæ. Ent. News, **16,** pp. 14–17 (1905).

The Evaniidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **34,** pp. 101–194 (1908).

Brues, C. T. South African Evaniidæ, Braconidæ, Alysiidæ and Plumariidæ, with Catalogue of Species. Ann. South African Mus., **19,** pp. 1–150 (1924).

Ethiopian Braconidæ, with a List of the African Species. Proc. Amer. Acad. Arts Sci., **61,** pp. 205–436 (1926).

Ceballos, G. Ichneumónidos de España (Cryptinæ). Trab. Mus. Cienc. Madrid, Zool., **56**, 206 pp., 102 figs. (1931).

Clément, E. Paläarktische Pimplinæ (Part). Festschr. E. Strand, **4**, pp. 502–569 (1938).

Cresson, E. T. Species of the Subfamily Ichneumoninæ (Nearctic). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **6**, pp. 129–212 (1877).

Cushman, R. A. Revision of American Cremastini. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **53**, pp. 503–551 (1917).

North American Lycorini, Polysphinctini and Theroniini. (Ichneumonidæ). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **58**, pp. 7–48 (1920).

Tribe Ephialtini. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **58**, pp. 327–362 (1920).

New Oriental and Australian Ichneumonidæ, with key to Genera of Cryptinæ. Philippine Journ. Sci., **20**, pp. 543–595 (1922).

Genera of Paniscini (Ichneumonidæ). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **64**, Art. 20, 48 pp. (1924).

Revision of the North American Ichneumon-flies of Mesostenus and related genera. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **74**, Art. 16, 58 pp. (1929).

The Genus Lysiognatha. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci., **27**, pp. 438–444 (1937).

Ichneumon Flies of Subfamily Neorhacodinæ (Braconidæ). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **88**, No. 3088, pp. 523–527 (1940).

Generic Revision of the Ichneumon-flies of the Tribe Ophionini. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **96**, No. 3206, pp. 417–482, 8 pls. (1947).

Cushman, R. A. and S. A. Rohwer. Holarctic Tribes of Ichneumoninæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **57**, pp. 379–396 (1920).

North American Acænitini (Ichneumonidæ). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **57**, pp. 503–523 (1921).

Davis, G. C. A Review of the Tryphoninæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **24**, pp. 193–348 (1897).

Dutt, G. R. Stephanidæ. Cat. Indian Ins. Govt. India, Centr. Pub. Branch, Calcutta, pt. 10, (1925).

Elliott, E. A. Monograph of the Stephanidæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1922**, pp. 705–831 (1922).

Enderlein, G., Die Braconiden-Subfamilie Mimagathidinæ. Zool. Anz., **28**, pp. 449–454 (1905).

Ueber die Klassifikation der Stephaniden. Zool. Anz., **28**, pp. 473–477 (1905).

Zur Kenntnis aussereuropäischen Braconiden (Key to Genera of Agathidinæ). Arch. Naturg., Jahr. **87A**, Heft 11, pp. 51–224 (1920).

Fahringer, J. Opuscula Braconologica. 2388 pp. Vienna. (A considerable number of parts have been published.) (1925–37).

Froggatt, W. W. Notes on Megalyra. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **31**, pp. 399–407 (1906).

Gahan, A. B. Aphidiidiinæ of North America. Bull. 152, Maryland Agric. Expt. Sta., pp. 147–200 (1911).

Revision of North American Opiinæ (Braconidæ). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **49**, pp. 63–95 (1916).

Hedicke, H. Hymenop. Cat. Junk. Trigonalidæ, **5**, 18 pp. (1938); Evaniidæ, **9**, 50 pp.; Aulacidæ, **10**, 28 pp.; Gasteruptiidæ, **11**, 54 pp. (1939).

Heinrich, G. Ichneumoninæ von Celebes. Mitt. Zool. Mus. Berlin, **20,** pp. 1–263, 8 pls. (1934).

Ichneumoninæ de Madagascar. Mém. Acad. Malgache, **25,** 139 pp., 6 pls. (1940).

Hooker, C. W. The Ichneumonidæ of the Tribe Ophionini. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **38,** pp. 1–176 (1912).

Hopper, H. P. Revision of Trogini of United States and Canada. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **65,** pp. 307–346, 1 pl. (1940).

Kieffer, J. J. Evaniidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 2, 13 pp. (1902).

Stephanidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 77, 10 pp. (1908).

Evaniidæ (including Aulacidæ and Gasteruptionidæ). Das Tierreich, Lief. **30,** 432 pp. (1912).

Evaniiden der Philippinen. Philippine Journ. Sci., **11D,** pp. 317–346 (1914).

Kriechbaumer, J. Beitrag zu einer Monographie der Joppinen. Berliner Ent. Zeits., **43,** pp. 1–166 (1899).

Krieger, R. Revision of Pimpla and Allies (Ichneumonidæ). Ber. naturf. Ges, Leipzig, Jahrg. 1897–98, pp. 47–124 (1898).

Ueber die Ichneumonidengattungen Neotheronia und Theronia. Zeits. Hym. Dipt., Jahrg. **5** and **6** (1905–06) (several parts).

Die Ichneumonidengattung Lissopimpla. Zeitschr. Hym. Dipt. 1907, pp. 294–302 (1907).

Lyle, G. T. Catalogue of British Braconidæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **81,** pp. 67–74 (1933).

Mao, Y.-T. Genus Cardiochiles in North America. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **99,** pp. 229–266, 2 pls. (1949).

Marshall, T. A. Monograph of the British Braconidæ. Trans. Ent. Soc. London, (seven parts) (1885–99).

Meyer, N. F. Revision of Anomalini (Ichneumonidæ). Konowia, **10,** pp. 3–14, 4 figs. (1931).

Revision der Tribus Ophionini (Ichneumonidæ). Konowia, **16,** pp. 15–24 (1937).

Morley, C. Ichneumonidæ of Great Britain, 3 vols. (1903–08).

Catalogue of British Chalcididæ. London, 74 pp. (1910).

Revision of Ichneumonidæ. London, British Mus. Nat. Hist. 4 pts. (1912–15).

Notes on Braconidæ. XIII. Dacnusides. Entomologist, **57,** pp. 193–198; 250–255 (1924).

Muesebeck, C. F. W. Revision of North American Apanteles. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **58,** No. 2349, pp. 483–576 (1920).

Revision of North American Neoneurinæ and Microgasterinæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **61,** No. 2436, art. 15, pp. 1–76 (1922).

Revision of North American Microbracon (Braconidæ). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **67,** Art. 8, 85 pp. (1925).

Revision of Braconinæ of North America. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **69,** Art. 16, pp. 1–73 (1927).

Genera of Euphorinæ (Braconidæ). Misc. Publ. U. S. Dept. Agric., No. **241,** 38 pp. (1936).

Nixon, G. E. J. Revision of the Spathiinæ of the Old World (Braconidæ). Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc., **93,** pp. 173–456, 1 pl., 283 figs. (1943).

Revision of European Dacnusini. Ent. Monthly Mag., **80,** pp. 88–108; 140–151; 193–200; 249–255, 162 figs.; **84,** pp. 207–224 (1944–48).

Riegel, G. T. The Wings of Braconidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **41,** pp. 439–449, 4 pls. (1948).

Rohwer, S. A. Tribe Xoridini (Ichneumonidæ). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **45,** pp. 353–361 (1913).

North American Cenocœlius (Braconidæ). Canadian Ent., pp. 316–322 (1914).

North American Labenini, Rhyssini, Xoridini, Odontomerini, Phytodietini (Ichneumonidæ). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **57,** pp. 405–474 (1921).

Roman, A. Systematische Stellung von Neorhacodes. Ent. Tidskr., **44,** pp. 169–174 (1923).

Saeger, H. de. Microgastrinæ (Braconidæ). Explor. Parc nat. Albert. Miss. de Witte (1933–35), fasc. **47,** 342 pp., 13 pls., 333 figs.; fasc. **50,** 245 pp. 201 figs. (1944–46).

Cardiochilinæ et Sigalphinæ (Braconidæ). Ibid., fasc. **53,** 272 pp., 306 figs. (1948).

Schletterer, A. Revision of Gasteruptionidæ. Abh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **35,** pp. 267–326 (1885).

Die Hymenopteren Gruppe der Evaniiden. Ann. k. k. naturh. Hofmus. Wien, **4,** pp. 107–180, 289–338, 373–546 (1889).

Revision of Stephanidæ. Berliner Ent. Zeitschr., **33,** pp. 71–160 (1889).

Die Hymenopteren-Gattungen Stenophasmus, Monomachus, Pelecinus, Megalyra. Berliner Ent. Zeitschr., **33,** pp. 198–250 (1889).

Schmiedeknecht, O. Opuscula Ichneumonologica. Blankenburg (1902–1931) (numerous fascicles and additions dealing with Palæarctic Ichneumonidæ).

Ichneumonidæ, Pimplinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. **62,** 120 pp. (1908).

Ichneumonidæ, Cryptinæ and Ophioninæ, part. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 34, 71 pp.; fasc. 75, 165 pp.; fasc. 114, 100 pp. (1905, 1908, 1911).

Die Ichneumonidengattung Pimpla. Zeitschr. angew. Ent., **1,** pp. 396–478 (1914).

Deutschen Gattungen und Arten der Anomaloninen. Naturw. Zeits. Forst-u. Land-Wirtsch., **14,** pp. 97–116, 4 figs. (1931).

Opuscula Ichneumonologica. Suppls. **10–21** (1931–34).

Schulz, W. A. Beitrag zur Kenntniss der Familie Pelecinidæ. S. B. Akad. Wiss., München, **33,** pp. 435–450 (1903).

Trigonalidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 61, 24 pp. (1908).

Systematische Uebersicht der Monomachiden. Proc. 1st Congr. Entom., Brussels, pp. 405–424 (1911).

Séyrig, A. Pimplinæ de Madagascar. Mém. Acad. malgache, **11,** pp. 1–183, 17 pls., 1 map (1934).

Tryphoninæ de Madagascar. Ibid., **19,** 111 pp., 8 pls. (1934).

Smith, C. F. Aphidiinæ of North America. Contrib. Zool. Ent. Ohio State Univ., No. **6,** xii + 154 pp., 17 pls. (1944).

Strickland, E. H. North American Pezomachini (Ichneumonidæ). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **5,** pp. 113–140 (1912).

Szépligeti, G. V. Braconidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. **22,** 253 pp. (1904).

Telenga, N. A. Insectes Hyménoptères. Vol. **5,** No. 2 (Braconidæ). Faune de l'U.R.S.S., xvi + 402 pp., 53 figs. (1936).

Tosquinet, J. Ichneumonides d'Afrique. Mém. Soc. Ent. Belgique, **5**, 430 pp. (1896).

Townes, H. K. Revision of Pimplinæ of Eastern North America. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **33**, pp. 283–323, 10 figs. (1940).

Catalogue and Reclassification of the Nearctic Ichneumonidæ. Mem. American Ent. Soc., No. **11**, pp. 1–925 (1944–45).

Nearctic Species of Stephanidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **99**, pp. 361–370 (1949).

Nearctic Species of Evaniidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **99**, pp. 525–539 (1949).

Nearctic Gasteruptiidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **100**, pp. 85–145 (1950).

Townes, H. K. and M. C. Revision of American Tryphonini. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **42**, pp. 321–395, 397–447 (1949).

Uchida, T. Erster Beitrag zur Ichneumoniden Japans. Journ. Coll. Agric. Hokkaido Imp. Univ., **18**, pp. 43–173 (1926).

Beiträge zur Systematik der Tribus Acœnitini Japans. Ins. Matsumurana, **9**, pp. 41–54 (1934).

Viereck, H. L. Type Species of the Genera of Ichneumon Flies. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., **83**, pp. 1–186 (1914).

List of Families and Subfamilies of Ichneumonoidea. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **31**, pp. 69–74 (1918); also Ibid., **32**, pp. 48 and 198 (1919).

Waterston, J. Dinapsidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (9) **10**, pp. 418–420 (1922).

CHALCIDOIDEA

Ashmead, W. H. Classification of Chalcid Flies or the Superfamily Chalcidoidea. Mem. Carnegie Mus., Pittsburgh, **1**, No. 4, pp. 225–551 (1904).

Ayyar, T. V. R. Check list of Indian Chalcidoidea. Spolia Zeylandica, **13**, pp. 235–254 (1925).

Burks, B. D. Revision of the Tribe Chalcidini of North America. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **88**, No. 3082, pp. 237–354, 14 figs. (1940).

Crawford, J. C. Synopsis of North American Perilampidæ. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **16**, pp. 69–76 (1914).

Debauche, H. R. Etude sur les Mymarommidæ et les Mymaridæ de la Belgique. Mém. Mus. Hist. nat. Belgique, No. **108**, 247 pp., 24 pls. (1948).

Ferrière, C. Subfamily Cheiropachinæ. Mitt. Schweiz. Ent. Ges., **21**, pp. 516–530 (1948).

Gahan, A. B. and M. M. Fagan. Type Species of Genera of Chalcidoidea. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., **124**, 173 pp. (1923).

Gahan, A. B. and C. Ferrière. Notes on Some Gall-inhabiting Chalcidoids. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **40**, pp. 271–302, 2 pls. (1947).

Gemignani, E. V. Eucharidæ en la republica Argentina. An. Mus. Nac. Hist. Nat. Buenos Aires, **37**, pp. 277–290 (1933).

Ghesquiere, J. Contribution à l'étude des Mymaridæ du Congo belge. Rev. Zool. Bot. africaine, **36**, pp. 317–328, 8 figs. (1942).

Girault, A. A. Australian Hymenoptera Chalcidoidea. Mem. Queensland Mus., 365 pp. (1912–16). (Numerous parts and supplements dealing with all the families).

Systematic Monograph of the Signiphorinæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **45**, pp. 189–233 (1913).

Revision of Trichogrammatidæ. Bull. Wisc. Nat. Hist. Soc., **11**, pp. 150–179; **12**, pp. 59–71 (1913–14).

North American Mymaridæ. Published by author, pp. 6–27. (1929).

Grandi, G. Catalogo dei Agaonidi. Boll. Lab. Ent. Istit. Sup. Agrar., Bologna, **1**, pp. 107–235 (1928).

Second Edition, Revised. Boll. Ist. Ent. Bologna, **7**, pp. 214–240 (1935).

Hoffmeyer, E. B. Danischen Callimomiden (Torymidæ). Ent. Meddel., **17**, pp. 261–285, 11 figs. (1931).

Howard, L. O. New Genera and Species of Aphelininæ, with a Revised Table of Genera. Bull. U. S. Dept. Agric. Tech. Ser., No. 12, pt. 4, pp. 69–88 (1907).

Ishi, T. Encyrtidæ of Japan. Bull. Imp. Agric. Expt. Sta. Japan, 3, pp. 79–160, 57 figs. (1928).

Kirby, W. F. Synopsis of Genera of Eucharididæ. Journ. Linn. Soc., London, Zool., **20**, pp. 28–37 (1886).

Kryger, J. P. The European Trichogrammatidæ. Ent. Meddel., **12**, pp. 257–354 (1918–19).

Mymaridæ of Palæarctic Region. Ibid., **26**, pp. 1–97 (1950).

Mani, M. S. Revision of Indian Leucospididæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **39**, pp. 287–302 (1937).

Chalcidoidea. Cat. Indian Insects, Pt. **23**, 170 pp. (1934).

Chalcidoid and other Hymenopterous Parasites from India. Indian Journ. Ent., **1**, pp. 69–99, 11 figs. (1939).

Masi, L. Sistematica degli Eunotini. Eos, **7**, pp. 411–459, 6 figs. (1931).

Chalcididæ of Formosa. Konowia, **12**, pp. 1–18 (1933).

Contributo alla conoscenza dei Dirhinini. Eos, **23**, pp. 39–78, 14 figs. (1947).

Mayr, G. Die europäischen Torymiden. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **24**, pp. 53–142 (1874).

Die europäischen Encyrtiden. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **25**, pp. 676–778 (1875).

Mercet, R. G. Fauna Iberica; Encírtidos. Mus. Nac. Cienc. Nat. Madrid, 732 pp. (1921).

Afelínidos de España. Rev. Biol. For. Limnol. (B), **2**, pp. 29–106, 9 figs. (1930).

Ruschka, F. Die europäischen Arten der mit Monodontomerus verwandte Gattungen. Zeits. angew. Ent., **9**, pp. 395–408 (1923).

Die europäischen Eucharidinæ und Perilampinæ. Deutsch. Ent. Zeits., 1924, pp. 82–96 (1924).

Santis, L. de. Estudo monografico de los Afelínidos de la República Argentina. Rev. Mus. La Plata, **5**, Sect. Zool., pp. 23–280, 52 figs. (1948).

Schletterer, A. Leucospididæ. Berliner Ent. Zeits., 35, pp. 141–302 (1890).

Schmiedeknecht, O. Chalcidoidea. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 97, 550 pp. (1909).

Schmitz, G. Chalcididæ. Explor. Parc nat. Albert. Miss. de Witte (1933–35), fasc. **48**, pp. 1–191, 17 pls. (1946).

Weld, C. J. Revision of American Leucospididæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **61**, art. 6, pp. 1–43 (1922).

PROCTOTRYPOIDEA

Ashmead, W. H. A Monograph of the North American Proctotrypidæ. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., **45** (1893).

Classification of the Pointed-tailed Wasps or the Superfamily Proctotrupoidea. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **10**, p. 241; **11**, pp. 28 and 86 (1902–03).

Brues, C. T. Scelionidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 80, 59 pp. (1908), with supplement by J. J. Kieffer.

Crawford, J. C. A new Family of Parasitic Hymenoptera (Vanhorniidæ). Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **2**, pp. 63–64 (1909).

Debauche, H. R. Scelionidæ de la faune belge. Bull. Ann. Soc. ent. Belgique, **83**, pp. 255–285, 2 pls. (1947).

Dodd, A. P. Revision of Australian Teleasinæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **55**, pp. 41–91 (1930).

Fouts, R. M. Revision of North American Platygasterinæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **63**, art. 15a, pp. 1–145 (1924).

Genus Trimorus (Scelionidæ) in North America. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **98**, No. 3225, pp. 91–148 (1948).

Kieffer, J. J. Revision des Scélionides. Ann. Soc. Sci. Brussels, **32**, pp. 111–250 (1908).

Ceraphronidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 94, 27 pp. (1909).

Serphidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 95, 10 pp. (1909).

Belytidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 107, 47 pp. (1910).

Diapriidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 124, 75 pp. (1911).

Serphidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. 42, 254 pp. (1914).

Diapriidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. 44, 627 pp. (1916).

Scelionidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. 48, 885 pp. (1926).

Nixon, G. E. J. Revision of the African Telenominæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **83**, pp. 73–103, 1 pl., 14 figs. (1935).

The African Species of Teleasinæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **17**, pp. 114–141, 161–191, 18 figs. (1936).

Revision of British Proctotrupidæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **87**, pp. 431–466, 71 figs. (1938).

Townes, H. The Family Roproniidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **98**, pp. 85–89, 1 fig. (1948).

CYNIPOIDEA

Ashmead, W. H. Classification of Cynipoidea. Psyche. **10**, pp. 7, 59, 140 (1903).

Dalla Torre, W. and J. J. Kieffer. Cynipidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 9–10, 84 pp. (1902).

Cynipidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. 24, 891 pp. (1910).

Fullaway, D. T. Monograph of the Gall Making Cynipidæ of California. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **4**, pp. 331–380 (1911).

Hedicke, H. and G. J. Kerrich. Revision of the Family Liopteridæ. Trans. Roy. Soc. London, **90**, pp. 177–225, 3 pls., 30 figs. (1942).

Houard, C. Les Zoocécidies de l'Amérique du Nord: Galles des Chênes. Lib. Sci., Hermann & Cie., 549 pp., 1893 figs. (1940).

Kieffer, J. J. Cynipidæ. In Insekten Mitteleuropas, **3**, pp. 1–94, Stuttgart (1914).

Kinsey, A. C. New Species and Synonymy of American Cynipidæ. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **42**, pp. 293–317 (1920).

Phylogeny of Cynipid Genera and Biological Characteristics. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **42**, pp. 357–402 (1920).

Morley, C. Synopsis of British Cynipidæ. Entomologist, **64**, pp. 150–153; 183–186, 206–210, 248–250 (1931); Ibid., **65**, pp. 15–18, 38–40, 63–65, 89–91, 108–113, 130–133 (1932).

Rohwer, S. A. and M. M. Fagan. The Type Species of the Genera of the Cynipoidea. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **53**, pp. 357–380 (1917); **55**, pp. 237–240 (1919).

Tavares, J. S. Os Cynipides da Ibérica. Broteria, Ser. Zool., **26**, pp. 25–53 (1930).

Weld, L. H. Cynipidæ; Genera of Liopterinæ and Oberthuerellinæ. Philippine Journ. Sci., **21**, pp. 323–335 (1922).

ACULEATA, GENERAL

Ashmead, W. H. Classification of the Fossorial, Predaceous and Parasitic Wasps or the Superfamily Vespoidea. Canadian Ent., **32, 34, 35, 36,** (1900–04). (Various parts published at intervals.)

Benson, R. B., C. Ferrière and O. W. Richards. Generic Names of British Hymenoptera Aculeata, with List of Species. Generic Names of British Insects, Pt. **5**, pp. 81–116. Roy. Ent. Soc. London (1937).

Berland, L. Hyménoptères Vespiformes. (Vespidæ, Bethylidæ, Dryinidæ, Embolemidæ). Faune de France, **19**, pt. 2, 208 pp., Paris (1928).

BETHYLOIDEA

Ashmead, W. H. Rhopalosomidæ, a New Family of Wasps. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **3**, pp. 303–309 (1896).

Brues, C. T. Note on the Hymenopterous Family Rhopalosomatidæ. Psyche, **33**, pp. 18–19 (1926).

Fullaway, D. T. Revision of Hawaiian Sierola (Bethylidæ). Occ. Pap. Bishop Mus., Honolulu, **7**, pp. 57–159 (1920).

Kieffer, J. J. Dryinidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 54, 33 pp. (1907).

Bethylidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 76, 50 pp. (1908).

Bethylidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. 41, 595 pp. (1914).

Perkins, R. C. L. Leaf Hoppers and their Natural Enemies. Dryinidæ. Bull. Hawaiian Sugar Planters Expt. Sta., No. 1, pt. 1, pp. 1–69 (1905).

Richards, O. W. The British Bethylidæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **89**, pp. 185–344, 111 figs. (1939).

Sclerogibbidæ. Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc., London, 8B, pp. 211–223 (1939).

CHRYSIDOIDEA

Aaron, S. F. The North American Chrysididæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **12**, pp. 209–248 (1885).

Berland, L. and F. Bernard. Cleptidæ, Chrysididæ et Trigonalidæ. Faune de France, **34**, 145 pp., 241 figs. (1938).

Bischoff, H. Chrysididæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 151, 88 pp. (1913).
Bridwell, J. C. Family Alienidæ. Proc. Hawaiian Ent. Soc., 4, p. 117 (1919).
Ducke, A. As Chrysididas do Brazil. Cat. Faun. Brasiliera Mus. Paulista, São Paulo, 4, pp. 1–31 (1913).
Edney, E. B. Heteronychinæ (Chrysididæ) of South Africa. Occ. Pap. Nat. Mus. South. Rhodesia, No. 9, pp. 29–126, 67 figs. (1940).
The Holonychinæ (Chrysididæ) of South Africa. Occ. Pap. Nat. Mus. South. Rhodesia, 2, pp. 168–205, 28 figs. (1947).
Mocsáry, A. Monographia Chrysidarum Orbis Terrarum Universi. Budapest, Soc. Franklinianæ (1889).
Trautmann, W. Die Goldwespen Europas. Weimar, 194 pp. (1927).

SCOLIOIDEA

André, E. Mutillidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 11, pp. 77 (1903).
Bibliographie générale des Mutillides. Rev. Ent., 29, pp. 134–166 (1910).
Betrem, J. C. Monographie der Indo-australischen Scoliiden. Treubia, 9, suppl. 388 pp. (1928).
Etude systématique des Scoliidæ de Chine. Notes Ent. chinoise, 8, pp. 47–188 (1941).
Bischoff, M. Konowiellidæ (Plumariidæ). Ent. Rundschau, Jahrg. 31, pp. 67–69 (1914).
Monographie der Mutilliden Afrikas. Arch. Naturg., Jahrg. 86A, Hefte 1–5, 830 pp. (1920–21).
Blake, C. A. Monograph of the Mutillidæ of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., 13, pp. 179–286 (1886).
Bradley, J. C. Monograph of North American Mutillidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., 42, pp. 187–214; 309–336 (1916).
Review of the Myrmosidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., 43, pp. 247–290 (1917).
Bradley, J. C. and J. Bequaert. Revision of Mutillidæ of Belgian Congo. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist. 58, pp. 63–122 (1928).
Cresson, E. T. Synopsis of North American species of Sapyga. Trans. American Ent. Soc., 8, pp. xx–xxi (1880).
Ducke, A. O Genero Pterombrus. Rev. Mus. São Paulo, 9, pp. 107–122 (1914).
Durán-Moya, L. Die Thynniden von Chile. Arch. Naturgesch. (N.F.), 10, pp. 71–176 (1941).
Dusnet Y Alonsa, J. M. Los Escólidos de la Peninsula Ibérica. Eos, 6, pp. 5–82 (1930).
Fattig, P. W. Mutillidæ of Georgia. Emory Univ. Bull., 1, 24 pp. (1943).
Fox, W. J. The North American Mutillidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., 25, pp. 219–292 (1899).
Guiglia, D. Gli Scoliidei della Liguria. Ann. Mus. Stor. Nat. Genoa, 52, pp. 424–460 (1928).
Hedicke, H. Tiphiidæ. Hymenop. Cat. Junk, 1, 32 pp. (1936).
Krombein, K. V. Studies in the Tiphiidæ. Revision of the Nearctic Myzininæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., 64, pp. 227–292, 12 figs. (1938).
Studies on the Tiphiidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., 65, pp. 415–465 (1940).

Revision of West Indian Myzininæ. Rev. Ent., Rio Janiero, 13, pp. 308–353, 7 figs. (1942).

Malloch, J. R. Systematic notes on North American Brachycistinæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **68**, Art. 3, pp. 1–28 (1926).

Micha, I. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Scoliiden. Mitt. Zool. Mus. Berlin, **13**, pp. 1–156 (1927).

Mickel, C. E. Monograph North American Dasymutilla. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., **134**, pp. 39–340 (1928).

Mutillidæ of Eastern Asia. Lingnan Sci. Journ., **12**, pp. 189–325 (1933).

Mutillidæ of Formosa. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **26**, pp. 381–423 (1933).

Mutillidæ of the Philippine Islands. Philippine Journ. Sci., **54**, pp. 91–219, 1 pl. (1934).

The Mutillidæ of the Pacific Islands. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **83**, pp. 177–321, 6 figs. (1935).

Olsoufieff, G. Révision systématique des Mutilles de Madagascar. Bull. Acad. malgache, (N.S.) **20**, pp. 171–216, 2 pls. (1938).

Pate, V. S. L. Neotropical Sapygidæ, with a Conspectus of the Family. Acta zool. lilloana, **4**, pp. 292–426 (1947).

Nearctic Tiphiidæ. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **55**, pp. 115–143 (1947).

Schuster, R. M. Revision of Sphærophthalmine Mutillidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **39**, pp. 692–703 (1946).

Turner, R. E. Revision of the Thynnidæ of Australia. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **32**, pp. 206–290 (1907).

Thynnidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 105, 62 pp. (1910).

Uchida, T. Revision der japanischen Scoliiden. Jour. Fac. Agric. Hokkaido Univ., **32**, pp. 229–262, 2 pls. (1934).

FORMICOIDEA

Arnold, G. Monograph of the Formicidæ of South Africa. Ann. South African Mus., **23**, pp. 191–295 (1926). Also **14**, pp. 159–270 (1916).

Bingham, C. T. Ants of British India. Fauna of British India, Hymenoptera, vol. 2 (1903).

Borgmeier, T. Catálogo systemático e synonymico das Formigas do Brasil. Arch. Mus. Nac. Rio de Janeiro, **24**, pp. 33–103 (1924) and Ibid., **27**, pp. 69–164 (1927).

Brown, W. L. Preliminary Generic Revision of the Higher Dacetini. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **74**, pp. 101–129 (1948).

Revision of Dacetini. Mushi, **20**, pp. 1–24 (1949).

Revision of Dacetini. American Midl. Naturalist (in press).

Brown, W. L. and W. L. Nutting. Wing Venation of Formicidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **75**, pp. 113–132 (1950).

Bruch, C. Catálogo de los Formícidos Argentinos. Rev. Mus. La Plata, **19**, pp. 211–234; 527–537 (1915).

Cole, A. C. Guide to the Ants of the Great Smoky Mountains in North Carolina and Tennessee. American Midl. Naturalist, **24**, pp. 1–88, 7 pls., 17 figs. (1940).

Clark, J. Myrmeciinæ of Australia. Comm. Sci. Indust. Res. Organ., Melbourne, 230 pp. (1951).

Creighton, W. S. American Species of Solenopsis. Proc. American Acad. Arts and Sci., **66**, pp. 39–151 (1930).

The Ants of North America. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., **104**, pp. 1–585 (1950).

Donisthorpe, H. St. J. K. British Ants, their Life History and Classification, Routledge & Sons, London, 436 pp. (1927).

Emery, C. Formicidæ, Dorylinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 102, 34 pp. (1910).

Formicidæ, Ponerinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 118, 125 pp. (1911).

Formicidæ, Dolichoderinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 137, 50 pp. (1913).

Fauna entomologica italiana, Formicidæ. Bull. Soc. Ent. Ital., **47**, pp. 79–275 (1916).

Formicidæ, Myrmicinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 174, 174A and B, 206 pp. (1921–22).

Formicidæ, Formicinæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 183, 302 pp. (1925).

Forel, A. Les Formicides. In Grandidier, Hist. Madagascar, **20**, pt. 2, 280 pp. (1891).

Les Formicides de l'Empire des Indes et de Ceylon. Journ. Bombay Nat. Hist. Soc., **8** and **9** (several parts). (1894–95).

Die Ameisen der Schweiz. Mitt. schweizerischen Ent. Ges. suppl. to **12**, 77 pp. (1915).

Cadre synoptique des Fourmis. Bull. Soc. Vaudoise Sci. Nat., **51**, pp. 229–253 (1917).

Holgersen, H. The Ants of Norway. Medd. Zool. Mus. Oslo, No. **54**, pp. 165–203 (1944).

Karavajev, V. Formicidæ der Ukraine. Trav. Inst. Zool. Biol. Akad. Sci. Ukraine, No. **1**, pp. 1–316, 68 figs. (1934–36).

Larsson, S. G. Formicoidea. Danmarks Fauna, **49**, 190 pp., 100 figs. (1943).

Luederwaldt, H. Chave para determinar os Dorylineos Brasilieros. Rev. Mus. Paulista, **12**, pp. 229–257 (1920).

Menozzi, C. Le formiche della Palestina. Mem. Soc. Ent. Italiana, **12**, pp. 49–113, 5 figs. (1933).

Santschi, F. Fourmis de Cuba et de Panama. Rev. Ent., Rio Janeiro, **1**, pp. 265–282 (1931).

Smith, M. R. Ants of Porto Rico. Journ. Agric. Univ. Porto Rico, **20**, pp. 819–875, 19 figs. (1936).

Generic and Subgeneric Synopsis of the Male Ants of the United States. American Midl. Naturalist, **30**, pp. 273–321, 60 figs. (1943).

Generic and Subgeneric Synopsis of the United States Ants, Based on the Workers. American Midl. Naturalist, **37**, pp. 521–647, 21 pls. (1947).

Stitz, H. Formicidæ. Die Insekten Mitteleuropas, **2**, pp. 1–111, Stuttgart (1914).

Ameisen oder Formicidæ. Tierwelt Deutschlands, **37**, 428 pp., 197 figs. (1937).

Van Pelt, A. F. Preliminary Key to Worker Ants of Florida. Florida Ent., **30**, pp. 57–65 (1948).

Weber, N. A. Revision of North American Myrmica, with Synopsis of Palæarctic Species. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **40**, pp. 437–474 (1947); **41**, pp. 267–308 (1948); **43**, pp. 189–226 (1950).

Wheeler, W. M. Ants, their Structure and Behavior. 663 pp. Columbia University Press, New York (1910).

Keys to the Genera and Subgenera of Ants. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., New York, **45**, pp. 631–710 (1922).

Wheeler, W. M. and J. W. Chapman. The Ants of the Philippine Islands. Pt. 1. Dorylinæ and Ponerinæ. Philippine Journ. Sci., **28**, pp. 47–71 (1925).

VESPOIDEA

Bequaert, J. Revision of the Vespidæ of the Belgian Congo. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **39**, pp 1–384 (1918).

Synopsis of the Vespinæ of America. Ent. Americana, **12**, pp. 71–138, 6 figs. (1932).

The Nearctic Wasps of the Subfamily Polybiinæ. Ent. Americana, **13**, pp. 87–148, 3 pls., 4 figs. (1933).

North American Ancistrocerus (Vespidæ). Ent. Americana, **23**, pp. 225–286 (1943).

Vespidæ of the Guianas, Particularly of British Guiana. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., **94**, pp. 247–304, 9 figs. (1944).

The Vespidæ of Venezuela. Bol. Ent. venezolana, **7** (3–4), pp. 123–240 (1948).

Bequaert, J. and F. Ruiz Perez. Revision of the Vespidæ of Chile. Part I. Gayellinæ and Zethinæ. Rev. chil. Hist. nat., **44**, pp. 214–223, 1 pl. (1940).

Blüthgen, P. Paläarktischen Eumeniden. Deutsch. ent. Zeitschr., **1938**, pp. 434–495, 2 figs. (1938).

Europäischen Polistinen. Arch. Naturg., **B12**, pp. 94–129 (1946).

Bohart, R. M. Eumeninæ of Lower California. Proc. California Acad. Sci., (4) **24**, pp. 313–336, 1 pl. (1948).

Bradley, J. C. Taxonomy of the Masarid Wasps, Including a Monograph of the North American Species. Univ. California Publ., Tech. Bull., **1**, pp. 369–464 (1922).

Buysson, R. Monographie des Vespides. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **73** and **74**, several parts, incomplete (1904–06).

Dalla Torre, K. W. Vespidæ. Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 19, 108 pp. (1904).

Ducke, A. Révision des guêpes sociales polygames. Ann. Mus. Nat. Hungarici, **8**, pp. 449–544 (1910).

Ueber Phylogenie und Klassifikation der sozialen Vespiden. Zool. Jahrb. Abth. f. Syst., **36**, pp. 303–330 (1914).

Catálogo das Vespas Sociaes do Brazil. Rev. Mus. Paulista, **10**, pp. 314–374 (1918).

Isely, D. Synopsis of North American Eumenidæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **10**, pp. 345–366 (1917).

Liu, C. L. Bibliographic and Synonymic Catalogue of Vespidæ of China. Nat. Hist. Bull. Peking, **11**, pp. 205–232, 331–350 (1937).

Reid, J. A. Classification of the Larvæ of the Vespidæ. Trans. Roy. Soc. London, **92**, pp. 285–331, 137 figs. (1942).

Saussure, H. Synopsis of American Wasps. Misc. Coll. Smithsonian Inst., Washington, No. 254 (1875).

Zavattari, E. Materialien zu einer Monographie der Neotropischen Eumeniden. Arch. f. Naturg., **78A**, Heft 4, pp. 1–272 (1912).

POMPILOIDEA

Arnold, G. The Psammocharidæ (Pompilidæ) of the Ethiopian Region. Ann. Transvaal Mus., **14**, pp. 284–396, 1 pl., 61 figs.; **15**, pp. 41–122, 40 figs.; pp. 283–400, 4 pls., 85 figs.; pp. 413–483, 35 figs.; **18**, pp. 415–460, 77 figs. (1932–36).

Banks, N. Psammocharidæ: Classification and Descriptions. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **19**, pp. 219–237 (1911).

Psammocharidæ (Pompilidæ) of the Philippines. Proc. American Acad. Arts Sci., **69**, pp. 1–117 (1934).

Psammocharidæ (Pompilidæ) of British Guiana. Zoologica, New York, **29**, pp. 97–112 (1944).

Psammocharidæ (Pompilidæ) of Northern South America. Bol. Ent. venezolana, **4**, pp. 81–126 (1945).

Studies of South American Psammocharidæ (Pompilidæ). Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., **96**, pp. 311–525, 3 pls., 2 figs.; **99**, pp. 371–486, 1 pl. (1946–47).

Bradley, J. C. Revision of American Pompilinæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **70**, pp. 23–157, 2 pls. (1944).

Brimley, C. S. Pompilidæ of North Carolina. Journ. Elisha Mitchell Sci. Soc., **52**, pp. 107–131. (1930).

Dreisbach, R. R. Keys to Subfamilies and Tribes of Pompilidæ in North America and to the Genera in Michigan. Pap. Michigan Acad. Sci., **32**, pp. 239–247 (1946).

Key to American Species of Ceropales. Journ. New York Ent. Soc., **56**, pp. 233–238 (1948).

Generic Classification on Nearctic Pompilidæ. Papers Michigan Acad. Sci. Arts, **33**, pp. 63–71. (1949).

Haupt, H. Monographie der Psammocharidæ von Mittel Nord- und Osteuropa. Beiheft, Deuts. Ent. Zeits. 1926–27, 367 pp.

Weiterer Ausbau meines Systems der Psammocharidæ. Mitt. zool. Mus. Berlin, **15**, pp. 109–197 (1929).

Classification of Psammocharidæ with Two Cubital Cells. Mitt. zool. Mus. Berlin, **16**, pp. 673–797 (1930).

Psammocharidæ mediterraneæ (Pompilidæ). Boll. Lab. Ent. Bologna, **7**, pp. 263–302, 18 figs. (1935).

Psammocharidæ der nordwestlichen Provinzen Chinas. Ark. Zool., **27A** (10), 21 pp., 12 figs. (1935).

Hurd, P. D., Jr. Californian Species of Pepsis. Univ. California Publ. Ent., **8**, pp. 123–150 (1948).

Junco Y Reyes, J. J. Psammocharidos de España. (Pompilidæ). Eos, **20**, pp. 123–172, 7 pls., 33 figs. (1940).

Lucas, R. Die Pompilidengattung Pepsis. Berliner Ent. Zeits., **39**, pp. 449–480 (1894).

Sustera, O. Die paläarktischen Gattungen der Psammocharidæ. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **62**, pp. 171–213 (1912).

Wilcke, J. De Nederlandse Pompilidæ. Meded. Landbhoogesch. Wageningen, **47**, 88 pp., 72 figs. (1943).

SPHECOIDEA

Arnold, G. The Sphegidæ of South Africa. Ann. Transvaal Mus., **9, 10, 12, 13, 14** (1922–31).

Check-list of Ethiopian Sphegidæ. Transvaal Mus., Pretoria. 21 pp. (1930).

Sphecidæ of Madagascar. Occ. Pap. South. Rhodesia Nat. Mus., **12**, 193 pp., 139 figs. (1944).

Ashmead, W. H. Classification of Sphegoidea. Canadian Ent., **31**, pp. 145, 161, 212, 238, 291, 345 (six parts) (1899).

Banks, N. Cerceris (Philanthidæ) of the Western United States. Psyche, **54**, pp. 1–35 (1947).

Baumont, J. de. Les Pseninæ de la région paléarctique. Mitt. Schweiz. ent. Ges., **17**, pp. 33–93 (1937).

Bouwman, B. E. De Graafwespen van Nederland. Levende Natuur, Amsterdam, **31, 32, 33** (numerous parts) (1927–28).

Bradley, J. C. North American Nyssonidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **46**, pp. 113–132 (1920).

Cresson, E. T. Monograph of the Philanthidæ of North America. Proc. Ent. Soc. Philadelphia, **5**, pp. 85–132 (1865).

Fernald, H. T. The Digger Wasps of North America, Subfamily Chlorioninæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **31**, pp. 291–423 (1906).

Fox, W. J. The North American Pemphredonidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **19**, pp. 307–326 (1892).

The North American Larridæ. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, 1893, pp. 467–551 (1894).

The Crabronidæ of Boreal America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **22**, pp. 129–226 (1895).

Giner Maré, J. Sphecidæ de España. Madrid, Inst. espan. Ent. 270 pp., 319 figs. (1943).

Honoré, A. M. Les Sphégides d'Egypte. Bull. Soc. Fouad 1er Ent., **26**, pp. 25–80, 7 figs. (1942).

Kohl, F. Zur Kenntnis der Pemphredonen. Ann. naturh. Hofmus. Wien, **5**, pp. 49–65 (1890).

Die Larriden. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **34**, pp. 171–268, 327–454 (1885).

Monographie der Gattung Sphex. Ann. naturh. Hofmus. Wien, **5**, pp. 77–194, 317–462 (1890).

Die Hymenopterengattung Philanthus. Ann. naturh. Hofmus. Wien, **6**, pp. 345–370 (1891).

Über Ampulex Jur. und verwandten Hymenopterengattungen. Ann. naturh. Hofmus. Wien, **8**, pp. 455–516 (1893).

Zur Monographie der Gattung Sphex. Ann. naturh. Hofmus. Wien, **10**, pp. 42–74 (1895).

Die Gattungen der Sphegiden. Ann. naturh. Hofmus. Wien, **11**, pp. 233–516 (1896).

Monographie der Gattung Podium. Abh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **1**, Heft 4, pp. 1–101 (1902).

Monographie der Gattung Ammophila. Ann. naturh. Hofmus. Wien, **21**, pp. 228–382 (1906).

Die Crabronen der paläarktischen Region. Ann. naturh. Hofmus. Wien, **29**, pp. 1–453 (1915).

Die Hautflüglergruppe der Sphecinen. IV. Sceliphron. Ann. naturh. Hofmus. Wien, **32**, pp. 1–170 (1918).

LOHRMANN, E. Die Grabwespengruppe der Bembicinen. Mitt. Münchner. Ent. Ges., **34**, pp. 420–471 (1944).

MAIDL, G. and A. KLIMA. Sphecoidea. (Astatinæ-Nyssoninæ). Hymenop. Cat. Junk. **8**, 150 pp. (1939).

MALLOCH, J. R. Review of Pseninæ (Pemphredonidæ) of North America. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **82**, Art. No. 26, 60 pp., 2 pls. (1933).

MELANDER, A. L. Synopsis of North American Species of Ammophila. Psyche, **10**, pp. 156–164 (1903).

MICKEL, C. E. A Synopsis of the Sphecoidea of Nebraska (Hymenoptera). Nebraska Univ. Studies, **17**, pp. 342–456 (1918).

MURRAY, W. D. The Genus Podalonia (Sphecidæ). Ent. Americana, **20**, pp. 1–82 (1940).

PARKER, J. B. A Revision of the Bembicine Wasps of America North of Mexico. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **52**, pp. 1–155 (1917).

A Generic Revision of the Fossorial Wasps of the Tribes Stizini and Bembecini. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **75**, art. 5, 203 pp. (1929).

PATE, V. S. L. Studies in Oxybeline Wasps. Ent. News, **40**, pp. 219–222 (1929).

The Generic Names and Type Species of Sphecoidea. Mem. American Ent. Soc., No. **9**, 103 pp. (1937).

Oxybelidæ of the Philippines. Philippine Journ. Sci., **64**, pp. 373–395 (1938).

Studies in Nyssonine Wasps. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **64**, pp. 119–125 (1938).

Generic Classification of Crabroninæ. American Midland. Naturalist, **31**, pp. 329–384 (1944).

The Pemphiledine Wasps of the Caribbees. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **73**, pp. 1–33, 1 pl. (1947).

PULKKINEN, A. Sphecidæ of Finland. Myrkkypistiäiset, Hym. Acul., **1**, pp. 1–168, 99 figs. (In Finnish). (1931).

RICHARDS, O. W. Sphecidæ and Bembicidæ of British Guiana. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **86**, pp. 101–118 (1937).

Mischocyttarus in South America. Ibid., **95**, pp. 295–462 (1945).

ROHWER, S. A. North American Genera of Nyssonidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **59**, pp. 403–413 (1921).

SCHLETTERER, A. Die Hymenopteren Gattung Cerceris. Zool. Jahrb. Abth. Syst., **2**, pp. 349–510 (1887).

SCULLEN, H. A. Eucerceris. Pan-Pacific Ent., **24**, pp. 155–164 (1948).

SPOONER, G. M. British Species of Pseninæ. Trans. Roy. Ent. Soc. London, **99**, pp. 129–172 (1948).

VERHOEFF, P. M. F. Oxybelidæ of Netherlands. Tijdschr. Ent., **89**, pp. 158–208 (1946).

WILLIAMS, F. X. The Larridæ of Kansas. Kansas Univ. Sci. Bull., **8**, pp. 117–213 (1913).

Larridæ of the Philippines. Bull. Hawaiian Sugar Planters Assoc., No. 19, pp. 61–101 (1928).

Willink, A. Las especies argentinas de Bembicini. Acta zool. lilloana, **4**, pp. 509–651, 19 pls. (1947).

APOIDEA

Alfken, J. D. Die Bienenfauna von Ostpreussen. Schrift. Königsberg, **53**, pp. 114–182 (1912).

Arnold, G. Key to the African Genera of the Apidæ. Journ. Ent. Soc. Southern Africa, **9**, pp. 193–218 (1947).

Ashmead, W. H. Classification of Apoidea. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **26**, pp. 49–100 (1899).

Bischoff, H. Zur Kenntnis afrikanischer Schmartozerbienen. Deutsch. Ent. Zeitschr., 1923, pp. 585–603 (1923).

Ein natürlichen System der Bienen. Deutsches ent. Zeits., **1934**, pp. 324–331, 3 figs. (1934).

Blüthgen, P. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der afrikanischen Halictinæ. Zool. Jahrb. Abth. f. Syst., **55**, pp. 163–252 (1928).

Aethiopischen Halictinæ. Mitt. zool. Mus. Berlin, **15**, pp. 495–542, 63 figs. (1930).

Cockerell, T. D. A. North American Anthophoridæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **32**, pp. 63–116 (1906).

Genera of Colorado Bees. Univ. Colorado Stud., **16**, pp. 99–126 (1928).

Revision of Australian Apoidea. Australian Zool., **6**, pp. 137–156; 205–236 (1930); **7**, pp. 34–54, 206–218, 291–324 (1932); **8**, pp. 2–28 (1934).

Xylocopidæ of the Philippines. Philippine Journ. Sci., **43**, pp. 265–275 (1930).

African Anthophoridæ. Rev. Zool. Bot. africaine, **18**, pp. 331–343 (1930).

African Xylocopidæ. Ibid., **18**, pp. 294–306 (1930).

African Megachilidæ. Ibid., **19**, pp. 43–55 (1930).

Bees of the Family Hylæidæ from the Ethiopian Region. Smithsonian Misc. Coll., **101**, No. 8, 15 pp. (1942).

Ducke, A. Die Bienengattung Osmia. Ber. naturf. Ver. Innsbruck, **25**, pp. 1–323 (1900).

Franklin, H. J. The Bombidæ of the New World. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **38**, pp. 177–486; **39**, pp. 73–200 (1912–13).

Friese, H. Monographie der Gattung Ceratina. Termes. Füzetek, **19**, pp. 34–65 (1896).

Monographie der Gattung Panurgus. Termes. Füzetek, **20**, pp. 78–102 (1897).

Monographie der Gattung Megacilissa. Ann. naturh. Hofmus. Wien, **13**, pp. 59–86 (1908).

Monographie der Gattung Euglossa. Termes. Füzetek, **21**, pp. 117–172 (1899).

Monographie der Gattung Exomalopsis und Tetrapedia. Ann. naturh. Hofmus. Wien, **14**, pp. 247–304 (1899).

Monographie der Gattung Centris. Ann. naturh. Hofmus. Wien, **16**, pp. 237–350 (1901).

Die Bienen Afrikas. Jenaische Denkschr., **14**, pp. 85–475 (1909).

Die Bienenfauna von Neuguinea. Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat. Hungarici, **7**, pp. 179–288 (1909).

Megachilidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. 28, 440 pp. (1911).

Die europäischen Bienen. Berlin (1922–23).

Frison, T. H. The Bumblebees of the Philippine Islands. Philippine Journ. Sci., **27**, pp. 113–121 (1925); **37**, pp. 273–281 (1928).

Relationships of Bremidæ (Apinæ) of North America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **53**, pp. 51–78 (1927).

Kirby, W. F. Monographia Apum Angliæ. 2 vols. Ipswich (1882).

Linsley, E. G. Studies in the Andrenidæ of North America. Proc. California Acad. Sci., (4) **23**, pp. 263–282 (1938).

Revision of Nearctic Meaectinæ. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **32**, pp. 429–468 (1939).

Linsley, E. G., and C. D. Michener. Generic Revision of North American Nomadidæ. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **65**, pp. 265–305, 4 pls. (1939).

Lutz, F. E. and T. D. A. Cockerell. Distribution and Bibliography of North American Bees (Apidæ, Meliponidæ, Bombidæ, Euglossidæ, Anthophoridæ). Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **42**, pp. 491–641 (1920).

Maidl, F. Die Xylocopen des Wiener Hofmuseums. Ann. naturh. Hofmus. Wien, **26**, pp. 249–330 (1912).

Meade-Waldo, G. Prosopidinæ (Hylæinæ). Gen. Insectorum, fasc. 181, 45 pp., 1 pl. (1923).

Metz, C. W. Revision of the Genus Perosopis (Hylæus). Trans. American Ent. Soc., **37**, pp. 55–156, 10 figs., 9 pls. (1911).

Meyer, R. Monographie der Apidæ-Sphecodinæ. Arch. Naturg., Jahrg. **85A**, Heft 1–2, pp. 79–242 (1920).

Michener, C. D. Generic Revision of the American Osmiinæ with Notes on Old World Genera. American Midl. Naturalist, **26**, pp. 147–167, 22 figs. (1941).

Morphology, Phylogeny and Classification of Bees. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **82**, pp. 151–326 (1940).

Revision of American Species of Hoplitis. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **89**, pp. 261–317 (1947).

Generic Classification of Anthidiine Bees. American Mus. Novit., No. **1381**, 29 pp. (1948).

Moure, J. Abejas de Batatais (Brazil). Arq. Mus. paranaense, **3**, pp. 145–203 (1943).

Diphaglossinæ, particularmente Ptiloglossa. Ibid., **4**, pp. 137–178, 1 pl., 9 figs. (1945).

Mitchell, T. B. Revision of the Genus Megachile in the Nearctic Region. Trans. American Ent. Soc., **59**, pp. 295–361; **61**, pp. 1–44, 155–205; **62**, pp. 117–166, 323–382; **63**, pp. 45–83, 175–206, 381–426 (1934–37).

Robertson, C. Synopsis of Panurgidæ. Psyche, **29**, pp. 159–173 (1922).

Ruiz Perez, F. Apidologia chilena (Revision of Apoidea). Rev. chilena Hist. nat., **44**, pp. 281–377, 1 pl. 3 figs. (1940).

Sandhouse, G. A. Type Species of Genera and Subgenera of Bees. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **92**, pp. 519–619 (1943).

Schmiedeknecht, O. Apidæ Europæ. 2 vols., 1112 pp. Berlin (1882–84).

Schwarz, H. F. Social Bees (Meliponidæ) of Barro Colorado, Canal Zone. American Mus. Novit., No. **731**, 23 pp. (1934).

Meliponidæ of the Western Hemisphere. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., 90, 546 pp. (1948).

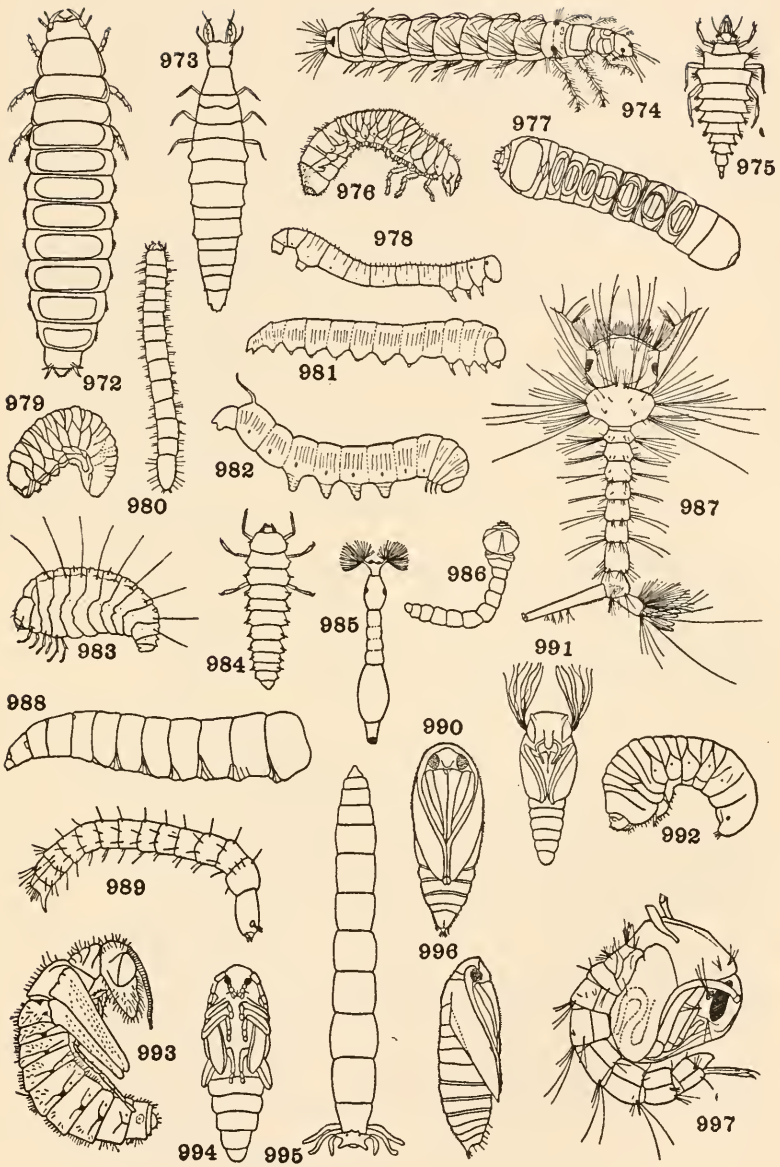
Indomalayan Trigona. Ibid., 76, pp. 83–141. (1939).

Sladen, F. W. L. The Humble-bee (British Bombidæ). 283 pp. Macmillan & Co., London (1915).

Smith, H. S. Revision of Ceratinidæ of North and Middle America. Trans. American Ent. Soc., 33, pp. 115–124 (1907).

Figs. 972–997. Larvæ and Pupæ of Various Insects

972. Calosoma, larva (Duncan) Coleoptera, Carabidæ.
973. Dytiscus, larva (Maxwell-Lefroy) Coleoptera, Dytiscidæ.
974. Caddis worm, larva (Duncan) Trichoptera, Phryganeidæ.
975. Chrysopa, larva (Chittenden) Neuroptera, Chrysopidæ.
976. Phyllophaga, larva (Forbes) Coleoptera, Melolonthidæ.
977. Mallodon, larva, ventral view. Coleoptera, Prionidæ.
978. Geometrid larva (Packard) Lepidoptera, Geometridæ.
979. Hylastinus, larva (Chittenden) Coleoptera, Scolytidæ.
980. Melanotus, larva (Forbes) Coleoptera, Elateridæ.
981. Saw-fly, larva (Maxwell-Lefroy) Hymenoptera, Tenthredinoidea.
982. Acherontia, larva (Maxwell-Lefroy) Lepidoptera, Sphingidæ.
983. Mylabris, larva (Howard) Coleoptera, Bruchidæ.
984. Anatis, larva (Britton) Coleoptera, Coccinellidæ.
985. Simulium, larva (Osborn) Diptera, Simuliidæ.
986. Chrysobothris, larva (Chittenden) Coleoptera, Buprestidæ.
987. Culex, larva (Dyar) Diptera, Culicidæ.
988. Musca, larva (Howard) Diptera, Muscidæ.
989. Pulex, larva (Chittenden) Siphonaptera, Pulicidæ.
990. Gelechia, pupa, underside (Hunter) Lepidoptera, Gelechiidæ.
991. Simulium, pupa (Miall) Diptera, Simuliidæ.
992. Lyctus, larva (Hopkins) Coleoptera, Lyctidæ.
993. Sialis, pupa (Davis) Neuroptera, Sialidæ.
994. Cyllene, pupa (Hopkins) Coleoptera, Cerambycidæ.
995. Tipula, larva (Needham) Diptera, Tipulidæ.
996. Gelechia, pupa, ventral side (Hunter) Lepidoptera, Gelechiidæ.
997. Culex, pupa (Knab) Diptera, Culicidæ.


973
974
975
976
977
978
972
979
980
981
982
987
983
984
985
986
991
988
990
989
992
996
993
994
995
997

Part II

OTHER TERRESTRIAL ARTHROPODA

CONSPECTUS OF THE HIGHER GROUPS OF TERRESTRIAL ARTHROPODS (EXCEPT INSECTS)

Class **ONYCHOPHORA**
- Order **MALACOPODA** (Peripatidæ, Peripatopsidæ)

Class **ARACHNIDA**
- Order **MICROTHELYPHONIDA** (Kœneniidæ)
- Order **PEDIPALPIDA**
  - Suborder **Uropygi** (Thelyphonidæ, Schizomidæ)
  - Suborder **Amblypygi** (Tarantulidæ, Charontidæ, Phrynidæ)
- Order **RICINULEI** (Ricinoididæ)
- Order **SCORPIONIDA** (Buthidæ, Scorpionidæ, Ischnuridæ, Diplocentridæ, Chactidæ, Vejovidæ, Bothriuridæ)
- Order **SOLPUGIDA** (Hexisopodidæ, Rhagodidæ, Eremobatidæ, Galeodidæ, Karshiidæ, Ceromatidæ, Solpugidæ, Melanoblossiidæ, Dæsiidæ, Ammotrechidæ)
- Order **CHELONETHIDA**
  - Suborder **Heterosphyronida** (Chthoniidæ, Dithidæ)
  - Suborder **Diplosphyronida**
    - Neobisioidea (Syarinidæ, Neobisiidæ, Hyidæ, Ideoroncidæ)
    - Garypoidea (Menthidæ, Olpiidæ, Garypodidæ)
  - Suborder **Monosphyronida**
    - Cheliferoidea (Synsphyronidæ, Pseudogarypodidæ, Feaellidæ, Sternophoridæ, Cheliferidæ, Myrmochernetidæ, Chernetidæ, Atemnidæ, Cheiridiidæ)
- Order **PHALANGIDA**
  - Suborder **Cyphophthalmi** (Sironidæ)
  - Suborder **Laniatores** (Oncopodidæ, Triæuonychidæ, Assamiidæ, Phalangodidæ, Cosmetidæ, Gonyleptidæ)
  - Suborder **Palpatores**
    - Phalangioidea (Phalangiidæ)
    - Nemastomatoidea (Acropsopilionidæ, Trogulidæ, Nemastomatidæ, Ischyropsalidæ)
- Order **ARANEIDA**
  - Suborder **Liphistiomorphæ** (Liphistiidæ, Heptathelidæ)

Suborder **Mygalomorphæ**
(Ctenizidæ, Dipluridæ, Paratropididæ, Theraphosidæ, Atypidæ, Migadidæ, Barychelidæ, Pycnothelidæ)
Suborder **Hypochilomorphæ**
(Hypochilidæ)
Suborder **Dipneumonomorphæ**
(Œcobiidæ, Urocteidæ, Filistatidæ, Sicariidæ, Pholcidæ, Archæidæ, Palpimanidæ, Mimetidæ, Uloboridæ, Dictynidæ, Erigonidæ, Tengellidæ, Eresidæ, Dinopidæ, Amaurobiidæ, Psechridæ, Agalenidæ, Pisauridæ, Lycosidæ, Oxyopidæ, Zodariidæ, Hersiliidæ, Theridiidæ, Leptonetidæ, Linyphiidæ, Argiopidæ, Acanthoctenidæ, Ctenidæ, Zoropsidæ, Eusparassidæ, Thomisidæ, Platoridæ, Selenopidæ, Drassodidæ, Homalonychidæ, Clubionidæ, Lyssomanidæ, Salticidæ, Segestriidæ, Dysderidæ, Oonopidæ, Hadrotarsidæ, Hahniidæ, Argyronetidæ, Anyphænidæ, Ammoxenidæ, Prodidomidæ, Senoculidæ)
Suborder **Apneumonomorphæ**
(Telemidæ, Symphytognathidæ, Caponiidæ, Micropholcommatidæ)

Order **ACARINA**
Eupodoidea (Cryptognathidæ, Bdellidæ, Eupodidæ)
Trombidoidea (Trombidiidæ, Anystidæ, Erythræidæ, Cæculidæ, Tetranychidæ, Cheyletidæ)
Hydrachnoidea (Halacaridæ, Hydrachnidæ, Hydrovolziidæ, Limnocharidæ, Eylaidæ, Thermacaridæ, Protziidæ, Sperchonidæ, Pseudohydryphantidæ, Hydryphantidæ, Limnesiidæ, Arrhenuridæ, Lebertiidæ, Atractideidæ, Hygrobatidæ, Teutoniidæ, Unionicolidæ, Pionidæ, Axonopsidæ, Ewingiidæ, Hydrodromidæ, Mamersopsidæ)
Ixodoidea (Argantidæ, Nuttalliellidæ, Ixodidæ)
Parasitoidea (Holothyridæ, Spelæorhynchidæ, Spinturnicidæ, Halarachnidæ, Parasitidæ, Dermanyssidæ, Dynichidæ, Antennophoridæ, Macrochelidæ)
Oribatoidea (Oribatidæ, Phthiracaridæ, Pelopidæ, Labidostomatidæ)
Acaroidea (Tarsonemidæ, Canestriniidæ, Sarcoptidæ, Listrophoridæ, Analgesidæ, Acaridæ, Podapolipodidæ, Scutacaridæ, Cytoditidæ, Laminosioptidæ)
Demodicoidea (Eriophyidæ, Demodicidæ)
Opilioacaroidea (Opilioacaridæ)

Class **PENTASTOMIDA**
Order **CEPHALOBÆNODEA** (Cephalobænidæ)
Order **LINGUATULODEA** (Linguatulidæ)

Class **TARDIGRADA**
Order **HETEROTARDIGRADA**
(Halechiniscidæ, Echiniscidæ)
Order **EUTARDIGRADA**
(Milnesiidæ, Macrobiotidæ)

Class **PAUROPODA**
Order **HETEROGNATHA**

PAUROPODOIDEA (Polypauropodidæ, Pauropodidæ, Asphæridiopodidæ)
BRACHYPAUROPODOIDEA (Scleropauropodidæ, Brachypauropodidæ)
EURYPAUROPODOIDEA (Eurypauropodidæ)

Class **DIPLOPODA**
Subclass **PSELAPOGNATHA**
(Polyxenidæ)
Subclass **CHILOGNATHA**
Division OPISTHANDRIA
Order **LIMACOMORPHA**
(Glomeridesmidæ)
Order **ONISCOMORPHA**
(Sphærotheriidæ, Glomeridæ, Gervaisiidæ, Glomeridellidæ)
Division PROTERANDRIA
Superorder EUGNATHA
Order **POLYDESMOIDEA**
Suborder **Polydesmidea** (Polydesmidæ, Mastigonodesmidæ, Cryptodesmidæ, Stylodesmidæ, Oniscodesmidæ, Vanhoeffeniidæ, Peridontodesmidæ)
Suborder **Strongylosomatidea** (Strongylosomatidæ, Sphærotrichopidæ, Leptodesmidæ, Oxydesmidæ, Platyrhacidæ, Gomphodesmidæ, Sphæriodesmidæ, Rhacodesmidæ, Fontariidæ)
Order **NEMATOPHORA**
Suborder **Chordumidea** (Trachysomatidæ, Chamæosomatidæ, Metopidothrigidæ, Conotylidæ, Diplomaragnidæ, Caseyidæ, Underwoodiidæ, Chordeumidæ, Orobainosomatidæ, Faginidæ, Heteroporatiidæ, Verhœffiidæ, Heterolatzellidæ, Anthogonidæ Brachychæteumidæ, Anthroleucosomatidæ, Neatractosomatidæ, Pseudoclididæ, Rothenbuehleriidæ, Attemsiidæ, Opisthocheiridæ, Haplobainosomatidæ, Craspedosomatidæ)
Suborder **Stemmiulidea** (Stemmiulidæ)
Suborder **Striariidea** (Striariidæ)
Suborder **Lysiopetalidea** (Lysiopetalidæ, Dorypetalidæ, Callipodidæ)
Order **JULIFORMIA**
Suborder **Julidea** (Blaniulidæ, Julidæ)
Suborder **Spirobolidea** (Spirobolidæ, Rhinocricidæ, Trigoniulidæ, Pachybolidæ, Spiromimidæ)
Suborder **Spirostreptomorpha** (Spirostreptidæ, Harpagophoridæ, Odontopygidæ, Cambalidæ, Pseudonannolenidæ, Pericambalidæ, Cambalopsidæ, Physiostreptidæ)
Superorder COLOBOGNATHA
Order **PLATYDESMIFORMIA** (Polyzoniidæ, Siphonocryptidæ, Siphonophoridæ, Platydesmidæ, Siphoniulidæ)

Class **CHILOPODA**
Subclass **ANAMORPHA**
Order **SCUTIGEROMORPHA** (Scutigeridæ)
Order **LITHOBIOMORPHA**

Lithobioidea (Lithobiidæ, Henicopidæ)
Cermatobioidea (Cermatobiidæ)
Craterostigmoidea (Craterostigmidæ)

Subclass **EPIMORPHA**

Order **GEOPHILOMORPHA** (Himantariidæ, Schendylidæ, Oryidæ, Mecistocephalidæ, Geophilidæ, Soniphilidæ, Neogeophilidæ, Gonibregmatidæ, Sogonidæ)

Order **SCOLOPENDROMORPHA** (Scolopendridæ, Cryptopidæ)

Class **SYMPHYLA**

Order **CEPHALOSTIGMATA**
(Geophilellidæ, Scutigerellidæ, Scolopendrellidæ)

CLASS ONYCHÓPHORA

(*MALACÓPODA, POLÝPODA, PROTRACHEÀTA*)

Moderate-sized or rather large, soft bodied, caterpillar-like species. Body elongate, gently narrowed at the ends, convex above, flattened below, bearing from fourteen to more than forty pairs of short, similar, annulate, but not distinctly jointed legs. Integument transversely wrinkled, each fold bearing many somewhat regularly disposed papillæ. One pair of annulated antennæ. Mandibles blade-like, toothed and denticulate on the edge. Legs with a series of several transverse pads below near tip and two prominent apical claws. Excretory organs opening by a pore on the fourth and fifth pairs of legs. Sexual orifice near the posterior end of the body. Respiration by means of many long, unbranched tracheæ that open by minute spiracles scattered over the body.

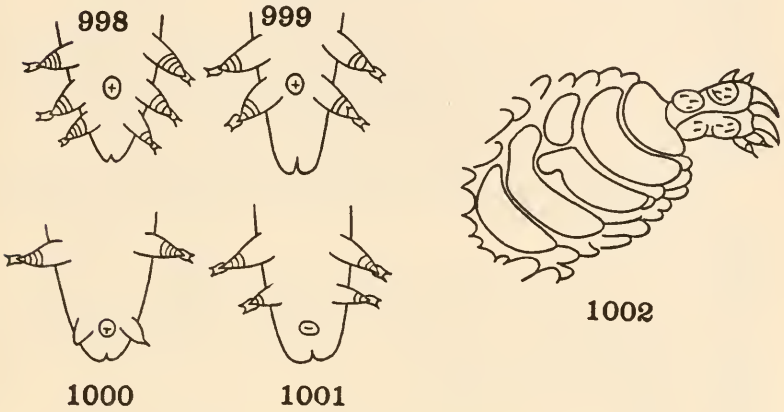
1. Sexual opening lying between the last pair of legs or behind them (Figs. 999, 1000, 1001); color pattern of body more or less bluish or greenish, at least in part; dorsal body folds or wrinkles very irregular, numbering from thirteen to twenty-six to each segment ..... **PERIPATÓPSIDÆ**

a. Sexual opening between the last pair of legs, which are well developed; no papillæ at bases of the legs. (**Peripatòides, Ooperípatus, Symperípatus,** Austr.; **Opisthópatus,** S. Afr.; **Metaperípatus,** Chile) ..... **PERIPATOIDÌNÆ**

Sexual opening behind the last pair of legs; or between the last pair, in which case the last pair of legs are greatly reduced in size and structure. (**Peripatópsis,** equatorial Afr.; **Paraperípatus,** Malay.). **PERIPATOPSÌNÆ**

Sexual opening lying between the penultimate pair of legs (Fig. 998); color pattern of body more or less brownish, reddish or purplish; dorsal body folds regular, numbering twelve (rarely twenty-four) to each segment ..... **PERIPÁTIDÆ**

a. Legs bearing from three to seven small, more or less distinctly jointed, conical papillæ at tip above, near the base of the claws.



Figs. 998–1002. **Onychophora**

998. **Peripatus,** apical part of body (Bouvier) Peripatidæ.
999. **Peripatoides,** apical part of body (Bouvier) Peripatopsidæ.
1000. **Peripatopsis,** apical part of body (Bouvier) Peripatopsidæ.
1001. **Paraperipatus,** apical part of body (Bouvier) Peripatopsidæ.
1002. **Oroperipatus,** underside of fourth leg (Bouvier) Peripatidæ.

(Fig. 1002). (**Macroperípatus, Epiperípatus, Plicatoperípatus, Perípatus, Oroperípatus,** Neotrop.; **Mesoperípatus,** S. Afr.).
PERIPATÌNÆ

Legs bearing only two such papillæ at tip above, near the base of the claws; (**Eoperípatus,** Malay.; **Typhloperípatus,** Ind.).
EOPERIPATÌNÆ

LITERATURE ON ONYCHOPHORA

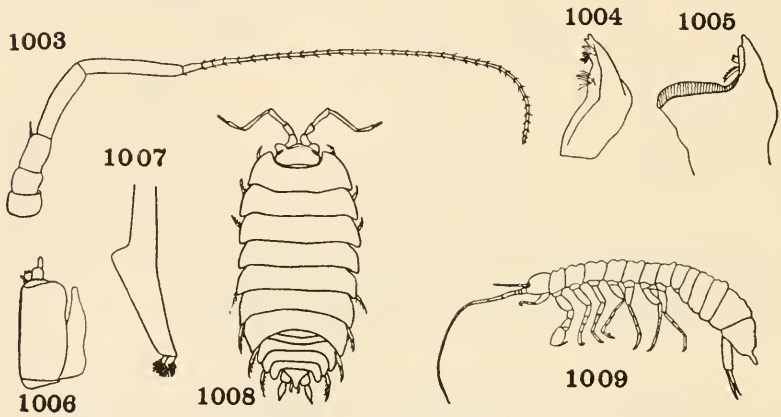
Bouvier, E. L. Monographie des Onychophores. Ann. Sci. Nat., (9) **2**, pp. 1–383, **5**, pp. 61–318 (1905–07).
Clark, A. H. Distribution of Onychophora. Smithsonian Misc. Coll., **65**, No. 1, pp. 1–25 (1915).
Grassé, P. P. Onychophores. Traité de Zoologie, **6**, pp. 3–37 (1949).
Lameere, A. Onychophores. Rec. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **2**, Suppl., pp. 150–157, 4 figs. (1929).
Zacher, F. Onychophora. In Kükenthal and Krumbach, Handbuch der Zoologie, **3**, Hälfte 2, Teil 4, pp. 79–138, 67 figs. (1933).

CLASS CRUSTÀCEA

ORDER ISÓPODA

As this group of Crustacea contains a small number of terrestrial forms, these have been included, especially since a few species occur abundantly in places where insects are commonly found. Two suborders are represented among the actually terrestrial species.

1. Body more or less depressed, coxæ of the walking legs developed into plate-like structures and fused with the tergites. (Suborder ONISCÒIDEA) 2



Figs. 1003–1009. **Isopoda**

1003. **Ligidium,** second antenna (Richardson) Ligiidæ.
1004. **Philoscia,** mandible (Richardson) Oniscidæ.
1005. **Haplophthalmus,** mandible (Richardson) Trichoniscidæ.
1006. **Porcellio,** maxilliped (Richardson) Oniscidæ.
1007. **Philoscia,** first maxilla (Richardson) Oniscidæ.
1008. **Porcellio** (Richardson) Oniscidæ.
1009. **Phreatoicus** (Richardson) Phreatoicidæ.

Body more or less compressed; coxæ small, the last six pairs free. (Fig. 1009). (**Phreatoicópsis, Hypsimetòpus**). (Suborder PHREATOICÒIDEA) ..... **PHREATOÍCIDÆ**

2. Uropods not forming an operculum to cover the walking legs; abdominal segments freely movable 3

Uropods forming an operculum or cover which conceals the walking legs. (**Tylos**) ..... **TÝLIDÆ**

3. Flagellum of second antennæ multiarticulate. (Fig. 1003). (**Lìgia, Ligídium**). (*LIGÝDIDÆ*) ..... **LIGÌIDÆ**

Flagellum of second antennæ with not more than six joints 4

4. Mandible with the grinding surface well developed. (Fig. 1005) (**Trichoníscus, Tithanètes, Brackenrídgia, Haplophthálmus, Androníscus**) ..... **TRICHONÍSCIDÆ**

Mandible with the grinding surface small, poorly developed. (Fig. 1004) 5

5. Inner lobe of first maxillæ bearing only two or three plumose processes at its tip. (Fig. 1007) 6

Inner lobe of first maxillæ bearing four or more (usually many) plumose processes. (**Eubèlum, Éthelum**) ..... **EUBÉLIDÆ**

6. Terminal joints of maxillipeds small. (Fig. 1006) 7

Terminal joints of maxillipeds large, lamellar. (**Scýphax, Scyphacélla**) ..... **SCYPHÁCIDÆ**

7. Body capable of being rolled into a perfect ball; head deeply immersed in the first thoracic segment; uropods short, not reaching beyond the tip of the abdomen. (**Cùbaris** (=*Armadillo*), **Armadillídium, Péntheus, Sphæroníscus, Uropòdias**). **ARMADILLIDÌIDÆ**

Body not capable of being rolled into a ball; head only slightly immersed in the first thoracic segment; uropods elongate, reaching beyond the apical abdominal segments. (Figs. 1004, 1006, 1007, 1008). (**Oníscus, Porcéllio, Oroníscus, Philóscia, Synùropus, Tracheoníscus**) ..... **ONÍSCIDÆ**

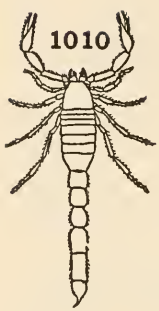
CLASS ARÁCHNIDA

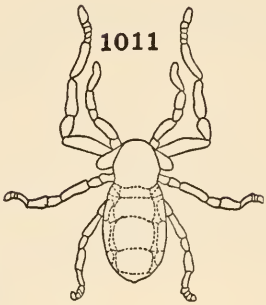
Moderate-sized, small or very small, rarely large Arthropoda. Body formed of two groups of segments, a cephalothorax and an abdomen, which are usually clearly separate although sometimes entirely fused. Cephalothorax rarely provided with any movable sutures; abdomen usually more or less freely articulated and formed of several similar segments, the apical portion sometimes forming a tail-like prolongation, or (spiders and mites) showing no sutures. Cephalothorax bearing six pairs of appendages, the first usually chelate; the second often hooked and fitted for chewing or crushing prey; this pair sometimes sensory or fitted for walking, usually terminated in claws. No antennæ. No compound eyes; several simple eyes (two to twelve) usually present. No wings. Respiration by tubular tracheæ or by tracheal book-lungs or both; very rarely without special respiratory apparatus. Development direct. Spiders, Mites, Ticks, Scorpions, Harvestmen, Tongue-worms.

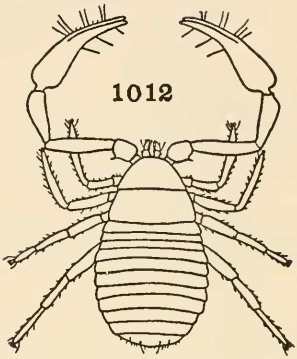
KEY TO THE ORDERS OF ARACHNIDA

1. Abdomen distinctly segmented, no silk-spinning organs on the abdomen 2

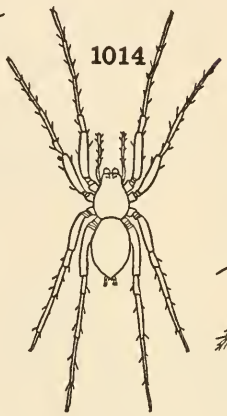
Abdomen not segmented, or when rarely with distinct sclerites

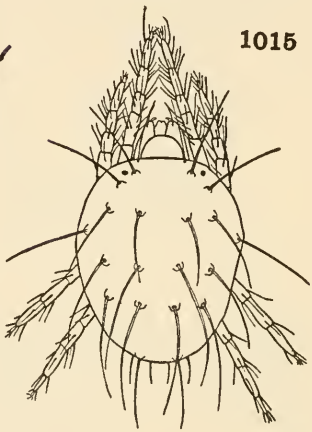

1010


1011

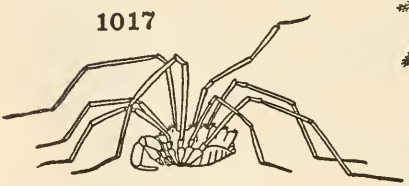

1012

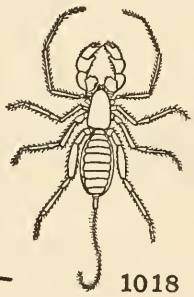
1013

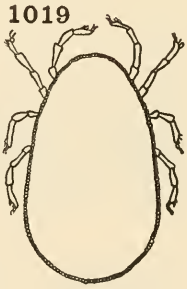

1014


1015

1016


1017


1018


1019

Figs. 1010–1019. **Various Arachnida**

1010. **Buthus** (Kraepelin) Scorpionida.
1011. **Cryptocellus** (Ewing) Ricinulei.
1012. **Chelifer** (Ewing) Chelonethida.
1013. **Galeodes** (Dufour) Solpugida.
1014. **Tegenaria** (Emerton) Araneida.
1015. **Tetranychus** (Woodworth) Acarina.
1016. **Liphistius** (Warburton) Araneida.
1017. **Protolophus** (Banks) Phalangida.
1018. **Thelyphonus** (Kraepelin) Pedipalpida.
1019. **Argas** (Bishopp) Acarina.

(Liphistiidæ) with spinning organs (spinnerets) located at the middle of the venter 9

2. Abdomen with the posterior segments forming a contrasting long tail-like prolongation 3

Post-abdomen not differentiated 5

3. Post-abdomen consisting of six segments, terminating in a prominent bulbous sting; abdomen broadly joined to the unsegmented cephalothorax; second ventral segment with a pair of comb-like organs; four pairs of book-lungs opening on the third to sixth sternites; pedipalpi stout, terminating in large pincers; legs fitted for walking, tarsi three-jointed. Distribution widespread, in warm dry countries. (Fig. 1010). Scorpions.
SCORPIÓNIDA (Page 701)

Post-abdomen very slender and many-jointed, not ending in a sting; abdomen narrowed at base, no comb-like ventral organs; tarsi of first legs many-jointed 4

4. Pedipalpi slender, similar to the walking legs; book-lungs wanting; three pairs of eversible sacs on sternites 4, 5 and 6; abdomen terminating in a long, many-jointed filament. Minute species, under 3 mm. in length. Delicate, pale colored, tropical species. (Fig. 1020) ..... **MICROTHELYPHÓNIDA** (Page 697)

Pedipalpi very stout, contrasting with the very long first pair of legs; two pairs of book-lungs, opening on segments 2 and 3. Moderate to large species. Tropical. Whip-scorpions. (*THELYPHÓNIDA*) ..... **PEDIPÁLPIDA** (Page 698)

5. Abdomen constricted at base; front legs very long and with long tarsi; pedipalpi clawed at tip, not chelate; one pair of book-lungs, on the second segment. Tropical. (*SCHIZÓMIDA*).
PEDIPÁLPIDA (Page 698)

Abdomen broadly joined to the cephalothorax; front tarsi not elongate 6

6. Pedipalpi with large pincer-like claws; cheliceræ chelate, with a spinneret on the movable finger. Small flat species, usually liv-

ing under the bark of trees. (Fig. 1012). Pseudoscorpions, Book-scorpions ..... **CHELONÉTHIDA** (Page 707)

Pedipalpi without pincer-like claws 7

7. Head distinct from the three-parted thorax; chelicerae relatively large and powerful, their pincers opening up and down. Pale-colored, mostly nocturnal species, inhabiting hot dry regions. (Fig. 1013). Wind-scorpions, Solpugids.

SOLPÙGIDA (Page 705)

Cephalothorax not distinctly divided into head and segments; chelicerae usually smaller, their pincers not moving dorsoventrally . . 8

8. Abdomen usually eight-segmented as indicated by the tergites; chelicerae usually exposed; two eyes usually present, often on tubercles; legs usually excessively long and slender. (Fig. 1017). Cosmopolitan, abundant. Harvestmen, Daddy-long-legs.

PHALÁNGIDA (Page 711)

Abdomen apparently four-segmented, with lateral as well as dorsal plates and with a small terminal several-jointed piece; chelicerae concealed by a large, pendant hood formed by a movable plate in front of the carapace; eyes absent; legs only moderately long. (Fig. 1011). Tropical, rare species ..... **RICINÙLEI** (Page 700)

9. Abdomen joined to the cephalothorax by a narrow short stalk, usually soft and weakly sclerotized, always provided with spinning organs. (Figs. 1014, 1016). Cosmopolitan. Spiders.

ARANÈIDA (Page 716)

Abdomen broadly fused with the cephalothorax. Widespread, often parasitic, frequently very small species. (Figs. 1015, 1019). Mites, Ticks ..... **ACARÍNA** (Page 733)

LITERATURE ON ARACHNIDA

Treatises on the Whole Class, or Dealing with More Than a Single Order

Banks, N. Synopsis of North American Scorpions, Solpugids and Pedipalpi. American Naturalist, **34**, pp. 421–427, (1900).

Comstock, J. H. The Spider Book. Doubleday, Page & Co., Garden City, N. Y. (1912). (Contains also brief synopses of the North American representatives of several Orders of Arachnida in addition to the Araneida).

Grassé, P. P. Onychophores, Tardigrades, Trilobitomorphes, Chélicérates. Traité de Zoologie, **6**, 979 pp., 719 figs. (1949).

Koch, L. Arachniden Australiens. 1489 + 274 pp. Nürnberg (1869–89).

Lawrence, R. F. Arachnida of Southwest Africa, Pt. 2, Ann. S. Afr. Mus., **25**, pp. 217–312 (1928).

Petrunkevitch, A. Orders of Arachnida. Sci. Pap. State Illinois, **3**, No. 2, 72 pp., 4 pls. (1945).

Pocock, R. J. Arachnida. Fauna British India (1900).

Arachnida. In Biologia Centrali-Americana. 71 pp. (1902).

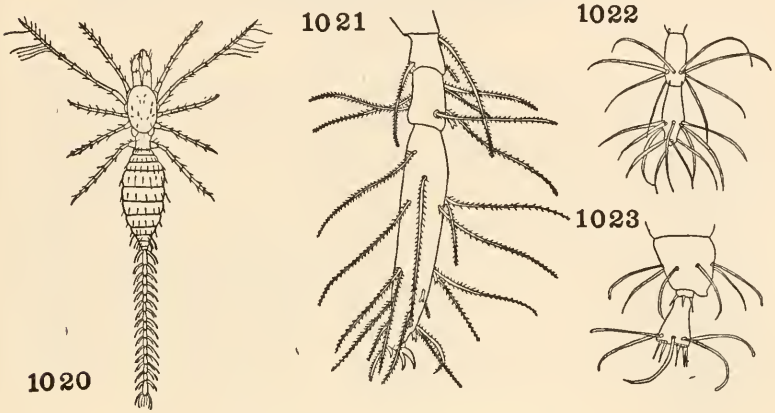
Simon, E. Arachnides de France, **1–7** (1874–1914).

THORELL, T. Studi sui Ragni Malesi e Papuani. 4 parts. Genoa (1877–90).
WARBURTON, C. Arachnida, In Cambridge Natural History, **4**, pp. 297–473 (1909).

ORDER MICROTHELYPHÓNIDA

(*PALPIGRÀDI*; *PALPIGRÀDA*)

Minute, delicate, elongate species with a long, jointed median appendage at the tip of the abdomen. Cephalothorax above consisting of a large carapace which bears the pedipalps and the first three pairs of



Figs. 1020–1023. Microthelyphonida

1020. **Kœnenia** (Wheeler) Kœneniidæ.
1021. **Kœnenia**, apical part of third leg (Börner) Kœneniidæ.
1022. **Kœnenia**, two joints of flagellum (Börner) Kœneniidæ.
1023. **Kœnenia**, apex of abdomen (Börner) Kœneniidæ.

legs, and a small, separate posterior section which bears the fourth pair of legs. Cheliceræ large, chelate; pedipalps leg-like, nine-jointed, bearing a pair of claws at tip. First pair of legs the longest, twelve-jointed, the tarsi consisting of nine segments, terminated by a pair of claws. Second and third legs seven-jointed; fourth eight-jointed, all with a pair of claws at tip. Eyes absent. Mouth anterior. No book-lungs, but with a pair of eversible sacs opening on the fourth to sixth abdominal segments below. Abdomen elongate-oval, consisting of eleven segments, the third to seventh segments larger than the others. Apex of abdomen bearing a long, slender median appendage consisting of nine to fifteen moniliform joints, bearing sparse bristly hairs. (Figs. 1020, 1021, 1022, 1023).

One family. (**Kœnènia,** widespread in tropical and subtropical countries; **Allokœnènia, Kœneniòdes,** Ethiop.) . . . . . **KŒNENÌIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON MICROTHELYPHONIDA

HANSEN, H. J. Biospeologica LIII. Palpigradi. Arch. Zool. Paris, **65**, pp. 167–180 (1926) (with bibliography).

KÄSTNER, A. Palpigrada. In Kükenthal, Handbuch der Zoologie, **3**, Hälfte 2, pp. 77–98 (1932).

KRAEPELIN, K. Palpigradi. Das Tierreich, Lief. 12, pp. 1–3 (1901).

ROEWER, C. F. Palpigrada. In Bronn's, Klassen und Ordnungen des Tierreichs, **5**, Abt. IV, Buch 4, pp. 640–673 (1934).

ORDER PEDIPÁLPIDA

(*PEDIPÁLPI*)

Large or moderate-sized species with heavily chitinized integuments. Cephalothorax forming a solid carapace, or with two small thoracic segments separated by sutures. Cheliceræ claw-like. Pedipalpi six-jointed, strong, sometimes very stout, clawed at apex or imperfectly chelate, sometimes very long; first pair of legs sensory in function, forming a long, many-jointed filament; other legs stouter and fitted for walking, the tarsi with claws at tip. Abdomen consisting of ten or eleven segments; sometimes with a long slender many-jointed median apical appendage or filament, sometimes rounded at apex and without appendage. Respiration by book-lungs in the second abdominal segment and sometimes also in the third. Restricted to warm countries. Whip-scorpions and Tailless whip-scorpions.

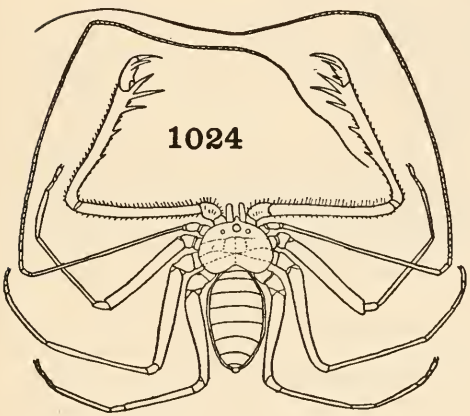
1. Cephalothorax elongate, longer than wide, its lateral margins more or less parallel except in front; last three segments of abdomen very small, the abdomen at apex with a median appendage, which is usually long and consisting of numerous joints, rarely short and one-jointed; femur and tibia of pedipalpi rarely spinose. (Suborder UROPYGI) 2

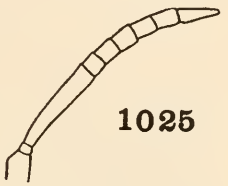
   Cephalothorax short and broad, more or less expanded laterally, the lateral margins strongly convex; abdomen blunt and rounded at apex, without a median appendage at apex; femur and tibia of pedipalpi strongly spinose. (Suborder AMBLYPYGI) (*PHRYNÍCHIDA*) 3

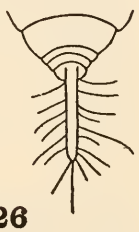
2. Cephalothorax dorsally with an undivided shield; eyes well developed, two close together on a tubercle in front and a group of three large ones toward each lateral margin; abdominal appendage long, filiform, consisting of many movable joints; tarsus of first pair of walking legs (second legs) seven-jointed and at least four times as long as the metatarsus; second and third segments of abdomen each with a pair of book-lungs. (Fig. 1018). (**Mimoscórpius, Tetrabàlius, Hypóctonus,** Malay.; **Thelýphonus,** In-

domal.; **Typopéltis,** As.; **Mastigopróctus, Thelyphonéllus,** Am.). (*THELYPHÓNIDA*) ..... **THELYPHÓNIDÆ**

Cephalothorax dorsally divided into a head and a free thoracic segment separated by a membranous suture and bearing the third and fourth pairs of legs; median eyes absent, at most one pair of lateral eyes; abdominal appendage short, in female subcylindrical and divided into three or four scarcely movable joints; in the male thickened and one-jointed; tarsi of first pair of walking legs six-jointed, less than twice as long as the metatarsus (Figs. 1025, 1026); only one pair of book-lungs, in the second segment. (**Schízomus,** Ethiop., Ind.; **Trithýreus,** Indomal., Ethiop., Nearc.) (*SCHIZÓMIDA*) (*TARTÁRIDÆ*) ..... **SCHIZÓMIDÆ**







Figs. 1024–1026. **Pedipalpida**

1024. **Damon** (Pocock) Tarantulidæ.
1025. **Schizomus,** metatarsus and tarsus of first pair of legs of female (Graveley) Schizomidæ.
1026. **Schizomus,** apex of abdomen. Schizomidæ.

3. Tibia of the fourth pair of legs divided by sutures into three or four sections, the tarsus four or five-jointed; apical spurs of tibiæ of pedipalpi extending laterally 4

Tibia of the fourth pair of legs not divided, or consisting of only two sections; the tarsus four-jointed; apical spurs of tibiæ of pedipalpi directed forward. (Fig. 1024). (**Tarántula** (=*Phrynichus*) Ethiop., Ind.; **Dàmon, Titanodàmon,** Ethiop.). (*PHRYNICHÌNÆ,* Kræpelin 1899) ..... **TARANTÙLIDÆ**

4. Tarsi five-jointed, with a pulvillus at the base of the claws; second abdominal tergite sometimes distinctly margined. Old World species. (**Chàron,** Indomal.; **Charìnus,** Ethiop., Malay., Galapagos; **Catagèus, Stygophrỳnus,** Indomal.; **Sàrax,** Austromal.). **CHARÓNTIDÆ**

Tarsi four-jointed, without pulvillus; second tergite not margined. New World species. (**Phrỳnus** (=*Tarántula*), **Hemiphrỳnus, Acanthophrỳnus, Heterophrỳnus,** Am.) ..... **PHRŸNIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON PEDIPALPIDA

Börner, C. Pedipalpida. Zoologica, Heft 42 (1904).

Graveley, F. H. Revision of the Oriental Subfamilies of Tarantulidæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **11,** pp. 433–455 (1915).

Indo-australian Thelyphonidæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **12,** pp. 59–85 (1916).

Kästner, A. Pedipalpi. In Kükenthal, Handbuch der Zoologie, **3,** Hälfte 2, Lief. 4, pp. 1–98, 124 figs. (1932).

Kraepelin, K. Revision der Tarantuliden. Abh. naturh. Ver. Hamburg, **13,** pp. 1–53 (1895).

Revision der Uropygi. Abh. naturh. Ver. Hamburg, **15,** 60 pp. (1897).

Pedipalpida. Das Tierreich, Lief. 8, pp. 231–265 (1899).

Werner, F. Pedipalpida. In Bronn's, Klassen und Ordnungen des Tierreichs, **5,** Abt. IV, Buch 8, pp. 317–485, 186 figs. (1935).

ORDER **RICINÙLEI**

(*MERIDOGÁSTRA, RHIGNOGÁSTRA*)

Small or very small species with extremely thick, hard integument. Body elongate oval, without long tail-like prolongation at the apex of the abdomen but with a very short three segmented projection. Cephalothorax bearing anteriorly a large movable hood which when folded down completely hides the cheliceræ; cheliceræ chelate. Eyes absent. Pedipalpi five-jointed, short; geniculate at the apex of the femur; tarsus minute, opposed to a small projection at the tip of the tibia. Legs rather stout, the second pair the longest; tarsi of second to fourth legs five-jointed. Abdomen oval, broadly joined to the cephalothorax, consisting of nine segments, basal ones very short; three to six much longer; six to nine forming a very short retractile apical tubercle. Respiration by tubular tracheæ opening by a pair of spiracles at the sides of the cephalothorax above the third coxa. (Fig. 1011).

The living species form a single family. (**Ricinòides** (=*Cryptostémma*), Ethiop.; **Cryptocèllus,** Neotrop.). (*CRYPTOSTEMMÁTIDÆ, HOLOTÉRGIDÆ, CURCULÒIDIDÆ, POLIOCHÉRIDÆ*).

RICINÒIDIDÆ

LITERATURE ON RICINULEI

Bolivar y Peltain, C. Un Ricinulideo de Mexico. Rev. Soc. Mexicana Hist. Nat., 2, pp. 197–209, 1 pl. (1942).
Hansen, H. J. and W. Sörenson. Two Orders of Arachnida. 178 pp. Cambridge, Eng., University Press (1904).
Ewing, H. E. A Synopsis of the Order Ricinulei. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, 22, pp. 583–600 (1929).
Kästner, A. Ricinulei. In Kükenthal & Krumbach, Handbuch der Zoologie, 3, Hälfte 2, Lief. 5, pp. 94–116, 26 figs. (1932).
Petrunkevitch, A. Ricinulei. Scientific Papers, State of Illinois, 3, No. 2, pp. 65–67 (1945).

ORDER SCORPIÓNIDA

(*SCORPIÒNES*)

Large or very large species. Cephalothorax and abdomen broadly attached; cheliceræ chelate; pedipalpi very large, bearing a large swollen chela at the apex. Cephalothorax with a pair of median eyes near the middle and a group of two to five lateral eyes at each side; rarely absent. Basal portion of abdomen broad, the five apical segments much narrower, forming a highly flexible postabdomen, the last segment of which bears a sting at apex and contains a poison gland. Four pairs of legs, each consisting of seven segments; tarsi three-jointed. Underside of abdomen at base with a pair of movable pectinate organs. Respiration by book-lungs opening by paired slits on the third to sixth abdominal segments. Mainly tropical species. Scorpions.

1. Sternum large, at least half as long as wide and often longer than wide, pentagonal or frequently much narrowed anteriorly; generally nearly as large as or larger than the genital plate which lies behind it. (Figs. 1031, 1032) 2

   Sternum much reduced in size, forming two narrow transverse or oblique plates that are sometimes barely visible, therefore much wider than long (Fig. 1033); tip of tarsus without a lobe at the side. (**Bothriùrus, Brachiostérnus, Théstylus, Urophònius,** Neotrop.; **Cercophònius,** Austr.) ..... **BOTHRIÙRIDÆ**

2. Legs with a spine or thorn in the connecting membrane between the last two tarsal joints, only on the outer side; sternum pentagonal, not triangularly narrowed in front 3

   Legs with one or two spines or thorns internally and externally in the membrane between the second and last tarsal joints (Figs. 1027); sternum sometimes triangularly narrowed in front 6

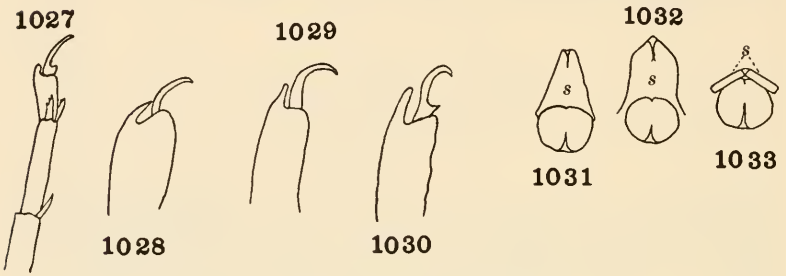
3. Postabdomen (narrowed, tail-like, apical body segments) with the

four basal segments each bearing below a pair of longitudinal keels near the median line 4

Postabdomen with only one median ventral keel. (**Uródacus**, Austr.; **Hemiscórpion**, Palæarc.). (See couplet 5). **SCORPIÓNIDÆ**, part

4. Last segment of postabdomen with a distinct thorn or tubercle below the sting; chela flat or rounded; last joint of tarsi with two rows of spines beneath. (**Diplocéntrus**, **Œclus**, Neotrop.; **Nèbo**, Palæarc.) ..... **DIPLOCÉNTRIDÆ**

Last segment of postabdomen simple, without thorn or tubercle beneath the sting 5



Figs. 1027–1033. Scorpionida

1027. **Centruroides**, tarsus of fourth leg. Buthidæ.
1028. **Pandinus**, tip of last tarsal joint. Scorpionidæ.
1029. **Vejovis**, tip of last tarsal joint. Vejovidæ.
1030. **Iomachus**, tip of last tarsal joint. Ischnuridæ.
1031. **Centruroides**, sternum. Buthidæ.
1032. **Pandinus**, sternum (Kraepelin) Scorpionidæ.
1033. **Bothriurus**, sternum (Kraepelin) Bothriuridæ.

5. Tip of last tarsal joint rounded or acute and produced on the sides to form a lobe the edge of which forms an acute angle with the apical projection that lies dorsally between the claws. (Figs. 1028, 1032). ..... **SCORPIÓNIDÆ**

a. Postabdomen with only a single median keel on the ventral side of all segments ..... b

Basal four segments each with a pair of keels on the ventral side near the median line ..... d

b. Last joint of tarsi simple, without rounded lateral lobes c

Last joint of tarsi with rounded lateral lobes. (**Uródacus**, Austr.) **URODACÌNÆ**

c. Last joint of tarsi with an external spine at the apex. (**Heteroscórpion**, Madagascar) ..... **HETEROSCORPIONÌNÆ**

Last joint of tarsi without any thorns below, with two rows of bristles. (**Hemiscórpion**, Palæarc.) ..... **HEMISCORPIONÌNÆ**

d. Last joint of tarsi with rounded lateral lobes, the edges of which form an acute angle with the dorsal claw-fold; upper side of chela usually rounded, without a keel. (**Scórpio,** Palæarc., Ethiop.; **Heteromètrus,** Indomal.; **Pandìnus,** Ethiop.)
SCORPIONÌNÆ

Last joint of tarsi without rounded lobes; its edge forming a right angle with the claw-fold. (**Lisposòma,** Ethiop.)
LISPOSOMATÌNÆ

Tip of last tarsal joint more or less truncate, without rounded lobes, its apical edge forming a right angle with the dorsal projection between the claws; last tarsal joint below with spines or bristles. (Fig. 1030). (**Ischnùrus, Hadógenes,** Ethiop.; **Opisthacánthus,** Ethiop., Neotrop.; **Hormùrus,** Indoaustr.; **Iómachus,** Ethiop., Ind.) ..... **ISCHNÙRIDÆ**

6. Three to five lateral eyes in a group at each side of the cephalothorax in front 7

Only two lateral eyes at each side of cephalothorax, or lateral eyes absent ..... **CHÁCTIDÆ**

This family is divisible into five well-marked subfamilies as follows:

a. Basal four segments of postabdomen below with a single median, tuberculate keel; underside of body tuberculate. (**Megacórmus,** Neotrop.) ..... **MEGACORMÌNÆ**

Basal four segments without a keel on the underside, or with two keels — one on each side of the median line ..... b

b. Movable finger of chela with one or several rows of minute tubercles c

Movable finger of chela with oblique, non-overlapping rows of minute tubercles. (**Superstitiònia,** Nearc.)
SUPERSTITIONIÌNÆ

c. Movable finger of chela with numerous (7–14) irregular rows of minute tubercles. (**Chærílius,** Indomal.) ..... **CHÆRILIÌNÆ**

Movable finger of chela with one or an irregular row of minute tubercles ..... d

d. Chela flattened, its upper surface divided by a strong keel into two areas that lie at right angles to one another. (**Euscórpius,** Palæarc.)
EUSCORPIÌNÆ

Chela rounded or ridged, not thus divided into two areas that lie at a right angle to one another. (**Cháctas, Bròteas,** Neotrop.)
CHACTÌNÆ

7. Sternum more or less triangular, strongly narrowed in front; first tarsal joint of third and fourth pair of legs often with a thorn at tip; three or five lateral eyes; last segment of postabdomen often bearing a spine beneath the sting. (Figs. 1010, 1027, 1031).

(**Bùthus**, Palæarc., Ethiop., Indomal.; **Isomètrus**, Indoaustr.; **Títyus**, **Centruròides**, Am.; **Anánteris**, Neotrop.; **Uropléctes**, Ethiop., Indoaustr.; **Isometròides**, Austr., **Lỳchas**, **Buthèolus**, Palæarc., **Parabùthus**, Ethiop.) ..... **BÙTHIDÆ**

Sternum with parallel sides, usually wider than long, with a deeply impressed median groove; three lateral eyes; last segment of postabdomen always without a spine beneath the sting. (Fig. 1029) ..... **VEJÓVIDÆ**

a. Sternites of the four basal segments of postabdomen with a single median keel. (**Syntròpis**, Nearc.) ..... **SYNTROPÌNÆ**

Sternites of the four basal segments of postabdomen with a pair of keels next to the median line ..... b

b. Last joint of tarsi with a distinct spine (for walking). (**Carabóctonus**, **Hadruròides**, Neotrop.) ..... **CARABOCTONÌNÆ**

Last joint of tarsi without a spine for walking; this replaced by a pair of tubercles c

c. Basal attachments of pecten-teeth few in number, not over six; intermediary joints (fulcra) very small or vestigial ..... d

Pecten-teeth with at least 8 bead-like basal attachments; fulcra distinct, also bead-like. (**Vejòvis**, **Hadrùrus**, Nearc.) **VEJOVÌNÆ**

d. Edge of the movable finger of chela with many irregularly defined tuberculate serrations; movable finger of mandible with a conspicuous tooth below. (**Jùrus**, Palæarc.) ..... **JURÌNÆ**

Edge of movable finger of chela with one or two rows of small tubercles; movable finger of mandible not toothed, one with as many as six very small teeth ..... e

e. Edge of movable finger of chela with two rows of tubercles. (**Scórpiops**, Palæarc, Ind.; **Parascórpiops**, Malay.) **SCORPIOPSÌNÆ**

Edge of movable finger of chela with only a single row of tubercles. (**Uroctonus**, **Anuroctonus**, Am.) ..... **UROCTONÌNÆ**

LITERATURE ON SCORPIONIDA

Ewing, H. E. Scorpions of the Western United States. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **73**, No. 2730, 24 pp. (1928).

Gough, L. H. Key to Egyptian Scorpions. Cairo Ministry Agric. Egypt Bull. **76**, 7 pp. (1927).

Hewitt, J. Survey of the Scorpion Fauna of South Africa. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Africa, **6**, pp. 89–192 (1918).

Hoffman, C. C. Los Scorpiones de Mexico. An. Inst. Biol. Mexico, **3**, pp. 243–282, 20 figs. (1932).

Kästner, A. Scorpione (Scorpionida). In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **3**, Lief. 1, pp. II 1–3 (1928).

KRAEPELIN, K. Revision der Skorpione. Jahrb. Hamburg. wiss. Anst., **8**, pp. 1–144 (1891); **11**, pp. 1–248 (1894); **12**, pp. 1–24 (1895).
Scorpionida. Das Tierreich. Lief 8, pp. 1–230 (1899).
LAWRENCE, R. F. The Scorpions of Natal and Zululand. Ann. Natal Mus., **10**, pp. 141–190, 32 figs. (1942).
MELLO-LEITÃO, C. DE. Escorpiões Sul-Americanos. Arq. Mus. Nac. Rio de Janeiro, **40**, pp. 7–468, 182 figs. (1940).
VACHON, M. La systématique des Scorpions. Mem. Mus. Hist. Nat., Paris, n.s. **13**, pp. 241–260, 64 figs. (1940).
WERNER, F. Scorpionida. In Bronn's, Klassen und Ordnungen des Tierreichs, **5**, Abt. IV, Buch 8, pp. 1–316, 390 figs. (1935).

ORDER SOLPÙGIDA

(*SOLÍFUGÆ*)

Large or moderately large, pale-bodied, very active species. Cheliceræ very large, chelate, moving in a vertical plane. Cephalothorax bearing only one pair of legs, separated from three distinct thoracic segments to each of which a pair of legs is attached. Abdomen elongate, oval, consisting of ten segments, without terminal filament or appendage. Pedipalpi long, leg-like, six-jointed. Tarsus of pedipalpi and first pair of legs one-jointed; second to fourth legs with the tarsi often several-jointed; tarsi usually provided with claws. Respiration by tracheæ that open through spiracles behind the first pair of legs on both the first and second abdominal segments. Distribution tropical and subtropical, most generally in dry or arid regions.

1. Fourth pair of legs ending in a pair of claws as do the second and third pairs; basal portion of fourth pair of legs (including the coxæ and two trochanters) clearly shorter than the remainder of the leg (femur, tibia and two tarsal joints); fourth legs with the basal section of femur very much shorter than the apical section 2

   Fourth pair of legs without claws, these replaced by short spines; basal portion of fourth leg almost as long as the remainder of the leg; basal section of femur of fourth leg longer than the apical section. (**Hexìsopus, Chelipus,** S. Afr.) **HEXISOPÓDIDÆ**

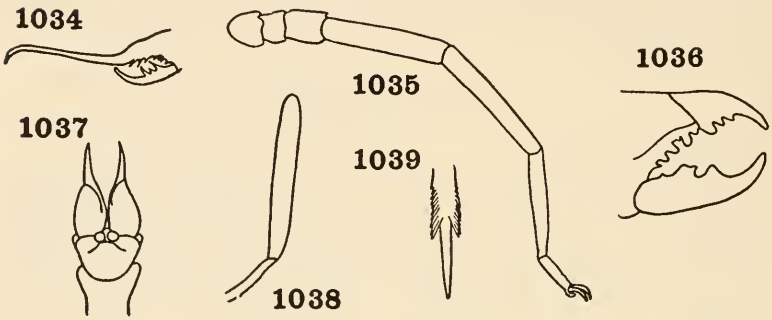
2. Metatarsus of first pair of legs spinose below; all tarsi one-jointed. (**Rhagòdes, Rhagodélla, Rhagídoca,** Ethiop., Ind.) **RHAGÓDIDÆ**

   Metatarsus of first pair of legs unarmed below 3

3. Tarsi of second and third pair of legs without an apical spine above the claws 4

   Tarsi of second and third pair of legs bearing a spine at tip above the claws. (**Eremóbates, Eremóstata, Erèmopus,** Western U. S., Centr. Am.) ..... **EREMOBÁTIDÆ**

4. Tarsi of first pair of legs with two claws (sometimes more or less hidden by setæ) 5
   Tarsi of first pair of legs entirely without claws 7
5. Tarsal claws of the second to fourth pairs of legs hairy; tarsus of pedipalps movable. (**Galeòdes, Galeodéllus**, N. E. Afr. to Asia) **GALEÓDIDÆ**
   Tarsal claws of the second to fourth pairs of legs bare, without hairs; tarsus of pedipalps immobile 6



Figs. 1034–1039. **Solpugida**

1034. **Gnossipus**, chelicera in lateral view (Kraepelin) Solpugidæ.
1035. **Solpugid**, third leg (Ewing).
1036. **Eremobates**, chelicera in lateral view (Putnam) Solpugidæ.
1037. **Eremobates**, head in dorsal view (Putnam) Solpugidæ.
1038. **Eremobates**, tip of pedipalpus (Putnam) Solpugidæ.
1039. **Solpuga**, tip of flagellum of pedipalpus (Kraepelin) Solpugidæ.

6. Tarsi of second, third and fourth pairs of legs composed of a single joint. Old World species. (**Kárschia, Barrélla, Gylíppus**) **KARSCHÌIDÆ**
   Tarsi of second, third and fourth pairs of legs two-jointed. (**Ceròma, Ceroméllа**, Ethiop.) ..... **CEROMÁTIDÆ**
7. Tarsi of second and third legs one or two-jointed; fourth tarsi with not more than four joints 8
   Tarsi of second and third legs four-jointed, the fourth tarsi six- or seven-jointed. (**Solpùga, Solpugyla, Zerriássa, Ferrándia**, Ethiop.) **SOLPÙGIDÆ**
8. Flagellum of cheliceræ in male scale-like; movable finger of cheliceræ, at least in the female, with only a single tooth 9
   Flagellum of cheliceræ composed only of a brush of specialized bristles; finger of cheliceræ, at least in the female, with additional small teeth. (**Melanoblóssia, Lawrencega**, Ethiop.) **MELANOBLOSSÌIDÆ**

9. Flagellum of cheliceræ in the male movable so as to extend either forward or backward over the arc of half a circle. (**Bìton, Gluviópsis,** Ethiop., Palæarc.; **Dæsia,** Palæarc.) .....**DÆSIIDÆ**
Flagellum of male cheliceræ fixed, not movable. (**Ammótrecha,** Centr. Am.; **Ammotréchula,** Sw. U. S.; **Pseudoclèobis,** Neotrop.) **AMMOTRÉCHIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON SOLPUGIDA

KRAEPELIN, K. Zur Systematik der Solifugen. Mitt. naturh. Mus. Hamburg, **16,** pp. 197–258 (1899).
Solpugida. Das Tierriech, Lief. 12, pp. 4–159 (1901).
HEWITT, J. A Short Survey of the Solifugæ of South Africa. Ann. Transvaal Mus., **7,** pp. 1–76 (1919).
MELLO-LEITÃO, C. DE. Solifugos de Argentina. An. Mus. Argentina, **40,** pp. 1–32, 12 pls. (1938).
PUTNAM, J. D. Solpugida of America. Proc. Davenport Acad. Nat. Sci., **3,** 149 pp. (1882).
ROEWER, C. F. Solifuga. In Bronn's, Klassen und Ordnungen des Tierreichs, **5,** Abt. 4, Buch 4, Lief. 1–5, pp. 1–723, 223 figs. (1932–34).
SIMON, E. Essai d'une Classification des Galéodes. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **1879,** pp. 93–154 (1879).

ORDER CHELONÉTHIDA

(*PSEUDOSCORPIÓNIDA*; *PSEUDOSCORPIÒNES, CHERNETÍDEA*)

Small or very small Arachnida with flattened body. Cephalothorax unjointed, although sometimes with distinct transverse grooves; abdomen with 11 or 12 tergites, each often composed of a pair of plates, narrowly separated along the median line. Cheliceræ two-jointed, chelate. Pedipalpi very large, six-jointed, much longer than the walking legs, their tarsi forming a much enlarged pincers-like grasping organ. Legs six-jointed, the tarsi one or two-jointed and the femur sometimes divided into two sections; tarsi with a pair of apical claws. Cephalothorax narrower than the abdomen which is often much widened; abdomen without any apical prolongation, joined to the cephalothorax along its entire base. Eyes two or four, placed near the sides of the carapace; sometimes wanting. Respiration by tracheæ opening by four spiracles placed just behind the second and third abdominal plates at the sides of the body. Genital aperture on the first sternite. Slow-moving carnivorous species of retiring habits, living under bark, stones, etc. False-scorpions; Book-scorpions.

1. Tarsi of first two pairs of legs one-jointed; of third and fourth legs two-jointed. Suborder HETEROSPHYRONIDA 2
Tarsi of all four pairs of legs with the same number of joints 3

2. Spiracles surrounded by a stigmal plate in the form of an incomplete elliptical band that is open on the side below the spiracle; basal section of the femora of the fourth pair of legs only slightly shorter than the apical section. (**Dìtha, Heterólophus,** widespr.) (*TRIDENCHTHÓNIDÆ*) ..... **DÍTHIDÆ**

   Spiracles without a special plate; basal section of femora of fourth pair of legs much shorter than the apical section. (**Chthònius,** Holarc.; **Tyrranochthònius,** widespr.; **Lechýtia,** Neotrop., Ethiop.; **Apochthònius,** Nearc.) ..... **CHTHONÌIDÆ**

3. Tarsi two-jointed. (Suborder DIPLOSPHYRÓNIDA) 4

   Tarsi one-jointed (Fig. 1040). (Suborder MONOSPHYRÓNIDA) 10

4. Movable finger of cheliceræ clearly multidenticulate, without a true subapical lobe; carapace usually produced medially in front. (Superfamily NEOBISIÒIDEA) 5

   Movable finger of cheliceræ with a single subapical lobe or tooth which is rarely secondarily subdivided, but never multidenticulate; carapace in front often somewhat emarginate, rarely if ever produced medially. (Superfamily GARYPODÒIDEA) 8

5. Venom apparatus present in the fixed finger of the claw only, the movable finger with a definite sheath for the reception of the venom-tooth 6

   Venom apparatus present in both the fixed and movable fingers; a sheathing structure rarely present in either finger 7

6. Pleural membrane of abdomen smoothly longitudinally plicate, never granulate; femur of fourth pair of legs with an oblique cross-suture (rarely nearly perpendicular to the longitudinal axis). (**Chìtra, Syarìnus, Hyarìnus,** Nearc.) ..... **SYARÍNIDÆ**

   Pleural membrane granulate or granulate-striate; femoral articulation of fourth pair of legs truly vertical to the longitudinal axis of the femur-patella. (**Neobísium, Microbísium,** Holarc.; **Blòthrus, Róncus,** Palæarc.) ..... **NEOBISÌIDÆ**

7. Pleural membrane of abdomen granulate; claw with twelve tactile setæ on the fingers. (**Hỳa,** Indomal.) ..... **HỲIDÆ**

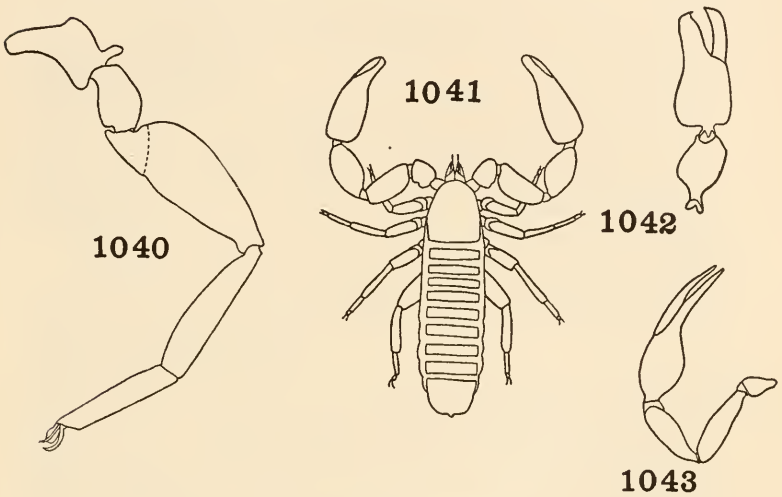
   Pleural membrane of abdomen evenly longitudinally plicate; fingers of claw usually with many more than twelve tactile setæ. (Fig. 1043). (**Ideoróncus, Bóchica,** Neotrop.; **Albìorix,** N. Am.; **Shravàna,** Indomal.) ..... **IDEORÓNCIDÆ**

8. Venom apparatus present in both the movable and fixed fingers of the claw; no sheathing structure on either claw to receive the venom-tooth 9

   Venom apparatus present in the fixed finger of the claw only; a well developed sheathing structure present on the movable finger to receive the venom-tooth. (**Ménthus,** Nearc., Neotrop.). **MÉNTHIDÆ**

9. Pleural membrane of abdomen smoothly and evenly plicate; carapace not or rarely noticeably narrowed in front; sides of abdomen more or less parallel, the abdomen not greatly wider than the cephalothorax. (**Ólpium,** Palæarc.; **Garypìnus,** Am.; **Seriànus,** Nearc., Neotrop., Indomal.; **Solìnus,** Nearc., Austr.; **Hòrus,** Ethiop.; **Xenólpium,** Indoaustr.) ..... **OLPÌIDÆ**

Pleural membrane prickly, granular, or irregularly wrinkled; carapace narrowed in front, clearly triangular; abdomen subovate, much broader than the cephalothorax. (**Gárypus,** Palæarc., Neotrop.; **Geogárypus,** Palæarc., Indomal.; **Lárca,** Holarc.; **Anagárypus,** Austromal.; **Maorigárypus,** Austr.) ..... **GARYPÓDIDÆ**



Figs. 1040–1043. Chelonethida

1040. Chelifer, fourth leg (Ewing) Cheliferidæ.
1041. Chelifer (Tullgren) Cheliferidæ.
1042. Chelifer, pedipalpus (With) Cheliferidæ.
1043. Ideoroncus, pedipalpus (With) Ideoroncidæ.

10. Four well developed eyes 11
Two eyes, sometimes imperfect, or none 13
11. Carapace in front of the eyes with at least two lobed projections; venom apparatus lacking on the chela; a movable joint between the basal and apical sections of the femora of the walking legs .. 12
Carapace produced in front of the eyes, but without projecting lobes; venom apparatus present on both fingers of the chela; basal and apical sections of femora separated by a constriction, but immovably united. (**Synsphyrònus,** Austr.) ... **SYNSPHYRÓNIDÆ**

12. Cephalothorax and abdomen not separated with one another by an articulation; pedipalpi of normal form. (**Pseudogárypus**, Nearc.) **PSEUDOGARYPÓDIDÆ**

    Cephalothorax and abdomen separated by an articulation; long basal joint of pedipalpi greatly thickened and arcuate. (**Feaélla**, Ethiop., Ind.) ..... **FEAÉLLIDÆ**

13. Venom apparatus present in both the fixed and movable fingers of the chela 14

    Venom apparatus absent in either the movable or fixed finger of the chela 15

14. A median sclerite (pseudosternum) present between the coxæ of the walking legs; eyes entirely absent. (**Sternóphorus**, N. Am., Austr.) ..... **STERNOPHÓRIDÆ**

    No pseudosternum; usually two eyes present or visible as vestiges; integument usually granulate; abdominal tergites usually divided by a median line of fracture. (**Chélifer**, cosmop.; **Lophochérnes**, Old World; **Withius**, Holarc.; **Rhacochélifer**, Palæarc.; **Cacodemònius**, Neotrop.) ..... **CHELIFÉRIDÆ**

15. Venom aparatus present only on the movable finger of the chela . . 16

    Venom apparatus present only on the fixed finger of the chela 17

16. Cheliceræ externally with a pair of strongly clavate setæ; many other body bristles also clavate; carapace more or less triangular, wider than long; myrmecophilous species. (**Myrmochérnes**, S. Afr.). **MYRMOCHERNÉTIDÆ**

    Cheliceræ without such specialized clavate bristles, although some of the body bristles may be clavate; carapace usually somewhat longer than wide, more or less rounded in front. (**Chérnes**, **Lamprochérnes**, Palæarc.; **Chélanops**, **Lustrochérnes**, Am.; **Goniochérnes**, Ethiop.) ..... **CHERNÉTIDÆ**

17. Carapace rounded in front, without lobes or projections. (**Atémnus**, Palæarc.; **Anatémnus**, Ethiop., Malay.; **Titanatémnus**, Ethiop.). **ATÉMNIDÆ**

    Carapace with a pair of angulate projections or lobes on its front margin. (**Cheirídium**, cosmop.; **Apocheirídium**, widespr.; **Neocheirídium**, Neotrop.) ..... **CHEIRIDIIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON CHELONETHIDA

Balzan, L. Revisione dei Pseudoscorpioni de Paraguay. Ann. Mus. Civ. Genova (2), **29**, pp. 401–451 (1890).

Pseudoscorpiones de Venezuela. Ann. Soc. Entom. France, **60**, pp. 497–552 (1891).

Beier, M. Pseudoscorpionida. In Kükenthal, Handbuch der Zoologie, **3**, Hälfte 2, Lief. 5, pp. 117–192, 111 figs. (1932).

Pseudoscorpionida. Das Tierreich, Lief. **57**, pp. 1–258, 271 figs.; **58**, pp. 1–294, 300 figs. (1932).

Revision der Chernetidæ. Zool. Jahrb. (Syst.), **64**, pp. 509–548, 15 figs. (1933).

Pseudoscorpioniden-Fauna der iberischen Halbinzel. Zool. Jahrb. (Syst.), **72**, pp. 157–202, 24 figs. (1939).

CHAMBERLIN, J. C. Synoptic Classification of False Scorpions, Part I. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (10), **4**, pp. 50–80 (1929), **5**, pp. 1–48, and pp. 585–618 (1930).

The Arachnid Order Chelonethida. Stanford Univ. Publ. Biol. Ser., **7**(1), pp. 1–284, 71 figs. (1931).

False Scorpions from Yucatan Caves. Publ. No. **491** Carnegie Inst., pp. 109–121 (1938).

New and Little Known False Scorpions from the Pacific. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11)**2**, pp. 259–285 (1938).

CHAMBERLIN, J. C. and R. V. CHAMBERLIN. The Genera and Species of the Tridenchthoniidæ (Dithidæ). Bull. Univ. Utah, Biol. Ser., **9**(2), 67 pp., 17 figs. (1945).

COOLIDGE, K. R. List of North American Pseudoscorpionida. Psyche, **15**, pp. 108–114 (1908).

ELLINGSEN, E. Die Pseudoscorpione des Berliner Museums. Mitt. Zool. Mus. Berlin, **4**, pp. 355–423 (1910) (extensive bibliography).

Pseudoscorpions of South Africa. Ann. South African Mus., **10**, pp. 75–128 (1912).

FEIO, J. L. DE A. Novos Pseudoscorpiões de região neotropical. Bol. Mus. Nac. Rio de Janeiro, **44**, pp. 1–47 (1945).

KÄSTNER, A. Afterscorpione (Pseudoscorpionida). In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **3**, Lief. 1, pp. IV 1–13 (1928).

KEW, H. W. Synopsis of False Scorpions of Britain and Ireland. Proc. Roy. Irish Acad., **29**, Sec. B, No. 2 (1911), and Supplement, *Ibid.*, **33** (1916).

ROEWER, C. F. Chelonethida. In Bronn's, Klassen und Ordnungen des Tierreichs, **5**, Abt. IV, Buch 6, pp. 1–354, 259 figs. (1936–40).

WITH, C. J. Chelonethida of the Australian Region. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (7) **15**, pp. 94–143 (1905).

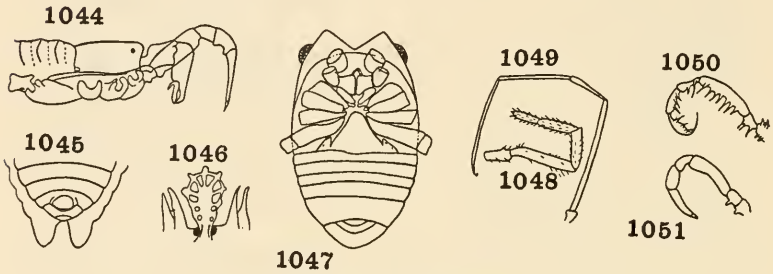
Indian False-Scorpions. Kgl. Danske Vid. Selsk. Skrifter, **7**, pp. 1–124 (1906).

ORDER **PHALÁNGIDA**

(*OPILIÒNES*)

Usually moderate-sized species with long or very long legs. Cephalothorax not separated from the abdomen by a constriction, forming an unsegmented or very indistinctly segmented dorsal carapace. Abdomen segmented, with nine dorsal plates and fewer ventral ones. Head with two eyes, often on stalk-like tubercles. Cheliceræ three-jointed, chelate; rather long and sometimes thickened. Pedipalpi similar to the legs, but usually much shorter. Legs very long and slender; coxæ very large and firmly attached to the body. Respiration by tracheæ; one pair of spiracles opening ventrally near the base of the abdomen. Harvestmen, Daddy-long-legs.

1. Genital opening covered by a movable plate or operculum; openings of the scent glands situated at the side margin of the cephalothorax, not on tubercles 2
   Genital opening exposed, not covered by an operculum; scent glands each placed upon a conical protuberance at the sides of the cephalothorax. (Fig. 1045). (Suborder CYPHOPHTHÁLMI). (Sìro, Palæarc.; Ogòvea, Ethiop.; Miópsalis, Stylocéllus, Indomal.; Péttalus, Ind.) ..... SIRÓNIDÆ
2. Pedipalpi stout, their tarsi with a strong grasping claw; apical joint of the tarsus of first and second pairs of legs with only one simple claw; the third and fourth tarsi with either two, or with a tridentate claw; sternite of first abdominal segment much reduced, not reaching in front of the hind coxæ; hind legs usually the longest. (Fig. 1044). (Suborder LANIATÒRES) 3



Figs. 1044–1051. Phalangida

1044. Oncopus, anterior part of body in profile (Roewer) Oncopodidæ.
1045. Pettalus, apical part of abdomen (Roewer) Sironidæ.
1046. Ortholasma, anterior part of cephalothorax (Roewer) Trogulidæ.
1047. Acropsopilio, underside of body (Roewer) Acropsopilionidæ.
1048. Trogulidæ, pedipalpus (Roewer) Trogulidæ.
1049. Phalangiidæ, pedipalpus (Roewer) Phalangiidæ.
1050. Gonyleptidæ, pedipalpus (Roewer) Gonyleptidæ.
1051. Oncopodidæ, pedipalpus (Roewer) Oncopodidæ.

   Pedipalpi slender, palpiform, their tarsi with a weaker claw which is occasionally lacking; apical joint of all four tarsi with only one simple claw; sternite of first abdominal segment extending much in front of the hind coxæ; second pair of legs the longest. (Suborder PALPATÒRES) 8
3. Last four tergites freely movable, not fused 4
   All tergites except the apical one fused to form a scutum, the latter forming a movable anal plate. (Figs. 1044, 1051). (Óncopus, Gnómulus, Pelítnus, Indomal.) ..... ONCOPÓDIDÆ
4. Third and fourth tarsi each with a pair of apical claws which are simple or furnished with curved teeth 5

Third and fourth tarsi each with a single three-pronged claw; or in partly grown specimens with a single claw furnished with denticles laterally. (**Triænònyx**, Neotrop.; **Scleróbunus**, Nearc.; **Núncia, Soerensenélla**, Austr.; **Acumóntia**, Madagasc.; **Adæum, Ceratomóntia**, Ethiop.) ..... **TRIÆNONÝCHIDÆ**

5. Pedipalpi carried with the tips curved backwards behind the patella, weakly armed; anterior margin of the cephalothorax below with five erect, conical teeth. (**Assàmia, Metassàmia**, Indomal.; **Trionyxélla**, Ind.; **Mérmerus**, Mal.; **Macrodampètrus, Dampètrus, Mosòia**, Austr.) ..... **ASSAMÌIDÆ**

Pedipalpi not curved, held straight forward or at most bent to the side of the cheliceræ; anterior margin of the cephalothorax sometimes sharply excavated, but never with five erect, conical teeth . . 6

6. Tarsi of the third and fourth legs each with a false claw (pseudonychium) below the true claws 7

Tarsi of third and fourth legs without a pseudonychium. (**Beloníscus, Obalonìanus**, Indomal.; **Scotolèmon**, Palæarc.; **Phalangòdes**, Am.; **Zalmóxis**, Austr.; **Metabiántes**, Ethiop.). **PHALANGÓDIDÆ**

By some workers this family is given the rank of a superfamily, composed of a number of families. The following key includes these (designated here as subfamilies), as they have been outlined in a posthumous work of Sørensen, edited and published by Henriksen in 1932, after a lapse of some years.

a. Apical part of tarsi of the first pair of legs undivided. **ERECANANÌNÆ**

Apical part of tarsi of the first pair of legs composed of two or three joints ..... b

b. Scopula present c

Scopula wanting ..... f

c. Ocular tubercle present, distinctly separated; femora of first pair of legs not spinose ..... d

Ocular tubercle not distinctly separated; scutum with five dorsal grooves ..... e

d. Scutum with five dorsal grooves ..... **SAMOÌNÆ**

Scutum with four dorsal grooves ..... **ACROBUNÌNÆ**

e. Femur of first pair of legs armed with bristly spines. **IBALONIÌNÆ**

Femur of first pair of legs not spiny ..... **BIANTÌNÆ**

f. Ocular tubercle present ..... g

Ocular tubercle absent l

g. Femora of first pair of legs spiny or armed with setigerous tubercles; last joint of first tarsi bipartite ..... **MINUÌNÆ**

Femora of first pair of legs without spines or setigerous tubercles . . h

h. Apical section of tarsi of first pair of legs tripartite i

Apical section of first pair of tarsi bipartite ..... j

i. Scutum with five dorsal grooves ..... **TRICHOMMATÌNÆ**
Scutum with four dorsal grooves ..... **SARACINÌNÆ**
j. Maxillary lobe of coxæ of second pair of legs distinct, broad and porrect. (If small, see Minuinæ, couplet g) ..... k
Maxillary lobe of second coxa wanting ..... **STYGNOPSÌNÆ**
k. Scutum with four dorsal grooves ..... **EPEDANÌNÆ**
Scutum with five dorsal grooves ..... **PHALANGODÌNÆ**
l. Femora of first pair of legs armed with bristly spines. **PODOCTÌNÆ**
Femora of first pair of legs without bristly spines ..... m
m. Scutum with five dorsal grooves ..... **STYGNOMMATÌNÆ**
Scutum with four dorsal grooves ..... **DIBUNÌNÆ**

7. Pedipalpi weak, their femur, tibia and tarsus broadly flattened and keeled, curved in front of and to the side of the cheliceræ; all joints of the pedipalpi almost unarmed, without stout spines. (**Libitòides, Metacynórta,** Am.; **Paravanònes, Cynórta, Cynórtula, Metarhaucus, Flírtea, Ergínulus,** Neotrop.). (*PALPÍNIDÆ*). **COSMÉTIDÆ**
Pedipalpi very stout, their femur not flattened, their tibia and tarsus rounded, at most flattened beneath between the stout tibial and tarsal spines, not keeled; the pedipalpi porrect and not curved toward the cheliceræ. (Fig. 1050). (**Discocýrtus, Metagynòdes, Eusárcus, Pachylòides, Wèyhia, Gonyléptes, Goniosòma, Cælopygus,** Neotrop.) ..... **GONYLÉPTIDÆ**
8. Tarsi of the pedipalpi always shorter than their tibiæ (Fig. 1048); without, or with only a very minute claw; maxillary lobe of the second coxa very small or absent, never freely movable; no accessory spiracles on the legs. (Superfamily NEMASTOMATÒIDEA) 9
Tarsi of the pedipalpi always longer than the tibiæ and always with a distinct, simple or pectinate claw; maxillary lobe of the second coxa distinct, freely movable, long and narrow; two accessory spiracles on the first to fourth tibiæ. (Fig. 1049). (**Lacínius, Phalángium, Opílio,** Holarc.; **Cáddo,** Nearc.; **Mítopus, Odiéllus,** Palæarc.; **Rhampsinìtus,** Ethiop.; **Gagrélla,** Indoaustr.). Superfamily PHALANGIÒIDEA) ..... **PHALANGÌIDÆ**
9. Eyes large, highly convex, widely separated, not on a common ocular tubercle, placed one at each side of the cephalothorax. (Fig. 1047). (**Acropsopílio,** Neotrop.). **ACROPSOPILIÓNIDÆ**
Both eyes placed on a common median ocular tubercle 10
10. Ocular tubercle separated distinctly from the anterior margin of the cephalothorax which is sharply truncate, exposing the cheliceræ and pedipalpi 11
Ocular tubercle placed at the anterior margin of the cephalothorax and forming with it a large lobe which covers the cheliceræ and

pedipalpi from above. (Figs. 1046, 1048), (**Trógulus, Dicranolásma,** Palæarc.; **Ortholásma, Dendrolásma,** Nearc.).

TROGÙLIDÆ

11. First and second thoracic tergites fused together in the cephalothorax; first to fourth coxæ each with a series of tubercles before and behind. (**Nemástoma,** Holarc.; **Crósbycus,** Nearc.).

NEMASTOMÁTIDÆ

First thoracic tergite fused with the cephalothorax and forming a prosoma; second thoracic tergite free, not fused with the cephalothorax nor the first tergite; first to fourth coxæ without an anterior and posterior row of tubercles. (**Ischyrópsalis,** Palæarc.; **Táracus, Sábacon, Tomicomèrus,** Nearc.).....**ISCHYROPSÁLIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON PHALANGIDA

Banks, N. Synopsis of North American Phalangida. American Naturalist, **35,** pp. 669–679 (1901).

Bishop, S. C. and C. R. Crosby. Phalangida of the Southeastern United States. Journ. Elisha Mitchell Soc., **1924,** pp. 8–26 (1924).

Forster, R. R. Keys to New Zealand Genera of Opiliones. Rec. Dominion Mus. Wellington, **1,** pp. 183–192 (1944).

Lawrence, R. F. The Harvest-Spiders (Opiliones) of South Africa. Ann. South African Mus., **29**(2), pp. 342–508, 90 figs. (1931).

Mello-Leitão, M. Notas sobre Arachnideos Argentinos. Ann. Acad. Brasil. Sci., **3**(2), pp. 83–97, 5 figs. (1931).

Notas sobre os Opilioes do Brasil. Bol. Mus. nac. Rio de Janeiro, **9**(1), pp. 99–114 (1933).

Algumas notas sobre os Laniatores. Arch. Mus. nac. Rio de Janeiro, **36,** pp. 87–116 (1935).

Phalangodoidea. Ann. Acad. Brasil. Sci., **10,** pp. 135–145, 1 pl. (1938).

Palpatores Sul Americanos. Ibid., **10,** pp. 317–337, 2 pls. (1938).

Oudemans, A. C. Ein neuer Stygobiont (Stygophalangiidæ). Zool. Anz., **103,** pp. 193–198, 9 figs. (1933).

Roewer, C. F. Die Weberknechte der Erde. 1116 pp. G. Fischer, Jena (1923).

Weitere Weberknechte. Abh. Naturw. Ver. Bremen, **26,** pp. 261–402 (1927).

Weberknechte (Opiliones). In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **3,** Lief. 1, pp. V, 1–10 (1928).

Alte und neue Assamiidæ. Veröff. deutsch. Kolonial- u. Uebersee-Mus. Bremen, **1,** pp. 1–168, 9 pls. (1935).

Phalangida (Opiliones). In Bronn's, Klassen und Ordnungen des Tierreichs, **5,** Abt. IV, Buch 6, Lief. 1–3, pp. 1–348, 260 figs. (1936–40).

Phalangodidæ. Veröff. deutsch. Kolonial- u. Uebersee-Mus. Bremen, **2,** pp. 81–169, 10 pls., 1 fig. (1938).

Ueber Gonyleptiden. Senckenbergiana, **26** (1–3), pp. 12–68, 9 pls. (1943).

Sørensen, W. Descriptiones laniatorum. Danske Vidensk. Skr. Natur. Math. (9), **3,** pp. 199–422, 29 figs. (1932). Edited by K. L. Henriksen.

WALKER, M. E. Revision of Phalangida of Ohio. Ohio State Univ. Studies, Biol. Surv., Bull., 4, No. 4, pp. 153–175 (1928).

ORDER ARANÈIDA

Small or moderate-sized, rarely large Arachnida. Cephalothorax usually oval, the head frequently separated by an indistinct suture. Usually eight simple eyes, sometimes less or occasionally none. First pair of appendages (cheliceræ) hooked or chelate, each provided with a poison-gland opening near the tip. Second pair of appendages (pedipalpi) six-jointed, with one-jointed tarsi; similar to, but usually much shorter than the four pairs of walking legs which are seven-jointed. Tarsi two-jointed, clawed at tip and often with additional claws or bristles used for manipulating the web. Abdomen almost always entirely unsegmented, its integument thinly chitinized, attached to the cephalothorax by a very strongly constricted base. Respiration by book-lungs opening by one or two pairs of slits on the underside of the abdomen; tracheæ usually present in addition to book-lungs, opening by one or two spiracles on the abdomen below. Silk-spinning glands present, opening by short tubular organs on the abdomen below. Development direct, the young essentially like the adults. Spiders.[1]

1. Abdomen segmented above and showing several distinct segments posteriorly between the anal tubercle and spinnerets which are separated by a considerable space; six to eight spinnerets; fangs of cheliceræ moving up and down; two pairs of lungs. (Suborder LIPHISTIOMÓRPHÆ (=*MESOTHÈLÆ*)) 5
   Abdomen entirely unsegmented in the adult 2
2. Fangs of cheliceræ moving up and down (paraxial); four lungs. (Suborder MYGALOMÓRPHÆ) 6
   Fangs of cheliceræ moving in and out (diaxial) 3
3. Four lungs; cribellum and calamistrum present. (Suborder *HYPOCHILOMÓRPHÆ*). (**Hypochìlus, Ectatostícta**).
   HYPOCHÍLIDÆ
   Not more than two lungs 4
4. One pair of lungs. (Suborder *DIPNEUMONOMÓRPHÆ*) 13
   Lungs wanting. (Suborder *APNEUMONOMÓRPHÆ*) 67
5. Eight spinnerets; lip longer than wide (**Liphístius, Anadiastothèle**).
   LIPHISTÌIDÆ

a. Lateral spinnerets with several joints ..... **LIPHISTIÌNÆ**
   Lateral spinnerets single-jointed ..... **ANADIASTOTHELÌNÆ**

[1] The accompanying key follows the system adopted by Professor Petrunkevitch in his recent publications cited on page 732, with very few changes in nomenclature, some modifications of arrangement, the frequent omission of characters of lesser diagnostic value or more difficult recognition, and a few more recent additions.

Six spinnerets and a posterior colulus; lip wider than long. (Heptathèla) ..... HEPTATHÉLIDÆ

6. Claw-tufts wanting 7
Claw-tufts present 12

7. All tarsi with a brush of hairs (scopula) beneath; claws pectinate in two rows; cheliceræ without rastellum (Pycnothèle, Lycìnus). PYCNOTHÉLIDÆ
At least third and fourth tarsi without scopula 8

8. Cheliceræ with a rastellum, *i.e.*, armed on outer side near tip with several rows of stout teeth; maxillary lobes wanting; three claws, upper ones similar, pectinate in a single or double row; four, rarely six, comparatively short spinnerets, the anterior more or less approximated; eight eyes, heterogeneous. (Actínopus, Ctenìza, Ídiops, Acáttyma, Brachybóthrium, Pachylomèrus). Trap-door spiders ..... CTENÍZIDÆ

a. Lip immobile ..... ACTINOPODÌNÆ
Lip free ..... b

b. Thoracic groove transverse; anterior spinnerets approximated. CTENIZÌNÆ
Thoracic groove longitudinal; anterior spinnerets wide apart. BRACHYBOTHRIÌNÆ

Cheliceræ without a rastellum 9

9. Lip free, posterior spinnerets very long and slender; maxillary lobes wanting; three claws, the upper ones pectinate in a single or double row; four or six spinnerets, the posterior pair very long; eight or six eyes, heterogeneous: species spinning webs. (Brachythèle, Evàgrus, Haplothèle, Hexùra, Diplùra, Áname, Tréchona, Macrothèle) ..... DIPLÙRIDÆ

a. Sternum very long and narrow; anterior pair of spinnerets approximated. (Austr.) ..... DOLICHOSTERNÌNÆ
Sternum normal; anterior spinnerets wide apart ..... b

b. Upper claws pectinate in a double row ..... DIPLURÌNÆ
Upper claws pectinate in a single row c

c. Four spinnerets ..... MACROTHELÌNÆ
Six spinnerets ..... d

d. Thoracic groove transverse ..... HEXATHELÌNÆ
Thoracic groove longitudinal ..... HEXURÌNÆ

Lip immobile; posterior spinnerets short and stout, or at least not slender 10

10. Six spinnerets, the anterior pair close together; maxillary lobes well developed; three claws, the upper ones pectinate in a single row; eight eyes in three groups, heterogeneous. (Átypus, Calómmata, Microhexùra) ..... ATÝPIDÆ
Four or two spinnerets 11

11. Four claws, the upper ones with one or several teeth, sometimes dissimilar; maxillary lobes wanting; four spinnerets; eight eyes in two rows, heterogeneous; body with simple hairs. (**Cádmon, Mìgas, Moggrídgea, Pœcilomìgas**). (*MÍGIDÆ*) . . . **MIGÁDIDÆ**

a. Thoracic groove simple, transverse; third tibia normal . . . . . b
Thoracic groove more or less recurved, with a median arm; third tibia excavated . . . . . **PARAMIGADÌNÆ**
b. Head not elevated . . . . . **MIGADÌNÆ**
Head considerably elevated . . . . . **CALATHOTARSÌNÆ**

Two claws with a single tooth each, sometimes with a vestigial third claw; four or two spinnerets; coxæ of pedipalpi with a vestigial maxillary lobe; eight eyes in a compact group, heterogeneous; body with scales and clubbed hairs. (**Parátropis, Anisáspis, Anisaspòides**) . . . . . **PARATROPÍDIDÆ**

12. Last joint of posterior spinnerets very short; four or two spinnerets; cheliceræ often with several rows of stout teeth externally at apex (rastellum); claws similar, smooth or with a few teeth in a single row; eight eyes, heterogeneous. (**Barychèlus, Diplothèle, Leptopélma, Sàson**) . . . . . **BARYCHÉLIDÆ**

a. Two spinnerets . . . . . **DIPLOTHELÌNÆ**
Four spinnerets . . . . . b
b. Eyes not in a compact group . . . . . **SASONÌNÆ**
Eyes in a compact group c
c. Eyegroup on a distinct tubercle; lateral eyes separated by less than their diameter . . . . . **LEPTOPELMATÌNÆ**
Eyegroup not on a tubercle; lateral eyes separated at least by their diameter . . . . . **BARYCHELÌNÆ**

Last joint of posterior spinnerets as long as, or often longer than the preceding joint; four spinnerets; claws similar, pectinate in a single row; cheliceræ without a rastellum; eight eyes in a compact group, heterogeneous. Tarantulas. (**Theraphòsa, Aviculària, Eurypélma, Grammóstola, Eumenóphorus, Selenocósmia, Ornithóctonus**). (*AVICULARÌIDÆ*) . . . . . **THERAPHÓSIDÆ**

13. Cribellum and calamistrum present, at least in the female 14
Cribellum and calamistrum absent in both sexes 24
14. Anal tubercle large, two-jointed, with a fringe of long hair; eight eyes in a compact group. (**Œcòbius**) . . . . . **ŒCOBÌIDÆ**
Anal tubercle of normal form 15
15. Three claws; claw-tufts usually wanting 16
Two claws; claw-tufts always present 23
16. Tarsi with trichobothria 17
Tarsi without trichobothria 19
17. First and second tarsi and metatarsi with a brush of hairs (scopula)

beneath; tarsi with two rows of trichobothria; six spinnerets; cheliceræ with teeth on both margins; three claws, the upper ones pectinate in a single row; eight eyes in two rows. (**Tengélla, Themàcrys**) ..... **TENGÉLLIDÆ**

a. Cribellum divided; retromargin of cheliceræ with four teeth. **TENGELLÌNÆ**
Cribellum entire; retromargin of cheliceræ with three teeth. **CALAMISTRULÌNÆ**

All tarsi without scopula; no trichobothria, or with a single row..18
18. Trichobothria few, only on the tarsi; claw-tufts (a bundle of hairs at tip, just beneath claws) often present; three claws, the upper ones pectinate in a single row; eight eyes in two rows, homogeneous, diurnal. (**Psèchrus, Fecènia, Stiphídion, Matáchia**). **PSÉCHRIDÆ**

a. Claw-tufts present ..... **PSECHRÌNÆ**
Claw-tufts wanting .....b
b. Cribellum divided; lip wider than long.....**STIPHIDIÌNÆ**
Cribellum entire; lip long.....**MATACHIÌNÆ**

Trichobothria numerous, in one row on the tarsi, in two rows on metatarsi and tibiæ; cribellum divided. (**Amauròbius, Amphigỳrum, Badúmna, Titanœca**) ..... **AMAUROBÌIDÆ**

a. Calamistrum composed of two parallel lines of curved hairs. **AMAUROBIÌNÆ**
Calamistrum composed of a single line of curved hairs. **IXEUTICÌNÆ**

19. Tracheal spiracle located far in advance of the spinnerets; cheliceræ connate at the base; one pair of lungs; eight eyes in a compact group, heterogeneous. (**Filístata**) ..... **FILISTÁTIDÆ**
Tracheal spiracle close to the spinneret; cheliceræ free.....20
20. Eyes heterogeneous. (**Dictỳna, Scotolàthys, Làthys, Myrópsis, Altélla, Chærèa**) ..... **DICTÝNIDÆ**

a. First row of eyes straight or nearly so.....**DICTYNÌNÆ**
First row of eyes so strongly procurved that it is almost semicircular ..... **MYROPSIDÌNÆ**

Eyes homogeneous, diurnal 21
21. Cribellum divided; six spinnerets, the posterior pair longer and heavier than the anterior pair; three claws, the upper pair dissimilar, pectinate in a single row; eight eyes in three rows, of which the first is formed of four eyes. (**Erèsus, Dórceus, Adonèa, Stegódyphus**) ..... **ERÉSIDÆ**

a. Head considerably elevated ..... ERESÌNÆ
Cephalothorax flat ..... PENESTOMÌNÆ

Cribellum entire; spinnerets more nearly equal; claws similar ... 22
22. Femora with trichobothria; eight eyes in two rows; orb-weaving species. (Ulóborus, Sýbota, Hyptiòtes, Miagrámmopes, Avellópsis) ..... ULOBÓRIDÆ

a. Carapace oval, with more or less curved sides ..... ULOBORÌNÆ
Carapace angular ..... b
b. Sternum normal; legs stout ..... HYPTIOTÌNÆ
Sternum very long and peculiarly shaped, connected with the carapace between second and third coxæ by hard chitin; first legs stout, the others slender ..... MIAGRAMMOPÌNÆ

Femora and tarsi without trichobothria; eight eyes in three or two rows, the first row formed of four eyes, those of the second row often very large. (Dinòpis, Ménneus) ..... DINÓPIDÆ
23. Eyes in two rows; first and second tarsi and metatarsi with a scopula; claw-tufts present; cribellum divided. (Zorópsis, Ræcius, Zorócrates) ..... ZORÓPSIDÆ
Eyes in three rows, none of the tarsi and metatarsi with scopula; claw-tufts present. (Acanthóctenus) ... ACANTHOCTÉNIDÆ
24. A pair of tracheal spiracles behind the lungs 25
Tracheal spiracle single or wanting 28
25. Claws pectinate in a single row 26
Claws pectinate in a double row 27
26. Third pair of legs directed backward; carapace connected with sternum by intercoxal sclerotized bridges. (Dýsdera). DYSDÉRIDÆ
Third pair of legs directed forward; carapace connected with sternum by a soft membrane. (Segéstria) ..... SEGESTRÌIDÆ
27. Six eyes or none; six spinnerets, the anterior ones approximated. (Orchéstina, Gamasomórpha, Òonops, Epéctris, Scaphiélla). OONÓPIDÆ

a. Abdomen soft ..... OONOPÌNÆ
Abdomen with hard shields ..... GAMASOMORPHÌNÆ

Eight eyes, heterogeneous; four spinnerets in a chitinous ring. (Hadrotársus, Gmógala) ..... HADROTÁRSIDÆ
28. Cheliceræ separated from the mouthparts by a considerable space and inserted into the carapace by means of a foramen in the latter; eight or six eyes, only the anterior median ones diurnal; six or two spinnerets. (Archæa, Mecysmauchènius) ..... ARCHÆIDÆ

a. Eight eyes; six spinnerets ..... ARCHÆÌNÆ
Six eyes, two spinnerets ..... MECYSMAUCHENIÌNÆ

Cheliceræ inserted close to the mouthparts, in rare cases separated from them by a short distance; carapace without foramen except in the above rare cases 29

29. Tracheal spiracle far in advance of the spinnerets 30
Tracheal spiracle close to the spinnerets, or wanting 36

30. Two claws; claw-tufts present 31
Three claws; claw-tufts wanting 32

31. Cheliceræ inserted on a common pedestal, without margins; legs without scopulæ; eyes on a tubercle. (**Ammóxenus**). **AMMOXÉNIDÆ**
Cheliceræ normal, with oblique margins; legs with scopulæ; eyes not on a tubercle. (**Anyphæna**) ..... **ANYPHÆNIDÆ**

32. Six spinnerets in a single transverse row. (**Hahnia**) . . **HAHNÌIDÆ**
Arrangement of spinnerets normal 33

33. Cheliceræ connate at the base; indirect eyes in two groups of three. (See couplet 42) ..... **PHÓLCIDÆ**, part
Cheliceræ free; eyes in two rows 34

34. Anterior edge of lip distinctly thickened 35
Anterior edge of lip not distinctly thickened. (**Argyronèta**). **ARGYRONÉTIDÆ**

35. Cheliceræ with a stridulating ridge; eyes heterogeneous. (See couplet 48) ..... **ERIGÓNIDÆ**, part
Cheliceræ without stridulating ridge; eyes homogeneous, diurnal. (See couplet 47) ..... **ARGIÓPIDÆ**, part

36. Anal tubercle large, two-jointed, with a fringe of long hairs. (**Uróctea**) ..... **UROCTÈIDÆ**
Anal tubercle normal 37

37. First and second tibia and metatarsus with a conspicuous row of long spines, the interspaces between with a row of much shorter, curved spines. (**Mimètus, Èro, Gélanor, Oárces, Phobetìnus**). **MIMÉTIDÆ**
Without such spines 38

38. Two spinnerets 39
Four or six spinnerets 40

39. Trichobothria wanting; first pair of legs often unusually heavy, with minute claws; pedipalp of female without claw. (**Lùtica, Otìothops, Palpimànus, Stenochìlus, Hermíppus**) . . **PALPIMÁNIDÆ**
One or several trichobothria on the tarsi, metatarsi and tibiæ; first pair of legs not unusually heavy, with claws of normal size. (See couplet 50) ..... **ZODARÌIDÆ**, part

40. Four spinnerets. (See couplet 50) ..... **ZODARÌIDÆ**, part
Six spinnerets 41

41. Cheliceræ connate at base 42
Cheliceræ free 43

42. Tarsi normal; lip long; six nocturnal eyes in three pairs or eight

eyes in two rows, or eyes wanting. (**Sicàrius, Scytòdes, Loxósceles, Plectreùrys, Diguètia, Drymùsa**) ..... **SICARIIDÆ**

Tarsi flexible, subsegmented; lip broad; eyes either in a compact group, or the six indirect eyes in two groups of three. **Phólcus, Modísimus, Spermóphora, Psilóchoris, Physoglènes, Ninètis**). **PHÓLCIDÆ**

a. Head considerably elevated and clearly set off from the carapace; eyegroup much narrower than the width of the head ..... b

Head not elevated; eyegroup almost as wide as head ..... d

b. Triads wide apart; median eyes, if present, far from each triad. **PHOLCÌNÆ**

All eyes closer together c

c. Posterior median eyes much smaller than posterior lateral eyes. **PRISCULÌNÆ**

Posterior median eyes larger than or subequal to the other eyes. **BLECHROSCELÌNÆ**

d. Triads wide apart, at anterior corners of carapace. **LEPTOPHOLCÌNÆ**

Eyegroup compact ..... e

e. Thoracic groove longitudinal; posterior row of eyes strongly recurved ..... **PHYSOGLENÌNÆ**

Thoracic groove wanting; posterior row of eyes strongly procurved. **NINETIDÌNÆ**

43. Three claws; claw-tufts usually wanting 44

Two claws; claw-tufts usually present 55

44. Fourth tarsi with a ventral row of serrated bristles, forming a distinct comb; lip flat; legs without spines; upper claws similar, pectinate in a single row or smooth; eight, rarely six or four eyes in two rows, heterogeneous. (**Steatòda, Latrodéctus, Argyròdes, Spíntharus, Therídion, Monèta, Crustulìna, Nicódamus**). **THERIDIIDÆ**

a. Abdomen with a hard shield ..... b

Abdomen soft ..... d

b. Spinnerets surrounded by a chitinous wall ..... **PHORONCIDIINÆ**

Spinnerets not surrounded by a chitinous wall c

c. Claws with a series of almost equally long teeth; six eyes. **PACULLÌNÆ**

Claws smooth or teeth small and few; eight eyes. **PHOLCOMMATÌNÆ**

d. Claws smooth or nearly so ..... e

Claws with well developed teeth ..... f

e. Tarsi very short; abdomen long ..... **MONETÌNÆ**

Tarsi long; abdomen globose ..... **MYSMENÌNÆ**

f. Claws with a row of almost equally long teeth ..... g
The teeth of the claws increasing gradually in length distally i
g. Abdomen more or less oval, with a stridulating organ in the male. **ASAGENÌNÆ**
Abdomen variable in shape, never with a stridulating organ ..... h
h. Abdomen globular ..... **LATRODECTÌNÆ**
Abdomen oval ..... **NICODAMÌNÆ**
i. Lip immobile, either without suture or at most with a faint indication of one; abdomen of male with a stridulating organ. **ARGYRODINÌNÆ**
Lip free; abdomen of male without stridulating organ. **THERIDIÌNÆ**

No ventral comb on fourth tarsi, or if this is present the lip is rebordered 45
45. Tarsi with at least one pair of spurious claws in addition to the true claws 46
Spurious claws wanting 49
46. Lip immobile, not thickened, at apex; tarsi with onychium; six eyes in a compact group, nocturnal; legs short with spines. (**Leptonèta, Merizócera, Ochyrócera, Psilodérces, Usòfila**). **LEPTONÉTIDÆ**

a. Claw-tufts present; pedipalp of female with claw; maxillæ without serrula ..... **LEPTONETÌNÆ**
Claw-tufts wanting; pedipalp of female without claw; maxillæ with serrula ..... **OCHYROCERATÌNÆ**

Lip free, strongly rebordered at end; tarsi without onychium; eight eyes, rarely six or none 47
47. Cheliceræ with stridulating ridges on outer surface; eyes heterogeneous 48
Cheliceræ without stridulating ridges; eyes usually homogeneous, diurnal, rarely heterogeneous. Orb-weavers. (**Argìope, Mèta, Aràne**a (=*Epeìra*), **Néphila, Leucaùge, Tetrágnatha, Theridiosòma, Gasteracántha**). (*EPEÍRIDÆ*) ..... **ARGIÓPIDÆ**

a. Femora with several trichobothria arranged in a single or double row ..... g
Femora without trichobothria ..... b
b. Spinnerets surrounded by a conspicuous, chitinous wall; abdomen hard, usually with spines, at least in females. **GASTERACANTHÌNÆ**
Spinnerets never surrounded by a chitinous circular wall; abdomen usually soft c
c. Cheliceræ with well developed boss ..... d
Cheliceræ without boss, or boss rudimentary ..... f

d. Metatarsi with tarsi longer than patellæ with tibiæ ..... e
Metatarsi with tarsi shorter than, or at most, as long as patellæ with tibiæ ..... **ARANEÌNÆ**

e. Lip wider than long; posterior row of eyes strongly procurved. **ARGIOPÌNÆ**
Lip longer than wide; posterior row of eyes straight or recurved. **NEPHILÌNÆ**

f. Sternum broadly truncated behind ..... **THERIDIOSOMATÌNÆ**
Sternum pointed behind ..... **METÌNÆ**

g. Tracheal spiracle close to spinnerets ..... **TETRAGNATHÌNÆ**
Tracheal spiracle more or less in advance of the spinnerets. **GLENOGNATHÌNÆ**

48. Maxillæ parallel, often widened at end; pedipalp of female with a claw; pedipalp of male without tibial apophyses; legs smooth or with fine spines; eyes heterogeneous. Sheet-web weavers. (**Bolyphántes, Drapetísca, Labúlla, Linýphia, Tapinòpa**). **LINYPHÌIDÆ**

a. Fourth tarsus without comb ..... **LINYPHIÌNÆ**
Fourth tarsus with a ventral comb of serrated bristles. **NESTICÌNÆ**

Maxillæ converging; pedipalp of female without claw; pedipalp of male with at least one apophysis. (**Erígone, Lophocarènum, Màso**). (*MICRYPHÁNTIDÆ*) ..... **ERIGÓNIDÆ**

a. Tracheal spiracle far in advance of the spinnerets. **TENNESSEELLÌNÆ**
Tracheal spiracle close to spinnerets ..... b

b. Abdomen with scuta ..... **LOPHOCARENÌNÆ**
Abdomen soft c

c. Anterior tibiæ and femora with two rows of fine, ventral spines. **MASONÌNÆ**
Of a different conformation ..... d

d. Fourth metatarsus with a trichobothrium ..... **GONATIÌNÆ**
Fourth metatarsus without trichobothrium ..... **ERIGONÌNÆ**

49. Cheliceræ without a boss 50
Cheliceræ with a distinct boss 51

50. Body flat; posterior spinnerets very long, with spinning tubes along the entire inner edge; head conspicuously marked off by the sulci and elevated above the carapace; legs long and thin. (**Hersília, Hersilìola, Murrícia, Tàma**) ..... **HERSILÌIDÆ**
Body not flat; posterior spinnerets much shorter than the anterior ones, often minute; head not elevated; legs normal or even stout; eyes in two or three rows. (**Zodàrion, Storèna, Làches, Cryptothèle, Cithæron**) ..... **ZODARÌIDÆ**

a. Anterior tarsi with a scopula ..... b
Scopula wanting on all tarsi c
b. Six spinnerets subequal in length ..... HUTTONÌNÆ
Six spinnerets; anterior pair much longer than posterior pair. STORENOMORPHÌNÆ
c. Two claws ..... CITHÆRONÌNÆ
Three claws ..... d
d. Claws slightly dissimilar, smooth or with a single small tooth. CRYPTOTHELÌNÆ
Claws with several teeth ..... e
e. Eyes in two rows, both rows procurved ..... ZODARIÌNÆ
Eyes in three rows; the three indirect eyes of each side form an excurved line ..... CYDRELÌNÆ

51. Tarsal trichobothria in a single row, increasing in length distally; legs without scopulæ; body with plumose hairs. (Fig. 1014). (**Agalèna, Tegenària, Cœlòtes, Cybæus, Rhoicìnus**). AGALÉNIDÆ

a. Posterior spinnerets considerably longer than anterior ones. AGALENÌNÆ
Posterior spinnerets not longer than anterior ones ..... b
b. Head narrow, directed forward and projecting considerably beyond the cheliceræ ..... PLECTOPHANÌNÆ
Head normal c
c. Trochanters not notched ..... CYBÆÌNÆ
Trochanters deeply notched ..... RHOICÌNÆ

Tarsal trichobothria in two rows, irregularly distributed or wanting 52
52. All eyes diurnal 53
Anterior lateral eyes nocturnal; all others diurnal; body with plumose hairs. (**Senóculus**) ..... SENOCÙLIDÆ
53. Clypeus low; posterior row of eyes usually recurved; body without scales; all trochanters strongly notched 54
Clypeus high; posterior row of eyes usually very strongly procurved; body with scale-like hairs; only the fourth trochanters slightly notched; eight eyes, all diurnal. (**Oxyòpes, Hamatáliva, Oxyopeìdon, Peucètia, Tappònia**) ..... OXYÓPIDÆ
54. Third (lower) claw smooth or with a single tooth; body hairs usually simple; legs always formed for running forward. Wolf spiders. (**Lycòsa, Pardòsa, Allocòsa, Arctòsa, Piràta, Evíppa, Hýppasa**). ..... LYCÓSIDÆ

a. Lateral eyes on tubercles ..... BRADYSTICHÌNÆ
Lateral eyes not on tubercles ..... b

b. Anterior median eyes much larger than anterior lateral eyes and the first row of eyes very strongly recurved. . . **CYCLOCTENÌNÆ**
Anterior median eyes not much larger than anterior lateral eyes and the first row of eyes either straight, or only gently recurved or procurved c

c. Sides of face vertical ..... **PARDOSÌNÆ**
Sides of face slanting ..... d

d. Posterior pair of spinnerets longer than anterior pair and their terminal joint as long as the basal joint; integument with plumose hair ..... **HYPPASÌNÆ**
Posterior pair of spinnerets with a short, rounded terminal joint and not much longer than anterior pair; integument with simple hair ..... **LYCOSÌNÆ**

Third claw with two or three teeth; body with plumose hairs; legs long; sometimes adapted for running laterally. (**Chiásmopes, Pisaùra, Thanatídius, Dolómedes, Thaumàsia, Thalássius**).
PISAURIDÆ

55. Claw-tufts wanting 56
Claw-tufts present 57

56. Legs fitted for running laterally. (See couplet 63).
THOMÍSIDÆ, part
Legs fitted for running forward. (See couplet 50).
ZODARÌIDÆ, part

57. Sternum much wider than long, broadly truncate behind; body very flat; legs fitted for running laterally. (**Plàtor, Véctius, Doliomàlus**) ..... **PLATÓRIDÆ**
Sternum normal 58

58. Eight eyes in two rows, six in the first row, posterior pair wide apart; body flat; legs fitted for running laterally. (**Selenops**).
SELENÓPIDÆ
Only two or four eyes in the first row 59

59. Eyes heterogenous, only the anterior median pair diurnal 60
Eyes homogeneous, diurnal 61

60. Eyes in two rows of four each; all tarsi with scopula; anterior spinnerets not unusually long. (**Drassòdes, Zelòtes, Gnaphòsa, Callílepis, Anágraphis, Hemiclœa**). (*DRÁSSIDÆ, GNAPHOSIDÆ*) ..... **DRASSÓDIDÆ**
Eyes in three rows (4–2–2); tarsi without scopula or a weak one on first tarsi only; spinning tubes of anterior spinnerets unusually long and bunched together in the form of a brush. (**Prodídomus, Zimìris, Elelèis, Pródida**) ..... **PRODIDÓMIDÆ**

a. Anterior spinnerets more slender than the posterior ones.
PRODIDOMÌNÆ
Anterior spinnerets stouter than the posterior ones ..... **ZIMIRÌNÆ**

61. Posterior coxæ approximated; sternum oval or elongate; spurious claws wanting 62
Posterior coxæ widely separated by the sternum which is rounded; claws smooth; a pair of spurious claws present. (**Homalónychus**). **HOMALONÝCHIDÆ**

62. Legs formed for running laterally 63
Legs formed for running forward 64

63. Tarsi without scopula; apical end of metatarsus with a hard, trowel-shaped sclerite preventing the extension of the tarsus beyond the axis of the leg; cheliceræ without scopula. (**Stròphius, Stephanópsis, Philódromus, Dièta, Coriaráchne, Misùmena, Oxýptila, Synæma, Xýsticus**). (Including *APHANTOCHÍLIDÆ*). **THOMÍSIDÆ**

a. Lip lance-shaped, very long and narrow ... **APHANTOCHILÌNÆ**
Lip normal ..... b

b. Lip long and pointed, surpassing middle of maxillæ which are also long and pointed ..... **STROPHIÌNÆ**
Lip shorter, truncated or rounded at the end; maxillæ also rounded or truncated at the end c

c. First tarsi very wide at base, longer than metatarsi; claws minute or rudimentary ..... **STIPHROPODÌNÆ**
All tarsi and claws normal ..... d

d. Retromargin of cheliceræ with at least two teeth. **STEPHANOPSÌNÆ**
Retromargin of cheliceræ smooth ..... e

e. Integument with plumose or squamose hair .. **PHILODROMÌNÆ**
Integument with simple hair ..... f

f. Claw-tufts formed by true spatulate hairs ..... **DIETÌNÆ**
Claw-tufts wanting or formed by simple hairs ..... **THOMISÌNÆ**

First and second tarsi with a scopula; apex of metatarsus with a soft membrane permitting the extension of the tarsus beyond the axis of the leg; cheliceræ with scopula. (**Delèna, Spariánthis, Micrómmata, Heterópoda, Palístes, Clastes, Staìanus**). (*SPARÁSSIDÆ*). ..... **EUSPARÁSSIDÆ**

a. Tarsal claws smooth ..... **HEMICLŒÌNÆ**
Tarsal claws pectinate ..... b

b. Third and fourth pair of legs not conspicuously shorter than first and second pair c
At least third leg conspicuously shorter than first and second ..... h

c. Quadrangle of median eyes wider than long ..... d
Quadrangle of median eyes longer than wide ..... e

d. Spinnerets normal ..... **EUSPARASSÌNÆ**
Spinnerets situated on a common cone-shaped or cylindrical base **SPARIANTHIDÌNÆ**

e. Anterior median eyes largest ..... **MICROMMATÎNÆ**
Lateral eyes largest ..... f
f. Posterior row of eyes recurved ..... **HETEROPODÌNÆ**
Posterior row of eyes straight or procurved ..... g
g. Posterior row of eyes straight or but slightly procurved **PALYSTEÌNÆ**
Posterior row of eyes strongly procurved ..... **CLASTEÌNÆ**
h. Anterior eyes close together ..... **STAIANEÌNÆ**
Anterior median eyes farther apart from each other than from the anterior lateral eyes ..... **CHROSIODERMATÌNÆ**

64. Eyes in four rows of two each, those of third row minute. (**Lyssómanes**) ..... **LYSSOMÁNIDÆ**
Eyes in two or three rows 65
65. Eight eyes in three rows (4–2–2); anterior median eyes by far the largest, directed forward; eyes of second row the smallest, often minute; body usually with scales. (**Sálticus, Myrmaráchne, Marpíssa, Phidíppus, Dendryphántes, Pellènes, Áttus**). (*ÁTTIDÆ*) ..... **SALTÍCIDÆ**

a. Retromargin of cheliceræ with a single, pointed tooth or smooth . c
Retromargin of cheliceræ either with several teeth, or with a bicuspid or polycuspid tooth ..... b
b. Retromargin of cheliceræ with several teeth ..... s
Retromargin of cheliceræ with a bicuspid or polycuspid tooth .... n
c. Ant-like ..... **SYNAGELÌNÆ**
Not ant-like ..... d
d. First pair of legs peculiarly modified; patella longer than femur, metatarsus quite short ..... **AGORIÎNÆ**
Relative length of patella and metatarsus normal ..... e
e. Third legs longer than fourth ..... f
Fourth legs longer than third i
f. Sternum broadly truncated in front ..... g
Sternum narrowed in front, its truncature narrower than base of lip ..... h
g. Eyes of second row much nearer to anterior lateral eyes than to the eyes of the third row ..... **HYLLÌNÆ**
Eyes of second row either half-way between the anterior lateral eyes and the eyes of the third row, or nearer to the latter **PLEXIPPÌNÆ**
h. Eyes of second row much nearer to anterior lateral eyes than to the eyes of the third row ..... **THYENÌNÆ**
Eyes of second row either half-way between the anterior lateral eyes and the eyes of the third row, or nearer to the latter. **PELLENÌNÆ**
i. Sternum broadly truncated in front ..... j

Sternum narrowed in front, its truncature narrower than base of lip l
j. Carapace low ..... ITATÌNÆ
Carapace high ..... k
k. Posterior declivity of carapace very steep, sometimes even concave ..... COCCORCHESTÌNÆ
Posterior declivity not so steep ..... HELIOPHANÌNÆ
l. Eyes of second row much nearer to the anterior lateral eyes than to the eyes of the third row ..... DENDRYPHANTÌNÆ
Eyes of second row either half-way between the anterior lateral eyes and the eyes of the third row, or but little nearer to the former ..... m
m. Retromargin of cheliceræ nearly always smooth ..... SITTICÌNÆ
Retromargin of cheliceræ with a strong tooth ..... SALTICÌNÆ
n. Sternum long; ant-like spiders ..... PECKHAMIÌNÆ
Sternum short; not ant-like ..... o
o. Third legs longer than fourth ..... p
Fourth legs longer than third ..... q
p. Retromargin with a polycuspid tooth ..... SPILARGÌNÆ
Retromargin with a bicuspid tooth ..... HASARIÌNÆ
q. Sternum considerably narrowed in front ..... MÆVIÌNÆ
Sternum broadly truncated in front ..... r
r. Eyes of second row almost twice as near to the anterior lateral eyes as to the eyes of the third row ..... ZYGOBALLÌNÆ
Eyes of second row either only a little nearer to the anterior lateral eyes, or half-way between them and the eyes of the third row, or even a little nearer to the latter ..... CYTÆÌNÆ
s. Eyes of second row fairly large ..... BŒTHÌNÆ
Eyes of second row quite small ..... t
t. Sternum long; ant-like ..... MYRMARACHNÌNÆ
Sternum short; not ant-like ..... u
u. Carapace high and relatively short, with steep posterior declivity ..... MAGONÌNÆ
Carapace relatively lower and longer, with posterior declivity not so steep ..... THIODINÌNÆ

Of a different conformation 66
66. Eight eyes in two rows of four each; maxillary scopula not extending over the external surface. (**Chiracánthium, Clubiòna, Gayénna, Liócranum, Corínna, Tráchelas, Castaneìra**) .... CLUBIÓNIDÆ

a. Terminal joint of posterior spinnerets distinctly cone-shaped ..... b
Terminal joint of posterior spinnerets rounded, often indistinct .. c
b. Maxillæ constricted in middle; lip long ..... CLUBIONÌNÆ
Maxillæ as wide in middle as at end or even with convex outer edge; lip as wide as or wider than long ..... LIOCRANÌNÆ

c. Maxillæ rounded at end; sternum distinctly rebordered on sides **CORINNÌNÆ**
Maxillæ subtruncate at end; sternum not rebordered . . **MICARIÌNÆ**

Eyes in three rows, usually 2–4–2; if 4–2–2 those of second row are larger than those of the first row; maxillary scopula extending over the anterior surface. (**Ctènus, Acanthèis, Calóctenus, Òdo**) **CTÉNIDÆ**

a. Lip wider than long . . . . . **CALOCTENÌNÆ**
Lip longer than wide . . . . . b
b. Spines on legs stout and moderately long, usually from three to five ventral pairs (rarely six) on anterior tibiæ . . . . **CTENÌNÆ**
Spines on legs unusually long and slender, usually more than six ventral pairs on anterior tibiæ . . . . . **ACANTHEÌNÆ**

67. Two pairs of tracheal spiracles, or at least one anterior pair and a median posterior one also 68
One pair of tracheal spiracles; chelicerae fused. (**Symphytógnathus**) **SYMPHYTOGNÁTHIDÆ**

68. Colulus present; lip immobile 69
Colulus wanting, posterior spinnerets longest; eight or two eyes; lip free. (**Capònia, Nóps, Caponína, Diploglèna**) . . **CAPONÌIDÆ**

a. Tarsi single-jointed, without pulvillus . . . . . **CAPONIÌNÆ**
Tarsi subsegmented, two-jointed . . . . . **NOPÌNÆ**

69. Eyes wanting; anterior spinnerets largest. (**Telema, Apneumonélla**) **TELÉMIDÆ**

Eight eyes. (**Micropholcómma**, Austr.) **MICROPHOLCOMMÁTIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON ARANEIDA

Ausserer, A. Die Arachniden-Familie der Territelariæ. Verh. k. k. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **21**, pp. 117–224 (1871), and **25**, pp. 156–206 (1875).

Banks, N. Families and Genera of Araneida. American Naturalist, **39**, pp. 293–323 (1905).

Catalogue of Nearctic Spiders. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., No. 72, 80 pp. (1910).

Berland, L. Les Arachnides. Encyclopedie Entomologique, **16**, 585 pp., Paris (1933).

Bishop, S. C. Revision of Pisauridæ of the United States. Bull. New York State Mus., No. **252**, 140 pp. (1924).

Bösenberg, W. Die Spinnen Deutschlands. Zoologica, **14**, Lief. 5, 6, pp. 385–465 (1901–03).

Bristowe, W. S. The Liphistiid Spiders. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1932**, pp. 1015–1057, 6 pls., 11 figs. (1932).

The Classification of Spiders. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **108B**, pp. 285–321 (1938).

Bryant, E. B. The Salticid Spiders of Jamaica. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., **103**, pp. 161–210, 3 pls. (1950).

Cambridge, F. P. Spiders of the Genus Latrodectus. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1892**, pp. 247–261 (1892).

Chamberlin, R. V. Revision of North American Lycosidæ. Proc. Philadelphia Acad. Nat. Sci., **60**, pp. 158–318 (1908).

North American Gnaphosidæ. Proc. Biol. Soc. Wash., **35**, pp. 145–172 (1922).

Two Genera of Trap-door Spiders. Bull. Univ. Utah, Biol. Ser., **3**, pp. 1–11, 2 pls. (1937).

Revision of Araneæ of New Zealand. Rec. Aukland Inst. Mus., **3**, pp. 69–78 (1944).

Chickering, A. M. The Spider Genus Tmarus (Thomisidæ) in Panama. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool. **103**, pp. 211–256, 4 pls. (1950).

Chyzer, C. and L. Kulczynski. Araneæ Hungaricæ. 2 vols. Budapest (1892–97).

Comstock, J. H. The Spider Book. Doubleday Page & Co., Garden City, N. Y. (1912). Revision by W. J. Gertsch. 740 pp. (1940).

Dahl, F. Die Spinnen Norddeutschlands. Schr. Ver. Schleswig-Holstein, **5**, pp. 13–86 (1883).

Die Lycosiden Deutschlands. Abh. K. Leop. Car. deutsch. Akad. Naturf., **88**, pp. 179–678 (1908).

Salticidæ in Tierwelt Deutschlands, **3**, Lief. 1, 55 pp. (1926).

Dalmas, Compte de. Araignées de Nouvelle Zélande. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **86**, pp. 317–430 (1918).

Synopsis des araignées de la famille des Prodidomidæ. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **87**, pp. 279–340 (1918–19).

Emerton, J. H. Theridiidæ of New England. Trans. Conn. Acad. Arts Sci., **6**, pp. 1–86 (1882).

Epeiridæ of New England. Trans. Conn. Acad. Arts Sci., **6**, pp. 295–342 (1884).

New England Lycosidæ. Trans. Conn. Acad. Arts Sci., **6**, pp. 481–505 (1884).

Dictynidæ of New England. Trans. Conn. Acad. Arts Sci., **7**, pp. 443–460 (1888).

Drassidæ, Agalenidæ and Dysderidæ of New England. Trans. Conn. Acad. Arts Sci., **8**, pp. 1–40 (1890).

New England Spiders of the Family Thomisidæ. Trans. Conn. Acad. Arts Sci., **8**, pp. 359–381 (1892).

Common Spiders of the United States. Boston (1902).

Supplement to New England Spiders. Trans. Conn. Acad. Arts Sci., **14**, pp. 173–236 (1909).

Exline, H. Araneida of Washington, Agelenidæ and Hahniidæ. Univ. Washington Publ. Biol., **9**, pp. 1–35, 5 pls. (1938).

Fage, L. Biospeologica. Araneæ. Arch. Zool. exp. gen., **71**, pp. 99–291, 48 figs. (1931).

Fox, I. Nearctic Spiders of the Family Heteropodidæ. Journ. Washington Acad. Sci., **27**, pp. 461–474 (1937).

Gerhardt, U. and A. Kaestner. Araneæ. In Kükenthal, Handbuch der Zoologie, **3**, Pt. 2, pp. 497–656 (1938).

Gertsch, W. J. Revision of the Misumeninæ of North America. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **76**, pp. 277–442, 25 pls. (1939).

American Spiders. 500 pp., 111 pls. Van Nostrand, New York (1949).

Graveley, F. H. Indian Lycosidæ. Rec. Indian Mus., **26**, pp. 587–613 (1924).

Hentz, N. M. Spiders of the United States. Collected writings, edited by J. H. Emerton. Boston Soc. Nat. Hist. (1875).

Hickman, V. V. A New Family of Spiders, Symphytognathidæ. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1931**, pp. 1321–1328, 1 pl., 6 figs. (1931).

The Toxopidæ, a New Family of Spiders. Pap. Roy. Soc. Tasmania, **1939**, pp. 125–130, 3 pls. (1940).

Kaston, B. J. Supplementary Notes of Family Names in the Araneæ. American Midl. Natural., **30**, pp. 765–768 (1943).

Spiders of Connecticut. Connecticut Nat. Hist. Surv., 874 pp. (1948).

Keyserling, E. Die Spinnen Amerikas. Nürnberg. **1**, Laterigradæ (1880); **2**, Theridiidæ (1884–86), **3**, Brazilian Spiders (1891), **4**, Epeiridæ (1892–93).

Koch, L. Die Arachnidenfamilie der Drassiden. Heft 1–6, pp. 1–304, Nuremberg (1866).

Kratochvil, J. Liste générale des Araignées cavernicoles en Yougoslavie. Acta Soc. Sci. nat. Moravicæ, **9**(12), pp. 1–25, 2 pls. (1935).

Lessert, R. Araignées du Kilimandjaro et du Mérou. Rev. Suisse Zool., **27**, pp. 99–234 (1919). See also Rept. Kilimandjaro-Meru Exped. (1915).

Mello-Leitão, M. Aphantochílidas e Thomísidas do Brasil. Arch. Mus. Nac. Rio de Janeiro, **31**, pp. 1–359 (1929).

Oxyopideos do Brasil. Rev. Mus. Paulista, **16**, pp. 489–536 (1929).

Mimetidos do Brasil. Ibid., **16**, pp. 537–568 (1929).

Peckham, G. W. and E. G. Revision of North American Attidæ. Trans. Wisconsin Acad. Sci., **16**, pp. 355–596 (1909).

Petrunkevitch, A. Catalogue of American Spiders. Bull. American Mus. Nat. Hist., **29**, pp. 1–809 (1911).

On Families of Spiders. Ann. Acad. Sci., New York, **29**, pp. 145–180 (1923).

Arachnida from Panama. Trans. Conn. Acad. Sci., **27**, pp. 51–248 (1925).

Systema Aranearum. Trans. Conn. Acad. Arts Sci., **29**, pp. 1–270 (1928).

Spiders of Porto Rico. Trans. Conn. Acad. Arts Sci., **30**, pp. 1–355; **31**, pp. 5–191 (1930).

The Natural Classification of Spiders, Based on a Study of Their Internal Antomy. Trans. Conn. Acad. Arts Sci., **31**, pp. 299–389, 13 pls. (1933).

Catalogue of American Spiders. Part I. Trans. Conn. Acad. Arts Sci., **33**, pp. 133–338 (1939).

Rainbow, W. J. Census of Australian Araneida. Rec. Australian Mus., **9**, pp. 107–319 (1911).

Terretelariæ of Australia. Rec. Australian Mus., **10**, pp. 187–270 (1914).

Rainbow, W. J. and R. H. Pulleine. Australian Trap-door Spiders. Rec. Australian Mus., **12**, pp. 81–169 (1918).

Reimoser, E. Catalog der paläarktischen Spinnen. Abh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **10**, pp. 1–280 (1919).

Gnaphosidæ, Anyphænidæ, Clubionidæ. Tierwelt Deutschlands, **33**, pp. 1–99, 197 figs. (1937).

Roewer, C. F. Spinnen (Araneida). In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **3**, Lief. 2, pp. VI 1–144, (1928).

Simon, E. Avicularïides de l'Amérique du Nord. Act. Soc. Linn. Bordeaux, **44**, pp. 307–339 (1892).

Histoire naturelle des Araignées. Paris, 2 vols (1892–03).

Les Arachnides de France, **6**, pp. 979–1298, 526 figs. (1937).

Smith, C. P. Theraphosidæ of California. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **1**, pp. 207–250 (1908).

Thorell, T. Descriptive Catalogue of Spiders of Burma. London, British Museum, 404 pp. (1895).

Todd, V. Systematic and Biological Account of the New Zealand Megalomorphæ. Trans. Proc. Roy. Soc. New Zealand, **74**, pp. 375–407, 3 pls. (1945).

Tucker, R. W. E. Drassidæ of South Africa. Ann. South African Mus., **19**, pp. 251–438 (1923).

Wiehle, H. Theridiidæ. Die Tierwelt Deutschlands, **33**, pp. 119–222, 286 figs. (1937).

ORDER ACARÏNA

(*ACÁRIDA*)

Usually small or minute species of rounded or oval form, with the body not divided by any deep constrictions. Abdomen not segmented although occasionally with a large number of minute transverse ridges; very broadly joined to the cephalothorax from which it is sometimes separated by a suture. Cheliceræ usually two-jointed, frequently chelate. Pedipalpi with five joints or less, usually clawed or chelate, occasionally long and serving as tactile organs. Adults usually with four pairs of legs, occasionally with only two; larva almost always with three pairs. Legs with five to seven joints, usually ending in one or two claws. Eyes usually present, commonly as one or several at each side of the body; rarely with a median one. Respiration by tubular tracheæ opening by one or several pairs of spiracles, or through the integument only. Habits varied, vegetarian or carnivorous, frequently parasitic. Mites and Ticks.

The Acarina are an extremely large and diverse group, but have received comparatively little attention. The classification given below follows in general that of Banks with many of the changes made by Vitzthum and other later workers. The arrangement of water mites follows Viets. For an extensive treatment the reader is referred to Baker and Wharton: Introduction to Acarology. Many families in use by recent acarologists have been merged with the larger and better known families. It is to be expected that a more natural system will develop in the forthcoming years.

1. Body rounded, oval, rarely noticeably elongate; abdomen not annulate, vermiform nor prolonged behind; adult form with eight legs. (If rarely, some of the posterior legs are reduced or vestigial, see couplet 46) 4

   Body elongate or lanceolate, the abdomen vermiform, prolonged behind and annulate; often with only four legs; very minute forms living in plants, forming galls, or parasitic in the skin of mammals. (Superfamily DEMODICÒIDEA) 2

2. Body with four legs placed near the anterior end, each composed of five joints; plant-inhabiting species, usually forming deformations or galls. (Fig. 1055). (**Eriòphyes** (= *Phytóptus*) (*E. pyri*, Pear blister mite), **Phyllocóptes, Anthocóptes, Tegonòtus, Epitrímerus**). (*PHYTÓPTIDÆ, PHYLLOCÓPTIDÆ*)
   ERIOPHÝIDÆ

   Body with eight legs 3

3. Legs modified for clinging to hairs or feathers, composed of more than three joints. (**Listróphorus, Myocóptes**). (See couplet 50)
   LISTROPHÓRIDÆ

   Legs attached to the anterior half of the body, each composed of only three joints; living in the skin of various mammals. (**Démodex** (*D. folliculòrum*, Follicle mite)). (Fig. 1056)
   DEMODÍCIDÆ

4. Adult with eight spiracles on the dorsal surface; body with indications of segmentation above. (**Opilioácarus**, Palæarc.)
   OPILIOACÁRIDÆ

   Four spiracles or less, or spiracles vestigial; body unsegmented, except for a single groove or constriction sometimes present between the cephalothorax and abdomen 5

5. Body at each side with a distinct spiracle upon a stigmal plate, usually below the lateral margin and above the third or fourth coxa or a little behind; palpi free; skin often coriaceous or leathery; tarsi often with a sucker 6

   No such spiracle on a stigmal plate on this part of the body 16

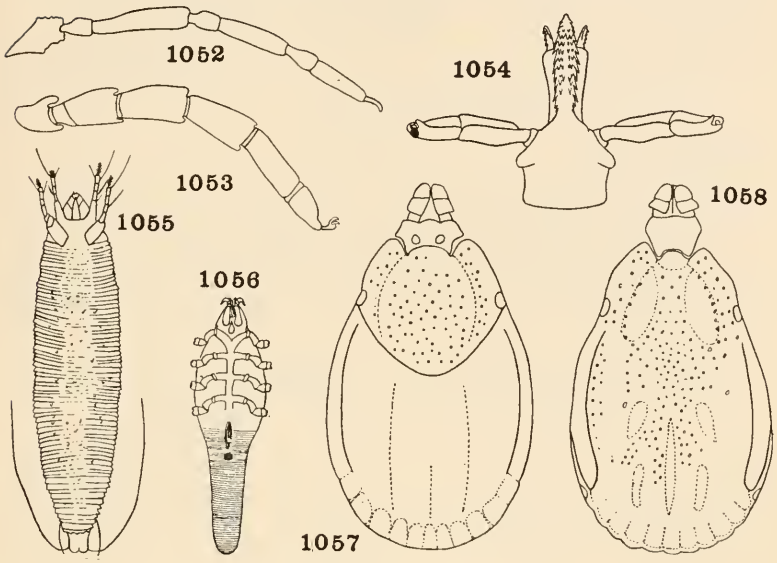
6. Hypostome (median portion of mouthparts) large, provided below with a large number of recurved teeth or barbs; ventral surface of body posteriorly with at least one pair of furrows extending backwards from the genital pore; skin leathery; large species usually parasitic on mammals, more rarely on birds or reptiles. (Superfamily IXODÒIDEA) 7

   Hypostome small, not toothed or barbed; venter without furrows; body often with coriaceous shields; posterior margin never crenulated nor fluted; eyes absent. (Superfamily PARASITÒIDEA) 8

7. Body above with a chitinous plate or scutum which almost covers the body of the male, but is reduced to a small plate near the

front of the body in the female; body below sometimes with ventral shields; mouthparts of adult clearly visible from above; stigmal plate behind the coxæ; tarsus with a pulvillus. (Figs. 1053, 1054, 1057, 1058). (**Ixòdes, Dermacéntor Rhipicéphalus, Hæmaphỳsalis, Margáropus, Boóphilus, Amblyómma**)

IXÓDIDÆ



Figs. 1052–1058. Acarina

1052. **Holosiro,** leg (Ewing).
1053. **Rhipicephalus,** leg (Ewing) Ixodidæ.
1054. **Ixodes,** mouthparts (Nuttall) Ixodidæ.
1055. **Eriophyes** (Kendall) Eriophyidæ.
1056. **Demodex** (Banks) Demodicidæ.
1057. **Rhipicephalus,** female (Nuttall) Ixodidæ.
1058. **Rhipicephalus,** male (Nuttall) Ixodidæ.

The Ethiopian genus Nuttalliella with slightly sclerotized scutum is sometimes made the type of a distinct family.

NUTTALLIÉLLIDÆ

Body without scutum in either sex; without any ventral shield; mouthparts of adult almost entirely concealed from above; stigmal plate between coxæ of third and fourth legs; tarsi without pulvillus. (Fig. 1019). (**Árgas, Ornithódorus**). (*ARGÁSIDÆ*)

ARGÁNTIDÆ

8. Palpi not enlarged at tip; spiracles behind the coxæ of the third legs 9

Palpi with the last joint enlarged; a spiracle above the coxa of the third leg; moderately large species. (**Holòthyrus**, Ethiop., Indoaustr.) ..... **HOLOTHÝRIDÆ**

9. Genital aperture near the anus; mouthparts capable of being retracted within a large buccal cavity, which is near the anterior end of the body and separated from the rest of the body by a suture; living on bats. (**Spelæorhýnchus**, Neotrop.) **SPELÆORHÝNCHIDÆ**

Genital aperture not or only slightly behind the hind coxæ; anterior part of body not separated by a suture; body rather broad and flat, with relatively short legs 10

10. Spiracle and peritreme clearly on the ventral side of the body. (Fig. 1060) 11

Spiracle and peritreme situated on the dorsum, or very nearly so; legs short and very bristly, all with large caruncles, larva living in body of female. (Fig. 1066). (**Spintúrnix** (= *Pteróptus*), **Periglíschrus**, on bats). (*PTEROPTÌNÆ*) .. **SPINTURNÍCIDÆ**

11. Anus surrounded by a chitinous plate or shield; rarely parasitic on mammals 12

Anus without a chitinous plate or shield; internal parasites in the respiratory tract of mammals. (**Halaráchne**, in bronchi of seals; **Pneumonýssus**, in lungs of monkeys). (Fig. 1062). **HALARÁCHNIDÆ**

12. First pair of legs inserted outside the mouth opening; dorsal surface of body not projecting in front of the camerostome; male genital opening usually on the anterior margin of the sternal plate, sometimes in the middle 13

First pair of legs inserted in the mouth cavity with the oral tube; dorsum of body projecting beyond the camerostome; male genital opening in the sternal plate. Species often occurring on insects. (**Urópoda**, **Cílliba**, **Oplìtis**, **Polyáspis**, **Dínychus**). (Including *UROPÓDIDÆ*, *CILLÍBIDÆ*, *POLYASPÍDIDÆ*) **DINÝCHIDÆ**

13. Claw of cheliceræ usually without teeth, often stylate or needle-like, the fixed arm always without a seta; tarsi of first pair of legs with claws or caruncles; second legs of male without processes; anus of female usually at anterior end of anal shield; all the chitinous shields rather weak and often not evident. Species parasitic on birds, mammals and reptiles. (**Dermanýssus** (*D. gallìnæ*, Chicken mite); **Liponýssus**, **Lælaps**, on mammals; **Ophionýssus**, on snakes). (*LÆLAPTIDÆ*). **DERMANÝSSIDÆ**

Claw of cheliceræ toothed, rarely stylate or needle-like, the fixed arm usually with a seta. Species often occurring on insects, but rarely on vertebrates 14

14. Body usually elongate; first pair of legs with or without claws; genital opening of male usually in front of the sternal plate; usually free-living species; rarely myrmecophilous 15

Body circular in outline, or nearly so; conspicuously hairy; first pair of legs greatly elongated and without claws; genital opening of male in the sternal plate; usually myrmecophilous species living externally on the bodies of ants. (**Antennóphorus, Echinomegístus, Antennomegístus**). (Including *PARAMEGISTIDÆ*) .....**ANTENNOPHÓRIDÆ**

15. First pair of legs with claws or caruncles, used for walking; second pair of legs often enlarged in the male; species free-living or parasitic, often on vertebrates (Figs. 1060, 1064). (**Parásitus** (= *Gámasus*) (*GAMÁSIDÆ*).....**PARASÍTIDÆ**

First pair of legs without claws or caruncle, as long as or longer than the body and serving as sensory organs; second pair of legs in male rarely much enlarged; not parasitic on vertebrates. (Fig. 1059). (**Macrochèles, Holocelæno**) ..**MACROCHÉLIDÆ**

16. Body usually coriaceous, with few hairs; with a specialized seta arising from a pore near each posterior corner of the cephalothorax (pseudostigmatic organ, Fig. 1063); eyes absent, mouthparts and palpi usually very small; ventral openings of abdomen large; coxæ close together; tarsi without sucker. Species free-living, not parasitic. (Superfamily ORIBATÒIDEA).....17

Body nearly always of softer texture; pseudostigmatic organ absent 20

17. Body with a movable, wing-like expansion on each side near the middle. (**Pèlops**). (*PTEROGÁSTRIDÆ*) .....**PELÓPIDÆ**

Body without such appendage 18

18. Cephalothorax and abdomen separated by a suture 19

Cephalothorax and abdomen not separated by a suture; mandibles very large and prominent. (**Labidóstoma**) (= *Nicoletiella*). (*NICOLETIÉLLIDÆ*) .....**LABIDOSTOMÁTIDÆ**

19. Cephalothorax loosely attached to the abdomen, so that it is freely movable; palpi four-jointed. (Fig. 1061). (**Phthirácarus, Protoplóphora, Mesoplóphora**). (Including *PROTOPLOPHÓRIDÆ, MESOPLOPHÓRIDÆ*). (*HOPLODERMÁTIDÆ*)

PHTHIRACÁRIDÆ

Cephalothorax immovably united with the abdomen; palpi five-jointed. (Figs. 1063, 1065). (**Oríbata, Oribatélla, Galúmna, Trizètes**). A large group, subdivided by some workers into numerous, poorly defined families. (*EREMAEIDÆ*)

ORIBÁTIDÆ

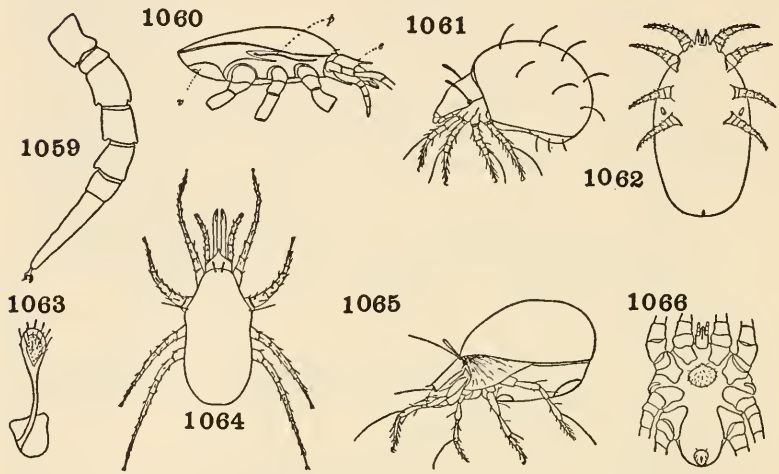
20. Aquatic species, living entirely in and laying their eggs in water and nearly always in fresh water; palpi four or five jointed; parasitic or free-living. Superfamily HYDRACHNÒIDEA ..21

Terrestrial or parasitic species, never living in water, except certain parasitic species with two-jointed palpi and chelate hind legs 43

21. Basal attachment of the third and fourth pairs of legs strongly lateral in position, visible from above next to the lateral margin of the body, cephalothorax with two large posterior and two small lateral plates 22

Basal attachment of the third and fourth pairs of legs not visible from above 23

22. Palpi composed of five joints; red species. (**Hydrovólzia**) **HYDROVOLZÌIDÆ**



Figs. 1059–1066. **Acarina**

1059. **Macrocheles,** leg (Ewing) Macrochelidæ.
1060. **Parasitus** (Banks); *e*, epistoma; *p*, peritreme; *v*, anal plate. Parasitidæ.
1061. **Phthirácarus** (Banks) Phthiracaridæ.
1062. **Pneumonyssus** (Banks) Halarachnidæ.
1063. **Oribatidæ,** pseudostigmatic organ (Banks) Oribatidæ.
1064. **Parasitus** (Banks) Parasitidæ.
1065. **Oribatella** (Banks) Oribatidæ.
1066. **Spinturnix,** underside (Banks) Spinturnicidæ.

Palpi with only three or four joints; species living on marine algæ, not adapted for swimming. (**Halácarus, Porohalácarus, Soldanellònyx**). (Including *POROHALACÁRIDÆ*) . . **HALACÁRIDÆ**

23. Eyes placed near the middle of the vertex, connected by a transverse median chitinized structure 24

Eyes placed at the sides of the body, not connected across the vertex

by a chitinized structure, although sometimes with chitinous plates between them 25

24. Chitinized plate connecting the eyes forming a median band, *i.e.* much higher than wide; no swimming hairs on any of the legs; very soft-bodied species with thinly chitinized integument. (**Limnóchares**) ..... **LIMNOCHÁRIDÆ**

Chitinized plate connecting the eyes forming a transverse band that is much wider than high; three anterior pairs of legs with swimming hairs. (**Eylàis**) ..... **EYLÀIDÆ**

25. Legs six-jointed 26

Legs five-jointed; body with a dorsal shield; two lateral eyes and a median one. (**Thermácarus**, Holarc., in hot springs). **THERMACÁRIDÆ**

26. Lateral eyes placed together on a chitinized tubercle or plate at each side of the head 27

Lateral eyes not placed together on a chitinized plate, although sometimes close together as a contiguous pair 32

27. Eye-plate free, not attached to any other plate. (**Piersígia**). (See couplet 24) ..... **EYLÀIDÆ**, part

Eye-plate fused laterally to a chitinous plate which is produced medially behind 28

28. Body without a dorsal shield; legs without swimming hairs. (**Prótzia, Calònyx, Partnùnia, Wandèsia**) ..... **PROTZÌIDÆ**

Body usually with dorsal shield; legs frequently with swimming hairs 29

29. Cheliceræ styliform; beak produced, tubular. (**Hydráchna, Bárgena**) **HYDRÁCHNIDÆ**

Cheliceræ with basal segment and opposable claw, not styliform; beak not produced 30

30. Second joint of palpi without a sharp projection inwardly 31

Second joint of palpi with a sharp projection inwardly. (**Spérchon, Sperchonópsis**) ..... **SPERCHÓNIDÆ**

31. Body without a dorsal shield; body spinose. (**Pseudohydryphántes**) **PSEUDOHYDRYPHÁNTIDÆ**

Body with a dorsal shield. (**Hydryphántes, Thỳas, Viètsia, Pánisus, Georgélla, Diplodontus**). (Including *THYÁSIDÆ*). **HYDRYPHÁNTIDÆ**

32. Eyes separated, not forming contiguous double-eyes 33

Eyes united to form a double-eye at each side of the body 34

33. Fourth pair of legs with apical claws; palpi distinctly chelate at tip. (**Hydrodròma, Oxópsis**) ..... **HYDRODRÓMIDÆ**

Fourth pair of legs without apical claws; palpi not chelate at tip. (**Limnèsia, Limnesiélla, Duralimnèsia**) ..... **LIMNESÌIDÆ**

34. Palpi simple at tip, without a stout hook 35

Last joint of palpi forming a stout hook which is opposable to the

broad tip of the preceding joint. (**Arrhenùrus, Thoracophorácarus, Mundamélla, Wùria**). (*ARRENÙRIDÆ*) . . **ARRHENÙRIDÆ**

35. Epimera of the fourth pair of legs with a large pore near the inner angle; tarsus of fourth leg pointed, without claws. (**Teutònia**) **TEUTONÌIDÆ**

Epimera of the fourth leg without a pore 36

36. Second joint of palpi with a strong bristle inwardly which often arises from a sharp projection 37

Second joint of palpi without a sharp projection or bristle 39

37. Third joint of palpi bearing five to seven stout bristles that are longer than the joint. (**Lebértia, Pilolebértia, Hexalebértia**) **LEBERTÌIDÆ**

Third joint of palpi without such bristly hairs 38

38. Cheliceræ long, beak-like or extensile within a tube formed by the epistoma; carapace composed of several plates. (**Atráctides, Pseudotorrentícola**) . . . . . **ATRACTIDÈIDÆ**

Cheliceræ of different conformation. (See couplet 37). (**Mamersópsis, Bandàkia**) . . . . . **MAMERSÓPSIDÆ**

39. Body strongly compressed from the sides, or narrowly elongate-oval; legs inserted one above another near the anterior end of the body; fourth pair of legs without apical claws. (See couplet 37). (**Óxus, Gnaphíscus, Frontípoda**) . . **OXÌNÆ, LEBERTÌIDÆ**

Body not compressed nor narrowly elongate; legs inserted one behind another in the usual position 40

40. Epimera of the first pair of legs free, not fused medially behind the maxillæ 41

Epimera of the first pair of legs completely fused. (**Hygróbates, Mégapus**) . . . . . **HYGROBÁTIDÆ**

41. First pair of legs bearing blunt bristles, usually placed in pairs on tubercles. (**Unionícola, Neumánnia, Huitféldtia**). **UNIONICÓLIDÆ**

First pair of legs not thus bristly 42

42. Integument usually weak and thin, always without any pore-bearing shields; usually convex species. (**Féltria, Nautaráchna, Forélia Piòna Hydrochoreùtes**). (Including *FELTRÌIDÆ, NAUTARÁCHNIDÆ*) . . . . . **PIÓNIDÆ**

Body with pore-bearing plates; usually flattened. (**Mìdea, Mideópsis, Brachýpoda, Atùrus, Álbia**). (Including *MIDEIDÆ, MIDEÓPSIDÆ*). (*BRACHYPÓDIDÆ*) . . . . . **AXONÓPSIDÆ**

43. Palpi two-jointed, partly enclosing the cheliceræ; third and fourth pairs of legs in both sexes greatly thickened, the last two joints opposable to form grasping organs; tarsi without suckers; parasitic in the gills of hermit crabs. (**Ewíngia, Nearc.**) . . **EWINGÌIDÆ**

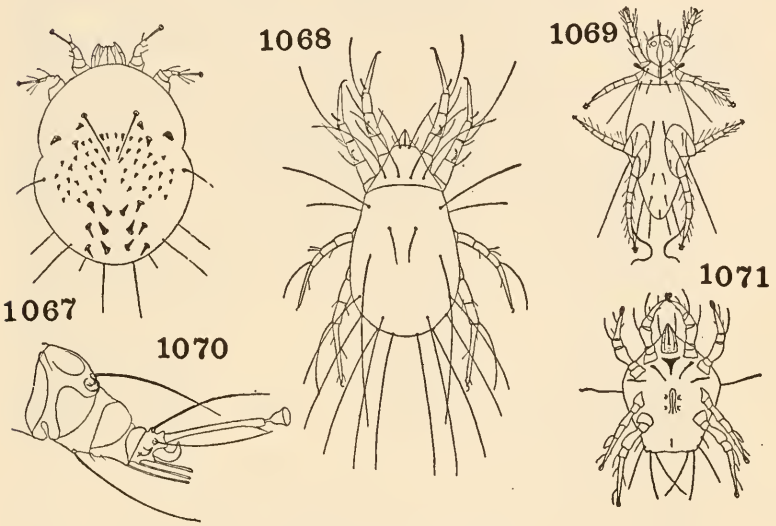
Palpi with three or more joints; rarely the fourth pair of legs en-

larged to form a grasping organ in the male only, in which case the other tarsi bear suckers 44

44. Palpi small, three-jointed, adhering for some distance to the beak; body usually with ventral suckers at the genital opening or near the anal opening; eyes absent; tarsi often with suckers at tip; frequently parasitic. (Superfamily ACARÒIDEA) 45

Palpi usually four or five-jointed, free; rarely with ventral suckers near the anal or genital openings; eyes present or absent; tarsi without suckers at tip; nearly always free living 54

45. Tracheæ absent, female without a clavate hair below at each side between the first and second pairs of legs 48



Figs. 1067–1071. Acarina

1067. Sarcoptes (Banks) Sarcoptidæ.
1068. Acarus (Banks) Acaridæ.
1069. Pyemotes (Banks) Tarsonemidæ.
1070. Sarcoptes (Banks) Sarcoptidæ.
1071. Canestrinia (Banks) Canestriniidæ.

Tracheæ present, no ventral suckers; legs terminated in claws; cephalothorax and abdomen clearly separated; female with a prominent clavate hair below on each side between the first and second pairs of legs; not parasitic on birds or mammals ...46

46. Eight fully developed legs present 47

Female with some of the posterior legs incompletely developed or absent. (**Podapólipus**) .....**PODAPOLIPÓDIDÆ**

47. Cephalothorax prolonged into a scutum which extends over the rostrum and front legs. (**Scutácarus**). ..... **SCUTACÁRIDÆ**
Cephalothorax not thus prolonged anteriorly. (**Tarsonèmus, Microdispódides, Pyémotes.** (*Pediculòides*)). (Including *PYEMÓTIDÆ*) ..... **TARSONÉMIDÆ**

48. Not parasitic on birds or mammals; genital suckers usually present; integument usually without fine parallel lines 49
Parasites of birds or mammals; genital suckers absent; integument marked with fine parallel lines 50

49. Legs short; the tarsi of the first and second pairs without clavate hairs, terminating in suckers; species parasitic on insects. (Fig. 1071). (**Canestrínia, Hemisarcóptes, Linòbia, Coleopteróphagus**). (Including *HEMISARCÓPTIDÆ, LINOBÌIDÆ*) **CANESTRINÌIDÆ**
Legs longer; tarsi of first and second pairs of legs externally near the base with a clavate hair; usually free-living, rarely parasitic on insects. (Fig. 1068). (**Tyróglyphus,** (= *Aleuròbius*), **Rhizóglyphus, Histiostoma, Glyciphagus, Monieziélla Chætodactylus, Ácarus**). (*TYROGLÝPHIDÆ*) ..... **ACÁRIDÆ**

50. External parasites of mammals; legs or mouthparts modified to form clasping organs to cling to the hairs of the host. (**Listróphorus, Labidocárpus, Schizocárpus, Myocóptes, Trichœcius**) **LISTROPHÓRIDÆ**
Species not living externally on the hair of mammals and without such specialized clinging apparatus 51

51. External parasites of birds, living on the plumage. (**Análges, Freyàna, Pterólichus, Pterodéctes, Allóptes**). (Including *PROCTOPHYLLÓDIDÆ*) ..... **ANALGÉSIDÆ**
Internal parasites living in the skin or tissues of birds, and in or on the skin of mammals 52

52. Genital aperture of female longitudinal in position; species living in the skin or internal tissues of birds 53
Genital aperture of female transverse; skin parasites of mammals or birds. (Figs. 1067, 1070). (**Sarcóptes** (*Ácarus* auctt.) (Itch mites), **Psoróptes, Chorióptes**) (*ACÁRIDÆ* auctt., *PSOROPTIDÆ*) ..... **SARCÓPTIDÆ**

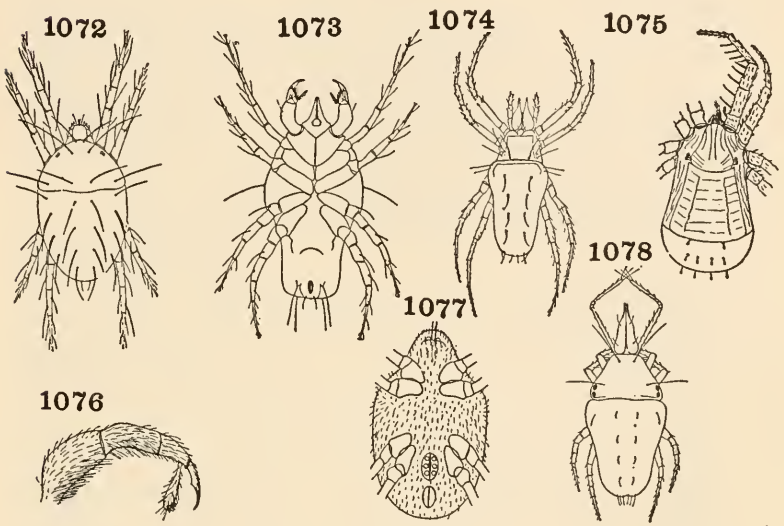
53. Body without transverse suture or constriction; oval species. (**Cytodìtes**). (*CYTOLEÍCHIDÆ*) ..... **CYTODÍTIDÆ**
Body elongate, with a distinct suture or constriction that separates the cephalothorax and abdomen. (**Laminosióptes**) **LAMINOSIÓPTIDÆ**

54. Last joint of palpi opposable like a thumb to the preceding joint which is nearly always claw-like at tip (Fig. 1076); body often bearing many hairs. (Superfamily TROMBIDÒIDEA) 55

Palpi not thus modified; simple or rarely modified to hold prey; body with few hairs. (Superfamily EUPODÒIDEA) 60

55. Legs simple, without processes bearing spines; body without, or with inconspicuous chitinous shields 56

First and second pairs of legs with processes bearing spines; cephalothorax with a large, sculptured, median chitinous shield, abdomen with two or more similar shields; coxæ contiguous (Fig. 1075). (Cæculus) ..... CÆCÙLIDÆ



Figs. 1072–1078. Acarina.

1072. **Tetranychus** (Banks) Tetranychidæ.
1073. **Cheyletus** (Banks) Cheyletidæ.
1074. **Rhagidia** (Banks) Eupodidæ.
1075. **Cæculus** (Banks) Cæculidæ.
1076. **Trombidium,** palpi (Banks) Trombidiidæ.
1077. **Smaris** (Banks) Erythræidæ.
1078. **Biscirus** (Banks) Bdellidæ.

56. Cheliceræ chelate or pincers-like at tip, with a movable claw opposable to the basal portion 57

Cheliceræ stylet-shaped or needle-like, retractile 58

57. Last joint of first pair of legs usually enlarged; cephalothorax with a median dorsal line or groove; legs inserted in two groups, the coxæ of the first two pairs placed far forward and those of the two posterior pairs in a second group far removed from the

first (Fig. 1076). Harvest mites. (**Trombídium, Trombícula**). (Including *TROMBICÙLIDÆ*) ..... **TROMBIDÌIDÆ**

Last joint of first pair of legs not enlarged, often long; cephalothorax without median line or groove; coxæ of all legs usually closely approximated, forming a single group. (**Anýstis, Tarsótomus, Geckòbia, Pterygosòma**) (*PTERYGOSOMÁTIDÆ*) **ANÝSTIDÆ**

58. Last joint of legs not enlarged; cephalothorax without a median dorsal groove 59

Last joint of first and fourth pairs of legs enlarged; cephalothorax usually with a median dorsal groove; adults free-living, usually active and with long slender legs. (Fig. 1077). (**Erythræus** (= *Rhynchólophus*), **Smàris, Fessònia, Átomus**). (Including *SMÁRIDÆ*). (*RHÝNCHOLÓPHIDÆ*). ..... **ERYTHRÆIDÆ**

59. Feeding on plants; all legs terminated by claws; body bristles or hairs usually simple. (Figs. 1015, 1072). Red spiders. (**Tetránychus, Rhaphígnathus, Bryòbia** (*B. praténsis*, Clover mite), **Achèles, Stigmæus**). (Including *RHAPHIGNÁTHIDÆ*) **TETRANÝCHIDÆ**

Predaceous or parasitic; claws often absent on one or more pairs of legs; body bristles often branched or pectinate. (Fig. 1073). (**Cheylètus, Cheylètia, Cheyletiélla, Myòbia, Picòbia**). (Including *MYOBÌIDÆ*) ..... **CHEYLÉTIDÆ**

60. Cephalothorax and abdomen completely fused, the body showing no division into these two parts; no bristles on body above; palpi simple; last joint of first pair of legs not noticeably longer than the preceding joint; mouthparts covered by a large hyaline hood. (**Cryptógnathus**, Palæarc.) ..... **CRYPTOGNÁTHIDÆ**

Cephalothorax and abdomen more or less distinctly separated; upper surface of body furnished with bristles; palpi sometimes geniculate; mouthparts without hood-like covering 61

61. Last joint of first pair of legs longer than the preceding joint, often twice as long; cephalothorax with four bristles, a pair in front and a more widely separated pair behind. (Fig. 1078). (**Bdélla, Cunáxa, Cyta, Eùpalus, Scírula**). Including *CUNÁXIDÆ*) ..... **BDÉLLIDÆ**

Last joint of first pair of legs not or only slightly longer than the preceding joint; bristles of cephalothorax not arranged as above. (**Eupòdes, Linopòdes, Tydeus, Rhagídia** (Fig. 1074), **Ereynètes, Teneríffia**). (Including *TENERÍFFÌIDÆ, RHAGIDÌIDÆ, PHYTOPTIPALPIDÆ, TYDEIDÆ*) ..... **EUPÓDIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON ACARINA

André, M. Contribution à l'étude des Acariens libres. Trombididæ. Bull. Soc. Zool. Paris, **51**, pp. 175–228 (1926).

Le Genre Cæculus. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Afrique du Nord, **26**, pp. 79–127. (1935).

Aragão, H. de B. Ixodidæ brasilieros e de alguns paizes limitrophes. Mem. Inst. Oswaldo Cruz, **31**, pp. 759–843, 1 pl., 4 figs. (1937).

Bagnall, R. S. and J. W. H. Harrison. A Catalogue of the British Eriophyidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **2**, pp. 427–445 (1928).

Baker, E. W. Cheyletidæ of United States National Museum. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **99**, pp. 267–314, 12 pls. (1949).

Baker, E. W. and J. Balock. Mites of the Family Bdellidæ. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **46**, pp. 176–184. (1944).

Baker, E. W. and G. W. Wharton. An Introduction to Acarology. xiii+465 pp. Macmillan Co., New York (1952).

Banks, N. Oribatoidea of the United States. Trans. Amer. Ent. Soc., **22**, pp. 1–16 (1895).

Catalogue of the Acarina of the United States. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **32**, pp. 595–625 (1907).

Revision of Ixodoidea of the United States. Bull. U. S. Dept. Agric., Bur. Ent. Tech. ser., No. 15 (1908).

The Acarina or Mites. Rept. No. 108, U. S. Dept. Agric. 153 pp. (1915).

Bequaert, J. Synopsis des Tiques du Congo Belge. Rev. Zool. Bot. africaines, **20**, pp. 209–251 (1931).

Ixodoidea of North Eastern United States and Canada. Ent. Americana, **25**, pp. 73–232 (1946).

Berlese, A. Acari, Miriopodi e Scorpione Italiani. Prostigmata, Cryptostigmata, Mesostigmata, Sarcoptidæ. 4 vols. (1882–1910).

Monografia del Genere Gamasus. Redia, **3**, pp. 68–304 (1905).

Trombidiidæ. Redia, 8, pp. 1–291 (1912).

Brennan, J. M. and G. W. Wharton. North American Neotrombicula. American Midl. Natural., **44**, pp. 153–197 (1950).

Canestrini, G. Prospetto dell' Acarofauna Italiana. Padova, 7 parts (1885–97).

Canestrini, G. and P. Kramer. Demodicoidea. Das Tierreich, Lief. 7, pp. 1–3 (1899).

Sarcoptidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. 7, pp. 4–193 (1899).

Chamberlin, R. V. and S. Mulaik. Mites of the Family Neocaridæ. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **55**, pp. 125–129, 2 pls. (1942).

Cooley, R. A. and G. M. Kohls. Argasidæ of North and Central America and Cuba. Monogr., American Midl. Natural., No. **1**, 152 pp., 15 pls., 57 figs. (1944).

Ixodes in North America. Bull. Nat. Inst. Health, **187**, p. 54 (1945).

Cooreman, J. Canestriniidæ vivant sur des Coléoptères. Bull. Inst. Roy. Sci. Nat. Belgique, **26** (33), pp. 1–54 (1950).

Ewing, H. E. Oribatoidea of Illinois. Bull. Illinois State Lab. Nat. Hist., **7**, pp. 337–389 (1909).

Synopsis of Beetle-mites (North America). Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **10**, pp. 117–132 (1917).

Classification of Mites. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **15**, pp. 213–222 (1922).

Tarsonemidæ and Related Families. Canadian Ent., **54**, pp. 104–113 (1922).

Dermanyssid Mites of North America. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **62,** art. 13, pp. 1–26 (1923).

New Parasitic Mites of the Superfamily Parasitoidea. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **82,** art. 30, pp. 1–14 (1933).

Mites of the Family Cheyletidæ. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **99,** No. 3258, pp. 267–320 (1949).

Revision of the Mites of the Subfamily Tarsoneminæ of North Africa, the West Indies, and the Hawaiian Islands. Bull. U. S. Dept. Agric., **653,** pp. 1–63, 25 figs. (1939).

The Trombiculid Mites. Journ. Parasitol., **30,** pp. 339–365, 8 figs. (1944).

Fielding, J. W. Australasian Ticks. Service Publ. Australia, **9,** pp. 1–114 (1926).

Fonseca, F. da. Der Schlangenparasit Ixobioides (Ixodorhynchidæ). Zeits. Parasitenkunde, **6,** pp. 508–527, 9 figs. (1934).

Monograph of Macronyssidæ (Liponissidæ). Proc. Roy. Soc. Zool. London, **118,** pp. 249–334 (1945).

Garman, P. Tetranychidæ of Connecticut. Bull. Connecticut Agric. Expt. Sta., New Haven, **431** (1940).

Geijskes, D. C. Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Europäischen Tetranychiden. Meded. Landb. Hoogesch., **42,** pt. 4, pp. 1–68, 44 figs. (1939).

Grandjean, F. Les Microzetidæ. Bull. Soc. Zool. France, **61,** 60–93 (1936).

Hammer, M. Oribatidæ of Greenland. Medd. om Gronland, **122,** pp. 1–210 (1944).

Hirst, S. Mites of the order Prostigmata (Trombidioidea) Found on Lizards. Jour. Linn. Soc. London, Zool., **36,** pp. 173–200. (1925).

Acari of the Genus Spinturnix. Proc. Zool. Soc. London, **1927,** pp. 323–338.

Jacot, A. P. Annotated Bibliography of the Oribatoidea. Tsingtao, pp. 1–60 (1929).

American Oribatid Mites, subfamily Galumninæ. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., **69,** pp. 1–37 (1929).

Genera of Pterogastrine Oribatidæ. Trans. American Micros. Soc., **48,** pp. 416–430 (1929).

Oribatid Mites of the Subfamily Phthiracarinæ of Northeastern United States. Proc. Boston. Soc. Nat. Hist., **39,** pp. 209–261 (1930).

Primitive Galumninæ of the Middle West. American Midland Nat., **14,** pp. 680–703 (1933).

The Galumnas of the Northeastern States. Jour. New York Ent. Soc., **42,** pp. 87–125 (1934.)

Jakob, E. Die Verwandschaft der Zeckengattungen. Zeitschr. Morph. Ökol., **1,** pp. 309–372 (1924).

Keegan, H. L. Mites of the Subfamily Hæmogamasinæ (Lælaptidæ). Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **101,** pp. 41–55, 54 figs. (1951).

Keifer, H. H. Eriophyid Studies. Bull. Dept. Agric. California, **27,** pp. 181–206; 301–323 (1938). (Also numerous other parts in the same journal).

Koenicke, F. Nordamerikanische Hydrachniden. Abh. naturw. Ver. Bremen, **13,** pp. 167–226 (1900).

Acarinen- insbesondere Hydracarinen-System. Abh. naturw. Ver. Bremen, **20**, pp. 121–161 (1910).

Acarina. Süsswasserfauna Deutschlands, Heft 12, (1916).

Lawrence, R. F. Prostigmatic Mites of South African Lizards. Parasitology, **27**, pp. 1–45 (1935). Ibid. **28**, pp. 1–39 (1936).

Lombardini, G. Chiave analitica ai sottordini alle superfamiglie ed alle famiglie degli Acari. Redia, **24**, pp. 199–217, 29 figs. (1938).

Canestriniidæ del America del Sud. Arthropoda, **1**, pp. 279–290 (1950).

Lundblad, O. Süsswasseracarinen aus Dänemark. Vid. Selsk. Skr. Math.-natv. Afd. Copenhagen, (8) **6**, No. 2, 150 pp. (1920).

Die Hydracarinen Schwedens. Zool. Bidrag, **11**, pp. 185–535 (1927).

Südamerikanische Hydracarinen. Ibid., **13**, pp. 1–86 (1931).

Hydracarinen aus Java. Ent. Tidskr., **57**, pp. 145–157, 7 figs., 1 pl. (1936).

Neue Wassermilben aus Santa Catherina, Brasil. Zool. Anz., **116**, pp. 14–24; 200–211 (1936).

Die Hydrocaridenfauna Sudbrasiliens und Paraguays. K. Svenska Vetensk. Akad. Handl., (3) **19**, pp. 1–183, 5 pls., 82 figs.; **20**, pp. 1–171, 15 pls., 78 figs. (1941–43).

Uebersicht des Hydrachnellensystems. Zool. Bidrag. **20**, pp. 359–379 (1942).

Marshall, R. The Arrhenuri of the United States. Trans. American Micros. Soc., **28**, pp. 85–140 (1908).

McGregor, E. A. Red Spiders of America. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **56**, pp. 641–679 (1919).

Nearctic Pseudoleptidæ. Mem. Southern California Acad. Sci., **3**, pp. 1–45. (1949).

Tetranychidæ. American Midl. Natural., **44**, pp. 257–420 (1950).

Michael, A. D. Oribatidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. 53, 93 pp. (1898).

British Oribatidæ. 2 vols. London, Ray Soc. (1883–87).

British Tyroglyphidæ, 2 vols. London, Ray Soc. (1901–03).

Motas, C. Hydracariens. Trav. Lab. Hydrobiol., Univ. Grenoble, **17**, pp. 75–140, 27 figs. (1925).

Hydracariens français. Ibid., **20**, pp. 1–370, 6 pls., 247 figs. (1928).

Nalepa, A. Eriophyidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. 4, 74 pp. (1898).

Die Systematik der Eriophyiden. Verh. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **67**, pp. 12–38 (1917).

Index nominum Eriophyidarum Marcellia, Avellino, **20**, pp. 25–66 (1923).

Neuer Catalog der bisher beschriebenen Gallmilben. Marcellia, **25**, pp. 67–183 (1929).

Nesbitt, H. H. J. Revision of the Family Acaridæ (Tyroglyphidæ). Canadian Journ. Res., **23**, pp. 139–188, 55 figs. (1945).

Neumann, L. G. Revision de la Famille des Ixodides. Mém. Soc. Zool. France, **9**, pp. 1–44; **10**, pp. 324–420; **11**, pp. 120–230; **12**, pp. 249–372 (1896–1901).

Ixodidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. 26, 166 pp. (1911).

Newell, I. M. Halacaridæ of Eastern North America. Bull, Bingham

Oceanograph. Coll., Peabody Mus., Yale Univ., **10** (3), pp. 1–232 (1947).
Morphology and Systematics on Halarachnidæ. Bull. Bingham Oceanogr. Coll. **10** (4), pp. 235–266 (1947).

Nuttall, G. H. F. and C. Warburton. Ticks of the Belgian Congo. Bull. Ent. Res., **6**, pp. 313–352 (1916).

Nuttall, G. H. F., C. Warburton, W. F. Cooper, and L. E. Robinson. A Monograph of the Ixodoidea. Cambridge University Press, London, pt. 1 (1908); pt. 2 (1911); pt. 3 (1915).

Oudemans, A. C. New List of Dutch Acari. Tijdschr. Ent., **43** (1901); **45** (1902).
Revision des Chélétines. Mém. Soc. Zool. France, **18**, pp. 36–144 (1906).
Families of Acarina. Tijdschr. Ent., **66**, pp. 49–85 (1923).
Analytical Key for the Classification of Families and Genera of Diacrotricha. Ent. Berich., **6**, pp. 226–235 (1924).
Kritisch historisch Overzicht der Acarologie. Tijdschr. Ent. Suppl. to **69**, 500 pp. (1926).
Anystidæ. Arch. Naturg. (N.F.), **5**, pp. 364–446, 28 figs. (1936).

Paoli, G. Monografia dei Tarsonemidi. Redia, **7**, pp. 215–281 (1911).

Piersig, R. Deutschlands Hydrachniden. Zoologica, Heft 22 (1897–1900).
Hydrachnidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. 13, 336 pp. (1901).

Radford, C. D. Systematic Check List of Mite Genera and Type Species. Sec. Ent., Union Internat. Sci. Biol. (C) **1**, pp. 1–252 (1950).

Rainbow, W. J. A Synopsis of Australian Acarina. Rec. Australian Mus., **6**, pp. 145–193 (1906).

Schulze, P. Ixodoidea. Biol. Tiere Deutschlands, Lief. 2 (1923).
Zecken (Ixodoidea). Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **3**, Lief. 4, pp. X, 1–10 (1929.)

Sellnick, M. Die Tardigraden und Oribatiden der ostpreussischen Moosrasen. Schr. physik. Ges. Königsberg, **49**, pp. 317–350 (1908).
Oribatei (Oribatoidea). In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **3**, Lief. 4, pp. IX, 1–42 (1929).

Senevet, G. Ixodoidés. Faune de France, **32**, pp. 1–100, 67 figs. (1937).

Soar, C. D. Acarina or Mites. Watson's Micros. Rec., London, Nos. 6–9 (various parts).

Soar, C. D., and W. Williamson. The British Hydracharina, 3 vols. Ray Soc. London (1925–29).

Southcott, R. V. Smarididæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **70**, pp. 173–178 (1946). Australian Erythræidæ. Ibid., **71**, pp. 6–48 (1946).

Stiles, C. W. and S. F. Stanley. In Key-Catalogue of Parasites of Insectivora. Bull. Nat. Inst. Health, Washington, No. **159**, pp. 791–911 (1932).

Thon, K. Monographie der Hydrachniden Böhmens. Arch. naturw. Landesdurchforsch. Prag, **12**, pt. 2, pp. 1–84 (1906).

Thor, S. Zur Systematik der Acarinenfamilien Bdellidæ, Eupodidæ und Cunaxidæ. Ver. k. k. zool.-bot. Ges. Wien, **52**, pp. 159–165 (1902).
Einführung in das Studium der Acarina. In Dahl, Die Tierwelt Deutschlands, Teil **22**, pp. 1–78, 146 figs. (1931).
Bdellidæ, Nicoletiellidæ, Cryptognathidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. **56**, pp. i–xiii, 1–87, 93 figs. (1931).
Norwegische Tydeidæ. Zool. Anz., **98**, pp. 69–91, 17 figs. (1932).
Acarina. Tydeidæ, Ercynetidæ. Das Tierreich, Lief. **60**, pp. i–xi, 1–84,

102 figs. (1933). Ibid., **60**, 87 pp. (1933). Ibid., **71**, 541 pp. (1941–47).

Die Prostigmatische Familie Eupodidæ. Zool. Anz., **101**, pp. 271–277 (1933).

Einteilung der Familie Trombidiidæ. Zool. Anz., **109**, pp. 107–112 (1935).

Trägårdh, I. Monographie der arktischen Acariden. Fauna Arctica, **4**, pp. 1–78 (1904).

Acarina from the Juan Fernandez Islands. Nat. Hist. Juan Fernandez and Easter Islands. Uppsala, 3(4), pp. 553–628, 166 figs. (1931).

Comparative Morphology of Polyaspididæ. Zool. Bidrag, **20**, pp. 345–357 (1941).

Antennophoridæ and Megisthanidæ. Arkiv f. Zool., **34A**, no. 20, 10 pp. (1943).

Zur Systematik der Uropodiden. Ent. Tidskr., **65**, pp. 173–186, 14 figs. (1944).

Diarthrophallina on Passalid Beetles. Ent. Medd., **24**, pp. 307–394 (1946).

Classification of Mesostigmata. K. Fysiogr. Sällsk. Handl. (N.F.) 57, no. 4, pp. 1–37 (1946).

New Classification of the Mesostigmata. Lunds Universitets Arsskrift. (N.F. Avd. 2) 42, no. 4, 37 pp. (1946).

Trouessart, E. L. Revision des Genres des Analgesinæ. Bull. Soc. Zool. Paris, **40**, pp. 207–223 (1916).

Viets, K. Fortschritte in der Kenntnis der Hydracarinen (Bibliography). Arch. Hydrobiol. u. Planktonk., **8**, pp. 589–629 (1913); **9**, pp. 550–578 (1914).

Versuch eines Systems der Hydracariden. Zool. Anz., **69**, pp. 188–199 (1926).

Die Halacaridæ der Nordsee. Zeits. wiss. Zool., **130**, pp. 83–173 (1927).

Wassermilben (Aquatic Acarina). In Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **3**, Lief. 4, pp. VIII, 1–57 (1928).

Halacaridæ. In Die Tierwelt der Nord- und Ostsee. XI C, 72 pp., Grimpe and Wagner, Berlin (1928).

Ueber eine an Krebskiemen parasitierende Halacaride aus Australien. Zool. Anz., **96**, pp. 115–120, 6 figs. (1931).

Wassermilben aus unterirdischen Gewässern (Hydrachnellæ et Halacaridæ). Zool. Anz., **102**, pp. 277–288, 10 figs. (1933).

Wassermilben oder Hydracarina. In Dahl, Die Tierwelt Deutschlands, **31–32**, 574 pp., 1100 figs. (1936).

Halacaridæ und Hydrachnellæ der Adria. Arch. Naturgesch., (N.F.) 8, pp. 518–550, 22 figs. (1939).

Vitzthum, H. G. Malayische Acari. Treubia, 8, 1–2, pp. 1–198 (1926).

Acari aus Spanien. Senckenbergiana, Frankfurt-am-M., **8**, pp. 30–39 (1926).

Landmilben (Terrestrial Acarina). In Tierwelt Mittleuropas, **3**, Lief. 3, pp. VII, 1–112 (1928).

Acari. In Kükenthal, Handbuch der Zoologie., **3**, Hälfte 2, pp. 1–160, 161 figs. (1931).

Terrestrische Acarinen der Deutschen Limnogischen Sunda-Expedition. Arch f. Hydrobiol., Suppl. **9**, pt. 2, pp. 59–134 (1931).

Milben aus der Nasenhöhle von Vögeln. Jour. Ornith., **83**, pp. 563–587 (1935).

Acarina. In Bronn's, Klassen und Ordnungen des Tierreichs, **5**, Abt. IV, Buch 5, 1011 pp., 522 figs. (1940–43).

WALTER, C. Die Hydracarinen der Schweitz. Rev. Suisse Zool., **15**, pp. 401–573 (1907).

WHARTON, G. W. et al. Terminology and Classification of Trombiculidæ. Journ. Parasitol., **37**, pp. 13–31, 8 figs. (1951).

WILLMANN, C. Moosmilben oder Oribatiden (Cryptostigmata). In Dahl, Die Tierwelt Deutschlands, Teil **22**, pp. 79–200, 364 figs. (1931).

WITH, C. J. Notostigmata a New Suborder of Acari. Vidensk. Medd. Natur. Foren. Copenhagen, **1904**, pp. 137–192 (1904).

WOLCOTT, R. H. A Review of the Genera of Water Mites. Trans. American Micros. Soc., **26**, pp. 161–243 (1905).

WOMERSLEY, H. A New Family, Spelæognathidæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10)**18**, pp. 312–315, 7 figs. (1936).

Australian Tyroglyphidæ. Rec. South Australian Museum, **6**, pp. 451–488 (1941).

Parasitoidea of Australia. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **66**, pp. 142–171 (1942).

Australian Listrophoridæ. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **67**, pp. 10–19, 5 figs. (1943).

Revision of the Microtrombidiinæ (Trombidiidæ) of Australia and New Guinea. Rec. South Australian Mus., **8**, pp. 293–355, 38 figs. (1944).

Australian Alycidae and Nanorchestidae. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **68**, pp. 133–143 (1944).

Leeuwenhoekiidæ of Australia and New Guinea. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **69**, pp. 96–113, 9 figs. (1945).

WOMERSLEY, H. and R. V. SOUTHCOTT. Smaridiidæ of Australia and New Zealand. Trans. Roy. Soc. South Australia, **65**, pp. 61–78 (1941).

ZAKHVATKIN, A. A. Tyroglyphidæ. Faune de l'U.S.S.R. Inst. Zool. Acad. Sci. Moscow, N. S. No. **28**, xii+475 pp., 705 figs. (1941).

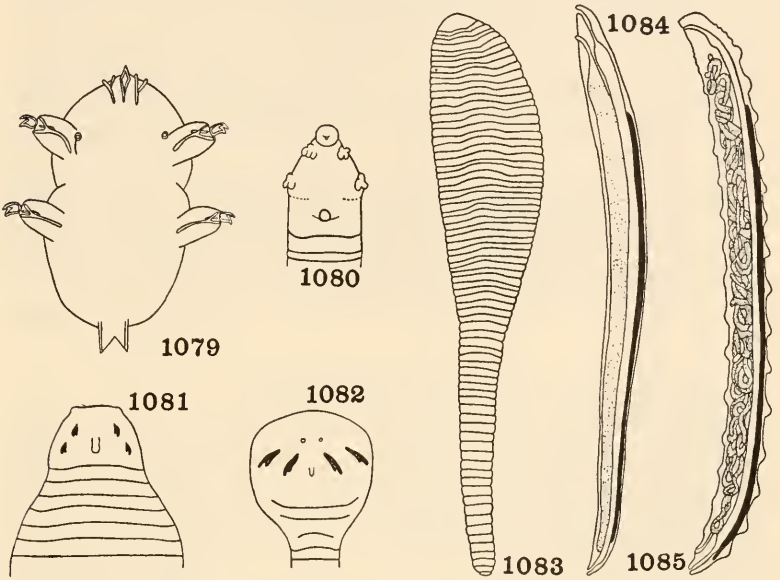
ZUMPT, F. Lælaptidæ. Parsitology, **40**, pp. 298–303 (1950).

CLASS PENTASTÓMIDA

(*LINGUATÙLIDA*)

Rather large, elongate, vermiform, cylindrical or somewhat flattened animals. Body divided externally by constrictions into a large number of annuli or apparent segments; straight, bent or sometimes coiled. Mature form legless, but the embryo and very young animal with two or three pairs of short, imperfectly jointed legs. No antennæ. Mouth opening rounded or oval, situated close to two pairs of claw-like, movable chitinous hooks that arise from shallow pits. Respiratory organs wanting. Genital opening of male always at the base of the abdomen, of the female either at the base or apex of the abdomen; ovary or uterus

either large and sac-like, or long, tubular and strongly sinuous or coiled, lying either above, below or twined about the alimentary tract. Metamorphosis slight, but evident. Parasitic; the adult form usually in the respiratory tract of reptiles, the immature one frequently in the tissues or internal organs of mammals. Tongueworms.



Figs. 1079–1085. Pentastomida

1079. **"Pentastomum,"** young larva (Stiles) Linguatulidæ.
1080. **Raillietiella,** anterior extremity (Sambon) Cephalobænidæ.
1081. **Sebekia,** anterior extremity (Sambon) Linguatulidæ.
1082. **Kiricephalus,** anterior extremity (Sambon) Linguatulidæ.
1083. **Linguatula** (Sambon) Linguatulidæ.
1084. **Cephalobænidæ,** diagrammatic vertical section of body (Sambon) Cephalobænidæ.
1085. **Linguatulidæ,** diagrammatic vertical section of body (Sambon) Linguatulidæ.

The following classification is similar to that developed by Sambon, except that his subfamilies are regarded as families to render the divisions of this group more nearly on an equality with those of related classes.

1. Mouth opening lying in front of the oral hooks; genital opening of female at the anterior end of the abdomen, the uterus large and sac-like; salivary glands of moderate size; larva with three pairs of short legs. (Figs. 1080, 1084). (*RAILLIETIÉLLIDÆ*). **CEPHALOBÆNIDÆ**

Three subfamilies may be distinguished as follows:

a. Anterior end of body forming a short, blunt beak. (**Cephalobæna**, Neotrop., in lungs of snakes) ..... **CEPHALOBÆNÌNÆ**

Anterior end of body not forming a beak-like projection, rounded..b

b. Body with two apical projections at the posterior end; posterior pair of oral hooks larger than the anterior ones. (Fig. 1080). (**Raillietiélla**, in reptiles and batrachians, widespr.). **RAILLIETIELLÌNÆ**

Body without apical projections, bent downwards at posterior end; both pairs of oral hooks very small. (**Reighárdia**, in birds, Neotrop.) ..... **REIGHARDIÌNÆ**

Mouth opening lying between or behind the oral hooks; genital opening of female at posterior end of abdomen, the uterus tubular, greatly elongated and irregularly coiled; salivary glands as long as the body; larva with only two pairs of legs. (Figs. 1079, 1081, 1082, 1083, 1085). (*POROCEPHÁLIDÆ*). **LINGUATÙLIDÆ**

This family includes three well-marked subfamilies, as follows:

a. Body cylindrical ..... b

Body flattened, fluke-like; more or less convex centrally above, the sides depressed; mouth hooks placed in an arch or curved line; alimentary canal following the axis of the body, the uterus twined about it. (**Linguátula**, in mammals, Holarc., Neotrop., Ethiop., Ind.; **Subtriquètra**, in crocodiles, Neotrop., Indomal.). **LINGUATULÌNÆ**

b. Body with well marked latero-ventral grooves; mouth hooks forming a trapezoid; alimentary canal sinuous, longer than the body. (Fig. 1081). (**Sebèkia**, in crocodiles, Neotrop., Ethiop., Indomal.; **Alòfia**, Malay., Ethiop.; **Leipèria**, in crocodiles, Ethiop., **Sambònia**, in lizards, Ethiop., Neotrop.; **Diesíngia**, in turtles, Neotrop., Indomal.) ..... **SEBEKIÌNÆ**

Without latero-ventral grooves; mouth hooks placed in a curve or arch; alimentary canal straight, not longer than the body. (Fig. 1082). (**Porocéphalus**, in snakes, Ethiop., Amer.; **Kiricéphalus**, in snakes, Amer., Indomal., Austr.; **Armíllifer**, in snakes and mammals, Ethiop., Indomal.; **Waddycéphalus**, Fiji). **POROCEPHALÌNÆ**

Note: **Pentastoma** and **Pentastomum** have in the past been used as more or less inclusive generic names for the adult and immature stages of various species.

LITERATURE ON PENTASTOMIDA

HEYMONS, R. Pentastomida. Kükenthal und Krumbach, Handbuch der Zoologie, 3, pt. 1, pp. 69–131 (1926).

Zungenwürmer, in Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, 3, Lief. 1, pp. 1–2 (1926).

Pentastomiden Australiens. Zeits. Parasitenk., 4, pp. 409–430, 12 figs. (1932).

Pentastomida. In Bronn's Klassen und Ordnungen des Tierreichs, 5, Buch 1, 628 pp., 148 figs. (1935).

Systematik der Pentastomiden. Zeits. Parasitenk., 12, pp. 317–329, 3 figs.; 419–432, 7 figs. (1942).

HEYMONS, R. and H. VITZTHUM. Systematik der Pentastomiden. Zeits. Parasitenk., 8, pp. 1–103, 36 figs. (1935).

SAMBON, L. W. A Synopsis of the Family Linguatulidæ. Journ. Trop. Med., 25, pp. 188–206; 391–428 (1922).

STILES, C. W. and S. F. STANLEY. Pentastomida. In Key-Catalogue of Parasites of Insectivora, Bull. Nat. Inst. Health, Washington, No. 159, pp. 829–834 (1932).

CLASS TARDÍGRADA

Very small or minute species, usually less than one mm. in length. Body more or less elongate oval, consisting of a head and four body-segments; integument tough and more or less transparent, not chitinous. Four pairs of short, fleshy, unjointed legs, each terminated by several claws or clavate vesicles. Cuticula usually forming distinct plates; often granulate or sometimes spinose. Mouthparts tubular, provided with a central piercing organ or stylet. Antennæ absent. Eyes absent, or present as two ocelli. Terrestrial or aquatic species; no special respiratory organs. Species capable of excessive and prolonged dessication without injuiry. Sexes separate; development from the egg direct, without metamorphosis. Water Bears.

1. Head bearing in front a pair of central and a pair of lateral cirri, in addition to two sensory appendages at each side. (Fig. 1086). (Order HETEROTARDÍGRADA) 2

   Head usually without such sensory appendages, or at least with only the four anterior ones present; the two at each side always wanting. (Order EUTARDÍGRADA) 3

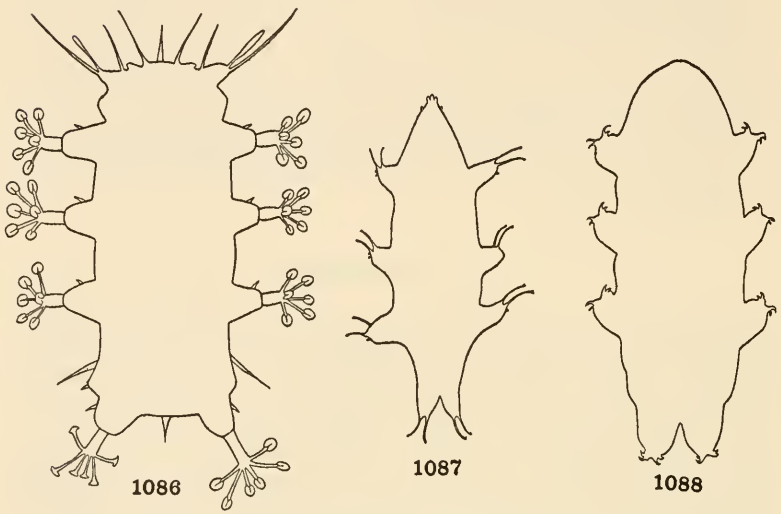
2. Middle portion of leg capable of being withdrawn or telescoped within the basal part, the two parts separated by a distinct fold; legs without long, hooked claws. (Fig. 1086). (Suborder ARTHROTARDÍGRADA). (**Halechiníscus, Tetrakéntron,** Palæarc.; **Batíllipes,** Holarc.) ..... **HALECHINÍSCIDÆ**

   Middle portion of leg only partly folding into the basal part; legs terminating in long, hooked claws. (Suborder ECHINISCHÖ-

DEA). (**Echiníscus,** cosmop.; **Pseudechiníscus,** widespr.; **Parechiníscus, Echiniscòides,** Palæarc.; **Oreélla,** Palæarc., Austr.). **ECHINÍSCIDÆ**

3. Head entirely without sensory appendages. (Fig. 1088). (**Macrobiòtus, Hypsíbius,** cosmop.) ..... **MACROBIÓTIDÆ**

Head with six rostral papillæ about the mouth and also with two papillæ below on each side. (Fig. 1087). (**Milnèsium** (=*Arctíscon*), cosmop.). (*ARCTÍSCIDÆ*) ..... **MILNESÌIDÆ**



Figs. 1086–1088. **Tardigrada**

1086. **Batillipes** (Marcus) Halechiniscidæ.
1087. **Milnesium** (Marcus) Milnesiidæ.
1088. **Macrobiotus** (Marcus) Macrobiotidæ.

LITERATURE ON TARDIGRADA

Amman, J. Schweizerische Tardigraden. Berne (1908).
Botezat, E. Die systematische Stellung der Tardigraden. Premier Congrès Nat. Naturalistes de Roumanie, **1928,** pp. 129–131 (1930).
Carlzon, C. Schwedische Tardigraden. Zool. Anz., **34,** pp. 137–142 (1909).
Cuénot, L. Tardigrades. Faune de France, **24,** pp. 1–96, 98 figs. (1932).
Lameere, A. Tardigrada, Linguatulida, Onychophora. Précis de Zool., Rec. Inst. zool. Torley-Rousseau, **2** (Suppl.), pp. 142–157, 12 figs. (1929).
Marcus, E. Tardigrada. Tierwelt Deutschlands, **12,** 230 pp. (1928).

Tardigrada. In Bronn's Klassen und Ordnungen des Tierreichs, **5**, Abth. 4, Buch 3, 608 pp. (1929).

Tardigrada. Das Tierreich, Lief. 66, pp. i–xvii, 1–340, 360 figs. (1936).

MATHEWS, G. B. Tardigrada from North America. American Midl. Naturalist, **19**, pp. 619–627, 1 pl., 1 fig. (1938).

NEDERSTRÖM, P. Die aus Finland bekannten Tardigraden. Act. Soc. Faun. Flor. Fennica, **46**, No. 8, 25 pp. (1919).

RAHM, G. Tardigrada, Bärtierchen. Biol. Tiere Deutschlands., pt. 22, pp. 1–56, Geb. Bornträger, Berlin (1927).

Tardigraden in der Schweiz. Bull. Soc. Fribourg, Sci. Nat., **29**, pp. 169–174 (1930).

RICHTERS, F. Tardigrada. In Kükenthal und Krumbach, Handbuch der Zoologie, **3**, pp. 1–68 (1926).

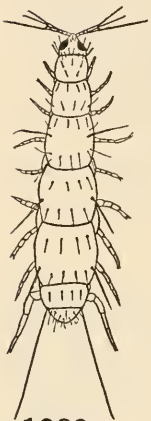
CLASS PAURÓPODA

Very small species of elongate, rounded and more or less flattened form. Body composed of from six to ten segments, as indicated by the tergites, and bearing nine or ten pairs of legs in the adult stage. Antennæ branched apically; composed of four stout basal joints, the fourth bearing two elongate joints, one of which bears at tip a whip-like many-jointed flagellum and the other bears two such flagella. Mouthparts composed of a pair of mandibles, and one pair of maxillæ. Cerci bristle-like. Tracheæ absent; no respiratory organs.

1. Head and anal segment free and uncovered in dorsal view 2
   Head, anal segment and base of legs hidden from above by the strongly produced tergites; integument heavily sclerotized, thickly spinose or tuberculate and strongly pigmented. (Figs. 1090, 1092). (**Eurypaùropus,** Holarc.; **Sphæropaùropus,** Malay.). (Superfamily EURYPAUROPODÒIDEA) . . . . . **EURYPAUROPÒDIDÆ**
2. Ocular areas of head exposed dorsally; last pair of tactile hairs the longest; terga weakly sclerotized, entire. (Superfamily PAUROPODÒIDEA) 3
   Ocular areas of head not exposed dorsally; last pair of tactile hairs not longer than the first. (Superfamily BRACHYPAUROPODÒIDEA) 5
3. Legs of all pairs five-jointed. (**Polypaùropus,** Palæarc.). **POLYPAUROPÓDIDÆ**
   Legs of some of the intermediate pairs with six joints 4
4. Legs of pairs 2–8 with six joints. (**Stylopaùropus,** Holarc.; **Paùropus,** widespr.) (Figs. 1089, 1091). . . . . **PAUROPÓDIDÆ**
   Legs of pairs 2–7 with six joints. (**Asphæridìopus,** Palæarc.). **ASPHÆRIDIOPÓDIDÆ**
5. Terga entire, strongly sclerotized and granular; the first to fifth with eight pairs of dorsal setæ. (**Scleropaùropus,** Holarc.). **SCLEROPAUROPÓDIDÆ**

Terga less strongly sclerotized, those of the first five segments divided longitudinally and transversely into four small plates, each bearing one pair of setæ. (**Brachypaùropus**, Holarc.).

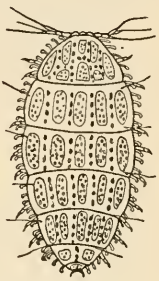
BRACHYPAUROPÓDIDÆ



1089

1090

1091



1092

Figs. 1089–1092. **Pauropoda**

1089. **Pauropus** (Latzel) Pauropodidæ.
1090. **Eurypauropus**, antenna (Latzel) Eurypauropodidæ.
1091. **Pauropus**, leg (Ewing) Pauropodidæ.
1092. **Eurypauropus** (Latzel) Eurypauropodidæ.

LITERATURE ON PAUROPODA

Bagnall, R. S. Classification of Pauropoda. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10)**16**, pp. 619–629, 2 figs. (1935).

Kenyon, F. C. The Morphology and Classification of the Pauropoda. Tufts College Studies, No. 4 (1895).

Latzel, R. Die Myriapoden der Œsterreichisch-Ungarischen Monarchie. Vienna, Alb. Hölder (1880–84).

Remy, P. Les Eurypauripodinæ. Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat., Paris, (2)**9**, pp. 252–257 (1937).

Pauropodes de France, d'Allemagne et des Balkans. Bull. Soc. Hist. Nat. Metz, **35**, pp. 153–178 (1938).

Starling, J. H. Pauropoda from the Duke Forest, with List of Known Species. Proc. Ent. Soc. Washington, **45**, pp. 183–200, 5 figs. (1943).

CLASS **DIPLÓPODA**

Body long, comparatively narrow and of generally uniform width; cylindrical or at least not usually noticeably depressed or flattened. Eleven or more body segments or somites; thirteen or more pairs of legs; usually considerably more. Legs always more numerous than the

dorsal segments, most of the apparent segments bearing each two pairs of legs, but the first three or four and the last one or two with only a single pair. Head with a pair of short, usually seven-jointed, antennæ, a pair of lateral eyes and a pair of mandibles; other mouth-parts forming a plate-like structure (gnathochilarium). Eyes two, consisting of a group of ocelli. Legs usually six or seven-jointed, bearing an apical claw. Genital ducts opening between the second and third pairs of legs. Respiration through spiracles opening into paired pockets, one or two pairs corresponding to each of the somites. Seventh legs of the male usually modified into copulatory appendages. Somites often with paired repugnatorial glands, opening laterally.

Slow moving, usually vegetarian animals. A large group, more abundant in the tropics. Millipedes.

The System adopted here follows that of Attems in his "Myriopoda of South Africa." More recently the Diplopoda have been elaborately separated into very numerous families and an additional number of larger groups. As this excessive subdivision does not conform with the generally acceptable classification of other groups of Arthropoda, it has not been adopted in the following key.

1. Integument strongly chitinized, hardened by a deposit of calcareous material; body hairs if present simple, never in long tufts. (Subclass CHILÓGNATHA) 2

   Integumental bristles highly modified, short, scaly on body above, laterally forming long tufts; mandibles one-jointed; integument very weakly chitinized, not hardened by a deposit of calcareous material; usually eleven body segments and thirteen pairs of legs (rarely 12 and 17). (Subclass PSELAPÓGNATHA). (**Polýxenus**, cosmop.; **Saróxenus**, Ethiop.; **Lophopróctus**, widespr.; **Schindalmonòtus**, S. Afr.; **Macróxenus**, Palæarc.; **Trichopróctus**, Austr.) ..... **POLYXÉNIDÆ**

2. Sternites divided into two parts, tracheæ dichotomously branched; male with one or two pairs of modified copulatory appendages (telopods) at the posterior end of the body, but without modified legs on the seventh segment. (OPISTHÁNDRIA) 3

   Sternites not divided; tracheæ not branched, but arising in tufts from the tracheal trunks; male with one or two pairs of modified legs (gonopods) on the seventh body segment. (PROTERÁNDRIA) 7

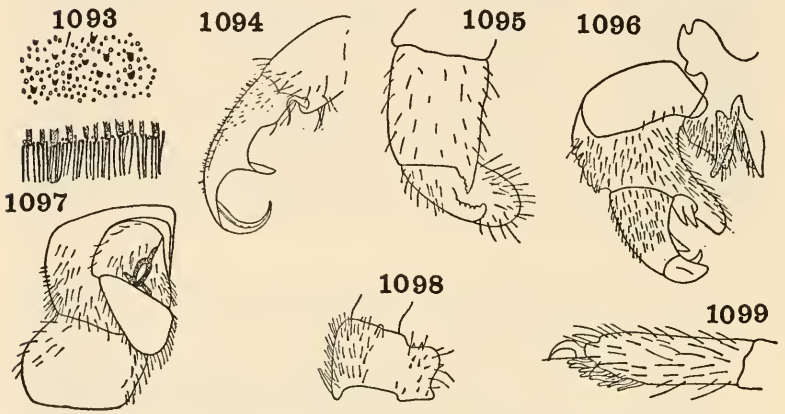
3. Body composed of 22 somites with 36 pairs of legs, not including one pair of telopods in the male; body not capable of being rolled into a ball. (Order LIMACOMÓRPHA). (**Glomeridésmus**, Neotrop.; **Termitodésmus**, Indomal.; **Zephroniodésmus**, Mal.). **GLOMERIDÉSMIDÆ**

   Body of twelve or thirteen somites; with 17 to 21 pairs of legs, not including two pairs of telopods in the male; body capable

of being rolled up into a ball so as to conceal the head and legs. (Order ONISCOMÓRPHA) 4

4. Seventeen pairs of legs, not including the telopods of the male; ocelli in a single row or wanting. (GLOMERÍDIA) 5

Twenty-one pairs of legs, not including the telopods of the male; ocelli numerous, in several rows. (Figs. 1095, 1096, 1097, 1098, 1099). (SPHÆROTHÈRIA). (**Sphærothèrium, Globothèrium,** Ethiop.; **Sphæropœus, Arthrosphæra,** Indomal.; **Cyliosòma,** Austr.) ..... **SPHÆROTHERÌIDÆ**



Figs. 1093–1099. **Diplopoda**

1093. **Sphærotherium,** pygidium and marginal bristles (Attems) Sphærotheriidæ.
1094. **Sphæriodesmus,** gonopod (Chamberlin) Sphæriodesmidæ.
1095. **Sphærotherium,** anterior gonopod (Attems) Sphærotheriidæ.
1096. **Sphærotherium,** posterior gonopod (Attems) Sphærotheriidæ.
1097. **Sphærotherium,** vulva (Attems) Sphærotheriidæ.
1098. **Sphærotherium,** coxa of fourth leg (Attems) Sphærotheriidæ.
1099. **Sphærotherium,** last joint of a leg (Attems) Sphærotheriidæ.

5. Seventeenth pair of legs of male with one to three small joints beyond the large coxa. (**Glómeris,** Palæarc.; **Rhopalómeris, Apiómeris,** Indomal.) ..... **GLOMÉRIDÆ**

Seventeenth pair of legs of male with four or five small joints beyond the large coxa (Fig 127) 6

6. Nineteenth pair of legs in male with the second and third joints (prefemur and femur) simple, without a bristly projection; body smooth. (**Glomeridélla, Typhloglómeris, Glomerellìna,** Palæarc.). **GLOMERIDÉLLIDÆ**

Nineteenth pair of legs in male with a bristle-bearing projection on the prefemur and femur; body often tuberculate or carinate. (**Gervàisia, Dodèria,** Palæarc.) ..... **GERVAISÌIDÆ**

7. First pair of legs of the seventh somite of the male modified into

gonopods, often the second pair of this somite also and the adjacent pairs on the sixth and eighth segments similarly modified; mouthparts with three pairs of palpal lobes. (EUGNATHA) . . 8

First pair of legs of the seventh somite of the male normal, not modified to form gonopods; mouthparts without palpal lobes. (COLOBÓGNATHA) 66

8. Anal segment without spinning styles or spinning glands; body of less than 23 or more than 40 somites 9

Anal segment with two or three pairs of spinning glands, opening by one to three pairs of spinning styles; body of 26 or more somites. (NEMATÓPHORA) 25

9. Nineteen to 22 body somites (usually 20); only the first pair of legs on the seventh somite of the male modified into gonopods; the gonopods inserted in a completely closed circular opening; body cylindrical, or flattened with lateral expansions. (POLYDESMÒIDEA) 10

More than 40 body somites; both pairs of legs of seventh somite of the male modified into gonopods, or the second pair absent; opening in which the gonopods are inserted never closed in front; body cylindrical. (JULIFÓRMIA) 52

10. Coxæ of the gonopods rather widely separated, but connected by broad, medially coalescent processes; the median part raised and keel-shaped. (POLYDESMÍDEA) 11

Coxæ of the gonopods close together, free or more or less connected but not by broad, medially keel-like, raised processes. (STRONGYLOSOMATÍDEA 17

11. Coxæ of the gonopods with a hooked process on the external margin; tergites broadly expanded at the sides, the lateral margins produced, with a number of sharp teeth, each tooth bearing a bristle. (**Peridontodésmus**, Neotrop.). **PERIDONTODÉSMIDÆ**

Of a different conformation 12

12. Head not or incompletley covered by the first tergite, which is generally small, not lengthened or enlarged 13

Head completely or almost completely hidden by the first tergite when seen from above; this tergite large 16

13. Coxa of gonopod bearing a long, annulate flagellum; posterior portion of each tergite with three transverse rows of bristles, which usually arise from small tubercles. (**Mastigonodésmus, Schedoleiodésmus**, Palæarc.) ..... **MASTIGONODÉSMIDÆ**

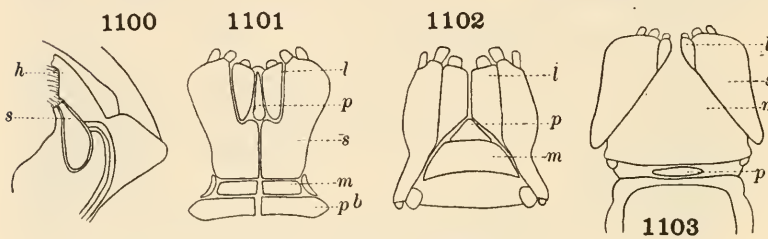
Of a different conformation 14

14. Second tergite enlarged; posterior portion of tergites smooth or granulate, often densely clothed with setæ. (**Oniscodésmus, Trigonóstylus, Oncodésmus**, Neotrop.; **Doratodésmus**, Mal.; **Hyperóthrix**, Ethiop.) ..... **ONISCODÉSMIDÆ**

Second tergite not enlarged 15

15. Gonopod with a brush of hairs inwardly near the tip and a seminal pouch which opens at the base of this brush. (Fig. 1100). (**Polydésmus**, Holarc.; **Brachydésmus, Epanerchòdus**, Palæarc.; **Opisthotrètus**, Mal.; **Opisthoporodésmus**, Austromal.).
POLYDÉSMIDÆ

Gonopod without brush of hairs or seminal pouch. (**Vanhoeffènia**, Ethiop.; **Gyrophállus**, Nearc.; **Trichopolydésmus**, Palæarc.).
VANHŒFFENÌIDÆ



Figs. 1100–1103. **Diplopoda**

1100. **Polydesmus**, gonopod: *h*, hair-brush; *s*., seminal vesicle.
1101. **Blaniulus**, gnathochilarium: l, lingual lamellæ; p., promentum; s., stipes; pb., prebasilare. Blaniulidæ.
1102. **Xiphochætoporatia**, gnathochilarium. Lettering as in Fig. 1101.
1103. **Rhinocricus**, gnathochilarium. Lettering as in Fig. 1101.

16. Openings of the repugnatorial glands located on small, separate, transparent projections from the sides of some of the abdominal tergites (usually 5th, 7th, 9th, 10th, 12th, 13th and 15th). (**Stylodésmus**, Ethiop.; **Myrmecodésmus, Corypherépsis, Synoptùra**, Neotrop.; **Myxodésmus**, Mal.) ..... **STYLODÉSMIDÆ**

Openings of the repugnatorial glands very minute or not visible. (**Cryptodésmus**, Neotrop.; **Phenacóporus**, Austromal.; **Cryptocórypha**, Ethiop., Mal.; **Atopodésmus**, Austr.).
CRYPTODÉSMIDÆ

17. Coxa of the gonopod with a prominent curved horn-shaped process 18

Coxa of the gonopod without any such process; 20 body somites. (**Rhacodésmus**, Am.; **Acutángulus, Rhachidomórpha, Strongylodésmus**, Neotrop.) ..... **RHACODÉSMIDÆ**

18. Certain joints of the anterior (or more) legs furnished with peculiar bristles that have a bulbously swollen base, and long slender or short nipple-shaped tip. (**Sphærotríchopus**, Austr.; **Pleonaràius, Semnosòma**, Neotrop.; **Scytonòtus**, Nearc., Austr.; **Icosidésmus**, Ethiop., Austr.; **Gnoméskelus**, Ethiop.).
SPHÆROTRICHÓPIDÆ

Legs destitute of such swollen bristles 19

19. Femur of the gonopod distinctly separated from the tibia by a strong constriction 20
Femur and tibia of the gonopod completely fused, without any line of demarcation 22
20. Coxa of the gonopod long and slender; femur ovate, clothed with hairs; tibia usually with a long flagelliform process. (**Strongylosòma**, Palæarc.; **Catharosòma, Habrodésmus**, Neotrop.; **Nedyopus, Prionopéltis**, Indomal.; **Phæodésmus**, Ethiop.; **Australiosòma**, Austr.) ..... **STRONGYLOSOMÁTIDÆ**
Of a different conformation 21
21. Coxæ of the gonopods large, connected by a narrow band; femur with a large process that is often longer than the tibia and tarsus together. (**Leptodésmus, Cyclorhábdus**, Neotrop.; **Ísaphe**, Nearc.; **Devíllea**, Palæarc.) ..... **LEPTODÉSMIDÆ**
Coxæ of the gonopods free, not connected with one another. (**Oxydésmus, Metaphóricus, Orodésmus**, Ethiop.) .... **OXYDÉSMIDÆ**
22. Lateral expansions of the tergites well developed or large, more or less horizontal 23
Lateral expansion of the tergites very strongly declivous, almost vertical; body very strongly convex above, its form highly adapted for curling up tightly. (**Sphæriodésmus, Cyclodésmus, Colobodésmus**, Neotrop.; **Desmònus**, Nearc.) .... **SPHÆRIODÉSMIDÆ**
23. Legs of male with fleshy lobes beneath the claws; gonopod articulated at the end of the coxa; tergites without striking sculpture. (**Gomphodésmus, Antíphonus, Aulodésmus, Ulodésmus Astrodésmus, Elaphógonus**, Ethiop.) ..... **GOMPHODÉSMIDÆ**
Legs of male without lobes beneath the claws 24
24. Tibia and tarsus of gonopods not separated. (**Fontària**, Holarc.; **Rhysodésmus**, Neotrop., Palæarc.; **Mélaphe**, Palæarc.; **Pachydésmus**, Nearc.; **Tuberculàrium**, Ethiop.; **Asphalidésmus**, Austr.). **FONTARÌIDÆ**
Tibia and tarsus of gonopods usually separated by a distinct constriction; gonopod articulated at the end of the coxa. (**Platýrhacus**, Neotrop., Indoaustr.; **Amplìnus, Pycnótropis**, Neotrop.; **Polýlepis**, Mal.) ..... **PLATYRHÁCIDÆ**
25. Body of 26–32 (usually 30) somites; repugnatorial glands absent .. 26
Body of 39 or more somites; repugnatorial glands present on the fifth and following somites 49
26. First tergite small; each somite above with three pairs of bristles arising from minute tubercles. (Superfamily CHORDEUMÒIDEA) 27
First tergite very large, its sides partly enclosing the head; body capable of being rolled into a spiral; some tergites with strong longitudinal carinæ; a few ocelli at each side of the head. (Superfamily STRIARIÒIDEA). (**Striària**, Nearc.). .... **STRIARÌIDÆ**

27. First four joints of antennæ short, subequal in length; fifth much longer and thicker, forming a club together with the apical joints; dorsum tuberculate or spinulose, very strongly convex; legs short and stout. (TRACHYZÒNA) 28
First three joints of antennæ increasing in length, the second and third each much longer than the preceding joint; fourth at least twice as long as the first; legs long and slender. (XESTOZÒNA) 29
28. Body tuberculate, pale in color; 30 somites. (**Trachysòma, Halleinosòma,** Palæarc.) ..... **TRACHYSOMÁTIDÆ**
Body surface spinulose, dark in color; 28 somites. (**Chamæosòma, Achrochórdum,** Palæarc.) ..... **CHAMÆOSOMÁTIDÆ**
29. Prementum present as a separate, more or less triangular sclerite in front of the mentum (Fig. 1102) 30
Prementum absent 45
30. Hind gonopod forming a large, stout, unjointed club 31
Hind gonopod never forming a stout, unjointed club; usually one- or two-jointed, or sometimes more or less like a walking leg, with three to six joints 32
31. Sides of body longitudinally striate; tergites without lateral expansions. (**Càseya,** Nearc.) ..... **CASEYIDÆ**
Sides of body not longitudinally striate; anterior tergites with carinate lateral expansions. (**Underwoodia,** Nearc.). **UNDERWOODÌIDÆ**
32. Hind gonopod with a long thread-like or flagelliform process 33
Hind gonopod without such long process 34
33. Front gonopod with a filiform process like that of the hind gonopod; second pair of legs of female with the joints beyond the coxæ vestigial. (**Heteroporàtia, Tessinosòma, Haploporàtia,** Palæarc.) ..... **HETEROPORATÌIDÆ**
Front gonopod without such process; second pair of legs of female normally developed, similar to the other legs. (**Verhoeffia,** Palæarc.) ..... **VERHŒFFÌIDÆ**
34. Posterior pair of legs of eighth somite with coxal glands 35
Posterior pair of legs of eighth somite without coxal glands. (**Fagìna,** Palæarc.) ..... **FAGÍNIDÆ**
35. Tarsi of male without papillæ 36
Tarsi of third to seventh pairs of legs of male furnished with papillæ 38
36. Hind gonopods one- or indistinctly two-jointed 37
Hind gonopods three- or four-jointed. (**Brachychæteùma, Scutógona, Macrochæteùma,** Palæarc.) ..... **BRACHYCHÆTEÙMIDÆ**
37. Tracheal pockets (the cavities next to the spiracles, leading into the tracheal tube) fused with the sternite and not movable. (**Anthógona, Cranógona,** Palæarc.) ..... **ANTHOGÓNIDÆ**

Tracheal pockets not anchylosed with the sternite, movable. (**Anthroleucosòma, Pródicus,** Palæarc.).
ANTHROLEUCOSOMÁTIDÆ

38. Coxæ of the front gonopods not forming a ring 39
Coxæ of the front gonopods partly fused, forming together a ring which bears the unsegmented, movable part of the gonopod. (**Heterolatzélla,** Palæarc.) ..... **HETEROLATZÉLLIDÆ**

39. Coxæ of the front gonopods without an elongate, flagelliform process or long, stalked pencil of hairs 40
Coxæ of front gonopods each bearing an elongate, flagelliform process or a long, stalked pencil of hairs. (**Neatractosòma, Trimeróphoron,** Palæarc.) ..... **NEATRACTOSOMÁTIDÆ**

40. Coxæ of the second pair of legs of the eighth segment without a horn-like projection internally; hind gonopods highly modified, wanting or one- to three-jointed, rarely four-jointed, and not resembling walking legs 41
Coxæ of second pair of legs of the eighth segment with a horn-like projection internally; hind gonopods four- to six-jointed and with claw, retaining the appearance of walking legs. (**Pseùdoclis,** Palæarc.; **Cleidógona,** Am.; **Pseudotrèmia,** Nearc.).
PSEUDOCLÍDIDÆ

41. Sternite bearing the second pair of legs of the sixth somite in the male, produced into a long, rod-shaped process; coxæ of front gonopods elongate, free or nearly so. (**Rothenbuehlèria,** Palæarc.).
ROTHENBUEHLERÌIDÆ
This sternite without rod-shaped prolongation; coxæ of front gonopods shorter, not extending beyond the remainder of the gonopod, frequently fused together 42

42. Coxæ of the second pair of legs of the sixth somite of the male elongate; rounded inwardly or without distinct process medially 43
Coxæ of second pair of legs of sixth somite of the male transverse, with one or two processes which extend to the apex of the sternite. (**Attémsia, Syngonopòdium, Dendromonómeron, Haasea,** Palæarc.) ..... **ATTEMSÌIDÆ**

43. Sternite of the front gonopod obsolete or absent, never with a median process; the coxæ firmly united 44
Sternite of the front gonopod very large, bearing a long median process; the coxæ not fused with one another. (**Opisthocheìron,** Palæarc.) ..... **OPISTHOCHEÌRIDÆ**

44. Coxæ of the front gonopods flat, not prominent; hind gonopods two- to four-jointed. (**Haplobainosòma, Brœlemanneùma, Hispaniosòma,** Palæarc.) ..... **HAPLOBAINOSOMÁTIDÆ**
Coxæ of front gonopods prominent, forming a simple or two-parted

elevation. (**Craspedosòma, Oxydáctylon, Macheirióphoron, Ceratosòma,** Palæarc.) ..... **CRASPEDOSOMÁTIDÆ**

45. Coxæ of the ninth pair of legs with glands; tarsi of the third to seventh pairs of legs almost always bearing papillæ.....46
Coxæ of the ninth pair of legs without glands; tarsi usually without papillæ 48

46. Body composed of 32 somites; tergites with prominent lateral expansions. (**Diplomarágna, Syntelopodeùma,** Palæarc.). **DIPLOMARÁGNIDÆ**
Body composed of 28 or 30 somites; tergites without or with very slight lateral expansions.....47

47. Hind gonopods two-jointed; second pair of legs on the sixth and eighth somites modified into accessory gonopods, not resembling walking legs. (**Chordeùma, Chordeumélla, Microchordeùma, Orthochordeumélla,** Palæarc.) ..... **CHORDEÙMIDÆ**
Hind gonopods three- to five-jointed; second pair of legs on the sixth somite normal, similar to the other walking legs. (**Orobainosòma, Brachybainosòma,** Palæarc.). **OROBAINOSOMÁTIDÆ**

48. First pair of legs of the eighth somite highly modified, reduced to two- or three-jointed stumps; vertex of male bearing one or two tufts of hairs. (**Metopídothrix, Schedotrígona,** Indo-austr.). **METOPIDOTHRÍGIDÆ**
First pair of legs of the eighth somite normal, not modified or reduced; vertex of male without tufts of hairs. (**Conotỳla, Trichopétalum, Zygónopus,** Nearc.; **Apodígona,** Neotrop.; **Japanosòma,** Palæarc.) ..... **CONOTÝLIDÆ**

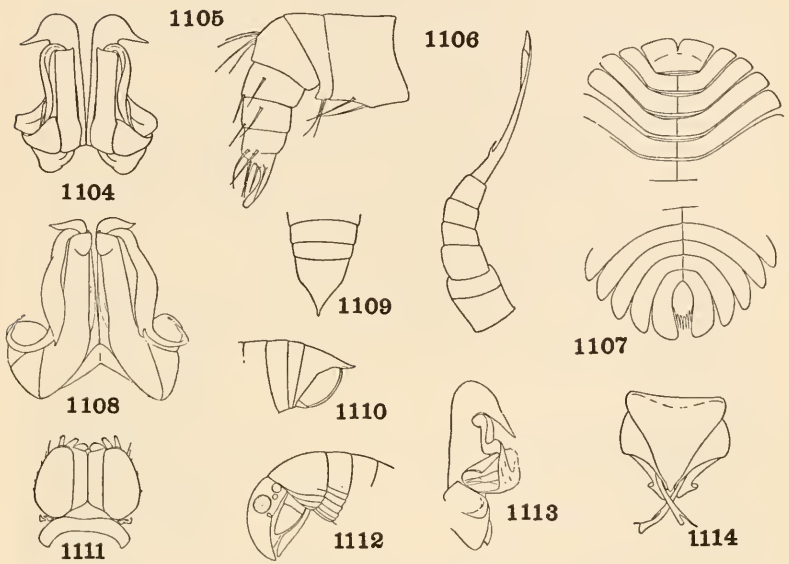
49. Prominentum present as a separate sclerite in front of the mentum (as in Fig. 1102); ocelli numerous. (Superfamily LYSIOPETALÒIDEA) 50
Prominentum absent; one or two ocelli at each side of the head. (Figs. 1111, 1112). (STEMMIULÒIDEA). **Stemmiùlus, Prostemmiùlus, Diopsiùlus,** Ethiop.).....**STEMMIÙLIDÆ**

50. Second pair of legs of female completely formed, similar to the other walking legs; tracheal pockets of gonopods small, fused to the gonopod. (**Cállipus,** Palæarc.)..... **CALLIPÓDIDÆ**
Second pair of legs of female greatly reduced, the segments beyond the coxæ not developed; tracheal pockets of gonopods large, not fused to the gonopod.....51

51. Gonopods very long, slender and strongly bent. (**Dorypétalum, Silvéstria, Cyphocállipus, Dorycállipus,** Palæarc.). **DORYPETÁLIDÆ**
Gonopods not noticeably long, not bent. (**Lysiopétalum, Apfelbéckia, Broelemánnia, Callipodélla,** Palæarc.). **LYSIOPETÁLIDÆ**

52. Stipites meeting for a distance along the median line, separating the prementum from the mentum (Fig. 1101). (Superfamily JULOIDEA) 53

Stipites not meeting along the median line, widely separated by the mentum or prementum; prementum if present in contact with the mentum 54



Figs. 1104–1114. Diplopoda

1104. **Diaporus,** gonopod (Chamberlin) Spirostreptidæ.
1105. **Siphonophora,** anterior gonopod (Chamberlin) Siphonophoridæ.
1106. **Siphonophora,** posterior gonopod (Chamberlin) Siphonophoridæ.
1107. **Platydesmus,** anterior and posterior ends of body (Chamberlin) Platydesmidæ.
1108. **Gymnostreptus,** gonopods (Chamberlin) Spirostreptidæ.
1109. **Paraiulus,** posterior end of body of male (Chamberlin) Blaniulidæ.
1110. **Paraiulus,** side view of posterior end of body of male (Chamberlin) Blaniulidæ.
1111. **Prostemmiulus,** gnathochilarium (Chamberlin) Stemmiulidæ.
1112. **Prostemmiulus,** head and first tergite (Chamberlin) Stemmiulidæ.
1113. **Orthoporus,** gonopod (Chamberlin) Spirostreptidæ.
1114. **Rhinocricus,** gonopods (Chamberlin) Rhinocricidæ.

53. Both pairs of gonopods lying in cavities; first pair of legs of male greatly reduced; body above usually with some longitudinal striation (**Julus**) ..... **JULIDÆ**

Gonopods free, not sunk in depressions; first pair of legs of male usually four- to six-jointed; tergites without any longitudinal

striation. (Figs. 1109, 1110). (**Blaniùlus, Chroneiùlus,** Palæarc.; **Nopoiùlus,** Holarc., Neotrop.; **Paraiùlus,** Am.; **Uroblaniùlus,** Nearc.) (*PARAIÙLIDÆ*) ..... **BLANIÙLIDÆ**

54. Promentum absent; mentum large, triangular, extending between the prebasilare and stipites which it separates widely (Fig. 1103); last joint of legs of male generally padded, but not the fourth or fifth joints. (Superfamily SPIROBOLÒIDEA) 55

Promentum present or absent; mentum surrounded at the sides by the stipites which extend backwards and lie in contact with the prebasilare. (SPIROSTREPTOMORPHA) 59

55. Hind gonopods connected to each other at base by the sternite and membranes; pores of repugnatorial glands usually opening on the anterior portion of the tergites. (TRIGONIULÍDEÆ) 56

Hind gonopods not united at base, sternite completely absent; pores of repugnatorial glands almost always opening on the posterior portion of the tergites. (SPIROBOLÍDEÆ) 58

56. Coxæ of hind gonopods completely chitinized 57

Coxæ of hind gonopods consisting of two rod-shaped thickenings meeting at a right angle with a membranous portion between them. (**Trigoniùlus, Eucárlia, Cherástus,** Ethiop., Indoaustr.; **Mystálides,** Ethiop., Malay.; **Allopocóckia,** Neotrop.). **TRIGONIÙLIDÆ**

57. Front gonopods short and broad. (**Pachýbolus,** Ethiop.; **Microspiróbolus, Caríbolus,** Neotrop.; **Trachelomégalus, Eucentróbolus,** Malay.) ..... **PACHYBÓLIDÆ**

Front gonopods long and slender. (**Spiromìnus, Pỳgodon,** Ethiop.). **SPIROMÍMIDÆ**

58. Hind gonopods consisting of only a single joint, the coxa not distinctly separated or vestigial; first tergite more or less narrowed laterally. (**Spiróbolus,** Holarc.; **Tylóbolus,** Nearc.; **Messicóbolus,** Neotrop.; **Pseudospiroboléllus,** Indomal.; **Spiroboléllus,** Austromal.) ..... **SPIROBÓLIDÆ**

Hind gonopods distinctly two-jointed; first tergite broadly rounded at the sides. (Fig. 1114). (**Rhinócricus,** Neotrop., Austromal.; **Polyconóceras, Dinematócricus,** Austromal.; **Eurhinócricus, Cubóbolus,** Neotrop.) ..... **RHINOCRÍCIDÆ**

59. Mentum broadly triangular; its anterior angle lying far behind the front margin of the stipites. (Superfamily SPIROSTREPTÒIDEA) 60

Mentum elongate-triangular, its anterior angle extending far forward, dividing the gnathochilarium completely to its anterior margin; first pair of legs of male modified. (Superfamily CAMBALÒIDEA) 62

60. Both sternites of the gonopod-bearing segment present, in spite of the atrophy of the hind gonopods. (ODONTOPYGÍDEÆ).

(**Odontopỳge, Haplothỳsanus, Prionopétalum, Spinotársus,** Ethiop.) ..... **ODONTOPÝGIDÆ**

Sternite of the posterior part of the gonopod-bearing segment and the gonopod absent. (SPIROSTREPTÍDEÆ) 61

61. End of the gonopod flattened, almost always bearing on the edge a row of long, curved bristles; last somite without any spinose projection. (Figs. 1104, 1108, 1113). (**Spirostréptus, Gymnostréptus, Diáporus, Orthóporus, Scaphiostréptus, Allóporus,** Neotrop., Ethiop.) ..... **SPIROSTRÉPTIDÆ**

End of the gonopod not thus flattened, without such bristles; anal segment almost always with a tail-like projection. (**Harpagóphora,** Ethiop.; **Poratóphilus,** Ethiop., Neotrop.; **Thyropỳgus,** Ethiop., Indomal.; **Rhynchopróctus,** Malay.) ..... **HARPAGOPHÓRIDÆ**

62. Prementum present, separated from the mentum 63

Prementum not separated from the mentum; repugnatorial pores present on the fifth somite 65

63. Prementum divided into two halves by a longitudinal suture 64

Prementum not divided by a longitudinal suture. (**Cámbala, Sámichus,** Austr.; **Nannolène, Epinannolène,** Neotrop.; **Julomórpha,** widespr.). (Including *NANNOLÉNIDÆ* and *EPINANNOLÉNIDÆ*) ..... **CAMBÁLIDÆ**

64. Repugnatorial pores absent on the fifth somite; hind gonopods three-jointed; front ones one-jointed, without bristles. (**Pericámbala,** Ind.) ..... **PERICAMBÁLIDÆ**

Repugnatorial pores present on the fifth somite; hind gonopods wanting, the front ones two-jointed, the second joint strongly bristled. (**Pseudonannolène,** Neotrop.) ..... **PSEUDONANNOLÉNIDÆ**

65. Posterior portion of tergites smooth; hind gonopods absent. (**Physiostréptus, Holopodostréptus,** Neotrop.). **PHYSIOSTRÉPTIDÆ**

Posterior portion of the tergites with stout longitudinal carinæ or tubercles; hind gonopods present. (**Cambalópsis, Cambalomórpha, Trachyiùlus,** Ind.). (*TRACHYIÙLIDÆ*). **CAMBALÓPSIDÆ**

66. Sternites always, and pleurites often, free, *i.e.* connected by membranes with the adjacent parts 67

Tergites, pleurites and sternites completely coalesced; body cylindrical. (**Siphoniùlus,** Malay.) ..... **SIPHONIÙLIDÆ**

67. Mentum and adjacent maxillary sclerites (gnathochilarium) consisting of a single plate or of several indistinctly defined pieces 68

Gnathochilarium possessing most of the parts typical of the Diplopoda (as in Fig. 1101). (Fig. 1107). (**Platydésmus,** N. Am.; **Fiòria, Dolístenus,** Palæarc.) ..... **PLATYDÉSMIDÆ**

68. One or several ocelli at each side of the head; body not constricted on the base of each somite 69

Ocelli absent; body constricted at the base of each somite; repugnatorial pores opening on keels or tubercles. (Figs. 1105, 1106.)

(**Siphonóphora,** Indoaust., Ethiop., Neotrop.; **Siphonorhìnus,** Malay., Neotrop.) ..... **SIPHONOPHÓRIDÆ**

69. Repugnatorial pores opening on the lateral lobes of the tergites; tergites divided by a median suture; head completely concealed by the first tergite. (**Siphonocrýptus,** Malay.). **SIPHONOCRÝPTIDÆ**

Repugnatorial pores opening on the body of the tergites, far from the lateral margin; tergites without median suture; head partly free and visible. (**Polyzònium, Orsíboe,** Palæarc.; **Siphonòtus,** Austromal., Neotrop.; **Burínia,** Ethiop.) ..... **POLYZONÌIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON BOTH DIPLOPODA AND CHILOPODA (MYRIAPODA)

Attems, C. Die indo-australischen Myriapoden. Arch. Naturg. Jahrg. 80A, Heft 4, pp. 1–398 (1914).

Chilopoda and Diplopoda in Kükenthal's Handbuch der Zoologie, **4,** Lief. 1–4, pp. 17–402 (1926).

The Myriapoda of South Africa. Ann. South African Mus., **26,** pp. 1–431 (1928).

Die Myriapodenfauna von Albanien und Jugoslavien. Zool. Jahrb. Abth. f. Syst., **56,** pp. 269–356 (1929).

Leptodesmidæ und andere Polydesmiden. Zoologica, Heft 79, 149 pp. (1931).

Bollman, C. H. Myriapoda of North America. Bull. U. S. Nat. Mus., **46,** pp. 1–210 (1893).

Chamberlin, R. V. The Chilopoda and Diplopoda of the West Indies. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zoöl. Harvard, **62,** pp. 151–262 (1918).

The Myriapoda of the Australian Region. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zoöl. Harvard, **64,** pp. 1–269 (1920).

Cook, O. F. The Myriapoda of Northwestern North America. Pap. Harriman Alaska Exped., 8, pp. 49–77 (1910).

Latzel, R. Die Myriapoden der Oesterreichisch-Ungarischen Monarchie. Alb. Hölder, Vienna (1880–84).

Underwood, L. M. The North American Myriapoda. Ent. Americana, **1,** pp. 141–151 (1885).

Verhoeff, K. W. Diplopoda. Results of Dr. E. Mjöberg's Swedish Sci. Exped. to Australia. Ark. Zool., **16,** No. 5, 142 pp. (1924).

Wood, H. C. Myriapoda of North America. Trans. American Philos. Soc., **13,** pp. 137–248 (1865).

LITERATURE ON DIPLOPODA

Attems, C. System der Polydesmiden. Denkschr. math.-naturw. Kl. Kais. Akad. Wiss. Wien, **67,** pp. 1–262 (1898); *ibid.*, **68,** pp. 1–186 (1899).

Ueber paläarktische Diplopoden. Arch. Naturg. Jahrg. **92A,** No. 1, pp. 1–144; No. 2, pp. 145–256 (1927).

Diplopoden des Belgischen Congo. Polydesmoidea. Rev. Zool. Bot. Afr., **17,** pp. 253–378 (1929).

Die Familie Leptodesmidæ und andere Polydesmiden. Zoologica, Stuttgart, **30**, Lief. 3–4, pp. 1–150, 245 figs. (1931).

Polydesmoidea. In Bronn's Klassen und Ordnungen des Tierreichs, Lief. **68**, pp. 1–300, 343 figs.; **69**, 1–487 pp., 509 figs. (1937–38).

Beiträge zur Kenntnis der Uiliden. Ann. naturh. Mus. Wien, **50**, pp. 294–327, 69 figs. (1939).

Brölemann, H. W. Essai de Classification des Polydesmiens. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **84**, pp. 523–608 (1916).

Blaniulidæ. Arch. Zool. Paris, **61**, pp. 99–453 (1923).

Diplopoda. Faune de France, **29**, pp. 1–369, 750 figs. (1935).

Carl, J. Die Diplopoden-Fauna von Celebes. Rev. Suisse Zool., **20**, pp. 75–206 (1912).

Chamberlin, R. V. Julidæ and Isobatidæ of North America. Proc. Biol. Soc. Washington, **34**, pp. 81–84 (1921).

The Millipedes of Central America. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **60**, art. 8, pp. 1–75 (1922).

Diplopoda from Barro Colorado Island, Panama. Bull. Univ. Utah, Biol. Ser., **5**(6), pp. 1–16 (1940).

Loomis, H. F. Millipeds of Hispaniola. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., **80**, pp. 1–191, 75 figs., 3 pls. (1936).

New Millipedes of the United States. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., **92**, pp. 371–410 (1943).

Pocock, R. J. Diplopoda, in Biologia Centrali-Americana, pp. 41–217 (1904–10).

Schubart, O. Tausendfüssler oder Myriapoda (Diplopoda). In Dahl, Tierwelt Deutschlands, Teil **28**, pp. 1–318, 480 figs. (1934).

Verhoeff, K. W. Die Diplopoden Deutschlands. 8 parts, 640 pp. Leipzig (1910–14).

Zur Kenntnis italienischer Diplopoden. Zool. Jahrb. (Syst.), **60**, pp. 281–326, 3 pls. (1930).

Diplopoda. In Bronn's Klassen und Ordnungen des Tierreichs, **5**, Buch 2, Lief. 10, pp. 1523–1674, 82 figs. (1930); Lief. 11, pp. 1675–1834, 44 figs. (1931); Lief. 12–13, pp. 1837–2084 (1932).

Diplopoda, Symphyla, Pauropoda, Chilopoda. In Brohmer, Tierwelt Mitteleuropas, **2**, Lief. 3, pp. 1–120, 140 figs. (1934).

Zwei neue Myriapoden-Gattungen aus Indien. Zool. Anz., **117**, pp. 85–91 (1937).

Polydesmoideen, Colobognathen und Geophilomorphen aus Südafrika. Ann. Natal Mus., **9**, pp. 203–224, 42 figs. (1939).

Polydesmoidea and Colobognatha. Zool. Anz., **130**, pp. 104–119, 12 figs. (1940).

Ostasiatische Diplopoden aus Höhlen. Mitt. Hohlen- u. Karstforsch., **1941**, pp. 34–45, 15 figs. (1941).

Diplopoden der Insel Ischia. Zeits. Morph. Ökol. Tiere, **38**, pp. 147–196, 48 figs. (1941).

Über Gruppen der Leptodesmiden und neues System der Ordo Polydesmoidea. Arch. Naturgesch., (N.F.) **10**, pp. 399–415, 5 figs. (1941).

Ein cavernicole Familie der Diplopoden (Antroremyidæ). Zool. Anz., **139**, pp. 54–66, 13 figs. (1942).

Zur Kenntnis der Cambaliden. Zool. Anz., **145**, pp. 27–45, 19 figs. (1944).

Some Californian Chilognatha — Diplopoda. Bull. Southern California Acad. Sci., **43**, pp. 53–70, 2 pls. (1944).

CLASS CHILÓPODA

Body long, comparatively or very narrow, of nearly even width and dorsoventrally depressed; nineteen or more, sometimes many more body segments. Fifteen or more pairs of legs, inserted at the sides of the body and widely separated by sternal plates; never more than a single pair to any body segment; legs six- or seven-jointed, with a single apical claw, or with a flagellum in Scutigera. Head bearing a pair of long, many-jointed antennæ (14 joints or more); eyes composed of groups of ocelli, sometimes massed to form two apparently faceted eyes. Mandibles and two pairs of maxillæ present; appendages of first body segment greatly enlarged, forming a pair of large six-jointed poison-fangs (toxicognaths). Last two pairs of legs often greatly modified and directed backwards. Respiration through spiracles, the latter paired and located on the pleuræ or unpaired and located along the dorsal line. Genital ducts usually opening on the penultimate body segment. A widespread, moderately large group, of active carnivorous habits. Centipedes.

The system adopted here follows that of Attems in his account of "The Myriopoda of South Africa."

1. Nineteen body segments with fifteen pairs of legs; not more than seven segments bearing spiracles, the tracheæ not anastomosing; some of the tergites reduced so that never more than eight are present; newly hatched animals with seven pairs of legs. (Subclass ANAMÓRPHA) 2

   Twenty-five or more body segments with 21 or more pairs of legs, sometimes many more; nine or more pairs of spiracles, the tracheæ anastomosing; newly hatched animals with the full number of legs present in the adult. (Subclass EPIMÓRPHA) 6

2. Spiracles unpaired, seven in number; placed on the middle dorsal line near the posterior border of the tergites; eyes compound, with faceted surface; tracheæ not branched. (Fig. 1116). (Order SCUTIGEROMÓRPHA). (**Scutígera, Thereuónema, Parascutígera, Thereuópoda,** mainly tropical or subtropical).

   SCUTIGÉRIDÆ

   Spiracles paired, placed on the pleuræ between the tergites and the coxæ; eyes not compound; single ocelli or groups of ocelli or eyes absent; tracheæ branched. (Order LITHOBIOMÓRPHA) 3

3. Tergites of the leg-bearing segments alternately long and short, except at the middle of the body; those corresponding to legs

2, 4, 6, 9, 11 and 13 (not counting the jaws as legs) much smaller than the others. (Suborder LITHOBIOMORPHÍDEA) 4

Tergites of the leg-bearing segments not noticeably different in size, except the one bearing the jaws, which is shorter; in front of segments 4, 6, 8, 9, 11 and 13 with a greatly reduced, intercalary segment. (Suborder CRATEROSTIGMORPHÍDEA). (Craterostígmus, Austr.) ..... **CRATEROSTÍGMÌDÆ**

4. From one to five of the posterior pairs of legs with coxal glands opening by pores, legs usually spinose; ocelli, when present, placed near to the margin of the head. (Superfamily LITHOBIÒIDEA) 5

No coxal glands opening by pores; legs without spines; ocelli widely separated from the margin of the head. (Superfamily CERMATOBIÒIDEA). (**Cermatòbius**, Ind.) **CERMATOBÌIDÆ**

5. Tibiæ of all legs without a spinose projection externally at tip. (Fig. 1117). (**Lithòbius**, Holarc., Ethiop.; **Monotarsòbius**, **Alokòbius**, **Polybóthrus**, Palæarc.; **Garíbius**, Nearc.; **Australòbius**, Palæarc., Indoaustr.; **Bothrópolys**, Holarc., Austromal.) **LITHOBÌIDÆ**

Tibiæ of legs 11–14 with a spinose, tooth-like projection externally at tip. (**Hénicops**, Austr.; **Paralamýctes**, **Anopsòbius**, Neotrop., Ethiop., Austr.; **Zygethòbius**, Am.) .... **HENICÓPIDÆ**

6. Antennæ with 17–20 or more joints; four ocelli on each side, or more; 21–23 leg-bearing segments; 9, 10, 11 or 19 pairs of spiracles. (Order SCOLOPENDROMÓRPHA) 7

Antennæ 14-jointed; ocelli absent; 31–170 leg-bearing segments; all leg-bearing segments except the first and last with a pair of spiracles. (Order GEOPHILOMÓRPHA) 8

7. Eyes present, each composed of a group of four ocelli; tarsi two-jointed; sternites usually with a pair of longitudinal grooves, never with a transverse groove. (Fig. 1116) **SCOLOPÉNDRIDÆ**

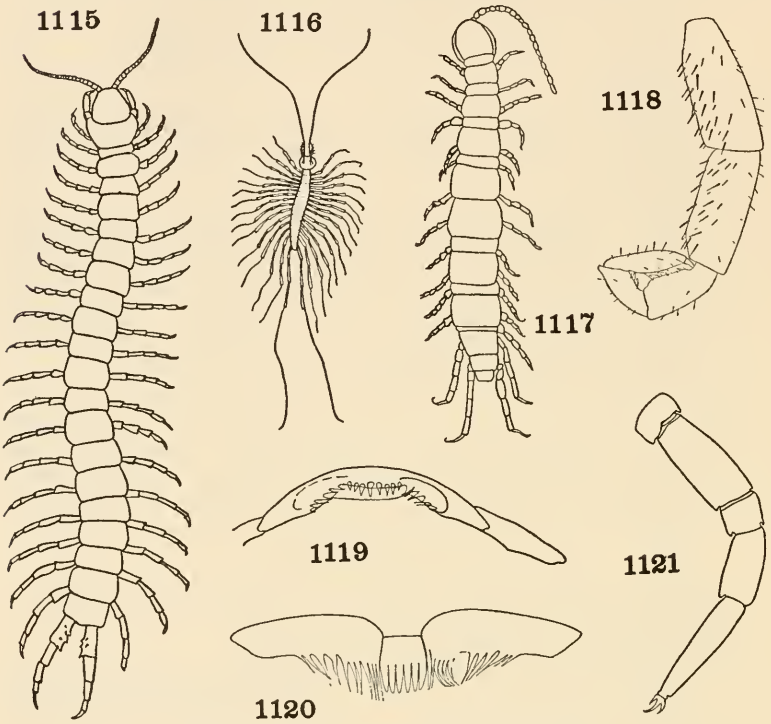
a. Spiracular cavity divided into an inner and outer chamber by a tripartite or tufted partition. (**Scolopéndra**, **Chormocéphalus**, tropicopol.; **Campylostígmus**, Malay.; **Asanàda**, widespr.; **Arthrorhábdna**, Am., Austr.) ..... **SCOLOPENDRÌNÆ**

Spiracular cavity simple, not divided. (**Otostígmus**, tropicopol.; **Rhysídia**, Indoaustr., Ethiop., Neotrop.; **Álipes**, Ethiop.) **OTOSTIGMÌNÆ**

Eyes absent, or occasionally indicated by a pale spot; tarsi of legs 1–19 almost always one-jointed; sternites usually with a single median groove, never with a pair of grooves, often with one transverse groove. (Fig. 1118) ..... **CRYPTÓPIDÆ**

a. Twenty-one pairs of legs; coxopleuræ usually without a spinose projection ..... b

Twenty-three pairs of legs; coxopleuræ with a spiniform projection. (**Scolopocrýptops,** Holarc., Neotrop.; **Otocrýptops,** widespr.; **Newpórtia,** Neotrop.) ..... **SCOLOPOCRYPTOPÌNÆ**



Figs. 1115–1121. Chilopoda and Symphyla

1115. **Scolopendra** (Newport) Scolopendridæ.
1116. **Scutigera** (Howard) Scutigeridæ.
1117. **Monotarsobius.** Lithobiidæ.
1118. **Cryptops,** last leg (Chamberlin) Cryptopidæ.
1119. **Soniphilus,** labrum (Chamberlin) Soniphilidæ.
1120. **Suturodes,** labrum (Chamberlin) Geophilidæ.
1121. **Scutigerella,** leg (Ewing) Scutigerellidæ.

b. Last leg-bearing segment lengthened, its legs very stout. (**Thèatops,** Holarc.; **Plutònium,** Palæarc.) ..... **THEATOPÌNÆ**
Last leg-bearing segment of normal size. (**Crýptops,** cosmop.; **Mìmops,** widespr.; **Ánethops,** Nearc.) ..... **CRYPTOPÌNÆ**

8. Mandible with several pectinate lamellæ and with or without a dentate lamella 9

Margin of mandible simple, beset with one row of teeth; mandible with or without a dentate lamella 11

9. Mandible with one dentate lamella in addition to the pectinate lamellæ; labrum consisting of one piece; antennæ short, thick at base and gradually tapering, the basal joints with short hairs, but without long bristles. (**Himantàrium,** Palæarc., Ethiop.; **Mesocánthus,** Palæarc., Ethiop., Indomal.; **Haplóphilus, Bothriogáster,** Palæarc.) ..... **HIMANTARIIDÆ**

Mandible with pectinate lamellæ, but without any dentate lamella in addition 10

10. Labrum consisting of one piece, not especially broad; coxæ of first maxillæ completely fused. (**Òrya,** Palæarc.; **Orphnæus,** tropicopol.; **Ctenòrya,** Ethiop.; **Paròrya,** Nearc.) ... **ORŸIDÆ**

Labrum tripartite; one small median tooth and two broad lateral pieces with strong edges at the sides of the cephalic pleuræ; coxæ of first maxillæ meeting at the median suture. (**Mecistocéphalus,** Ethiop., Indoaustr.; **Prolammònyx, Dicellóphilus,** Palæarc.; **Árrup,** Nearc.; **Tygárrup,** Neotrop.)
MECISTOCEPHÁLIDÆ

11. Mandible with one dentate lamella; labrum consisting of one piece; antennæ filiform or clavate. (Schendỳla, Holarc., Neotrop., Mal.; **Escáryus,** Holarc.; **Nannóphilus,** Ethiop., Neotrop.; **Ballóphilus,** Ethiop., Austromal.; **Schendylùrus,** Palæarc., Ethiop., Neotrop.) ..... **SCHENDÝLIDÆ**

Mandible without a dentate lamella 12

12. Coxæ of the first maxillæ fused, each bearing a median process and a one- or two-jointed apical portion 13

Coxæ of the first maxillæ completely separated, bearing a conical second joint; claws of anterior legs with a strong tooth. (**Neogeóphilus, Evallogeóphilus,** Neotrop.) (Including *AZYGÉTHIDÆ*) ..... **NEOGEOPHÍLIDÆ**

13. Labrum consisting of a single piece; antennæ generally flattened at the base and tapering 14

Labrum consisting of three parts, rarely more or less fused (Fig. 1119), the median piece sometimes partially fused with the lateral pieces; coxæ of the last legs not enlarged 15

14. Coxæ of the last pair of legs much enlarged, extending forward at the sides sometimes to the antepenultimate leg-bearing segment; paratergites (one or several rows of small plates between the tergites and the row of pleurites that bear the spiracles) generally present. (**Gonibrégmatus,** Austromal.; **Eucratònyx,** Indoaustr.; **Himantosòma,** Indomal.; **Macronicóphilus,** Neotrop.)
GONIBREGMÁTIDÆ

Coxæ of the last pair of legs not enlarged, not extending in front

of the last leg-bearing segment; paratergites absent. (**Sogòna, Timpìna,** Nearc.; **Garrìna,** Neotrop.) ..... **SOGÓNIDÆ**

15. The median piece of the labrum, if present, not fused with the lateral pieces; in the middle the two larger and ventrally directed teeth lacking. (Fig. 1120). (**Geóphilus,** widespr.; **Eurýtion,** Ethiop., Neotrop., Austr.; **Scolióplanes,** Holarc.; **Polygonàrea,** Austr., Ethiop.; **Aphílodon,** Ethiop., Neotrop.; **Hènia,** Palæarc.; **Pachymèrium,** Holarc., Neotrop., Ethiop.) ... **GEOPHÍLIDÆ**

The median piece of the labrum at least partly fused with the lateral ones; two larger teeth in the middle, directed more or less ventrally. (Fig. 1119). (**Soníphilus, Poáphilus,** Nearc.) **SONIPHÍLIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON CHILOPODA

See also Literature on Myriapoda, p. 768

Attems, C. Myriapoda. Geophilomorpha. Das Tierreich, Lief. 52, 388 pp. (1929).

Chilopoda, Scolopendromorpha. Das Tierreich, Lief. 54, 308 pp. (1930).

Bailey, J. W. Chilopoda of New York State. Bull. New York State Mus., No. 276, 50 pp. (1928).

Brölemann, H. W. Chilopoda. Faune de France, **25,** pp. 1–405, 481 figs. (1932).

Bücherl, W. Os quilopodos do Brasil. Mem. Inst. Butantan São Paulo, **13,** pp. 49–362 (1939).

Chamberlin, R. V. Chilopoda of California. Pomona Journ. Zoöl. Ent., **2, 3, 4** (1910–12). (Three parts).

The Chilopoda of Brazil. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zoöl. Harvard, **58,** pp. 151–221 (1914).

The Centipedes of Central America. Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., **60,** Art. 7, pp. 1–17 (1922).

The Ethnopolidæ of North America. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zoöl. Harvard, **57,** pp. 385–437 (1925).

Chilopoda of Alaska. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **39,** pp. 177–189 (1946).

Kraepelin, K. Revision der Scolopendriden. Jahrb. Hamburg Anst., Beiheft 2, Mitt. Mus. Hamburg, pp. 1–276 (1903).

Pocock, R. I. Chilopoda. Biologia Centrali-Americana, pp. 1–40 (1896).

Verhoeff, K. W. Chilopoda. Bronn's Tierreich, **5,** Abth. 2, Lief. 83–99, pp. 83–537 (1915–18).

Chilopoda. Ibid., **5,** Abt. 2, Lief. 100, pp. 539–666 (1925).

Chilognathen aus Nordwestitalien und andere mediterrane Diplopoden. Zool. Jahrb. (Syst.), **68,** pp. 353–444, 6 pls. (1936).

CLASS SÝMPHYLA

Very small, delicate, elongate species with thin unpigmented integument. Body long, composed of fifteen to twenty-two similar segments; twelve pairs of short, five-jointed legs. Mouthparts consisting of a pair of

mandibles and two pairs of maxillæ. Antennæ many-jointed, the joints short, more or less moniliform. Cerci stout, lanceolate, one-jointed or very indistinctly annulated. Respiration by tracheæ opening by a single pair of spiracles on the head. Usually in soil.

1. Fifteen to seventeen tergites; first pair of legs much smaller than the others 2

   Twenty-one to twenty-four tergites; first pair of legs almost as large as the others. (**Geophilélla, Ribautiélla**) ..... **GEOPHILÉLLIDÆ**

2. An intercalated segment without legs present behind the fourth, sixth and eighth segments only; posterior margin of tergites rounded, the corners rarely angulate; first pair of legs fully half as long as the others. (Figs. 11, 1121). (**Scutigerélla, Hanseniélla, Tasmaniélla**) ..... **SCUTIGERÉLLIDÆ**

   An intercalated legless segment present behind segments four, six, eight, ten and twelve; posterior margin of tergites angulate laterally; first pair of legs usually imperfect and less than half as long as the others. (**Scolopendrélla, Scolopendrópsis, Symphyléla**) ..... **SCOLOPENDRÉLLIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON SYMPHYLA

Hansen, H. J. The Genera and Species of the Order Symphyla. Quart. Journ. Micr. Sci., **47**, pp. 1–101 (1903).

Hilton, W. A. Symphyla from North America. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **24**, pp. 537–552, 1 pl. (1931).

Latzel, R. Die Myriapoden der Oesterreichisch-Ungarischen Monarchie. Alb. Hölder, Vienna (1880–84).

Michelbacher, A. E. Notes on Symphyla. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **32**, pp. 747–757 (1939).

Two New Genera of Symphyla. Ibid., **34**, pp. 139–150 (1941).

Synopsis of Scutigerella. Ibid., **35**, pp. 267–288 (1942).

Genera of Symphyla New to the United States. Ibid., **36**, pp. 139–150, 2 pls. (1943).

Verhoeff, K. W. Symphyla. In Bronn's Klassen und Ordnungen des Tierreichs, **5**, Abt. 2, Buch 3, Lief. 1, pp. 1–120, 62 figs. (1933).

Part III

EXTINCT FAMILIES OF INSECTS

This section covers the extinct families of both living and extinct orders of insects. The keys of these families are intended to indicate only some of the more obvious taxonomic differences involved and to show the pattern of classification currently in use. They are not intended, on the other hand, to provide a means of identifying a fossil insect to its family. For this to be possible, extinct orders would need to be incorporated into the key to living orders, and extinct families into the keys to living families. Such an arrangement is impractical, since those characteristics used in the keys to living families are not usually preserved in the fossils.

A major problem in dealing with the fossils is the fragmentary nature of much of the material which has been described and for which families have been erected. The policy of establishing families "provisionally" for fragmentary specimens was set by Handlirsch and followed by him for many years, resulting in an extensive series of nondescript groups which cannot be included in keys. Such families are mentioned, however, under the order to which they apparently belong; or if their ordinal affinities are obscure, they are listed under *Insecta incertae sedis*.

Forty-four extinct orders of insects have been erected. Since the concept of any extinct category, whether an order or a genus, is largely an arbitrary one, there is much difference of opinion about the number of these orders that warrants recognition. Many have been reduced to suborders or synonymy by their own authors; others were only "provisionally" established for small fragments which did not provide evidence for their actual relationships. The remaining extinct orders are the controversial ones, since arguments for or against the recognition of each can be advanced. In the present volume only ten extinct orders are considered valid. The "provisional" orders have been either eliminated (and their families placed in *Insecta incertae sedis*) or included in other orders. A chronological list of extinct orders, with an indication of their treatment here, is given on p. 778.

A table of geologic periods is included for reference, with a list of the symbols used in the keys to indicate geologic ranges. The geologic distribution of existing orders is given under each order, including the few in which no extinct families are known.

1. **Palæodictyóptera** (Goldenberg, 1877), Cp-Pm.
2. **Megasecóptera** (Brongniart, 1885), Cp-Pm.
3. **Protodonàta** (Brongniart, 1885), Cp-Pm.
4. *Palæohemíptera* (Handlirsch, 1904), Pm. Hemiptera
5. *Protoblattòidea* (Handlirsch, 1906), Cp-Pm. Protorthoptera
6. *Hadentomòidea* (Handlirsch, 1906), Cp. Protorthoptera
7. *Sypharopteròidea* (Handlirsch, 1906), Cp. Incertæ sedis
8. *Mixotermitòidea* (Handlirsch, 1906), Cp. Protorthoptera
9. *Reculòidea* (Handlirsch, 1906), Cp. Protorthoptera
10. *Hapalopteròidea* (Handlirsch, 1906), Cp. Protorthoptera
11. **Protephemérida** (Handlirsch, 1906), Cp.
12. **Protohemíptera** (Handlirsch, 1906), Cp-Pm.
13. **Protorthóptera** (Handlirsch, 1906), Cp-Pm.
14. *Protomecóptera* (Tillyard, 1917), Tr. Mecoptera
15. *Paratrichóptera* (Tillyard, 1919), Tr. Trichoptera
16. *Paramecóptera* (Tillyard, 1919), Tr. Mecoptera
17. *Synarmogòidea* (Handlirsch, 1919), Cp. Protorthoptera
18. *Diaphanopteròidea* (Handlirsch, 1919), Cp. Megasecoptera
19. *Aeroplanóptera* (Tillyard, 1923), Tr. Orthoptera
20. *Protohymenóptera* (Tillyard, 1923), Pm. Megasecoptera
21. *Protocoleóptera* (Tillyard, 1923), Pm. Protelytroptera
22. *Miomóptera* (Martynov, 1927), Cp-Pm. Protorthoptera, Corrodentia, Protoperlaria
23. **Protoperlària** (Tillyard, 1928), Pm.
24. *Pruvostitóptera* (Zalessky, 1929), Pm. Protorthoptera
25. *Meganisóptera* (Martynov, 1931), Cp-Pm. Protodonata
26. *Permodonàta* (Zalessky, 1931), Pm. Odonata
27. **Protelytróptera** (Tillyard, 1931), Pm.
28. *Archodonàta* (Martynov, 1932), Pm. Incertæ sedis
29. *Protodíptera* (Tillyard, 1935), Pm. Mecoptera
30. *Hemipsocóptera* (Zalessky, 1937), Pm. Hemiptera
31. *Cnemidolestòidea* (Handlirsch, 1937), Cp. Protorthoptera
32. *Paraplecóptera* (Martynov, 1938), Pm. Protorthoptera
33. **Caloneuròdea** (Martynov, 1938), Cp-Pm.
34. **Glosselytròdea** (Martynov, 1938), Pm.
35. *Protocicádida* (Haupt, 1941), Cp-Pm. Protorthoptera, Incertæ sedis
36. *Protofulgórida* (Haupt, 1941), Cp-Pm. Protorthoptera, Incertæ sedis
37. *Archæhymenóptera* (Haupt, 1941), Cp. Palæodictyoptera, Incertæ sedis
38. *Palæohymenóptera* (Haupt, 1941), Cp. Megasecoptera
39. *Hemiodonàta* (Zalessky, 1943), Pm. Palæodictyoptera
40. *Perielytròdea* (Zalessky, 1943), Pm. Incertæ sedis
41. *Anisáxia* (Forbes, 1943), Cp. Palæodictyoptera
42. *Permodictyóptera* (Zalessky, 1944), Pm. Incertæ sedis
43. *Aphelophlèbia* (Pierce, 1945), T. Plectoptera
44. *Breyerídea* (Haupt, 1949), Cp. Palæodictyoptera

Chronological List of Extinct Orders of Insects. The orders printed in boldface are accepted as valid in this volume; others are included elsewhere as indicated. An explanation of abbreviations is given on page 779.

ERA	PERIOD	APPROXIMATE TIME (IN MILLIONS OF YEARS)	
		DURATION OF PERIOD	SINCE BEGINNING OF PERIOD
CENOZOIC (Age of mammals and man)	Quaternary	1	1
	Tertiary	69	70
MESOZOIC (Age of reptiles)	Cretaceous	50	120
	Jurassic	35	155
	Triassic	35	190
PALEOZOIC (Age of invertebrates and primitive vertebrates)	Permian	25	215
	Carboniferous { Upper	35	250
	Carboniferous { Lower	50	300
	Devonian	50	350
	Silurian	40	390
	Ordovician	90	480
	Cambrian	70	550

Table of Geologic Periods. The following symbols are used in the keys: Cp, Upper Carboniferous (Pennsylvanian); Pm, Permian; Tr, Triassic; J, Jurassic; K, Cretaceous; T, Tertiary; Q, Quaternary; R, Recent.

CONSPECTUS OF THE EXTINCT FAMILIES OF INSECTA

Subclass **APTERYGOTA**
- Order **PROTURA** (No fossil record)
- Order **THYSANURA** (Tr — Recent)
  (Triassomachilidæ)
- Order **ENTOTROPHI** (T — Recent)
  (No extinct families)
- Order **COLLEMBOLA** (K or T — Recent)
  (Protentomobryidæ)

Subclass **PTERYGOTA**
- Order **PALÆODICTYOPTERA** (Cp — Pm)
  (Dictyoneuridæ, Paoliidæ, Syntonopteridæ, Protagrionidæ, Calvertiellidæ, Fouqueidæ, Breyeriidæ, ThesoneuridæJ, Lamprotiliidæ, Polycreagridæ, Spilapteridæ, Apopappidæ, Eubleptidæ, Homothetidæ, Permoneuridæ, Rochlingiidæ)
- Order **MEGASECOPTERA** (Cp — Pm)
  - Suborder **Eumegasecoptera**
    (Brodiidæ, Aspidothoracidæ, Bardohymenidæ, Foririidæ, Protohymenidæ, Scytohymenidæ, Sphecopteridæ, Mischopteridæ, Ischnoptilidæ, Corydaloididæ)
  - Suborder **Paramegasecoptera**
    (Elmoidæ, Diaphanopteridæ, Martynoviidæ, Asthenohymenidæ, Biarmohymenidæ)
  - Incertae sedis
    (Rhaphidiopsidæ, Prochoropteridæ, Kuľojidæ, Parabrodiidæ, Carbonopteridæ, Campylopteridæ, Aspidohymenidæ)
- Order **PROTEPHEMERIDA** (Cp)
  (Triplosobidæ)
- Order **PLECTOPTERA** (Pm — Recent)
  - Suborder **Permoplectoptera**
    (Protereismatidæ, Misthodotidæ, Doteridæ)
  - Suborder **Euplectoptera**
    (Mesephemeridæ)
- Order **PROTODONATA** (Cp — Pm)
  (Erasipteridæ, Paralogidæ, Meganeuridæ)
- Order **ODONATA** (Pm — Recent)
  - Suborder **Protozygoptera**
    (Kennedyidæ, Permolestidæ)
  - Suborder **Archizygoptera**
    (Protomyrmeleontidæ)
  - Suborder **Protanisoptera**
    (Ditaxineuridæ, Polytaxineuridæ)
  - Suborder **Anisozygoptera**
    (Tarsophlebiidæ, Stenophlebiidæ, Heterophlebiidæ, Progonophlebiidæ, Liassophlebiidæ, Archithemistidæ, Sieblosiidæ)
  - Suborder **Zygoptera**
    (Permagrionidæ, Zacallitidæ)

Suborder **Anisoptera**
(Liassogomphidæ)
Incertae sedis
(Mesophlebiidæ, Eosagrionidæ, Steleopteridæ, Camptotaxineuridæ)
Order **PROTOHEMIPTERA** (Cp — Pm)
(Eugereonidæ, Homoiopteridæ, Lithomanteidæ)
Order **PROTOPERLARIA** (Pm)
(Lemmatophoridæ)
Order **PLECOPTERA** (Pm — Recent)
(Hypoperlidæ)
Order **PROTORTHOPTERA** (Cp — Pm)
(Stenoneuridæ, Epideigmatidæ, Narkemidæ, Ischnoneuridæ, Spanioderidæ, Homoedictyidæ, Blattinopsidæ, Euryptilonidæ, Stereopteridæ, Protokollariidæ, Adeloneuridæ, Cacurgidæ, Probnisidæ, Protembiidæ, Chelopteridæ, Liomopteridæ, Palæocixiidæ, Atactophlebiidæ, Demopteridæ, Phenopteridæ, Ideliidæ, Sthenaropodidæ, Œdischiidæ, Adiphlebiidæ, Aetophlebiidæ, Anhomalophlebiidæ, Anthracothremmidæ, Apithanidæ, Asyncritidæ, Climaconeuridæ, Cymenophlebiidæ, Emphylopteridæ, Epimasticidæ, Eucanidæ, Gerapompidæ, Geraridæ, Hadentomidæ, Hapalopteridæ, Kliveriidæ, Mixotermitidæ, Nemuropsidæ, Omalidæ, Pachytylopsidæ, Permocapniidæ, Permotermopsidæ, Prostenoneuridæ, Protophasmatidæ, Prototettigidæ, Rachimentomidæ, Reculidæ, Roomeriidæ, Stenoneurellidæ, Stenoneuritidæ, Strephoneuridæ, Sylvaphlebiidæ, Sylviodidæ, Synarmogidæ, Tcholmanvissiidæ and Thoronysidæ)
Order **BLATTARIA** (Cp — Recent)
(Archimylacridæ, Spiloblattinidæ, Mylacridæ, Pteridomylacridæ, Pseudomylacridæ, Cainoblattinidæ)
Order **CALONEURODEA** (Cp — Pm)
(Caloneuridæ, Synomaloptilidæ, Euthygrammidæ, Permobiellidæ, Paleuthygrammidæ, Pleisiogrammidæ, Anomalogrammidæ)
Order **ORTHOPTERA** (Tr — Recent)
Suborder **Manteodea**
(Triassomanteidæ)
Suborder **Grylloblattodea** (No fossil record)
Suborder **Saltatoria**
(Locustopsidæ, Elcanidæ, Mesotitanidæ, Bintoniellidæ)
Suborder **Phasmatodea**
(Necrophasmatidæ, Chresmodidæ, Ærophasmatidæ, Æroplanidæ)
Order **GLOSSELYTRODEA** (Pm)
(Jurinidæ, Glosselytridæ)
Order **PROTELYTROPTERA** (Pm)
(Elytroneuridæ, Megelytridæ, Blattelytridæ, Protelytridæ, Archelytridæ, Protocoleidæ, Permofulgoridæ)
Order **DERMAPTERA** (J — Recent)
(Protodiplatyidæ)
Order **EMBIODEA** (T — Recent)
(No extinct families)

Order **ISOPTERA** (T — Recent)
(No extinct families)
Order **CORRODENTIA** (Pm — Recent)
(Permembiidæ, Palæomanteidæ, Delopteridæ, Zygopsocidæ, Martynopsocidæ, Permopsocidæ, Dichentomidæ, Archipsyllidæ, Lophioneuridæ, Zoropsocidæ, Asienthomidæ)
Order **ZORAPTERA** (No fossil record)
Order **MALLOPHAGA** (No fossil record)
Order **THYSANOPTERA** (Pm — Recent)
(Permothripidæ, Mesothripidæ)
Order **HEMIPTERA** (Pm — Recent)
Suborder **Homoptera**
(Archescytinidæ, Protopsyllidæ, Ipsviciidæ, Pereboriidæ, Coleoscytidæ, Mesogereonidæ, Paleontinidæ, Prosbolopsidæ, Prosbolidæ, Scytinopteridæ)
Suborder **Heteroptera**
(Paraknightiidæ)
Order **ANOPLURA** (Q — Recent)
(No extinct families)
Order **NEUROPTERA** (Pm — Recent)
Suborder **Sialodea**
(Archisialidæ, Permosialidæ)
Suborder **Raphidiodea**
(Permoraphidiidæ, Mesoraphidiidæ)
Suborder **Planipennia**
(Permoberothidæ, Mesochrysopidæ, Nymphitidæ, Prohemerobiidæ, Permosisyridæ, Palæmerobiidæ, Permithonidæ, Kalligrammidæ, Solenoptilidæ, Epigambriidæ)
Order **MECOPTERA** (Pm — Recent)
(Platychoristidæ, Anormochoristidæ, Belmontiidæ, Permotipulidæ, Pseudopolycentropodidæ, Orthophlebiidæ, Archipanorpidæ, Dobbertinidæ, Mesopsychidæ, Triassopsychidæ, Tillyarditidæ)
Order **TRICHOPTERA** (J — Recent)
(Prosepididontidæ, Necrotauliidæ)
Order **LEPIDOPTERA** (T — Recent)
(No extinct families)
Order **DIPTERA** (J — Recent)
Suborder **Nematocera**
(Protobibionidæ, Protoscatopsidæ, Pleciomimidæ, Protopleciidæ, Pleciofungivoridæ, Paraxymiidæ, Eopleciidæ, Architipulidæ, Eoptychopteridæ, Protorhyphidæ.
Suborder **Brachycera**
Division ORTHORRHAPHA
(Protocyrtidæ)
Division CYCLORRHAPHA
(Archiphoridæ)
Order **SIPHONAPTERA** (T — Recent)
(No extinct families)
Order **COLEOPTERA** (Pm — Recent)
Suborder **Adephaga**

(Tshekardocoleidæ, Permocupidæ, Sojanocoleidæ, Permorrhaphidæ)

Suborder **Polyphaga**

(Permophilidæ, Permosynidæ, Curculiopsidæ)

Order **STREPSIPTERA** (T — Recent)

(No extinct families)

Order **HYMENOPTERA** (J — Recent)

Suborder **Chalastogastra**

(Anaxyelidæ, Paroryssidæ, Myrmiciidæ)

Suborder **Clistogastra**

(Serphitidæ, Pelecinopteridæ, Ephialtitidæ)

Incertæ sedis (ordinal position doubtful)

(Ænigmatodidæ, Ampelipteridæ, Anorthoneuridæ, Archæoptilidæ, Archæoptilitidæ, Bardapteridæ, Chaulioditidæ, Cheliphlebiidæ, Coseliidæ, Cryptoveniidæ, Eohymenidæ, Heolidæ, Hypermegethidæ, Ideloblattidæ, Laspeyresiellidæ, Mecynopteridæ, Megagnathidæ, Metropatidæ, Orthocostidæ, Perielytridæ, Permoneuridæ, Permothemidæ, Protermidæ, Pruvostitidæ, Pteronidiidæ, Schuchertiellidæ, Strephoneuridæ, Stygnidæ, Sycopteridæ, Sylvaellidæ, Sypharopteridæ, Tillyardiellidæ, Tomiidæ, Tshorkuphlebiidæ, Uralotermitidæ, Xenoneuridæ)

KEY TO EXTINCT ORDERS

1. Palæopterous insects, resting with wings outstretched, not folded over abdomen, or if wings are folded over abdomen (some Megasecoptera), the cerci are longer than entire body 2
   Neopterous insects, resting with wings folded over abdomen; cerci not longer than the abdomen 6
2. Wings with a complete set of main veins, showing alternation of convexities and concavities 3
   Wings lacking two main veins (posterior media, MP, and anterior cubitus, CuA). (Including *MEGANISÓPTERA*) (Cp-Pm) **PROTODONÀTA**
3. Mouth-parts mandibulate or without a conspicuous haustellate beak 4
   Mouth-parts haustellate, with a prominent beak. (*PSEUDOHEMÍPTERA*) ..... (Cp-Pm) **PROTOHEMÍPTERA**
4. Wings with a fine archedictyon or with reticulated, irregular cross-veins. (Including *HEMIODONÀTA, ANISÁXIA, PERMODICTYÓPTERA, BREYERIDEA, ARCHÆHYMENÓPTERA*, part) ..... (Cp-Pm) **PALÆODICTYÓPTERA**
   Wings with distinct cross-veins, not irregular or reticulate 5
5. Median caudal filament present ..... (Cp) **PROTEPHEMÉRIDA**
   Median caudal filament absent. (Including *PROTOHYMENÓPTERA, DIAPHANOPTEROIDEA, PALÆOHYMENÓPTERA*) ..... (Cp-Pm) **MEGASECÓPTERA**

6. Fore wing distinctly tegminous or elytrous 7
   Fore wing membranous 9
7. Fore wing with a conspicuous precostal area, and submarginal veins (subcosta, Sc, and posterior cubitus, CuP) following the distal half of wing margin .....(Pm-J) **GLOSSELYTRÒDEA**
   Fore wing at most with a small precostal area, and with no submarginal veins as above 8
8. Fore wing elytrous, with reduced and weak venation; anal area of hind wing much larger than the remigium. (Including *PROTOCOLEÓPTERA*) .....(Pm) **PROTELYTRÓPTERA**
   Fore wing tegminous, with normally developed venation; anal area of hind wing much smaller than remigium. (Including *PROTOBLATTÒIDEA*, *PRUVOSTITÓPTERA*, *MIXOTERMITÒIDEA*, *SYNARMOGÒIDEA*, *HAPALOPTERÒIDEA*, *HADENTOMÒIDEA*, *RECULÒIDEA*, *CNEMIDOLESTÒIDEA*, *PARAPLECÓPTERA*, *MIOMÓPTERA*, part, *PROTOCICADIDA*, part, *PROTOFULGORIDA*, part).
   (Cp-Pm) **PROTORTHÓPTERA,** part
9. Fore and hind wings similar in shape and venation.
   (Cp-Pm) **CALONEURÒDEA**
   Hind wing with a much larger anal area than the fore wing, and with more anal veins 10
10. Prothoracic paranotal lobes of adults always present and independent of each other; anal area of hind wing with not more than six veins; nymphs aquatic, with swimming legs. (Including *MIOMÓPTERA*, part) (Pm) **PROTOPERLÀRIA**
    Prothoracic paranotal lobes of adults, when present, fused together; anal area of hind wing with several more than six veins; nymphs terrestrial. (See couplet 8). (Cp-Pm) **PROTORTHÓPTERA,** part

ORDER PALÆODICTYÓPTERA

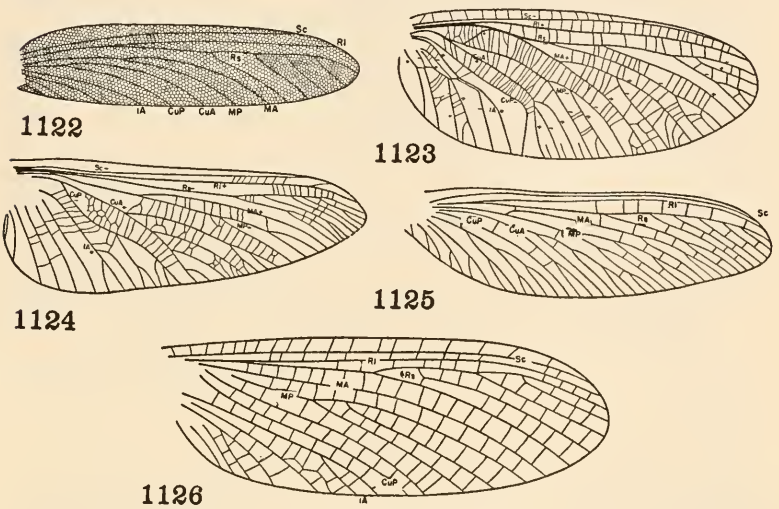
(Including *ANISÁXIA*, *ARCHÆHYMENÓPTERA*, part, *PERMODICTYÓPTERA*, *BREYERIDEA*, *HEMIODONÀTA*)

Small to medium-sized palæopterous insects, related to the Plectoptera. Head small, antennæ setaceous; mouth-parts presumably mandibulate; prothorax with a pair of membranous paranotal lobes, independent of each other; legs slender, homonomous. Wings membranous; hind wing similar to fore wing or with a larger anal lobe; all main veins present in both wings; archedictyon or weak cross-veins present. Abdomen slender, terminating in a pair of conspicuous cerci. Immature stages unknown; metamorphosis presumably incomplete. Geological range: Upper Carboniferous to Upper Permian.

Nineteen families are sufficiently well known to be included in a key; five others (Apopappidæ, Eubleptidæ, Homothetidæ, Permoneuridæ,

Rochlingiidæ (Scepasmidæ)), all from Carboniferous strata, appear to be Palæodictyoptera but are very incompletely known.

1. Archedictyon present over nearly all of the wing surface 2
   Archedictyon absent or confined to a small part of wing surface ..3



Figs. 1122–1126. **Palæodictyoptera and Protephemerida.**

1122. **Stenodictya,** Dictyoneuridæ. Sc, subcosta; R1, radius; Rs, radial sector; MA anterior media; MP, posterior media; CuA, anterior cubitus; CuP, posterior cubitus; 1A, first anal.
1123. **Lithoneura,** fore wing (Carpenter), Syntonopteridæ.
1124. **Thesoneura,** fore wing (Carpenter), Thesoneuridæ.
1125. **Homaloneura,** fore wing, Spilapteridæ.
1126. **Triplosoba,** fore wing, Triplosobidæ (Protephemerida).

2. Fore and hind wings nearly identical in shape and venation. (**Dictyoneùra, Stenodíctya** (Fig. 1122), **Microdíctya**). (Including *PEROMAPTÉRIDÆ, SAARLANDÌIDÆ, COCKERELLIÉLLIDÆ, ARCHÆMEGAPTÍLIDÆ*)
   (Cp) **DICTYONEÙRIDÆ**
   Hind wings with a much broader anal area than the fore wings.
   (Cp) **PAOLIIDÆ**
3. Intercalary veins present. (**Syntonóptera, Lithoneùra** (Fig. 1123))
   (Cp) **SYNTONOPTÉRIDÆ**
   Intercalary veins absent 4
4. Anastomosis of at least two main veins present 5
   No anastomosis of main veins 6

5. MA anastomosed with Rs; Sc terminating on costa. (*PROTAGRÌIDÆ*) ..... (Cp) **PROTAGRIÓNIDÆ**
   CuA anastomosed with M; Sc terminating on radius (Pm) **CALVERTIÉLLIDÆ**
6. Cross-veins straight and very dense over nearly all of wing area. (Including *RHABDOPTÍLIDÆ*) .....(Cp) **FOUQUÈIDÆ**
   Cross-veins widely spaced and usually irregular 7
7. Sc terminating on radius .....(Cp) **BREYERÌIDÆ**
   Sc terminating on costal margin 8
8. Radial sector branched dichotomously 9
   Radial sector branched pectinately 10
9. Hind wing slender, tapering. (**Thesoneùra** (Fig. 1124)) (Cp) **THESONEÙRIDÆ**
   Hind wing broad, apex blunt .....(Cp) **LAMPROTILÌIDÆ**
10. Subcosta terminating about two-thirds of wing length from base (Cp) **POLYCREÁGRIDÆ**
    Subcosta terminating near apex of wing. (**Dunbária, Spiláptera, Homaloneùra** (Fig. 1125), **Compsoneùra**). (Including *DUNBARÌIDÆ, DÒROPTÉRIDÆ, GRAPHIPTÍLIDÆ*) (Cp-Pm) **SPILAPTÉRIDÆ**

ORDER **PROTEPHEMÉRIDA**

Insects of moderate size, related to the Palæodictyoptera and Plectoptera. Head small, body slender; cerci and median filament present; wings homonomous or nearly so; subcosta long; radial sector arising from the radius near wing base; anterior media, anterior cubitus and posterior cubitus not forked; radial sector and posterior media branched and with intercalary veins; cross-veins numerous. Immature stages unknown, but metamorphosis presumably incomplete. Geological range: Upper Carboniferous.

This order is known only by the family Triplosobidæ, consisting of one species (Fig. 1126). It appears to be more or less intermediate between the Palæodictyoptera and the true may-flies.

ORDER **MEGASECÓPTERA**

(Including *DIAPHANOPTERÒIDEA, PROTOHYMENÓPTERA, PALÆOHYMENÓPTERA*)

Medium-sized to large insects; wings equal or subequal with nearly identical venation; all main longitudinal veins present, forming an alternation of convexities and concavities. Head small; antennæ setaceous, of moderate length; pronotal lobes absent; legs usually slender, sometimes robust; three tarsal segments in Asthenohymenidæ, unknown in other

families; abdomen slender; cerci at least as long as body; caudal filament absent. Metamorphosis incomplete. Geological range: Upper Carboniferous to Upper Permian.

This order appears to be related to the Palæodictyoptera and Plectoptera. The body structure is best known in the Asthenohymenidæ, which are much more specialized than the Carboniferous species. Immature stages, known only in Brodiidæ, are typical nymphs, with external wing buds. Adults of some families, comprising the suborder Eumegasecoptera, were unable to flex their wings over the body when resting; this is shown by their invariable occurrence with outstretched wings. Some others, the Paramegasecoptera, are found with wings flexed over the abdomen. This wing flexing probably originated independently of that in the true neopterous insects, and may have involved a very different mechanism.

The following key includes the most important families of the order. Several others (Raphidiopsidæ, Prochoropteridæ, Kulojidæ, Parabrodiidæ, Carbonopteridæ, Campylopteridæ and Aspidohymenidæ) have been established, but they are so unsatisfactorily known that they cannot be included in the key.

1. Wings outstretched at rest; radius straight or nearly so in proximal part of wing; cross-veins usually forming rows, only occasionally evenly distributed over wing; stem of cubitus and base of anterior cubitus usually remote from radius, never forming an angle divided by stem of media. (Suborder EUMEGASECÓPTERA) 2

   Wings held over abdomen at rest; radius with a more or less distinct bend not far from wing base; cross-veins distributed irregularly over wing, never forming distinct rows; stem of cubitus and base of anterior cubitus contiguous with stem of radius, the angle thus formed divided by stem of media (when present as an independent vein). (Suborder PARAMEGASECÓPTERA) 11

2. Radial sector (Rs) and anterior media (MA) independent 3

   Radial sector and anterior media anastomosed at least for a short distance 6

3. Cross-veins numerous, evenly distributed over wing, not forming definite rows 4

   Cross-veins few, arranged to form at least one definite row 5

4. Wings distinctly petiolate . . . . . (Cp) **BRODÏIDÆ**

   Wings not petiolate. (**Aspidothòrax** (Fig. 1130)). (Cp) **ASPIDOTHORÁCIDÆ**

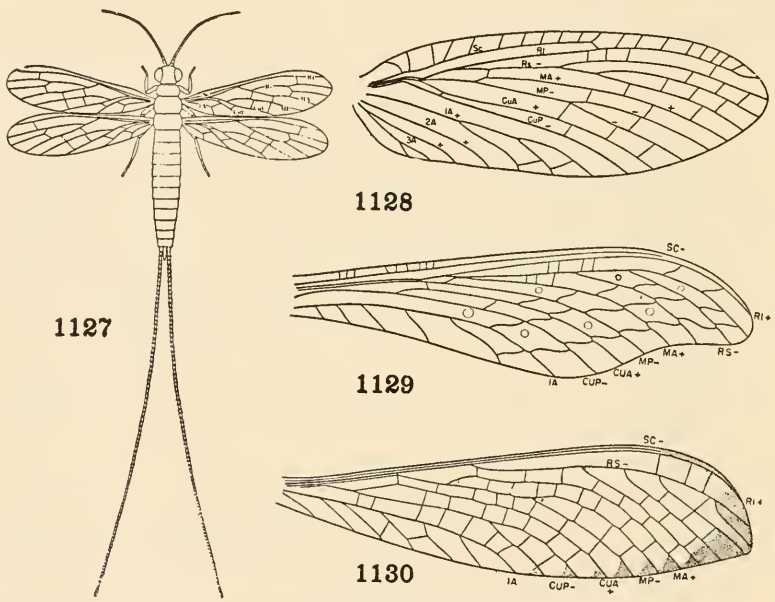
5. Subcosta and radius crowded close to costal margin; cross-veins straight. (**Calohỳmen, Sylvohỳmen**) (Pm) **BARDOHYMÉNIDÆ**

   Subcosta and radius remote from each other and costal margin; most cross-veins sigmoidal . . . . . (Cp) **FORIRÏIDÆ**

6. Subcosta and radius crowded together and close to costal margin 7

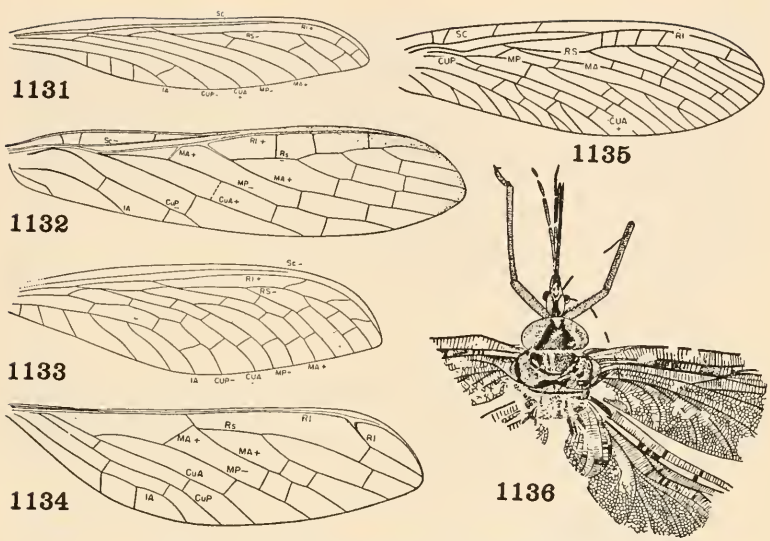
Subcosta and radius remote from each other and from costal margin 8

7. Several cross-veins present. (**Permohỳmen, Protohỳmen** (Fig. 1134)) (Pm) **PROTOHYMÉNIDÆ**
   Cross-veins nearly absent ..... (Pm) **SCYTOHYMÉNIDÆ**
8. Posterior media and anterior cubitus not anastomosed 9
   Posterior media and anterior cubitus anastomosed 10
9. One complete row of cross-veins. (**Cyclocèlis, Sphecóptera** (Fig. 1131)) ..... (Cp) **SPHECOPTÉRIDÆ**
   Two or three rows of cross-veins. (**Psilothórax, Mischóptera** (Fig. 1129)) ..... (Cp) **MISCHOPTÉRIDÆ**
10. One row of cross-veins ..... (Cp) **ISCHNOPTÍLIDÆ**
    Three rows of cross-veins. (**Corydalòides** (Fig. 1133)). (Cp) **CORYDALÒIDIDÆ**
11. Radial sector and anterior media independent. (**Parélmoa** (Fig. 1128), **Pseudélmoa**) ..... (Pm) **ELMÒIDÆ**
    Radial sector and anterior media with some anastomosis 12



Figs. 1127–1130. **Megasecoptera.**

1127. **Asthenohymen** (Carpenter) Asthenohymenidæ.
1128. **Parelmoa,** fore wing (Carpenter) Elmoidæ.
1129. **Mischoptera,** fore wing (Carpenter) Mischopteridæ.
1130. **Aspidothorax,** fore wing (Carpenter) Aspidothoracidæ.



Figs. 1131–1136. **Megasecoptera** and **Protohemiptera.**

1131. **Sphecoptera,** fore wing (Carpenter) Sphecopteridæ.
1132. **Eumartynovia,** fore wing (Carpenter) Martynoviidæ.
1133. **Corydaloides,** fore wing (Carpenter) Corydaloididæ.
1134. **Protohymen,** fore wing (Carpenter) Protohymenidæ.
1135. **Diaphanoptera,** fore wing, Diaphanopteridæ.
1136. **Eugereon** (Lameere, after Dohrn) Eugereonidæ (Protohemiptera).

12. Posterior media (MP) with several branches. (**Diaphanóptera** (Fig. 1135)). (Including *DIAPHANOPTERÍTIDÆ*)
(Cp) **DIAPHANOPTÉRIDÆ**
Posterior media unbranched 13
13. Stem of media independent of anterior cubitus. (**Eumartynovia** (Fig. 1132), **Phaneroneùra**) .....(Pm) **MARTYNOVÏIDÆ**
Stem of media anastomosed with part of CuA 14
14. Proximal part of wing much narrower than middle part. (**Asthenohymen** (Fig. 1127)) .....(Pm) **ASTHENOHYMÉNIDÆ**
Proximal part of wing about as wide as middle part.
(Pm) **BIARMOHYMÉNIDÆ**

ORDER **PROTODONÀTA**

(Including *MEGANISÓPTERA*)

Large to very large predaceous insects, resembling anisopterous Odonata, some (Meganeurinæ) having a wing-expanse of 750 mm. Head relatively small, with conspicuous eyes and large mandibles;

thoracic segments oblique, as in Odonata; legs spiny; abdomen long and slender; male with terminal claspers. Fore and hind wings hyaline, with similar venation, but the hind wing having a broader anal area; posterior media (MP) and anterior cubitus (CuA) absent or obsolescent; nodus, pterostigma and true arculus absent. Immature stages unknown, but metamorphosis was presumably incomplete. Geological range: Upper Carboniferous to Upper Permian. An incomplete wing (*Reisia*) from the Triassic of Germany appears to belong to the order but its assignment will remain questionable until more of the insect is known.

1. Cross-veins relatively few in number, forming only a few cells (**Erasípteron**) ..... (Cp) **ERASIPTÉRIDÆ**
   Cross-veins very numerous, forming numerous small cells 2
2. Subcosta short, merging with costal margin at about mid-wing; R2 + 3 and R4 + 5 widely divergent after origin. (**Oligótypus** (Fig. 1137), **Parálogus**) ..... (Cp-Pm) **PARALÓGIDÆ**
   Subcosta long, extending nearly to the apex of the wing; R2 + 3 and R4 + 5 diverge very gradually . (Cp-Pm) **MEGANEÙRIDÆ**

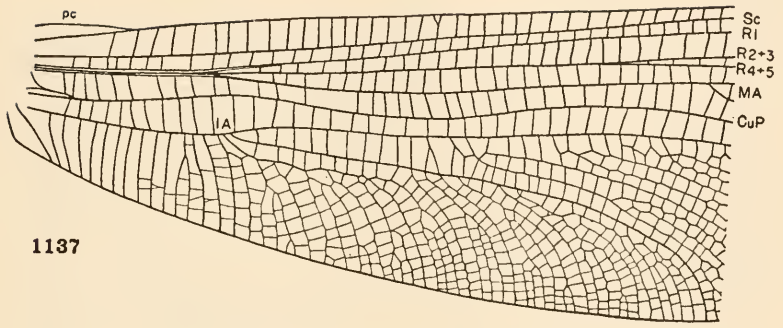
a. Precostal space long, extending nearly to mid-wing. (**Meganeùra, Meganeurópsis**) ..... (Cp-Pm) **MEGANEURINÆ**
   Precostal space short, at most extending one-fourth wing length from the base. (**Tỳpus** (Fig. 1138), **Meganeùrula**) (Cp-Pm) **TYPÌNÆ**

ORDER **PROTOHEMÍPTERA**

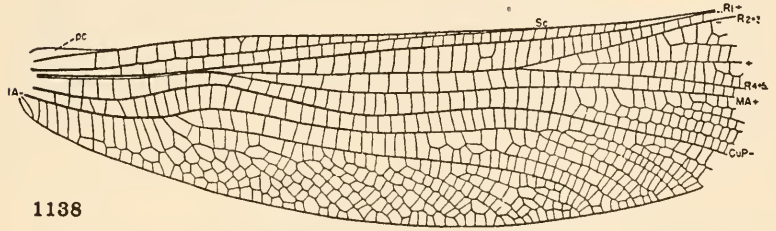
(*PSEUDOHEMÍPTERA*)

Large palæopterous insects, related to the Palæodictyoptera, but having haustellate mouth-parts. Head small and narrow, with a prominent beak; labial and maxillary palps present; eyes small; thorax robust, abdomen slender; cerci long. Fore and hind wings hyaline, nearly homonomous; all main longitudinal veins present. Immature stages unknown, metamorphosis presumably incomplete. Upper Carboniferous to Lower Permian.

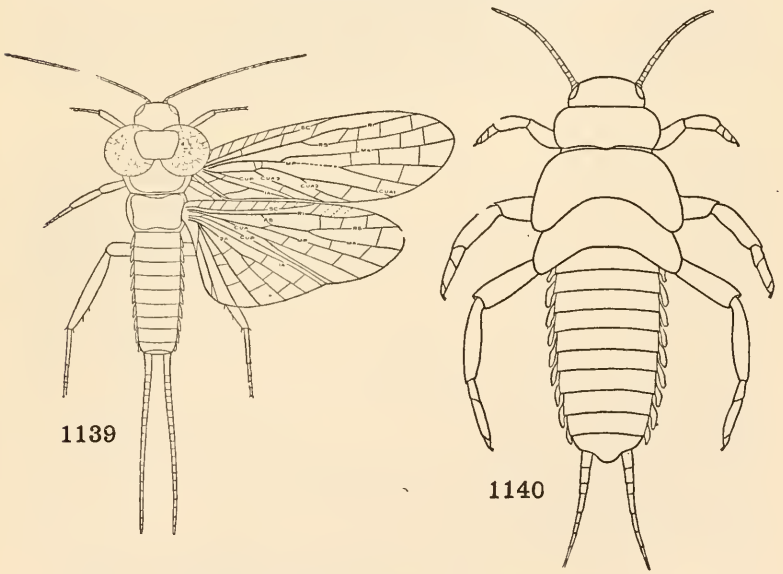
1. Wings with a conspicuous archedictyon, without distinct cross-veins. (**Eugèreon** (Fig. 1136)). (Including *MEGAPTÍLIDÆ*) (Cp-Pm) **EUGEREÓNIDÆ**
   Wings with distinct cross-veins, no archedictyon 2
2. Radial sector (Rs) with not more than six branches; CuA forked. (**Homoióptera**). (Including *LITHOPTÍLIDÆ*). (Cp) **HOMOIOPTÉRIDÆ**
   Radial sector with 10 or more branches; CuA unbranched. (Including *LYCOCÉRCIDÆ*) ..... (Cp) **LITHOMANTÈIDÆ**



1137



1138



1139

1140

Figs. 1137–1140. **Protodonata** and **Protoperlaria.**

1137. **Oligotypus,** fore wing (Carpenter) Paralogidæ (Protodonata).
1138. **Typus,** fore wing (Carpenter) Meganeuridæ (Protodonata).
1139. **Lemmatophora** (Carpenter) Lemmatophoridæ (Protoperlaria).
1140. Nymph of Lemmatophoridæ (Carpenter) (Protoperlaria).

ORDER **PROTOPERLÀRIA**

(Including *MIOMÓPTERA*, part)

Small or medium-sized insects, related to the Plecoptera. Head relatively small, eyes large, antennæ long and multisegmental. Prothorax with prominent paranotal lobes, distinctly membranous and independent of each other. Pterothorax broad; wings membranous, the hind wing having an enlarged and folded anal area; in the hind wing the radial sector is anastomosed with the anterior media. Legs slender, sometimes tenuate, with five tarsal segments, the hind legs being somewhat longer than the others. Abdomen broad, terminating in prominent cerci. Nymphs aquatic, with lateral abdominal gills and swimming legs. Geological range: Lower Permian.

At present this order includes only the single family Lemmatophóridæ, represented by several genera in the Wellington Formation of Kansas and Oklahoma (Figs. 1139, 1140).

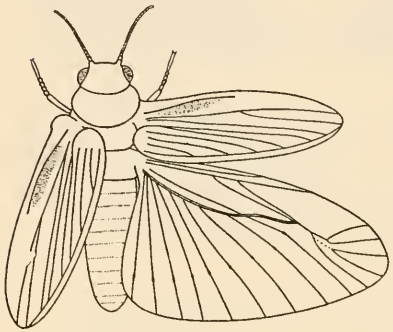
ORDER **PROTORTHÓPTERA**

(Including *PROTOBLATTÒIDEA; MIXOTERMITÒIDEA; HADENTOMÒIDEA; HAPALOPTERÒIDEA; PRUVOSTITÓPTERA; RECULÒIDEA, SYNARMOGÒIDEA; PARAPLECÓPTERA; CNEMIDOLESTÒIDEA; PROTOFULGÓRIDA*, part; *PROTOCICÁDIDA*, part; *MIOMÓPTERA*, part)

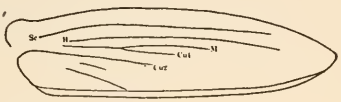
Small to large insects, related to the Orthoptera (*s.l.*), Blattaria and Protoperlaria. Head hypognathous, antennæ long and multisegmented; pronotal lobes either membranous or coriaceous, usually expanded to form a pronotal shield; abdomen with conspicuous cerci; legs variously modified, either cursorial or saltatorial, usually with five tarsal segments. Fore wings membranous or coriaceous, often with delicate covering of microtrichia; hind wing with an expanded anal area. Metamorphosis incomplete, though nymphal forms are little known. Geological range: Upper Carboniferous to Upper Permian.

Our conception of this group is very vague. Certain families merge with representatives of other orders (as Protoperlaria, Blattaria and Orthoptera), and up to the present time efforts to define the order have proven unsatisfactory. So, too, have the attempts to divide the order into subordinal categories. The following key includes those families which are well enough known to be presented in this way; it does not include the following families, which are based on fragmentary material, but which are referable to the order: Adiphlebiidæ, Aetophlebiidæ, Anhomalophlebiidæ, Anthracothremmidæ, Apithanidæ, Asyncritidæ, Climaconeuridæ, Cymenophlebiidæ, Emphylopteridæ, Epimasticidæ, Eucanidæ,

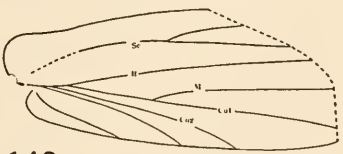
Gerapompidæ, Geraridæ, Hadentomidæ, Hapalopteridæ, Kliveriidæ, Mixotermitidæ, Nemuropsidæ, Omalidæ, Pachytylopsidæ, Permocapniidæ, Permotermopsidæ, Prostenoneuridæ, Protophasmatidæ, Prototettigidæ, Rachimentomidæ, Reculidæ, Roomeriidæ, Stenoneurellidæ, Stenoneuritidæ, Strephoneuridæ, Sylvaphlebiidæ, Sylviodidæ, Synarmogidæ, Tcholmanvissiidæ and Thoronysidæ.



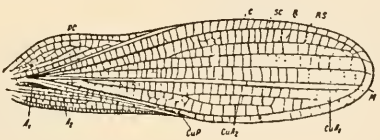
1141



1142



1143

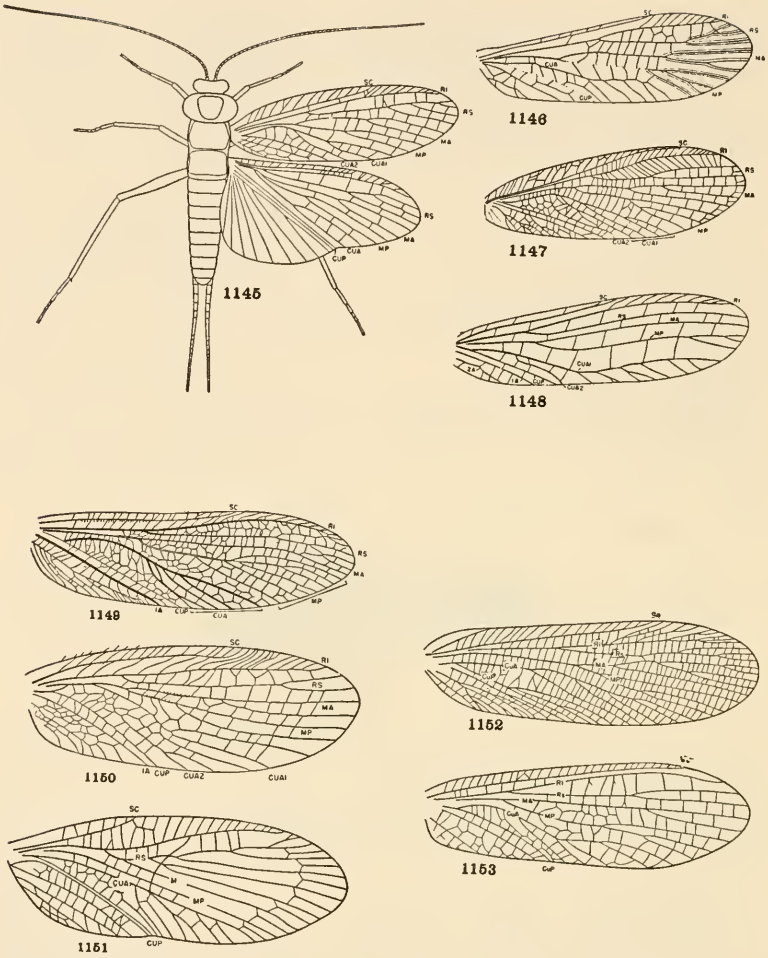


1144

Figs. 1141–1144. **Protelytroptera and Glosselytrodea.**

1141. **Protelytron** (Carpenter) Protelytridæ.
1142. **Parablattelytron,** elytron (Carpenter) Blattelytridæ.
1143. **Elytroneura,** fore wing (Carpenter) Elytroneuridæ.
1144. **Jurina,** fore wing (Martynov) Jurinidæ (Glosselytrodea).

1. Precostal space present in fore wing.....2
   Precostal space absent in fore wing.....3
2. Precostal area forming a prominent bulge; hind legs modified for jumping. (**Œdíschia**). (Including *HOMALOPHLEBÌIDÆ, PRÙVOSTÍTIDÆ*) ..... (Cp–Pm) **ŒDISCHÌIDÆ**
   Precostal area small, not forming a prominent bulge; hind legs cursorial. (**Archæacridîtes** (Fig. 1152), **Sthenarópoda**). (Cp) **STHENAROPÓDIDÆ**
3. Subcosta terminating on R1.....4
   Subcosta terminating on costal margin.....8
4. Cross-veins reticulate over most of fore wing. (Cp) **STENONEÙRIDÆ**
   Cross-veins simple over most of wing.....5



Figs. 1145–1153. **Protorthoptera**

1145. **Liomopterum** (Carpenter) Liomopteridæ.
1146. **Protembia,** fore wing (Carpenter) Protembiidæ.
1147. **Chelopterum,** fore wing (Carpenter) Chelopteridæ.
1148. **Probnis,** fore wing (Carpenter) Probnisidæ.
1149. **Demopterum,** fore wing (Carpenter) Demopteridæ.
1150. **Stereopterum,** fore wing (Carpenter) Stereopteridæ.
1151. **Sindon,** fore wing, Blattinopsidæ.
1152. **Archæacridites,** fore wing, Sthenaropodidæ.
1153. **Palæocixius,** fore wing, Palæocixiidæ.

5. Anal furrow strongly arched.....(Cp) **EPIDEIGMÁTIDÆ**
   Anal furrow nearly straight.....6
6. Wings broad, with wide costal area.....(Cp) **NARKÉMIDÆ**
   Wings narrow, with narrow costal area.....7
7. Branches of posterior cubitus (CuP) directed along wing axis. (Including *ANTHRACOPTÍLIDÆ*, *CNEMIDOLÉSTIDÆ*, *EOBLÁTTIDÆ*) ..... (Cp) **ISCHNONEÙRIDÆ**
   Branches of CuP directed posteriorly.....(Cp) **SPANIODÉRIDÆ**
8. All cross-veins finely reticulate, forming an archedictyon over most of wing ..... (Pm) **HOMŒDICTŸIDÆ**
   No archedictyon present 9
9. Some anastomosis of main veins present.....10
   No anastomosis of main veins.....15
10. Media (M) or its anterior branch anastomosed with Rs. (**Síndon** (Fig. 1151), **Blattinópsis**). (Including *ORYCTOBLATTÍNIDÆ*, *FAYOLIÉLLIDÆ*, *KLEBSIÉLLIDÆ*).
    (Cp–Pm) **BLATTINÓPSIDÆ**
    No anastomosis of M or its branches with radial sector (Rs); anterior cubitus (CuA) anastomosed with M or posterior media (MP) 11
11. CuA anastomosed with stem of M.....12
    CuA anastomosed with posterior branch of M (MP) only.....13
12. Cross-veins absent or nearly so between branches of M and CuA.
    (Pm) **EURYPTILÓNIDÆ**
    Cross-veins well developed between branches of M and of CuA. (**Stereópterum** (Fig. 1150)) .....(Pm) **STEREOPTÉRIDÆ**
13. Costal area very narrow.....(Cp) **PROTOKOLLARÌIDÆ**
    Costal area distinctly broad.....14
14. Radius (R1) unbranched distally .....(Cp) **ADELONEÙRIDÆ**
    R1 branched distally .....(Cp) **CACÚRGIDÆ**
15. Radial sector unbranched. (**Próbnis** (Fig. 1148)).
    (Pm) **PROBNÍSIDÆ**
    Radial sector at least forked.....16
16. Terminal branches of Rs, MA and MP margined with faint lines. (**Protémbia** (Fig. 1146)). (*TELACTINOPTERÝGIDÆ*).
    (Pm) **PROTEMBÌIDÆ**
    Terminal branches of Rs, MA and MP without such lines.....17
17. Most cross-veins between R1 and Rs reticulate 20
    Little or no reticulation between R1 and Rs 18
18. Cross-veins between R1 and Rs conspicuously slanted. (**Chelópterum** (Fig. 1147)) ..... (Pm) **CHELOPTÉRIDÆ**
    Cross-veins between R1 and Rs more or less at right angles to these veins 19

19. Costal margin of fore wing markedly convex. (**Liomópterum** (Fig. 1145)) ..... (Pm) **LIOMOPTÉRIDÆ**
Costal margin of fore wing straight or nearly so.
(Cp) **PALÆOCIXÌIDÆ**
20. Cross-veins in distal third of wing (excepting those between R1 and Rs) not reticulate 21
Cross-veins in distal third of wing reticulate 22
21. MP branched almost to origin of MA.
(Pm) **ATACTOPHLEBÌIDÆ**
MP branched to only half its length. (**Demópterum** (Fig. 1149)).
(Pm) **DEMOPTÉRIDÆ**
22. MA unbranched. (Including *CAMPTONEURÍTIDÆ*) (*LEPÌIDÆ*). ..... (Pm) **PHENOPTÉRIDÆ**
MA deeply forked. (Including *KHOSÁRIDÆ*).
(Pm) **IDELÌIDÆ**

ORDER **CALONEURÒDEA**

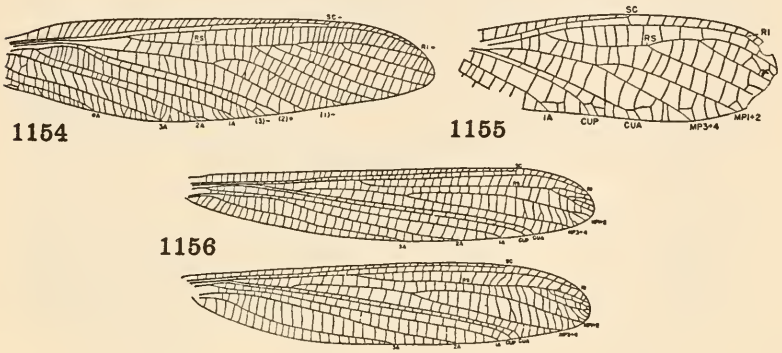
Small to large insects, related to the Protorthoptera and Orthoptera. Head hypognathous, of moderate size, antennæ long and slender; pronotal lobes absent; abdomen slender with a pair of short cerci; legs cursorial, slender, often tenuous, the posterior pair much longer than the others. Wings membranous and homonomous, there being no enlarged anal area in the hind wing; cross-veins numerous and strongly developed. Metamorphosis unknown, presumably like that of Orthoptera. Geological range: Upper Carboniferous to Upper Permian.

1. Four and veins present. (**Caloneùra** (Fig. 1154)). (Including *STHENAROCÉRIDÆ*) ..... (Cp) **CALONEÙRIDÆ**
Less than four anal veins present 2
2. Anterior cubitus (CuA) and posterior cubitus (CuP) anastomosed for part of their lengths ..... (Pm) **SYNOMALOPTÍLIDÆ**
CuA and CuP independent 3
3. CuP and first anal vein (1A) close together, CuA and CuP remote.
(Pm) **EUTHYGRÁMMIDÆ**
CuA and CuP close together for most of their lengths, CuP and 1A remote 4
4. CuA and CuP widely divergent at wing margin; cross-veins strongly convex. (**Permobiélla** (Fig. 1155)) ... (Pm) **PERMOBIÉLLIDÆ**
CuA and CuP not widely divergent at wing margin; cross-veins not markedly convex 5
5. Third anal vein (3A) long, extending to at least one quarter wing-length from base of wing. (**Paleuthygrámma** (Fig. 1156), **Aspidoneùra**) ..... (Pm) **PALEUTHYGRÁMMIDÆ**
3A very short or absent 6

6. Subcosta (Sc) long, extending well beyond mid-wing.
(Pm) **PLEISIOGRÁMMIDÆ**
Sc short, ending before mid-wing. (Pm) **ANOMALOGRÁMMIDÆ**

ORDER GLOSSELYTRÒDEA

Small insects related to the Caloneurodea. Head small, antennæ long; fore wings tegminous; precostal area prominent; subcosta long, meeting with the posterior cubitus distally to form a compound submarginal



Figs. 1154–1156. **Caloneurodea**

1154. **Caloneura,** fore wing (Carpenter) Caloneuridæ.
1155. **Permobiella,** fore wing (Carpenter) Permobiellidæ.
1156. **Paleuthygramma,** fore (A) and hind (B) wings (Carpenter) Paleuthygrammidæ.

vein. Cross-veins numerous, usually reticulate in the precostal and anal areas. Hind wings unknown. Immature stages also unknown, but metamorphosis presumably incomplete. Geological range: Upper Permian to Jurassic.

1. Precostal area of fore wing with a submarginal vein along the anterior border. (**Jurìna** (Fig. 1144)).....(Pm–J) **JURÍNIDÆ**
Precostal area without such a submarginal vein.
(Pm) **GLOSSELỲTRIDÆ**

ORDER PROTELYTRÓPTERA

(*PROTOCOLEÓPTERA*)

Small insects, related to the Dermaptera and Blattaria. Head small but broad; eyes prominent, convex; antennæ short and thick, multisegmental; legs robust, spiny, with five tarsal segments; fore wings typically

modified to form convex elytra (rarely flattened) with a true venation; hind wings longer and broader than fore wings, the expanded anal area having longitudinal and transverse folds; abdomen broad, terminating in a pair of short cerci. Immature stages unknown; metamorphosis presumably incomplete. Geological range: Upper and Lower Permian. The Protocoleidæ and Permofulgoridæ were originally placed in the order Protocoleoptera; they now appear to be protelytropterous (Tillyard, 1931), but are too little known to be included in the key to families.

1. Posterior sutural margin of fore wing (elytron) absent.....2
   Posterior sutural margin of fore wing present.....3
2. Fore wing nearly flat; media (M) and anterior cubitus (Cu1) anastomosed proximally. (**Elytroneùra** (Fig. 1143)).
   (Pm) **ELYTRONEÙRIDÆ**
   Fore wing convex, forming a true elytron; media and anterior cubitus independent.....(Pm) **MEGELÝTRIDÆ**
3. Radial sector (Rs) absent in elytron. (**Permélytron, Parablattélytron** (Fig. 1142)). (Including *PERMELÝTRIDÆ*).
   (Pm) **BLATTELÝTRIDÆ**
   Radial sector present in fore wing.....4
4. Anterior cubitus unbranched. (**Protélytron** (Fig. 1141), **Uralélytron**).....(Pm) **PROTELÝTRIDÆ**
   Anterior cubitus with three branches...(Pm) **ARCHELÝTRIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON EXTINCT ORDERS OF INSECTS

Brongniart, C. Recherches pour servir à l'histoire des insectes fossiles des temps primaires. Text, 493 pp.; Atlas, 44 pp., 37 pls. St. Etienne, France (1893).

Carpenter, F. M. The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 3. The Protohymenoptera. Psyche, **37**, pp. 343–374, 3 pls. (1930).

A Review of Our Present Knowledge of the Geological History of Insects. Psyche, **37**, pp. 15–34, 1 pl. (1930).

The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 2. The Orders Palæodictyoptera, Protodonata and Odonata. American Journ. Sci., (5) **21**, pp. 97–139, 6 figs. (1931).

The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 6. Delopteridæ, Protelytroptera and Plectoptera. Proc. American Acad. Arts Sci., **68**, pp. 411–504, 1 pl., 29 figs. (1933).

The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 7. The Order Protoperlaria. Proc. American Acad. Arts Sci., **70**, pp. 101–146, 2 pls., 11 figs. (1935).

The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 8. Additional Megasecoptera, Protodonata, Odonata, Homoptera, Psocoptera, Protelytroptera, Plecoptera and Protoperlaria. Proc. American Acad. Arts Sci., **73**(3), pp. 29–70, 2 pls., 27 figs. (1939).

Studies on Carboniferous Insects from Commentry, France. Part 1. Introduction and Families Protagriidæ, Meganeuridæ and Campylopteridæ. Bull. Geol. Soc. America, **54**, pp. 527–554 (1943).

The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 9. The Orders Neuroptera.

Raphidiodea, Caloneurodea and Protorthoptera (Probnisidæ) with Additional Protodonata and Megasecoptera. Proc. American Acad. Arts Sci., **75**, pp. 55–84, 1 pl., 15 figs. (1943).

Lower Permian Insects from Oklahoma. Part 1. Introduction and the Orders Megasecoptera, Protodonata and Odonata. Proc. American Acad. Arts Sci., **76**, pp. 25–54, 2 pls., 28 figs. (1947).

Early Insect Life. Psyche, **54**, pp. 65–85, 9 figs. (1947).

The Supposed Nymphs of the Palæodictyoptera. Psyche, **55**, pp. 41–50, 2 pls. (1948).

The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 10. The Order Protorthoptera: The Family Liomopteridæ and its Relatives. Proc. American Acad. Arts Sci., **78**, pp. 185–219, 3 pls., 11 figs. (1950).

Studies on Carboniferous Insects from Commentry, France: Part II. The Megasecoptera. Journ. Paleontol., **25**(3), pp. 336–355, 1 pl., 11 figs. (1951).

Forbes, W. T. M. The Protocoleoptera. Psyche, **35**, pp. 32–35, 4 figs. (1928).

The Origin of Wings and Venational Types in Insects. American Midl. Natural., **29**, pp. 381–405, 8 figs. (1943).

Guthörl, P. Die Arthropoden des Saar-Nahe-Pfalz-Gebietes. Abhandl. Preuss. Landesanst., **164**, pp. 1–219 (1934).

Handlirsch, A. Die fossilen Insekten und die Phylogenie der rezenten Formen. Ein Handbuch für Palaeontologen u. Zoologen. 1430 pp., 51 pls. Leipzig (1906–1908).

Revision der paleozoischen Insekten. Denkschr. Akad. Wiss. Math. Naturw. Kl., Wien, **96**, pp. 511–592, 91 figs. (1919).

Palaeontologie. In Schröder's Handbuch der Entomologie, **3**, pp. 118–306 (1920).

Fossilium Catalogus, **1**, Animalia, Pars 16, Insecta palaeozoica. 230 pp. Berlin (1922).

Neue Untersuchungen über die fossilen Insekten. Ann. naturh. Mus. Wien, **48**, pp. 1–140 (1937).

Lameere, A. Revision sommaire des insectes fossiles du Stéphanien de Commentry. Bull. Mus. Paris, **23**, pp. 141–200 (1917).

Pseudohémiptères. Précis de Zoologie, **4**, pp. 255–258 (1935).

Martynov, A. V. Ueber eine neue Ordnung fossilen Insekten, Miomoptera nov. Zool. Anz., **72**, pp. 99–109 (1927).

Permian Fossil Insects of North-east Europe. Trav. Mus. Géol. Acad. Sci. URSS, **4**, pp. 1–118 (1928).

Permian Fossil Insects from Tikhije Gory. Order Miomoptera. Parts 1–2. Bull. Acad. Sci. URSS, 1930, pp. 951–975; 1115–1134 (1930).

New Permian Insects from Tikhie Gory, Kazan Province. I. Palæoptera. Trav. Mus. Géol. Acad. Sci. URSS, **6**, pp. 69–86 (1930).

New Permian Insects from Tikhie Gory. II. Neoptera (excluding Miomoptera). Trav. Mus. Géol. Acad. Sci. URSS, **8**, pp. 149–212 (1931).

New Permian Paleoptera with the Discussion of Some Problems of Their Evolution. Trav. Inst. Paléozool. Acad. Sci., **1**, pp. 1–44 (1932).

Permian Fossil Insects from Kargala and Their Relationships. Trav. Inst. paléontol. Acad. Sci. URSS, **7**(2), 1–92, 20 figs. (1937).

Etudes sur l'histoire géologique et de phylogénie des ordres des

insectes (Pterygota). le. partie. Paleoptera et Neoptera (Polyneoptera). Trav. Inst. paléontol. Acad. Sci. URSS, **7**(4), pp. 1–150, 1 pl., 70 figs. (1938).

Permian Fossil Insects from the Arkhangelsk District. Part V. The Family Euthygrammidæ and its Relationships with the Description of a New Genus and Family from Chekarda. Trav. Inst. paléontol. Acad. Sci. URSS, **7**(3), pp. 69–80, 5 figs. (1938).

On a New Permian Order of Orthopteroid Insects, Glosselytrodea. Bull. Acad. Sci. URSS, Ser. Biol., **1938**, pp. 187–206, 1 pl., 6 figs. (1938).

Permian Fossil Insects from Tshekarda. Trav. Inst. paléontol. Acad. Sci. URSS, **11**, pp. 1–62, 6 pls., 46 figs. (1940).

Martynova, O. M. Glosselytrodea from the Jurassic Shales of the Coal Bed Sogjuta. C. R. Acad. Sci. URSS, **39**, pp. 284–285, 2 figs. (1943).

Pierce, W. D. Fossil Arthropods of California. 6. Two New Fossils from the Upper Miocene of the Fuente Hills. Bull. Southern Calif. Acad. Sci., **44**, pp. 3–6 (1945). [Aphelophlebia]

Scudder, S. H. A Classed and Annotated Bibliography of Fossil Insects. Bull. U. S. Geol. Surv. No. **69**, pp. 1–101 (1890).

Tillyard, R. J. A Fossil Insect Wing Belonging to the New Order Paramecoptera, Ancestral to the Trichoptera and Lepidoptera, from the Upper Coal-Measures of Newcastle, N. S. W. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **44**, pp. 231–256 (1919).

Mesozoic Insects of Queensland. No. 5. Mecoptera, the New Order Paratrichoptera, and Additions to Planipennia. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **44**, pp. 194–212 (1919).

Kansas Permian Insects. Part 3. The New Order Protohymenoptera. American Journ. Sci., **8**, pp. 111–122 (1924).

Upper Permian Coleoptera and a New Order from the Belmont Beds, N. S. W. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **49**, pp. 429–435, 2 pls., 1 fig. (1924).

Kansas Permian Insects. Part 5. The Orders Protodonata and Odonata. American Journ. Sci., **10**, pp. 41–73 (1925).

Kansas Permian Insects. Part 10. The New Order Protoperlaria; A Study of the Typical Genus Lemmatophora Sellards. American Journ. Sci., **16**, pp. 185–220 (1928).

Kansas Permian Insects. Part 11. Order Protoperlaria. Family Lemmatophoridæ. American Journ. Sci., **16**, pp. 313–348 (1928).

Kansas Permian Insects. Part 13. The New Order Protelytroptera. American Journ. Sci., **21**, pp. 232–266 (1931).

The Evolution of the Scorpion-flies and Their Derivatives. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **28**, pp. 1–45 (1935).

Zalessky, G. Sur deux représentants permiens nouveaux de l'ordre des Protorthoptères. Ann. Soc. Ent. France, **103**, pp. 149–158 (1934).

Sur un représentant d'un nouvel ordre d'insectes permiens. [Hemipsocoptera]. Ann. Soc. géol. Nord, **61**, pp. 50–71, 6 figs. (1936).

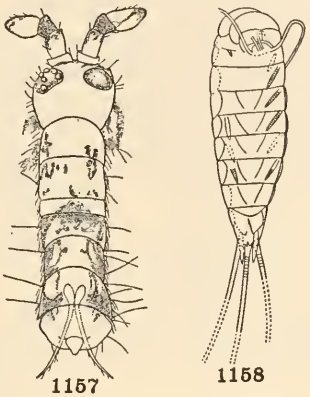
A Representative of a New Order of Insects with Elytra. [Perielytrodea]. Priroda, **32**, pp. 70–71, 2 figs. (1943).

A Representative of a New Group of Insects from the Permian Deposits of the Urals. C. R. Acad. Sci. URSS, **44**, pp. 342–344, 2 figs. (1944).

Sur un représentant d'un nouveau ordre des hemiodonates de Permien de l'Oural. Moskov. Obshch. Isp. Prirody. Otd. Biol. B., **51**, pp. 63–70 (1946).

ORDER COLLÉMBOLA

The only extinct family known is Protentomobryidæ (Fig. 1157) from Canadian amber of uncertain age (Cretaceous or early Tertiary). The family is characterized by having a furcula which is not differentiated into manubrium, dentes and mucrones. Fragments of minute



Figs. 1157–1158. **Collembola** and **Thysanura**

1157. **Protentomobrya** (Folsom) Protentomobryidæ (Collembola).
1158. **Triassomachilis** (Sharov) Triassomachilidæ (Thysanura).

arthropods (*Rhyniella*), from Devonian deposits of Scotland, have been referred to the Collembola, but their systematic position is problematical.

ORDER ENTÓTROPHI

No extinct families are known. Representatives of all three living families have been described from late Tertiary deposits of Arizona.

ORDER THYSANÙRA

The only extinct family is the Triassomachilidæ (Fig. 1158), from the Triassic beds of Russia. The other fossil representatives of the order, belonging to the Lepismatidæ and Machilidæ, occur in the Baltic amber.

LITERATURE ON COLLEMBOLA, ENTOTROPHI and THYSANURA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

Folsom, J. W. Collembola. In Insects and Arachnida from Canadian Amber. Univ. Toronto Stud., Geol. Ser. No. 40, pp. 14–17 (1937).

Pierce, W. D. Fossil Arthropods from Onyx-Marble. Bull. Southern California Acad. Sci., 50(1), pp. 44–49 (1950). [Entotrophi]

Scourfield, D. J. The Oldest Known Fossil Insect. Proc. Linn. Soc. London, 152 sess., pp. 113–131 (1939–40). [Collembola]

Sharov, A. G. Triassic Thysanura from Pre-ural. C. R. Acad. Sci. URSS, 61, pp. 517–519, 2 figs. (1948).

ORDER PLECTÓPTERA

(Including *APHELOPHLÈBIA*)

Six extinct families of may-flies have been described, but one of these (Ephemeropsidæ, Cretaceous) is known only from fragments. Nymphs, presumably Permoplectoptera, have been found in several Permian deposits. The oldest known members of the order are from Lower Permian rocks in Kansas. The family Aphelophlebodidæ (early Tertiary) is based on a minute fragment of a may-fly wing and cannot be included in the key.

1. Fore and hind wings alike or very nearly so. (Suborder PERMOPLECTÓPTERA, Pm) 2
   Hind wing much smaller than fore wing. (Suborder EUPLECTOPTERA, Pm–R, with only one extinct family, having the hind wing about two-thirds as long as fore wing). (J) **MESEPHEMÉRIDÆ**
2. Costal brace small and weak ..... (Pm) **DOTÉRIDÆ**
   Costal brace well developed 3
3. CuA with a long triad. (**Protereísma** (Fig. 1159)). (Pm) **PROTEREISMÁTIDÆ**
   CuA with a very short triad at most ... (Pm) **MISTHODÓTIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON PLECTOPTERA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

Carpenter, F. M. Jurassic Insects from Solenhofen in the Carnegie Museum and the Museum of Comparative Zoology. Ann. Carnegie Mus., 21, pp. 97–129, 11 figs. (1932).

The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 6. Delopteridæ, Protelytroptera, Plectoptera and a New Collection of Protodonata, Odonata, Megasecoptera, Homoptera and Psocoptera. Proc. Amer. Acad. Arts Sci., 68, pp. 411–503, 1 pl., 29 figs. (1933).

Cockerell, T. D. A. New Light on the Giant Fossil May-flies of Mongolia. American Mus. Novit., No. 244, pp. 1–4 (1927).

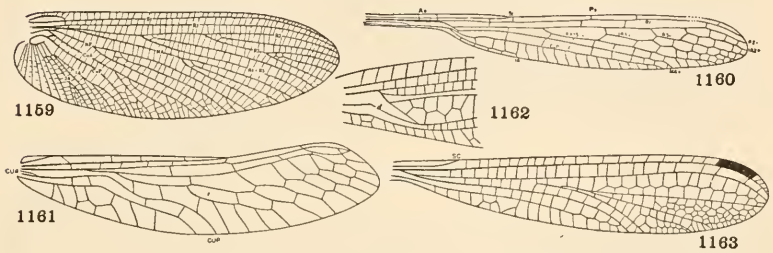
Tillyard, R. J. Kansas Permian Insects. Part 15. The Order Plectoptera. American Journ. Sci., 23, pp. 97–134 (1932).

Kansas Permian Insects. Part 16. The Order Plectoptera (Cont'd.): The Family Doteridæ, with a Note on the Affinities of the Order Protohymenoptera. American Journ. Sci., 32, pp. 435–453, 4 figs. (1936).

ORDER ODONÀTA

Twenty-four extinct families of this order are sufficiently well-known to be assigned to suborders and to be included in the following key. The families Mesophlebiidæ, Eosagrionidæ, Steleopteridæ and Camptotaxineuridæ, though apparently odonate, are too incompletely known for inclusion. The first record of the order is in Lower Permian rocks.

1. Nodus absent 2
   Nodus present 4
2. At least two antenodals present; postnodals few in number; number of cross-veins relatively small. (Suborder PROTOZYGÓPTERA, Pm) 3
   Antenodals absent; postnodals numerous; number of cross-veins relatively large. (Suborder ARCHIZYGÓPTERA). (**Protomyrmèleon** (Fig. 1163). (Including *TRIASSAGRIÓNIDÆ*). (Tr–J) **PROTOMYRMELEÓNTIDÆ**
3. No nodal veinlets aligned below end of Sc; 1A short, terminating below end of Sc. (**Kennedya** (Fig. 1160)). (Pm) **KENNEDYIDÆ**
   Nodal veinlets aligned obliquely below end of Sc; 1A long, extending at least to middle of wing. (**Permoléstes**). (Including *PEREPALLÁGIDÆ*) ..... (Pm) **PERMOLÉSTIDÆ**
4. Precostal area well developed, with an oblique brace-vein extending from the end of the precostal area to the radius; stem Rs+M nearly parallel to wing axis. (Suborder PROTANISÓPTERA, Pm) 5



Figs. 1159–1163. **Plectoptera and Odonata.**

1159. **Protereisma**, hind wing (Carpenter), Protereismatidæ (Plectoptera).
1160. **Kennedya**, wing (Carpenter), Kennedyidæ (Odonata).
1161. **Ditaxineura**, fore wing (Carpenter), Ditaxineuridæ (Odonata).
1162. **Tarsophlebia**, base of fore wing (Carpenter), Tarsophlebiidæ (Odonata).
1163. **Protomyrmeleon**, wing (Martynov), Protomyrmeleontidæ (Odonata).

Precostal area obsolescent, oblique brace-vein absent; stem Rs+M oblique 6

5. Basal remnant of CuA present; antenodals few; cross-veins in distal part of wing arranged in two gradate series. (Ditaxineùra (Fig. 1161)) ..... (Pm) **DITAXINEÙRIDÆ**

Basal remnant of CuA absent; antenodals numerous; cross-veins in distal part of wing irregularly arranged. (Including *PHOLIDOPTILÓNIDÆ, PERMÆSCHNIDÆ*).
(Pm) **POLYTAXINEÙRIDÆ**

6. Wings never petiolate; discoidal cell of fore wing subdivided into a triangle and supratriangle. (Suborder ANISÓPTERA, J–R, only one extinct family). (*GOMPHÍTIDÆ*).
(J) **LIASSOGÓMPHIDÆ**

Wings petiolate, subpetiolate, or non-petiolate; discoidal cell of fore wing not subdivided into triangles 7

7. Discoidal cell similarly formed in fore and hind wings. (Suborder ZYGÓPTERA, Pm–R) 8

Discoidal cell differing in form in fore and hind wings. (Suborder ANISOZYGÓPTERA, J–R) 9

8. Two antenodals; discoidal cell open. (Permágrion).
(Pm) **PERMAGRIÓNIDÆ**

At least ten antenodals; discoidal cell closed. (Zacallìtes).
(T) **ZACALLÍTIDÆ**

9. Anterio-distal angle of discoidal cell of hind wing obtuse 10

Anterio-distal angle of discoidal cell of hind wing acute 12

10. Nodus well proximal to the middle of costal margin.
(T) **SIEBLOSÌIDÆ**

Nodus at middle of costal margin 11

11. Discoidal cell incomplete (open) in fore wing. (Tarsophlèbia, (Fig. 1162)) ..... (J) **TARSOPHLEBÌIDÆ**

Discoidal cell closed in fore wing. (Including *ISOPHLEBÌIDÆ*).
(J) **STENOPHLEBÌIDÆ**

12. Discoidal cell of hind wing a simple quadrilateral, undivided 13

Discoidal cell of hind wing divided by a strut into a supratriangle and triangle ..... (J) **HETEROPHLEBÌIDÆ**

13. Wings of medium size (30–40 mm. long); subnodus placed slightly distad from the nodus; M2 arising far distad from subnodus.
(J) **PROGONOPHLEBÌIDÆ**

Wings of large size (55–75 mm.); subnodus below nodus; M2 arising very close to subnodus 14

14. Costal space crossed by only two hypertrophied antenodals, one on each side of arculus, with a third weaker one occasionally at extreme base ..... (J) **LIASSOPHLEBÌIDÆ**

Costal space covered by a complete set of unspecialized antenodals.

(Including *PETROPHLEBÌIDÆ, SOLENOTHEMÍSTIDÆ, CAMPTEROPHLEBÌIDÆ*) ..... (J) **ARCHITHÉMIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON ODONATA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

CARPENTER, F. M. The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 2. The Orders Palaeodictyoptera, Protodonata and Odonata. American Journ. Sci., (5) **21**, pp. 97–139 (1931).

COWLEY, J. Descriptions of Some Genera of Fossil Odonata. Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London (B), **11**, pp. 63–78 (1942).

FRASER, F. C. Note on the Classification of Zacallites balli Cockerell (Upper Eocene). Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London (B), **9**, pp. 62–64, 2 figs. (1940).

HAGEN, H. A. Zwei Libellen aus der Braunkohle von Sieblos. Palaeontogr., **5**, pp. 121–124, 1 pl. (1858).

Die Neuroptera des lithographischen Schiefers in Bayern. Palaeontogr., **15**, pp. 1–40, 4 pls. (1866).

TILLYARD, R. J. The British Liassic Dragonflies (Odonata). Fossil Insects, No. 1. British Mus. (Nat. Hist.). 38 pp., 5 pls. (1925).

TILLYARD, R. J. and FRASER, F. C. A Reclassification of the Order Odonata. Based on Some New Interpretations of the Venation of the Dragonfly Wing. Austral. Zool., **9**, pp. 125–396 (1938).

ORDER PLECÓPTERA

The only extinct family of this order is the Hypoperlidæ (Fig. 1168) from the Upper Permian of Russia. This differs from existing families of the order chiefly by having Rs arising near the base of the wing, instead of near mid-wing. The living family Eustheniidæ is recorded from the Upper Permian rocks of Australia, Tæniopterygidæ from the Jurassic beds of Turkestan, and other living families from the early Tertiary deposits (Baltic amber).

LITERATURE ON PLECOPTERA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

MARTYNOV, A. V. Permian Fossil Insects of North-East Europe. Rev. Mus. Geol. Acad. Sci. URSS, **4**, pp. 57–59 (1928).

Liassic Insects from Shurab and Kisyl-Kiya. Trav. Inst. Paléontol. Acad. Sci. URSS, **7**(1), pp. 158–160, 8 figs. (1937).

TILLYARD, R. J. Upper Permian Insects of New South Wales. V. The Order Perlaria or Stone-flies. Proc. Linn. Soc. N. S. W., **60**, pp. 385–391 (1935).

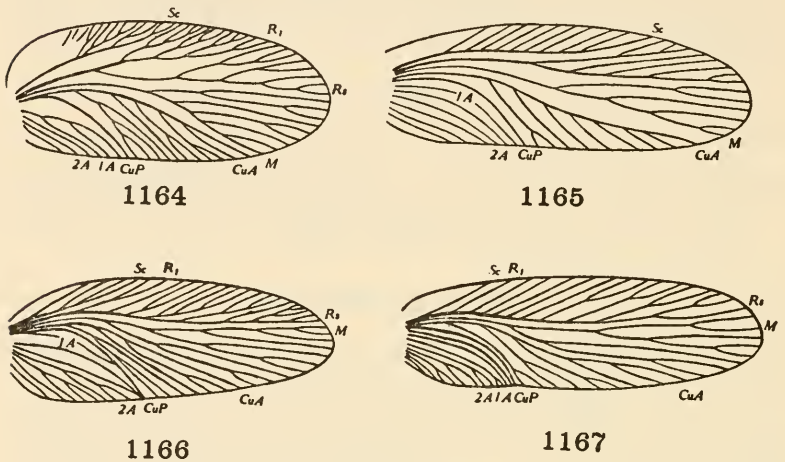
ZALESSKY, G. M. A New Plecopteron from the Permian Depositions of the Ural. C. R. Acad. Sci. URSS, **60**, pp. 1041–1043, 2 figs. (1948).

ORDER BLATTÀRIA

The classification of the fossil roaches is made difficult by our limited knowledge of their structure. Most specimens consist of isolated tegmina,

the venation of which is highly variable. The following key, utilizing the tegminous venation, is based on the evolutionary changes that seem to have taken place since the group first appeared in the Middle Pennsylvanian (Upper Carboniferous) period. Two families, Pteridomylacridæ and Pseudomylacridæ (both Pennsylvanian), each based on a small fragment, are not included in the key; nor is the Cainoblattinidæ, based on a poorly preserved specimen in amber from China.

1. Subcosta distinct and well developed, extending at least as far as mid-wing (usually beyond), with forked veinlets; radius forked



Figs. 1164–1167. Blattaria.

1164. Archimylacris, fore wing (Pruvost), Archimylacridæ.
1165. Syscioblatta, fore wing (Handlirsch), Spiloblattinidæ.
1166. Triassoblatta, fore wing (Tillyard), Mylacridæ.
1167. Rhipidoblatta, fore wing (Handlirsch), Mylacridæ.

dichotomously, R1 forming as conspicuous a part of the radial system as Rs; media forking at mid-wing or further distally. (Archimylacris (Fig. 1164)). (*PALÆOBLÁTTIDÆ*).

(Cp–Pm) **ARCHIMYLÁCRIDÆ**

Sc either a distinct vein or appearing as a branch of the radial system, usually ending before mid-wing, radius not forked dichotomously, appearing merely as the most anterior branch of Rs; media forking at or before mid-wing 2

2. Sc a distinct vein, ending at mid-wing or slightly beyond, almost always with simple, pectinate veinlets; media forking near mid-wing; all branches of M directed posteriorly, forming a distinct

medio-cubital field, extending nearly in a straight line obliquely. (**Spiloblattina, Permoblattina, Sysciobláttа** (Fig. 1165)).
(Cp–Pm) **SPILOBLATTÍNIDÆ**

Sc rarely distinct, usually appearing as a branch of the radial system, and ending before mid-wing; subcostal veinlets (when present) few in number and not pectinately arranged; media forking before mid-wing, usually in proximal quarter of wing; a medio-cubital field (when present) curved or arched. (**Mylacris, Mesoblattina, Rhipidoblattina** (Fig. 1167), **Triassoblátta** (Fig. 1166)). (Including *MESOBLATTÍNIDÆ, DIECHOBLATTÍNIDÆ, POROBLATTÍNIDÆ, NEOMYLÁCRIDÆ, IDIOMYLÁCRIDÆ, NEORTHOBLATTÍNIDÆ, OTTWEILERÌIDÆ, HEMIMYLÁCRIDÆ*) ..... (Cp–J) **MYLÁCRIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON BLATTARIA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

Guthörl, P. Neue Beiträge zur Insekten-Fauna des Saar-Carbons. Senckenbergiana, **18**, pp. 82–112, 4 pls., 18 figs. (1936).

Handlirsch, A. Die fossilen Insekten und die Phylogenie der rezenten Formen. Handb. Palæontol. u. Zool., pp. 181–301; 350–385; 427–435; 526–540; 662 (1906–08).

Beiträge zur Kenntnis der palæozoischen Blattarien. Sb. Akad. Wiss. Wien, Math.-naturwiss. Kl., **129**, pp. 431–461, 8 figs. (1920).

Ping, C. On a Blattoid Insect in the Fushun Amber. Bull. Geol. Soc. China, **11**, pp. 205–207. (1932).

Pruvost, P. La faune continentale du terrain houiller du Nord de la France. Mem. Carte Géol. France, pp. 130–247. Paris (1919).

Tillyard, R. J. Kansas Permian Insects. Part 20. The Cockroaches, or Order Blattaria. Parts I, II. American Journ. Sci., **34**, pp. 169–202, 17 figs.; pp. 249–276, 11 figs. (1937).

ORDER **ORTHÓPTERA**

SUBORDER **SALTATÒRIA**

Several extinct families of saltatorial Orthoptera have been described, the earliest record of the suborder being in Triassic rocks.[1] Five of these (Isfaropteridæ, Aboilidæ, Haglidæ, Pamphagopsidæ and Geinitziidæ, all Jurassic) are best included in the living family Prophalangopsidæ[2] (Zeuner, 1939). One other (Bintoniellidæ, Jurassic of England) is based on a small fragment. The three remaining families are separated as follows:

[1] The genus Elcanopsis from the Permian of Australia, though referred to the Saltatoria by some authors, is so incompletely known that even its ordinal position is questionable.

[2] Treated as a subfamily in the present volume.

1. Fore wing with cross-veins numerous and close together, giving the appearance of a fine network. (Mesotìtan, Clatrotìtan). (Tr) **MESOTITÁNIDÆ**

   Cross-veins few in number and widely spaced 2

2. Rs and M of fore wing free from each other; Sc extending almost to apex. (**Locustópsis** (Fig. 1169)) ..... (Tr–J) **LOCUSTÓPSIDÆ**

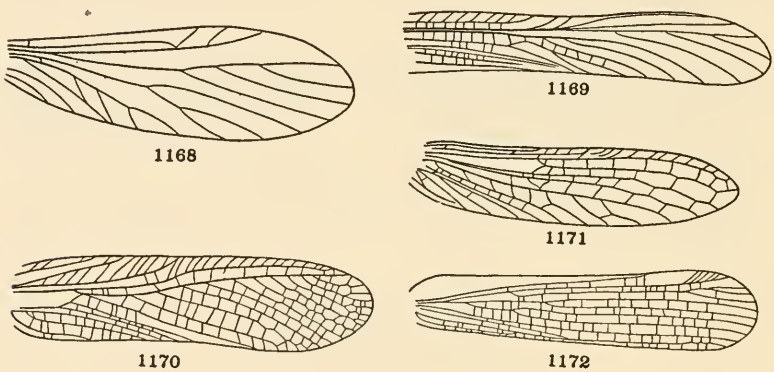
   Rs and M of fore wing fused; Sc not extending beyond mid-wing. (Elcàna (Fig. 1170)) ..... (Tr–J) **ELCÁNIDÆ**

SUBORDER **PHASMATÒDEA**

Four extinct families of phasmids have been recognized, the oldest being from Triassic deposits. They are separated on the venation of the fore wing, as follows:

1. R dividing near mid-wing; wings narrowing to their ends 2

   Rs branching from R well before mid-wing; wings not narrowed to their ends 3



Figs. 1168–1172. **Plecoptera and Orthoptera.**

1168. **Hypoperla**, fore wing (Martynov), Hypoperlidæ (Plecoptera).
1169. **Locustopsis**, fore wing (Zeuner), Elcanidae (Orthoptera).
1170. **Elcana**, fore wing (Handlirsch), Elcanidæ (Orthoptera).
1171. **Necrophasma**, fore wing (Martynov), Necrophasmatidæ (Orthoptera).
1172. **Aerophasma**, fore wing (Martynov), Aerophasmatidæ (Orthoptera).

2. M dividing near wing base, well before origin of Rs; 1A terminating near mid-wing. (Necrophásma, Fig. 1171). (J) **NECROPHASMÁTIDÆ**

   M dividing almost at level of origin of Rs; 1A extending beyond mid-wing ..... (J) **CHRESMÓDIDÆ**

3. Rs with three distal branches. (**Aerophásma**, Fig. 1172). (J) **AEROPHASMÁTIDÆ**
Rs unbranched ..... (Tr) **AEROPLANIDÆ**

SUBORDER MANTEODEA

Triassomanteidæ, from the Triassic deposits of Queensland, is the only extinct family of this suborder, and its assignment here is questionable because of the fragmentary condition of the fossil.

LITERATURE ON ORTHOPTERA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

MARTYNOV, A. V. A New Fossil Form of Phasmatodea from Galkino (Turkestan) and on Mesozoic Phasmids in General. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (10) **1**, pp. 319–328, 3 figs. (1928).

McKEOWN, K. C. New Fossil Insect Wings (Protohemiptera, Family Mesotitanidæ). Rec. Australian Mus., **20**, pp. 30–37, 4 pls., 3 figs. (1937).

ZEUNER, F. E. The Recent and Fossil Prophalangopsidæ. Stylops, **4**, pp. 102–108, 7 figs. (1935).

Fossil Orthoptera Ensifera. 321 pp. Brit. Mus. (Nat. Hist.), London. (1939).

The Fossil Acrididae (Orth. Salt.). Part I. Catantopinæ. Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist., (11) 8, pp. 510–522 (1941).

The Locustopsidæ and the Phylogeny of the Acridodea. Proc. Roy. Ent. Soc. London (B), **11**, pp. 1–18, 15 figs., 1 pl. (1942).

ORDER DERMÁPTERA

Only one extinct family has been described: Protodiplatyidæ, from Jurassic deposits of Turkestan. The group differs from all living families by having 5-segmented tarsi (posterior legs at least) and segmented cerci in the adult.

LITERATURE ON DERMAPTERA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

MARTYNOV, A. V. To the knowledge of Fossil Insects from Jurassic Beds in Turkestan. 2. Raphidioptera (Cont'd.), Orthoptera, Odonata, Neuroptera. Bull. Acad. Sci. URSS, **19**, pp. 569–598 (1925).

ORDER EMBIÒDEA

No extinct families are referable to this order. The earliest record of the group is in Tertiary amber, in which the living family Notoligotomidæ occurs.[1]

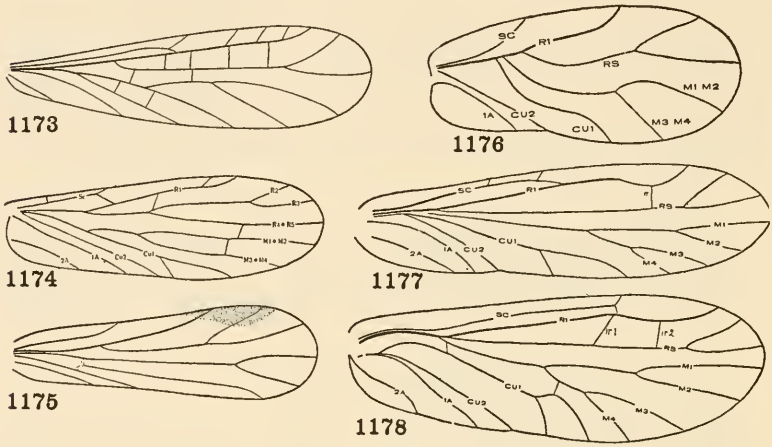
[1] Davis, C. Taxonomic Notes on the Order Embioptera. XX. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **65**, pp. 533–542 (1940).

ORDER ISÓPTERA

No extinct families referable to this order have been recognized. The earliest record of the termites is in early Tertiary deposits, which have yielded specimens of Mastotermitidæ, Kalotermitidæ, Hodotermitidæ and Rhinotermitidæ.

ORDER CORRODÉNTIA

Eleven extinct families of this order are included in the following key. An additional family, Asienthomidæ (Jurassic of Turkestan), although



Figs. 1173–1178. Corrodentia.

1173. Permembia, fore wing (Tillyard), Permembiidæ.
1174. Delopterum, fore wing (Carpenter), Delopteridæ.
1175. Zygopsocus, fore wing (Tillyard), Zygopsocidæ.
1176. Cyphoneura, fore wing (Carpenter), Lophioneuridæ.
1177. Dichentomum, fore wing (Carpenter), Dichentomidæ.
1178. Permopsocus, fore wing (Carpenter), Permopsocidæ.

undoubtedly belonging to the order, is too incompletely known for inclusion in the key. The family Archæmiomopteridæ (Upper Carboniferous of Germany) can be placed in the Corrodentia only with much doubt. The oldest unquestionable record of the order is in Lower Permian strata of Kansas (Dichentomidæ and Permopsocidæ).

1. In fore wing, M and CuA anastomosed for a conspicuous part of their lengths 2
   M and CuA not anastomosed 4

2. Sc in fore wing terminating on costal margin 3
   Sc terminating on R1. (**Permémbia** (Fig. 1173)).
   (Pm) **PERMEMBÌIDÆ**
3. Several oblique veinlets between Sc and costal margin of fore wing, and also between R1 and Sc. ..... (Pm) **PALÆOMANTÈIDÆ**
   Only one veinlet between Sc and costal margin and between Sc and R1. (**Delópterum** (Fig. 1174)). ..(Pm) **DELOPTÉRIDÆ**
4. Rs with four branches. (**Zygopsòcus** (Fig. 1175)).
   (Pm) **ZYGOPSÓCIDÆ**
   Rs with less than four branches 5
5. M with three branches. (*DINOPSÓCIDÆ*)
   (J) **MARTYNOPSÓCIDÆ**
   M with two or four branches 6
6. M with four branches 7
   M with two branches 9
7. Fork of CuA strongly arched, connected to M3 + 4 by a cross-vein. (**Permopsòcus** (Fig. 1178)) ..... (Pm) **PERMOPSÓCIDÆ**
   Fork of CuA less arched, not connected with M3 + 4 by a cross-vein 8
8. Sc distinct and free from R1 for at least most of its length. (**Dichéntomum** (Fig. 1177)) ..... (Pm) **DICHENTÓMIDÆ**
   Sc obsolescent or fused with R1 ..... (J) **ARCHIPSÝLLIDÆ**
9. Main veins strongly curved, CuA sigmoidally curved. (**Cyphoneùra** (Fig. 1176), **Lophioneùra**) ..... (Pm) **LOPHIONEÙRIDÆ**
   Main veins normal, CuA not sigmoidally curved.
   (Pm) **ZOROPSÓCIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON CORRODENTIA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

Carpenter, F. M. The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 5. Psocoptera and Additions to the Homoptera. American Journ. Sci., **24**, pp. 1–22, 11 figs. (1932).

The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 6. Delopteridæ, Protelytroptera, Plectoptera, and a New Collection of Protodonata, Odonata, Megasecoptera, Homoptera and Psocoptera. Proc. American Acad. Arts Sci., **68**, pp. 411–504, 1 pl., 29 figs. (1933).

Guthörl, P. Zur Arthropoden-Fauna des Karbons und Perms. Part 9. Palaeodictyoptera, Mixotermitoidea, Miomoptera und Blattariæ. Senckenbergiana, **21**, pp. 320–324 (1939).

Karny, H. H. Zur Systematik der Orthopteroiden Insekten. Zweiter Teil. Treubia, **12**, pp. 431–461 (1930).

Martynov, A. V. Jurassic Fossil Insects from Turkestan. Part 6. Homoptera and Psocoptera. Bull. Acad. Sci. URSS, **20**, pp. 1349–1366, 9 figs. (1926).

Tillyard, R. J. Kansas Permian Insects. Part 12. The Family Delopteridæ, with a Discussion of its Ordinal Position. American Journ. Sci., **16**, pp. 469–484, 11 figs. (1928).

Upper Permian Insects of New South Wales. Part III. The Order

Copeognatha. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **60**, pp. 265–279; 13 figs. (1935).

Kansas Permian Insects. Part 17. The Order Megasecoptera and Additions to the Palaeodictyoptera, Odonata, Protoperlaria, Copeognatha and Neuroptera. American Journ. Sci., **33**, pp. 81–110, 10 figs. (1937).

ORDER THYSANÓPTERA

Two extinct families of thrips have been established. One of these, Permothripidæ (Upper Permian beds of Russia), constituting the oldest record of the order, includes species resembling the existing Phlœothripidæ, but having short and thick antennæ. The other extinct family, Mesothripidæ (Jurassic deposits of Turkestan) includes species with very thick front femora and slender antennæ.

LITERATURE ON THYSANOPTERA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

Martynov, A. V. Jurassic Fossil Insects from Turkestan. 7. Some Odonata, Neuroptera, Thysanoptera. Bull. Acad. Sci. URSS, **21**, p. 768 (1927).

A Find of Thysanoptera in the Permian Deposits. C. R. Acad. Sci. URSS, **3**, pp. 333–336, 4 figs. (1935).

ORDER HEMÍPTERA

SUBORDER HOMÓPTERA

Nineteen extinct families of Homoptera are included in the following key. Since much difference of opinion exists in the literature about their diagnostic characteristics, some changes in the synonymy of the families will probably become necessary as additional material is studied. The oldest record of the suborder is the Archescytinidæ, from Lower Permian rocks in Kansas.

1. Subcosta of fore wing free from R1 for its entire length, its termination on costal margin slightly proximal to that of R1a 2

   Subcosta of fore wing coalesced at least distally with R1, or obsolescent, not reaching the coastal margin near the termination of R1a 3

2. Ambient vein absent in fore wing. (Archescỳtina (Fig. 1179)). (Including *MAUERIIDÆ, URALOSCYTÍNIDÆ, PERMOSCYTINÓPSIDÆ*) (*PERMOPSÝLLIDÆ*).

   (Pm) ARCHESCYTÍNIDÆ

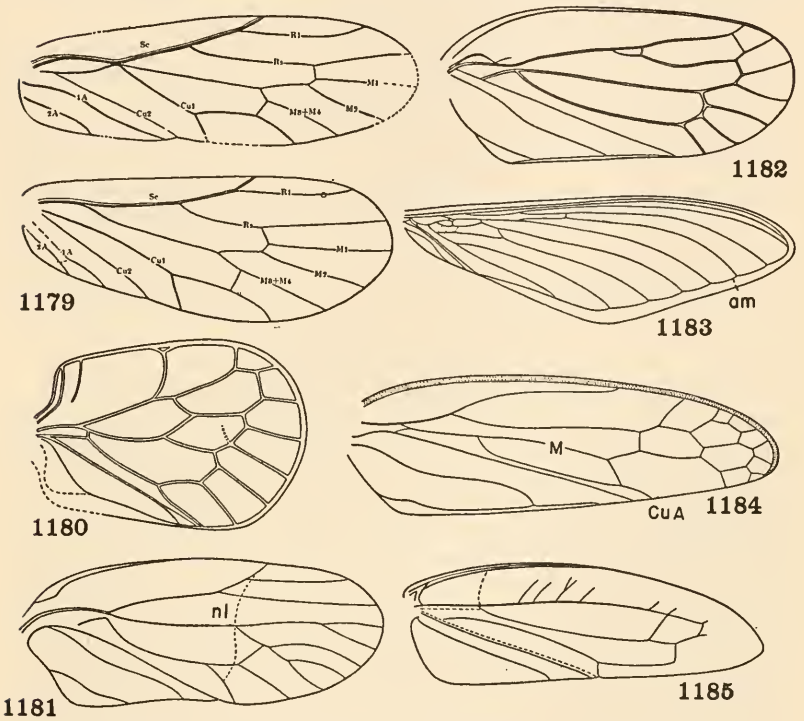
   Ambient vein present in fore wing. (Mesogèreon (Fig. 1183)).

   (J) MESOGEREÓNIDÆ

3. CuA of fore wing in contact with stem R+M (or very nearly so) and anastomosed with M for some distance beyond the divergence of M from R 4

CuA free from R+M; or if in contact with it, there is no anastomosis of CuA and M beyond the point of this contact.....5

4. Fore wing membranous; costal margin not thickened.
(Pm) **PROTOPSYLLIDÌIDÆ**



Figs. 1179–1185. **Hemiptera**

1179. **Archescytina**, fore and hind wings (Carpenter), Archescytinidæ.
1180. **Coleoscyta**, fore wing (Martynov), Coleoscytidæ.
1181. **Prosbole**, fore wing (Becker-Migdisova), Prosbolidæ.
1182. **Scytinoptera**, fore wing (Martynov), Scytinopteridæ.
1183. **Mesogereon**, fore wing (Tillyard), Mesogereonidæ.
1184. **Ipsviciopsis**, fore wing (Tillyard), Ipsviciidæ.
1185. **Paraknightia**, fore wing (Evans), Paraknightiidæ.

Fore wing leathery; costal margin thickened. (**Ipsvícia, Ipsviciópsis** (Fig. 1184)). (Including *PROCERCÓPIDÆ*).
(Pm–Tr) **IPSVICÌIDÆ**

5. Proximal part of fore wing distinctly leathery, distal part membranous; all veins with numerous distal branches in membranous area of wing. (**Pereboria**).....(Pm) **PEREBORÌIDÆ**

Proximal part of fore wing having at most only a slightly different texture from the distal part; veins with relatively few branches. 6

6. Fore wing about as broad as long. (**Coleoscỳta** (Fig. 1180)). (Pm) **COLEOSCÝTIDÆ**

Fore wing much longer than broad 7

7. R1a of fore wing terminating at about mid-wing. (J) **PALEONTÍNIDÆ**

R1a terminating much nearer apex 8

8. First two anal veins of fore wing anastomosed distally. (Pm) **PROSBOLÓPSIDÆ**

First two anal veins independent 9

9. Nodal line present. (**Prósbole** (Fig. 1181)). (Including *SOJANONEÙRIDÆ, PERMOGLÝPHIDÆ, PERMOCICADÓPSIDÆ*). (Pm) **PROSBÓLIDÆ**

Nodal line absent. (**Scytinóptera** (Fig. 1182)). (Including *CICADOPSÝLLIDÆ*) ..... (Pm) **SCYTINOPTÉRIDÆ**

SUBORDER **HETERÓPTERA**

Although several extinct families of Heteroptera have been erected, almost all were "provisionally" established by Handlirsch, for very poorly preserved fossils showing no satisfactory family characteristics. These so-called families, all from Jurassic deposits, are as follows; Aphlebocoridæ, Apopnidæ, Archegocimicidæ, Cuneocoridæ, Diatillidæ, Eonabiidæ, Hadrocoridæ, Hypocimicidæ, Pachymeridiidæ, Prosbascanionidæ, Progonocimicidæ, Protocoridæ, Psychrocoridæ and Sisyrocoridæ. The family Triassocoridæ from Triassic rocks of Australia is also too incompletely known for diagnosis. The only extinct family of the suborder which is sufficiently well known for this purpose is Paraknightiidæ (Fig. 1185), which is from Upper Permian deposits of Australia, and which constitutes the earliest record of the suborder. These insects have well developed pronotal paranota, a short but broad embolium, extending as far as the junction of R+M and lacking a nodal furrow. The problematical family Dunstaniidæ, from Triassic beds of Australia, has been assigned to both the Homoptera (Becker-Migdisova, 1949) and Heteroptera (Tillyard, 1918; Evans, 1950).

LITERATURE ON HEMIPTERA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

Becker-Migdisova, H. E. Fossil Permian Cicadas of the Family Prosbolidæ from the Sojana River. Trav. Inst. Paléontol. Acad. Sci. URSS, **11**, pp. 1–79 (1940).

Contributions to the Knowledge of Comparative Morphology of the Recent and Permian Homoptera. Bull. Acad. Sci. URSS, Biol. No. 6, **1946**, pp. 741–766 (1946).

Mesozoic Homoptera from Central Asia. Trav. Inst. Paléontol. Acad. Sci. URSS, **22**, pp. 1–64, 1 pl., 33 figs. (1949).

CARPENTER, F. M. The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 4. The Order Hemiptera, and Additions to the Paleodictyoptera and Protohymenoptera. American Journ. Sci., (5)**22**, pp. 113–130, 8 figs. (1931).

The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 5. Psocoptera and Additions to the Homoptera. American Journ. Sci., (5)**24**, pp. 1–22, 11 figs. (1932).

The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 6. Delopteridæ, Protelytroptera, Plectoptera and a New Collection of Protodonata, Odonata, Megasecoptera, Homoptera, and Psocoptera. Proc. American Acad. Arts Sci., **68**, pp. 411–503, 1 pl., 29 figs. (1933).

DAVIS, C. Hemiptera and Copeognatha from the Upper Permian of New South Wales. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **67**, pp. 111–122, 24 figs. (1942).

EVANS, J. W. Upper Permian Homoptera from New South Wales. Rec. Australian Mus., **21**, pp. 180–198, 64 figs. (1943).

A New Fossil Homopteron from Kimbles Hill, Belmont (Upper Permian). Rec. Australian Mus., **21**, pp. 431–432, 1 pl., 1 fig. (1947).

A Re-examination of an Upper Permian Insect, Paraknightia magnifica Ev. Rec. Australian Mus., **22**, pp. 246–250, 15 figs. (1950).

HANDLIRSCH, A. Neue Untersuchungen über die fossilen Insekten. Teil I. Ann. Naturh. Mus. Wien, **48**, pp. 1–140 (1937).

Neue Untersuchungen über die fossilen Insekten. Teil II. Ann. Naturh. Mus. Wien, **49**, pp. 1–240, 16 pls. (1939).

MARTYNOV, A. V. To the Morphology and Systematical Position of the Family Palæontinidæ Handl., with a Description of a New Form from Ust-baley, Siberia. Ann. Soc. Paléont. Russie, **2**, pp. 93–122, 1 pl. (1931).

Permian Fossil Insects from Arkhangelsk District. Part 5. Homoptera. Trav. Inst. Paléozool. Acad. Sci. URSS, **4**, pp. 1–35, 1 pl., 35 figs. (1935).

Permian Fossil Insects from Kargala and Their Relationships. Trav. Inst. Paléontol., Acad. Sci. URSS, **7**(2), pp. 1–92, 20 figs. (1937).

TILLYARD, R. J. Mesozoic and Tertiary Insects of Queensland and New South Wales. Publ. Queensland Geol. Surv. No. 253, pp. 31–35, 3 figs. (1916).

Mesozoic Insects of Queensland. No. 4. Hemiptera Heteroptera: The Family Dunstaniidæ. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **43**, pp. 567–592, 1 pl., 6 figs. (1918).

Mesozoic Insects of Queensland. No. 7. Hemiptera Homoptera. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **44**, pp. 857–896, 25 figs. (1919).

Mesozoic Insects of Queensland, No. 8. Hemiptera Homoptera (Cont'd.). The Genus Mesogereon. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **46**, pp. 269–284, 6 pls., 7 figs. (1921).

Upper Permian Insects of New South Wales. Part I. Introduction and the Order Hemiptera. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **51**, pp. 1–30, 1 pl., 27 figs. (1926).

ZALESSKY, G. Etudes des insectes permiens du bassin de la Sylva. III. Quelques nouveaux représentants des Protohymenoptera, Homoptera, Hemipsocoptera, Psocoptera, Protoperlaria, Isoptera et Protoblattoidea. Prob. Paléontol., **5**, pp. 33–91, 3 pls., 45 figs. (1939).

ZALESSKY, M. D. Sur deux représentants nouveaux des Paléohémiptères du Permien de la Kama et du Perebore dans le bassin de la Pétchora. Bull. Acad. Sci. URSS, Physico-Math., **1930**, pp. 1017–1027, 1 pl., 2 figs. (1930).

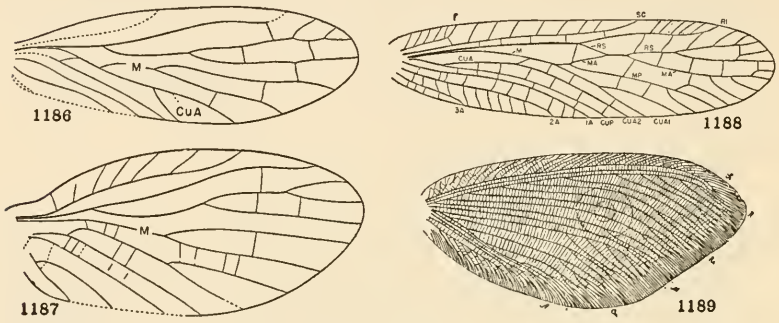
ORDER ANOPLÙRA

No extinct families are known. The only fossil record of the order is the occurrence of the living genus *Neohæmatopinus* in the Quaternary deposits of Siberia.[1]

ORDER NEURÓPTERA

SUBORDER SIALÒDEA

Only two extinct families, indicated in the key below, can be assigned to this suborder and even these are placed here with doubt. The earliest



Figs. 1186–1189. Neuroptera.

1186. Archisialis, fore wing (Martynov), Archisialidæ.
1187. Permosialis, fore wing (Martynov), Permosialidæ.
1188. Permoraphidia, fore wing (Carpenter), Permoraphidiidæ.
1189. Kalligramma, fore wing (Handlirsch), Kalligrammidæ.

unquestionable representative (Corydalidæ) of the suborder is in the Baltic amber (early Tertiary).

1. CuA anastomosed with M. (Archisìalis (Fig. 1186)).
(Pm) ARCHISIÁLIDÆ

CuA free from M. (Permosìalis (Fig. 1187)).
(Pm) PERMOSIÁLIDÆ

SUBORDER RAPHIDIÒDEA

Two extinct families belong here, one of which (Permoraphidiidæ) is the oldest record (Lower Permian) of the suborder.

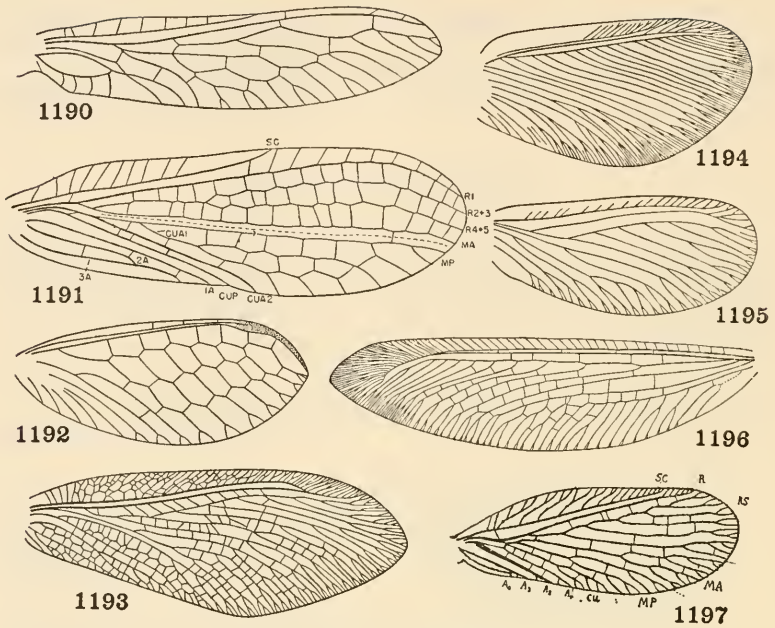
[1] Dubinin, V. B. The Finding of Pleistocene Lice (Anoplura) and Nematodes in the Course of Investigations on the Bodies of Fossil Ground-Squirrels. C. R. Acad. Sci. URSS, 62, pp. 417–420, 3 figs. (1948).

1. Recurrent or submarginal costal vein present. (**Permoraphídia** (Fig. 1188)). ..... (Pm) **PERMORAPHIDÌIDÆ**
   No recurrent vein present. (**Mesoraphídia** (Fig. 1180)). (Pm) **MESORAPHIDÌIDÆ**

SUBORDER **PLANIPÉNNIA**

The family Permoberothidæ, from the Lower Permian rocks of Kansas, is the oldest representative of this suborder. Twelve additional extinct families have been described, but two of them, Solenoptilidæ and Epigambriidæ (both Jurassic), are too little known to be included in the following key.

1. Cross-veins very numerous and close together over all but the marginal area of the wings. (**Kalligrámma** (Fig. 1189)). (J) **KALLIGRÁMMIDÆ**
   Cross-veins much less numerous 2
2. Sc terminating on costal margin just beyond mid-wing; MA and MP parallel and close together, and separated by a groove. (**Permoberòtha** (Fig. 1191)). ..... (Pm) **PERMOBERÓTHIDÆ**
   Sc terminating further distally; MA and MP not parallel and not separated by a groove 3
3. At least one row of regularly arranged gradate cross-veins present in the fore wing. (**Mesochrysòpa, Chrysoleonìtes, Mesypochrỳsa** (Fig. 1192)). ..... (J) **MESOCHRYSÓPIDÆ**
   No gradate cross-veins present 4
4. Rs with at least ten pectinate and parallel main branches 5
   Rs with not more than eight main branches 6
5. Distal part of R1 curved, following the curvature of the apical margin and terminating on the hind margin. (**Nymphìtes** (Fig. 1195)). ..... (J) **NYMPHÍTIDÆ**
   Distal part of R1 not so curved, terminating on the anterior margin just before wing apex. (**Kirgisélla, Actinophlèbia** (Fig. 1194)). (J) **PROHEMEROBÌIDÆ**, part
6. Costal space at least twice as wide (at level of first branch of Rs) as the space between R1 and Rs. (**Permegalòmus, Palæmerobius** (Fig. 1197)). (Including *PERMOSISÝRIDÆ, PARASISÝRIDÆ, SIALIDÓPSIDÆ*) ..... (Pm) **PALÆMEROBÌIDÆ**
   Costal space much less than twice as wide as the space between R1 and Rs 7
7. Sc terminating on R1. (**Permithòne** (Fig. 1193)). (Pm) **PERMITHÓNIDÆ**
   Sc terminating on costal margin. (**Prohemeròbius** (Fig. 1196)). (J) **PROHEMEROBÌIDÆ**, part



Figs. 1190–1197. **Neuroptera.**

1190. **Mesoraphidia,** fore wing (Martynov), Mesoraphidiidæ.
1191. **Permoberotha,** fore wing (Carpenter), Permoberothidæ.
1192. **Mesypochrysa,** wing (Martynov), Mesochrysopidæ.
1193. **Permithone,** fore wing (Tillyard), Permithonidæ.
1194. **Actinophlebia,** fore wing (Handlirsch), Prohemerobiidæ.
1195. **Nymphites,** hind wing (Carpenter), Nymphitidæ.
1196. **Prohemerobius,** fore wing (Handlirsch), Prohemerobiidæ.
1197. **Palæmerobius,** fore wing (Martynov), Palæmerobiidæ.

LITERATURE ON NEUROPTERA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

Carpenter, F. M. A Jurassic Neuropteran from the Lithographic Limestone of Bavaria. Psyche, **36**, pp. 190–194, 1 fig. (1929).

The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 9. The Orders Neuroptera, Raphidiodea, Caloneurodea and Protorthoptera (Probnisidæ), with Additional Protodonata and Megasecoptera. Proc. American Acad. Arts Sci., **75**, pp. 55–84, 1 pl., 15 figs. (1943).

Davis, C. A New Species of Permithone (Neuroptera Planipennia) from the Upper Permian of New South Wales. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **68**, pp. 11–12, 1 pl., 1 fig. (1943).

Handlirsch, A. Die Fossilen Insekten. Handbuch f. Palaeontol. u. Zool., pp. 473–478; 604–612 (1906–08).

Neue Untersuchungen über die fossilen Insekten. Teil II. Ann. Naturh. Mus. Wien, **49**, pp. 1–240 (1939).

MARTYNOV, A. V. To the Knowledge of Fossil Insects from Jurassic Beds in Turkestan. 1. Raphidioptera. 2. Raphidioptera (cont'd.), Orthoptera (*s.l.*), Odonata, Neuroptera. Bull. Acad. Sci. Russie, **1925**, pp. 233–246, 9 figs.; pp. 569–598, 12 figs. (1925).

Jurassic Fossil Insects from Turkestan. 7. Some Odonata, Neuroptera, Thysanoptera. Bull. Acad. Sci. URSS, **1927**, pp. 757–768, 17 figs. (1927).

Permian Fossil Insects of North-east Europe. Trav. Mus. Géol. Acad. Sci. URSS, **4**, pp. 86–98, 8 figs. (1928).

New Permian Insects from Tikhie Gory. II. Neoptera (excluding Miomoptera). Trav. Mus. Géol. Acad. Sci. URSS, 8, pp. 149–212, 29 figs. (1931).

Permian Fossil Insects from the Arkhangelsk District. Part II. Neuroptera, Megaloptera and Coleoptera. Trav. Inst. Paléozool. Acad. Sci., URSS, **2**, pp. 63–96, 19 figs. (1932).

Permian Fossil Insects from Kargala and Their Relationships. Trav. Inst. Paléontol., **7**(2), pp. 1–92, 19 figs. (1937).

MARTYNOVA, O. M. Two New Raphidioptera from the Jurassic Schists of Kara-Tau. Doklady Akad. Nauk SSSR, **56**, pp. 635–637 (1947). (Not seen).

TILLYARD, R. J. Some New Permian Insects from Belmont, N.S.W. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **47**, pp. 279–292, 2 pls., 6 figs. (1922).

Upper Permian Insects of New South Wales. Part 2. The Orders Mecoptera, Paramecoptera and Neuroptera. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **51**, pp. 265–282, 2 pls., 18 figs. (1926).

The Panorpoid Complex in the British Rhætic and Lias. Fossil Insects, no. 3. British Mus. (Nat. Hist.), London. 79 pp., 1 pl., 31 figs. (1933).

ORDER MECÓPTERA

(Including *PROTOMECÓPTERA*, *PARAMECÓPTERA*, *PARATRICHÓPTERA*, part, *PROTODÍPTERA*)

Twenty-four extinct families have been erected in this order, which was a major one from the late Permian to the Jurassic periods. As more and more material has been studied, it has become apparent that fully one-third of these families fall into synonymy. The following key covers all families except five (Archipanorpidæ, Dobbertinidæ, Mesopsychidæ, Triassopsychidæ and Tillyarditidæ), which are too little known for inclusion. The Platychoristidæ, Anormochoristidæ and some Orthophlebiidæ, from the Lower Permian rocks of Kansas, are the oldest representatives of the order.

1. Costal space of fore wing with a complete series of oblique veinlets. (Platychorísta (Fig. 1198)). (*PROTOMERÓPIDÆ*).
(Pm) **PLATYCHORÍSTIDÆ**

Costal space with very few cross-veins, almost none oblique.....2

2. Sc of fore wing terminating on R1.
(Pm) **ANORMOCHORÍSTIDÆ**

Sc terminating on costal margin.....3

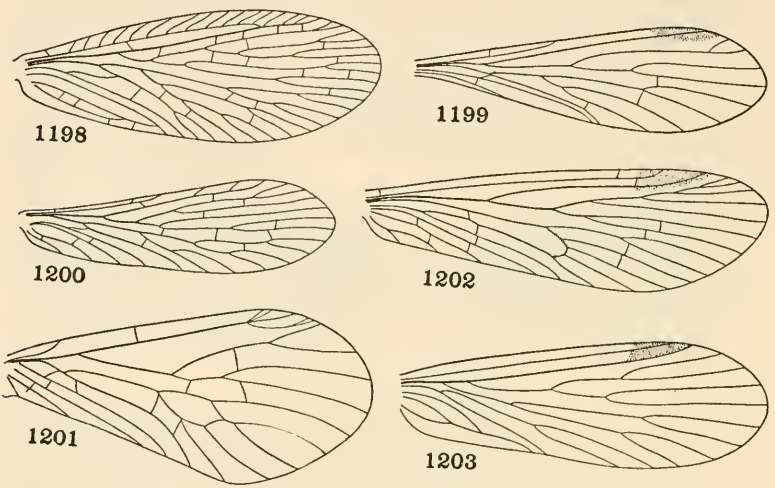
3. Radius straight, without bend near origin of Rs.
(Pm) **BELMONTÌIDÆ**

Radius with a distinct bend near origin of R1 4

4. Only one or two anal veins in fore wing. (**Permotúpula** (Fig. 1199)).
(Pm) **PERMOTIPÙLIDÆ**

Three anal veins in forewing 5

5. Sc of fore wing very short, terminating at level of origin of Rs; fore wing triangular, with distinct tornus; hind wing much smaller than fore wing. (**Pseudopolycéntropus** (Fig. 1201)).
(J) **PSEUDOPOLYCENTROPÓDIDÆ**



Figs. 1198–1203. Mecoptera and Trichoptera.

1198. **Platychorista**, fore wing (Carpenter), Platychoristidæ (Mecoptera).
1199. **Permotipula**, wing (Tillyard), Permotipulidæ (Mecoptera).
1200. **Permopanorpa**, fore wing (Carpenter), Orthophlebiidæ (Mecoptera).
1201. **Pseudopolycentropus**, fore wing (Martynov), Pseudopolycentropodidæ (Mecoptera).
1202. **Orthophlebia**, fore wing (Tillyard), Orthophlebiidæ (Mecoptera).
1203. **Necrotaulius**, fore wing (Tillyard), Necrotaulidæ (Trichoptera).

Sc longer, usually extending beyond mid-wing; fore wing oval, without tornus; fore and hind wings subequal. (**Permopanórpa** (Fig. 1200), **Permochorísta, Orthophlèbia**). (Including *PERMOCHORÍSTIDÆ, MESOPANÓRPIDÆ, CLADOCHORÍSTIDÆ, PERMOPANÓRPIDÆ, PARACHORÍSTIDÆ, PETROMÁNTIDÆ, PROTOCHORÍSTIDÆ, PROTOPANÓRPIDÆ, AGETOPANÓRPIDÆ, LITHOPANÓRPIDÆ, NEORTHOPHLEBÌIDÆ, STEREOCHORÍSTIDÆ*).
(Pm, Tr, J) **ORTHOPHLEBÌIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON MECOPTERA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

CARPENTER, F. M. The Lower Permian Insects of Kansas. Part 1. Introduction and the Order Mecoptera. Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., **70**, pp. 69–101, 5 pls., 3 figs. (1930).

MARTYNOV, A. V. Jurassic Fossil Mecoptera and Paratrichoptera from Turkestan and Ust-Balei (Siberia). Bull. Acad. Sci. URSS, **1927**, pp. 651–666, 15 figs. (1927).

MARTYNOVA, O. M. Permian Mecoptera from Chekarda and Kargala. Bull. Acad. Sci. URSS, **1942**, No. 1–2, pp. 133–149, 1 pl., 13 figs. (1942).

Variabilité individuelle des ailes de Mécoptères. Bull. Acad. Sci. URSS, **1948**, No. 2, pp. 193–198, 5 figs. (1948).

TILLYARD, R. J. Mesozoic Insects of Queensland. No. 1. Planipennia, Trichoptera, and the New Order Protomecoptera. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **42**, pp. 175–200, 3 pls., 7 figs. (1917).

Mesozoic Insects of Queensland. No. 5. Mecoptera, the New Order Paratrichoptera, and Additions to Planipennia. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **44**, pp. 194–212, 1 pl., 6 figs. (1919).

The Evolution of the Scorpion-flies and Their Derivatives. Ann. Ent. Soc. America, **28**, pp. 1–45, 23 figs. (1935).

Ancestors of the Diptera. Nature, **1937**, pp. 66–67, 2 figs. (1937).

ORDER TRICHÓPTERA

(Including *PARATRICHÓPTERA*, part)

Only three extinct families are referable to this order. The Necrotauliidæ constitute the earliest record (Jurassic) of the group.

1. Fore wing with costal area broad, costal margin strongly curved; Rs with terminal branches ..... (J) **PROSEPIDIDÓNTIDÆ**
   Costal area narrow, costal margin straight; Rs with four terminal branches. (Necrotàulius (Fig. 1203)). (Including *LIASSOPHÍLIDÆ*) ..... (J) **NECROTAULÌIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON TRICHOPTERA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

HANDLIRSCH, A. Palæontologie. Handb. Ent., **3**, pp. 199–200 (1920).

TILLYARD, R. J. The Panorpoid Complex in the British Rhætic and Lias. Fossil Insects, no. 3. Brit. Mus. (Nat. Hist.), London, pp. 1–79 (1933).

ORDER LEPIDÓPTERA

No extinct family is referable to this order. The family Eosetidæ (for the genus *Eoses*, Triassic beds of Australia) was originally placed here,[1]

[1] Tindale, N. B. Triassic Insects of Queensland. 1. Eoses, a Probable Lepidopterous Insect from the Triassic Beds of Mt. Crosby, Queensland. Proc. Roy. Soc. Queensland, **56**, pp. 37–46, 1 pl., 3 figs. (1945).

but its position within the Panorpoid complex is uncertain. The earliest unquestionable Lepidoptera have been found in early Tertiary deposits (Tineidæ, Lyonetiidæ, Eriocraniidæ, etc.).

ORDER DÍPTERA

Twelve extinct families of Diptera have been established. The Eopleciidæ, Architipulidæ, Eoptychopteridæ and Protorhyphidæ constitute the earliest record of the order (Lower Jurassic).

SUBORDER NEMATÓCERA

1. Branches of media not forming a closed cell 2
   Branches of media forming a closed cell 8
2. Veins mostly limited to anterior half of wing 3
   Veins distributed over posterior as well as anterior parts of wing . 4
3. Rs extending to wing apex; Sc well developed. (**Protobíbio** (Fig. 1205)). ..... (J) **PROTOBIBIÓNIDÆ**
   Apical part of wing without veins; Sc absent.
   (J) **PROTOSCATÓPSIDÆ**
4. Rs branched 5
   Rs unbranched. (**Pleciomìma, Lycoriomìma** (Fig. 1210)).
   (J) **PLECIOMÍMIDÆ**
5. All branches of Rs arising distad to cross-vein rm 6
   At least one branch of Rs arising proximad to cross-vein rm 7
6. Basal part of Rs, from fork of R-Rs to rm, not less than four times the length of rm ..... (J) **PROTOPLECÌIDÆ**
   Basal part of Rs, from fork of R-Rs to rm, not more than three times as long as rm. (**Pleciofungívora, Transversiplècia** (Fig. 1207)).
   (J) **PLECIOFUNGIVÓRIDÆ**
7. Sc much shorter than half wing-length; M weak.
   (J) **PARAXYMÌIDÆ**
   Sc at least half of wing-length; M strong. (**Eoplècia** (Fig. 1209)).
   (J) **EOPLECÌIDÆ**
8. Wing slender, subpetiolate, about four times as long as broad. (**Architípula, Liassotípula** (Fig. 1204)). (J) **ARCHITIPÙLIDÆ**
   Wing broadly oval, not more than three times as long as broad . . . 9
9. Median cell almost one-half wing-length. (**Eoptychóptera, Propty-chóptera** (Fig. 1206)). ..... (J) **EOPTYCHOPTÉRIDÆ**
   Median cell not more than one-quarter wing length.
   (J) **PROTORHÝPHIDÆ**

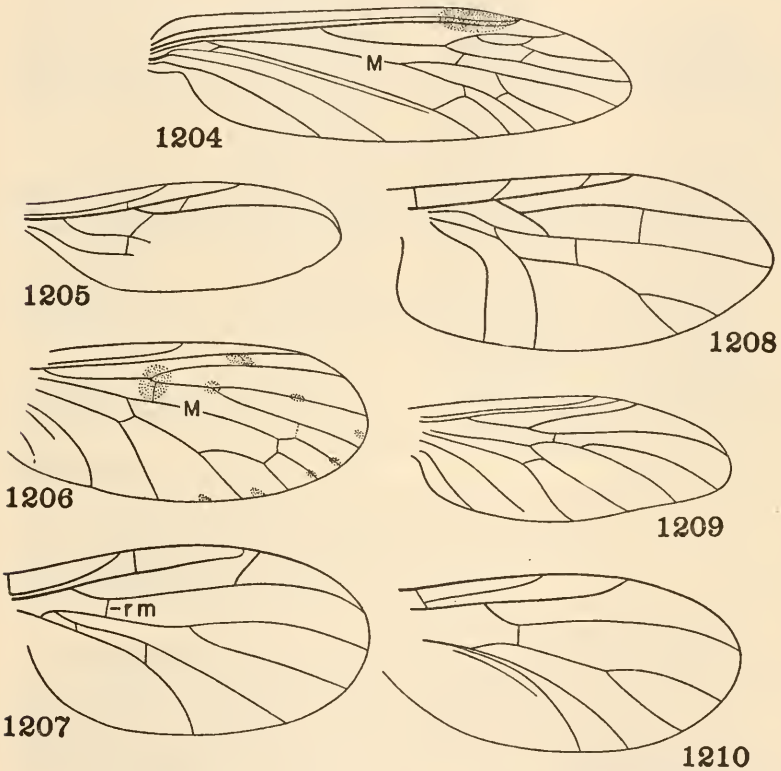
SUBORDER BRACHÝCERA

In the Division Orthorrhapha only one extinct family is known: Protocyrtidæ (Jurassic), in which the head is noticeably larger than in

the Acroceridæ. In the Division Cyclorrhapha also only one extinct family is known: Archiphoridæ (Fig. 1208) (Jurassic), in which the branches of the media are not so reduced as in the true Phoridæ.

LITERATURE ON DIPTERA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

HANDLIRSCH, A. Handbuch der Entomologie, **3**, pp. 202–206 (1920).
Neue Untersuchungen über die fossilen Insekten. Teil II. Ann. Naturh. Mus. Wien, **49**, pp. 101–114 (1939).



Figs. 1204–1210. Diptera.

1204. **Liassotipula,** wing (Tillyard), Architipulidæ.
1205. **Protobibio,** wing (Rohdendorf), Protobibionidæ.
1206. **Proptychoptera,** wing (Handlirsch), Eotychopteridæ.
1207. **Transversiplecia,** wing (Rohdendorf), Pleciofungivoridæ.
1208. **Archiphora,** wing (Rohdendorf), Archiphoridæ.
1209. **Eoplecia,** wing (Rohdendorf), Eopleciidæ.
1210. **Lycoriomima,** wing (Rohdendorf), Pleciomimidæ.

Rohdendorf, B. B. Mesozoische Dipteren aus Kara-Tau. 1. Brachyceren und einige Nematoceren. Trav. Inst. Paléontol. Acad. Sci. URSS, 7, pp. 29–67, 21 figs. (1938).

The Evolution of the Wing and the Phylogeny of Oligoneura (Diptera, Nematocera). Trav. Inst. Paléontol. Acad. Sci. URSS, 8, pp. 1–102, 16 pls., 97 figs. (1946).

Tillyard, R. J. The Panorpoid Complex in the British Rhætic and Lias. Fossil Insects, no. 3, British Mus. (Nat. Hist.), pp. 1–79 (1933).

ORDER SIPHONÁPTERA

No extinct families are known. The earliest record of the order is the living family Ctenopsyllidæ, in Lower Tertiary deposits (Baltic amber).[1]

ORDER COLEÓPTERA

The seven extinct families of Coleoptera are included in the following key. The Tschekardocoleidæ, Permocupidæ and Sojanocoleidæ constitute the earliest record of the order (Middle Permian of Russia).

1. Elytron with distinct veins 2
   Elytron without veins, at most having striæ on tubercles 5
2. Elytron with a net-work of regular cells 3
   Elytron with irregular cells 4
3. Cells of elytron forming a very fine mesh; Rs present. (**Tshekardocòleus** (Fig. 1211)) ..... (Pm) **TSHEKARDOCOLÈIDÆ**
   Cells of elytron forming a coarse net; Rs absent. (Pm) **PERMOCÙPIDÆ**
4. Cu extending to apex of elytron. (**Sojanocòleus** (Fig. 1212)). (Pm) **SOJANOCOLÈIDÆ**
   Cu extending to about middle of elytron. (Pm) **PERMORRHÁPHIDÆ**
5. Elytron with striæ or tubercles 6
   Elytron without striæ, tubercles or other sculpturing. (Pm) **PERMOPHÍLIDÆ**
6. Elytron with rows of tubercles. (**Curculiópsis** (Fig. 1213)). (Pm) **CURCULIÓPSIDÆ**
   Elytron with striæ. (**Ademosynòides, Permosỳne, Permocróssus** (Fig. 1214)) ..... (Pm–Tr) **PERMOSÝNIDÆ**

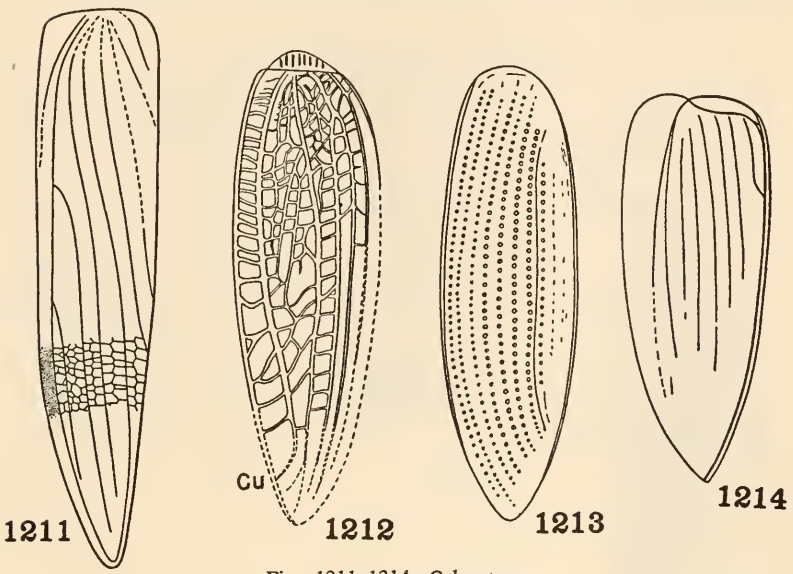
LITERATURE ON COLEOPTERA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

Martynov, A. V. New Permian Insects from Tikhie Gory. II. Neoptera (excluding Miomoptera). Trav. Mus. Géol. Acad. Sci. URSS, 8, pp. 149–212, 29 figs. (1931).

[1] Hennig, W. Über einen Floh aus der Bernsteinsammlung des Herrn Scheele. Arb. Morph. Tax. Ent. Berlin-Dahlem, **6**, pp. 330–333 (1939).

Permian Fossil Insects from the Arkhangelsk District. Part ii. Neuroptera, Megaloptera and Coleoptera, with the Description of Two New Beetles from Tikhie Gory. Trav. Inst. Paléozool. Acad. Sci. URSS, **2**, pp. 63–96, 19 figs. (1932).

On Some New Materials of Arthropoda from Kuznetsk-Basin. Bull. Acad. Sci. URSS, **1936**, pp. 1251–1264, 6 figs. (1936).



Figs. 1211–1214. **Coleoptera.**

1211. **Tshekardocoleus,** elytron (Rohdendorf), Tshekardocoleidæ.
1212. **Sojanocoleus,** elytron (Martynov), Sojanocoleidæ.
1213. **Curculiopsis,** elytron (Martynov), Curculiopsidæ.
1214. **Permocrossus,** elytron (Martynov), Permoscynidæ.

Permian Fossil Insects from Kargala and Their Relationships. Trav. Inst. Paléontol. Acad. Sci. URSS, **7**(2), pp. 1–92, 20 figs. (1937).

Rohdendorf, B. B. A New Family of Coleoptera from the Permian of the Urals. C. R. Acad. Sci. URSS, **44**, pp. 252–253, 2 figs. (1944).

Tillyard, R. J. Upper Permian Coleoptera and a New Order from the Belmont Beds, New South Wales. Proc. Linn. Soc. New South Wales, **49**, pp. 429–435, 2 pls., 3 figs. (1924).

ORDER STREPSÍPTERA

There are no extinct families in this order. Fossil representatives, belonging to the living family Mengeidæ, occur in early Tertiary amber.[1]

[1] Menge, A. Ueber ein Rhipidopteron und einige Helminthen im Bernstein. Schrift. naturf. Ges. Danzig, (2) **1**, pp. 1–8 (1866).

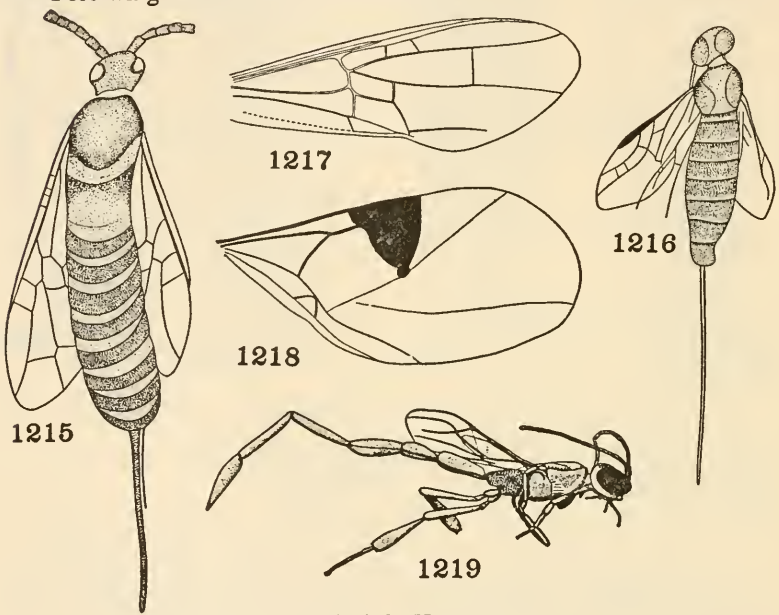
ORDER HYMENÓPTERA

Six extinct families of this order have been established, but one of these, Ephialtitidæ (Jurassic of Spain), is too little known to include in the key. The families Anaxyelidæ, Paroryssidæ, and Myrmiciidæ, all from the Upper Jurassic, constitute the oldest record of the order.

SUBORDER CHALASTOGÁSTRA

1. Fore wing with three radial cells. (**Anaxyèla** (Fig. 1215)). (J) **ANAXYÉLIDÆ**

   Fore wing with one or two radial cells 2



Figs. 1215–1219. Hymenoptera.

1215. **Anaxyela** (Martynov), Anaxyelidæ.
1216. **Paroryssus** (Martynov), Paroryssidæ.
1217. **Myrmicium**, fore wing (Carpenter), Myrmiciidæ.
1218. **Serphites**, fore wing (Brues), Serphitidæ.
1219. **Pelecinopteron** (Brues), Pelecinopteridæ.

2. Fore wing with one radial cell. (**Parorýssus** (Fig. 1216)). (J) **PARORÝSSIDÆ**

   Fore wing with two radial cells. (**Myrmícium** (Fig. 1217)). (*PSEUDOSIRÍCIDÆ* . . . . . (J) **MYRMICÌIDÆ**

SUBORDER CLISTOGÁSTRA

1. Antennæ with ten segments. (**Serphìtes** (Fig. 1218)).
(K or T) **SERPHÍTIDÆ**

Antennæ with 13 segments. (**Pelecinópteron** (Fig. 1219)).
(T) **PELECINOPTÉRIDÆ**

LITERATURE ON HYMENOPTERA — EXTINCT FAMILIES

Brues, C. T. The Parasitic Hymenoptera of the Baltic Amber. Part 1. Bernstein-Forsch., **3**, pp. 1–178, 13 pls. (1933).

Ichneumonoidea, Serphoidea, and Chalcidoidea. In Carpenter, *et al.*, Insects and Arachnids from Canadian Amber. Univ. Toronto Studies, Geol. Ser. No. 40, pp. 27–44, 3 figs. (1936).

Carpenter, F. M. Jurassic Insects from Solenhofen in the Carnegie Museum and the Museum of Comparative Zoology. Ann. Carnegie Mus., **21**, pp. 97–129, 11 figs. (1932).

Handlirsch, A. Die fossilen Insekten und die Phylogenie der rezenten Formen. Handb. Palaeontol. u. Zool., pp. 573–578 (1906–08).

Maa, T. A Synopsis of Asiatic Siricoidea with Notes on Certain Exotic and Fossil Forms (Hymenoptera Symphyta). Notes Ent. chinoise, Mus. Heude, **13**, pp. 17–19, 1 fig. (1949).

Martynov, A. To the Knowledge of Fossil Insects from Jurassic Beds in Turkestan. 3. Hymenoptera, Mecoptera. Bull. Acad. Sci. URSS, **1925**, pp. 753–762, 7 figs. (1925).

GLOSSARY OF SPECIAL TERMS [1]

This glossary is intended to include only such terms as are not easily understood from the figures referred to in the keys, and other words only when their meaning in the keys might not be readily ascertained from an ordinary English dictionary.

Abdòmen, the hindermost of the three main body divisions.

Acróstichal bristles, one, two or several longitudinal rows of minute bristles along the center of the mesonotum of some flies (*cf.* dorsocentral bristles).

Acùlea (-eæ), one of the numerous minute spines on the wing membrane of certain Lepidoptera.

Acùleate, (*a*) furnished with a sting; (*b*) beset with aculeæ.

Adventítious, not regular; accidental or additional.

Ædæagus, the male intromittent organ.

Álula (-læ), a small lobe, borne at the base of the wing (Diptera).

Amphipneùstic, having the first and last pairs of spiracles open and functioning.

Ànal, pertaining to the last abdominal segment or to the hind basal angle of the wing.

Ànal lobe, the rounded posterior part of the wing which includes the anal veins.

Ànal veins, in the typical wing the three most posterior main veins.

Ánnulated, incompletely divided into ring-like joints.

Ánnulus (-li), a ring or band.

Antecóxal sclerite, a part of the metasternum in front of the hind coxæ (Coleoptera).

Anténna (-næ), a pair of jointed sensory appendages of the head above the mouthparts.

Adfróntal plates, a pair of long oblique sclerites on the front of the head extending upwards from the base of the antennæ and meeting medially above (larvæ of Lepidoptera).

Antenòdal crossveins, crossveins along the costal border between the base and the nodus (Odonata).

Apneùstic, having all the spiracles closed and not functioning.

Appendículate cell, a small indistinct cell just beyond the apex of the marginal cell (Hymenoptera).

Ápterous, wingless.

Archedíctyon, a fine network of cuticular ridges on the wings of certain insects.

[1] Where the plural form is unusual the differing termination is given in parentheses added to the last common letter of the root. For additional definitions, the reader is referred to "Glossary of Entomology" by J. R. de la Torre Bueno, 326 pp. Brooklyn Entomological Society, New York (1937).

Árcuate, arched like a bow.
Árculus, a basal crossvein between the radius and cubitus (Odonata).
Arèola (-læ), areóle, a small closed cell in the forewing, enclosed by radial veins (Lepidoptera).
Arísta, a bristle-like process at or near the end of the antennæ (Diptera).
Aròlium (-ia), a terminal pad of the foot between the claws.
Àtrium (-ia), a cavity or enlarged entrance.
Atténuated, gradually tapering.
Auxíliary vein, the subcostal vein of Diptera, anterior to the radius.
Axílla (-læ), a triangular sclerite on each side of the scutellum (Hymenoptera).
Bàsal cells, the two cells proximal to the anterior crossvein and the discal cell (Diptera).
Bìfid, split into two parts.
Bìlobed, divided into two lobes.
Calamístrum, one or two rows of curved spines on the upper margin of the metatarsus of the hind legs (Araneida).
Calýpteres, small membranous disks under the base of the wings (Diptera).
Cámerostome, the opening through which the beak is extended in certain Acarina.
Campodèiform, having the form of Campodea (Thysanura), said of certain active carnivorous larvæ.
Cápitate, with a distinct knob at the tip.
Cárapace, the more or less fused dorsal sclerites of the cephalothorax (Arachnida). Also any fused series of sclerites covering a part of the body.
Cárinate, ridged, or furnished with a raised line or keel.
Cáruncle, a fleshy papillate or sucker-like appendage at the tip of the tarsus in certain Acarina.
Caudal filaments or **setæ,** thread-like processes terminating the abdomen.
Cell, a space in the wing bounded by veins.
Cephalothòrax, the combined head and thorax in Arachnida.
Cérci, a pair of appendages near the end of the abdomen.
Chætosèma, a series of short bristles on the head of certain Lepidoptera.
Cheek, the lateral part of the head between the eyes and the mouth.
Chèlate, pincers-shaped, having two opposable claws.
Chelíceræ, the first or most anterior pair of appendages in the Arachnida.
Chìtin, the horn-like material forming the hard parts of the body wall.
Clàvate, clubbed or enlarged at the tip.
Clàvus, an oblong basal part along the inner edge of the fore wings (Heteroptera, Homoptera).
Clýpeus, the sclerite bearing the labrum (Hymenoptera); a horseshoe-shaped sclerite under the margin of the mouth (Diptera).
Coárctate, with narrowed base and enlarged tip.

Coarctate pupa, a type of pupa in certain Diptera, enclosed in a hardened shell formed from the last larval moult-skin.
Cólulus, a slender or pointed organ lying in front of the spinnerets (Araneida).
Compréssed, flattened from side to side, as distinguished from depressed.
Cónnate, immovably united, fused.
Constrícted, narrowed in part.
Còrium, an elongate middle part of the fore wing (Hemiptera).
Córneous, horn-like in texture.
Córnicle, one of certain paired dorsal tubular processes on the posterior part of the abdomen of aphids.
Cósta, the front margin of the wing, considered as the first vein.
Céstal àrea, the part of the wing immediately behind the front margin.
Céstal cell, the space of the wing between the costa and the subcostal vein; formerly sometimes termed subcostal.
Cóxa (-xæ), the basal joint of the legs, sometimes quite fused with the body.
Cribéllum, a sieve-like spinning organ lying in front of the spinnerets (Araneida).
Cróchets, a series of spines on the prolegs of the larvæ of Lepidoptera.
Crossvein, any transverse vein connecting adjacent longitudinal veins.
Ctenídium (-ia), a comb-like row of bristles.
Cùbitus, the fifth of the main veins of the typical wing.
Cursòrial, fitted for running.
Declívity, the abruptly bent apex of the elytra (Coleoptera).
Decúmbent, bending downward.
Dentículate, with minute tooth-like projections.
Dichóptic, eyes not touching above (Diptera).
Dígitate, with finger-like processes.
Direct eyes, the anterior median pair of eyes in spiders.
Diúrnal eyes, in spiders, eyes that are dark colored.
Dórsal, pertaining to the upper surface or back of the body.
Dorsocéntral bristles, several longitudinal rows of bristles near the middle of the mesonotum, lateral to the smaller acrostichals (Diptera).
Ectopárasite, a parasite which lives on the exterior of animals.
Élytron (-ra), the horny fore wings, or wing covers, of beetles.
Empòdium (-ia), a single middle pad or bristle between the tarsal claws (Diptera).
Epímeron (-ra), the posterior portion of the pleura of a thoracic segment (Insecta). The sclerite to which the basal segment of the leg is attached (Arachnida, Diplopoda).
Epíphysis (-ses), a lappet-like process.
Epipleùra (-ræ), the infolded edge of the elytra (Coleoptera).
Epistérnum, the anterior portion of the pleura of a thoracic segment.
Épistome, the part of the face just above the mouth.

Epizòic, living as external parasites of animals.
Erùciform, having the body shaped like a caterpillar.
Exùviæ, the molt, or cast skin of an insect. Recently used as exuvia, exuviæ to differentiate the molts of a single from those of several instars, as in Coccoidea.
Eye-cap, a group of modified scales overhanging the eye (Lepidoptera).
Face, the front of the head, between the clypeus and antennæ.
Fàcial plate, the central part of the face (Diptera).
Fastígium, the upper edge or median ridge of the vertex (Orthoptera).
Fèmur (-émora), the thigh or third division of the legs.
Fíliform, hair-like, or filamentous, longer than setaceous.
Flabéllate, with fan-like processes or projections.
Flabéllum (-la), a leaf-like or fan-like process.
Flagéllum, the distal part of the antenna when lash-like.
Fontanél, a small, depressed, pale spot on the front of the head between the eyes (Isoptera).
Foràmen (-ámina), a small opening, orifice or puncture.
Fórcipate, bearing pincers, or pincers-shaped.
Frénulum, a strong spine or spines at the front basal angle of the hind wings (Lepidoptera).
Front, the forehead, between the antennæ, eyes and ocelli.
Frontàlia, the central strip of the front (Diptera).
Fróntal lùnule, a small crescent-shaped space just above the antennæ (Diptera).
Frónto-órbital bristles, several bristles along the front next to the eyes (Diptera).
Fundàtrix, a stem-mother or female of the first generation which founds a new colony (Aphidoidea).
Fúrcula, the forked springing appendage below the end of the abdomen (Collembola).
Gáster, the rounded part of the abdomen behind the basal node or nodes in ants (Hymenoptera).
Gèna (-næ), the cheek.
Genículate, abruptly bent, elbowed.
Genitàlia, the external sexual organs.
Gíbbous, puffed out; hunch-backed.
Glàbrous, bald, smooth, free of hairs.
Gnathochilàrium, a plate-like structure formed by the mouthparts, exclusive of the mandibles (Diplopoda).
Gónopod, a modified leg, serving as a copulatory appendage, on the seventh or adjacent body segments (Diplopoda).
Gonapóphysis (-ses), each of the short conical paired egg-laying processes terminating the abdomen; also applied to certain paired genital appendages in the male.

Graduated crossveins, an oblique row of crossveins forming steps across the wing (Neuroptera).

Grávid, filled with eggs.

Gùla, the median underpart of the head lying between the mouth and posterior foramen.

Gùlar suture, a longitudinal impressed line on each side of the gula or middle piece of the throat.

Hálter, a small knobbed appendage on each side of the thorax replacing the hind wings (Diptera).

Hàmus, a distinct abrupt spur-like vein in the hind wings of some Heteroptera.

Haústellate, formed for sucking, the mandibles not fitted for chewing.

Hemélytron (-ra), the heavily chitinized fore wing of Hemiptera.

Heterogèneous, of more than one type, as the eyes of certain spiders.

Heterómerous, differing in the number of joints in the three pairs of tarsi (*e.g.* 5, 5, 4), or in the structure of other repetitive parts.

Holóptic, having the eyes meeting above the antennæ (Diptera).

Homónomous, similar in form, function or development.

Hùmeral angle, the basal front corner of the wing.

Hỳaline, more or less transparent.

Hypermetamórphosis, development in which two or more different types of larvæ follow one another in succeeding stages of growth.

Hypopleùral bristles, a more or less vertical row of bristles above each hind coxa (Diptera).

Hypopýgium, the last ventral plate; or the inflexed genitalia.

Hypostigmátic cell, a specialized cell located beneath the stigma of the wing of some Neuroptera.

Imàgo, the final, adult, or reproductive stage of an insect.

Inglùvial, pertaining to the crop.

Ínclinate, bent or directed toward the median line.

Ínquiline, an animal that occurs regularly in the nest or habitation of some other species.

Ínstar, any of the successive stages during metamorphosis, marked off by moltings.

Intercalary veins, a thickened fold which arises nearly mid-way between two preëxisting veins and which has no original connections with those veins.

Interfrontàlia, the central portion of the front of some flies when differentiated from the orbits.

Interfróntal bristles, minute bristles on the central part of the front (Diptera).

Interstítial, occurring between two segments, *e.g.* the trochanter, linking the coxa and femur; or coincident, as the ends of two veins.

Intra-àlar bristles, several bristles above the root of the wing lateral to the dorsocentrals (Diptera).

Júgum, a lobe-like process at the base of the fore wings overlapping the hind wings (Lepidoptera).

Labéllum (-la), the expanded tip of the proboscis (Diptera).

Làbial pálpus (-pi), a jointed sensory appendage at each side of the labium.

Làbium, the lower lip.

Làbrum, the upper lip, lying just below the clypeus.

Laméllа (-læ), a leaf-like plate.

Lámellate, bearing or composed of lamellæ.

Láminate, composed of leaf-like plates.

Lánceolate, tapering at each end, spear-shaped.

Lárva (-væ), the growing stages of an insect having a complete metamorphosis, after hatching from the egg and before the pupal period.

Lateral, at, toward, or pertaining to the sides of the body.

Lígula, the central part of the labium, borne by the mentum (Coleoptera).

Lòra (-ræ), the cheek (Homoptera).

Lung-book; lung sac, a respiratory sac, opening by a slit-shaped aperture on the ventral surface of the abdomen in certain Arachnida.

Lùnule, a small crescent-shaped piece just above the antennæ (Diptera).

Macrotríchia, the larger hairs on the surface of the wings.

Mandíbulate, with jaws fitted for chewing.

Marginal cell, one or more cells near the anterior margin of the wing, below the stigma (Hymenoptera).

Mask, the extensile labium of the nymphs of Odonata which forms an organ for grasping the prey.

Maxílla (-læ), the second pair of appendages belonging to the mouth, behind the mandibles or jaws.

Máxillary palpus, a finger-like jointed sensory appendage on each maxilla.

Mèdia, the fourth of the principal veins of the typical wing.

Mèdial, pertaining to the media.

Mèdian, lying along the middle line of the body.

Méntum, the part of the labium bearing the movable parts.

Mèsad, lying toward the median line.

Mesepistérnum (-na), the anterior of the oblique side pieces of the mesothorax.

Mesonòtum, the back or upper side of the mesothorax.

Mesopleùra (-ræ), the space between the root of the wings and the middle coxæ, consisting of episternum and epimeron (Diptera).

Mesostérnum, the middle part of the underside of the mesothorax.

Mesothòrax, the middle of the thoracic divisions, bearing the second legs and the fore wings.

Metamórphosis (-ses), the series of marked external changes through which an insect passes during its development, *e.g.* egg, larva, pupa, adult. Direct development entails no such changes. Incomplete

metamorphosis lacks the pupal stage. Complete metamorphosis includes a pupal stage. See also hypermetamorphosis.

Metapneùstic, having only the posterior pair of spiracles open and functioning.

Metastérnum, the middle piece of the under side of the metathorax.

Metatársus (-si), the first joint of any tarsus, next to the tibia, also called basitarsus.

Metathòrax, the third division of the thorax, bearing the hind legs and the hind wings.

Micrópterous, with small or vestigial wings.

Microtríchia, the smaller abundant hairs that clothe the surface of the wings in some insects.

Molt, to cut off or shed the skin.

Moníliform, resembling a string of beads.

Nàiad, the nymph of aquatic insects.

Nàsus, the drawn-out forward part of the head of crane-flies.

Nàsute, a form of worker termite in which the head bears a snout-like projection in front.

Neuràtion, the arrangement of the veins of the wings, the venation.

Noctúrnal eyes, in spiders, eyes of a pearly white color.

Node, a swelling or knot-like knob.

Nòdus, a stout crossvein at or before the middle of the costal border of the wing (Odonata).

Notauli, a pair of longitudinal furrows on the mesonotum of certain Hymenoptera, lying nearer to the median line than the parapsidal furrows when both pairs of furrows are present.

Nòtum, the dorsal surface of the body, particularly of the thorax.

Nymph, the larval or growing stage of those insects that have no pupal period.

Océllus (-li), the simple eyes, usually three in number, on the upper part of the head; also the simple eyes of insect larvæ and of some other arthropods.

Occiput, the back part of the head.

Onýchium (-ia), a pad between the tarsal claws.

Órbit, the part of the head immediately surrounding the eyes.

Óstioles, the paired lateral openings of the heart.

Ovipósitor, the egg-laying apparatus.

Pálpus (-pi), one or two pairs of jointed sensitive, finger-like processes borne by the mouth. See maxillary palpus and labial palpus.

Parafàcials, the sides of the face of some flies, when differentiated from the sunken central portion and the orbits.

Paranotal lobes, lateral extensions of the notum, exemplified by those on the pronotum of the Palæodictyoptera.

Parápsidal furrow, a longitudinal groove between the median line

and each side of the mesonotum, lying near to the lateral margin (Hymenoptera). See notauli.

Párasite, an animal that feeds on or in some other living animal.

Paronýchium (-ia), a bristle-like appendage of the claws.

Péctinate, with branches like a comb.

Péndulous, hanging from one end.

Pedipálpi, pédipalps, the second of the paired appendages of Arachnida.

Peripneùstic, having a series of functional spiracles along each side of the body.

Péritreme, a chitinous plate surrounding the spiracle in certain mites.

Pétiolate, attached by a stalk or stem.

Phytóphagous, feeding on plants.

Plántula (-læ), a pad-like sole on the underside of the tarsi of certain insects.

Pleùrite, one of the side pieces of the body.

Plùmose, feathery.

Postèrior callósity, a swelling between the root of the wings and the scutellum (Diptera).

Postèrior cells, a variable number of cells extending to the hind margin of the wings, the first bounded inwardly by the anterior crossvein (Diptera).

Posthùmeral bristle, one or more bristles just behind the shoulder-swelling (Diptera).

Postnòdal crossveins, a series of short transverse veins next to the costal margin of the wing, beyond the nodus (Odonata).

Postscutéllum, a small transverse piece of the thorax immediately behind the scutellum.

Postvértical bristles, pair of minute bristles behind the ocelli (Diptera).

Preápical bristle, a bristle on the outside of the tibiæ just before the apex (Diptera).

Prebasilàre, a sclerite on the underside of the head, sometimes divided medially, lying behind the mentum (Diplopoda).

Prédatory, capturing living prey.

Prefúrca, the petiole of the second and third veins (R_4 and R_5) of Diptera.

Presùtural bristle, one or more dorsocentral bristles just in front of the transverse suture (Diptera).

Probóscis, the extended trunk-like or beak-like mouthparts.

Pròclinate, inclined forward.

Proepímeron (-ra), that part at the rear of the side of the prothorax next the coxæ.

Prógnathous, having the mouthparts projecting forwards.

Pròlegs, the fleshy abdominal legs of certain insect larvæ.

Proméntum, a median sclerite in the gnathochilarium, lying in front of the mentum or stipites (Diplopoda).

Pronòtum, the back or upper side of the prothorax.
Propleùra (-ræ), the side portion of the prothorax.
Propneùstic, having only the anterior pair of spiracles open and functioning.
Propòdeum, the large apical portion of the thorax, behind the wings and scutellum (Hymenoptera).
Prosòma, an anterior clearly separated section of the cephalothorax in certain Phalangida.
Prostérnum, the middle of the underside of the prothorax.
Prothorácic bristle, a bristle above each of the front coxæ (Diptera).
Prothòrax, the first division of the thorax, bearing the front legs.
Prùinose, coated with a hoary dust.
Pseùdopod, an outgrowth or projection of the body of certain larvæ, assisting in locomotion.
Pteropleùral bristles, bristles located on the sides of the body just beneath the root of the wings (Diptera).
Ptilînum, a temporary bladder-like structure above the antennæ of certain Diptera.
Pulvíllus (-li), a pad beneath each tarsal claw.
Pùpa (-pæ), the resting stage of insects with complete metamorphosis, following the larva and preceding the adult.
Pupàrium, the oval, hardened covering of the pupa of the higher Diptera and some scale insects, formed of the larval or nymphal skin.
Pupíparous, giving birth to full-grown larvæ that are ready to pupate.
Pygídium, the last dorsal segment.
Ràdial, of or pertaining to the radius.
Ràdial cell, any cell in the wing bordered in front by a branch of the radius.
Ràdial séctor, the posterior of the two main divisions of the radius.
Ràdius, the third of the principal veins of the typical wing.
Raptòrial, fitted for grasping prey.
Rastéllum, a structure on the cheliceræ of certain spiders bearing numerous tooth-like projections.
Réclinate, pointing backward.
Recúrrent nervure, one or two transverse veins arising from the lower side of the submarginal cells (Hymenoptera).
Remigium, the wing area exclusive of the anal and jugal areas.
Réniform, kidney-shaped.
Reticulate, meshed, like net work.
Ròstrum, a beak or snout.
Scape, the basal joint or joints of the antennæ.
Sclèrite, any piece of the body wall bounded by sutures.
Scòpa, a brush on the underside of the abdomen, for collecting pollen (Hymenoptera).
Scópula, a brush of hairs or bristles (Araneida).

Scrobe, a groove or furrow, especially one on the mandible or one which receives the antenna.

Scutéllum, a somewhat triangular or crescentic sclerite just behind the mesonotum.

Sérrate, toothed along the edge, like a saw.

Séssile, (*a*) broadly attached; (*b*), incapable of movement from place to place.

Sèta (-tæ), a bristle or filament.

Setàceous, bristle-like, slender.

Shagreened, having a finely roughened surface.

Sínuous, S-shaped, winding back and forth.

Small-crossvein, a short crossvein extending from the base of the discal cell to the fifth posterior cell between M and Cu (Diptera).

Spátulate, broad at tip, narrowed at base.

Spínulated, furnished with very small spines.

Spíracles, breathing pores or external openings of the tracheal system.

Spurs, movable spines, usually two, at the end of the tibiæ.

Spùrious vein, an adventitious longitudinal vein crossing the anterior (r-m) crossvein (Diptera).

Squamopygídium, a plate formed by the fusion of several apical abdominal segments (Dermaptera).

Sternauli, a pair of lateral furrows on the mesothorax below the base of the wings (Hymenoptera).

Stérnite, the ventral piece of each abdominal segment.

Sternopleùral bristles, the bristles on the triangular pleural sclerite between the front and middle coxæ (Diptera).

Stígma, a thickening on the costal border of the wings near the apex.

Stípites (sing. **stìpes**), a pair of sclerites lying at each side of the gnathochilarium (Diplopoda).

Stridulàtion, a chirping or creaking noise.

Style, (*a*) a bristle-like process terminating the antennæ, thicker than the arista (Diptera); (*b*) short slender appendages on the underside of the abdomen (Thysanura).

Stỳliform, drawn out as a slender stiff process.

Subanténnal groove, a groove or grooves in the middle of the face (Diptera).

Subcósta, the second of the principal veins of the typical wing.

Submárginal cell, one or more cells lying behind the marginal cells, usually forming a second row below the anterior margin apically (Hymenoptera).

Submèdian cell, a long basal cell near the middle of the wing (Hymenoptera).

Subméntum, the basal part of the mentum.

Súlcate, grooved or furrowed.

Supraànal plate, a dorsal sclerite terminating the abdomen.

Sùture, a line separating the parts of the body wall.
Társus (-si), the foot, the jointed portion of the legs beyond the tibia.
Tégmen (-mina), the toughened fore wings of grasshoppers, etc.
Tégula (-læ), a small convex plate over the root of the fore wings (Hymenoptera).
Télepod, a modified leg, serving as a copulatory appendage, on one of the posterior body segments of male Diplopoda.
Télson, the last abdominal segment.
Tentòrial rods, several diverging chitinous rods within the posterior part of the head of certain dipterous larvæ.
Térgite, the dorsal piece of an abdominal segment.
Térmen, the outer, or distal margin of the wing.
Thèca, a sheath or sac-like covering.
Thòrax, the second of the main divisions of the insect body, between the head and the abdomen, bearing the legs and wings.
Tíbia (-iæ), the shin-joint of the legs, between the femur and the tarsus.
Tornus, the hind or inner angle of a wing.
Triad, a forked vein, with the fork divided by a middle member formed by the alignment of cross-veins.
Triangle, a small triangular cell near the base of the wing (Odonata).
Trichobóthria, minute sensory hairs on the tarsal joints of the legs of certain spiders.
Triúngulin, the active first-stage larva of the Strepsiptera and certain hypermetamorphic beetles.
Trochánter, the small second joint of the legs between the coxa and the femur.
Trochántin, a small piece between the sternum and the front coxa (Coleoptera).
Trúncate, ending squarely with sharply cut-off edge.
Týmpanal hoods, týmpanal bullæ, a pair of tubercles or swellings at the base of the abdomen in certain Lepidoptera.
Venàtion, the course of the veins or rod-like thickenings of the wings.
Véntral, pertaining to the underside of the body.
Véntral mémbrane, the skin-like tissue connecting the tergites and the sternites (Diptera).
Véntral ségments, the sternites of the abdomen.
Vérrucose, covered with minute warts or tubercles.
Vértex, the crown of the head.
Vertícillate, provided with whorls of fine hairs.
Vestígial, small, degenerate, not functional.
Vibríssa (-sæ), a bristle or bristles on each side of the mouth-opening in front (Diptera).
Vivíparous, bringing forth living young, not laying eggs.

INDEX TO GENERA AND HIGHER GROUPS

Illustrations are indicated by page numbers in bold face type.

Ababa, 570
Abavus, 327
Abedus, 184
Abisara, 267
Ablabesmyia, 323
Ablerus, 637
Aboilidæ, 807
Aboilinæ, 94
Abræinæ, 558
Abraxas, 238
Abrosoma, **104**
Abrostola, 248
Acalypta, 169
Acalyptratæ, 353
Acanalonia, **152**, 154
Acanaloniidæ, 154
Acanthaspis, 174
Acanthedra, 260
Acantheinæ, 730
Acantheis, 730
Acanthiidæ, 170, 173
Acanthocera, 329
Acanthoceridæ, 585
Acanthocerus, 584
Acanthochermes, 161
Acanthocnema, 359
Acanthocneminæ, 339
Acanthocolonia, 104
Acanthocoris, 177
Acanthoctenidæ, 720
Acanthoctenus, 720
Acantholena, 359
Acantholyda, 622
Acanthomera, 327
Acanthomeridæ, 327
Acanthophorus, **574**
Acanthophrynus, 700
Acanthoplus, 97
Acanthops, 87
Acanthopsylla, 539
Acanthoscelides, 574
Acanthothrips, 139
Acarida, 733
Acaridæ, 742
Acarina, 696, **733**
Acaroidea, 741
Acartophthalminæ, 373
Acartophthalmus, 373, **374**, 381
Acarus, **741**, 742
Acattyma, 717
Acelyphus, 366
Acentropus, 243, 270
Aceratogallia, 147
Acerentomidæ, 43
Acerentomon, 43, **45**
Acerentuloides, 43
Acerentulus, **48**
Acheles, 744
Acherontia, 236, **684**
Acheta, 99
Achetidæ, 99
Achias, 371
Achilidæ, 153
Achilixia, 153
Achilixiidæ, 153
Achillia, 551, **552**
Achilus, 153
Achlæna, 87
Achrochordum, 762
Achroia, 244
Achylodidæ, 264
Acidaliinæ, 237
Acidia, 380
Acilius, 546
Acinipe, 101
Aciura, 380
Aclista, 646
Aclopidæ, 584
Acmæodera, 554
Acmæops, 575
Acmonotus, 210
Acneus, **552**
Acoloithus, 232
Acoma, 584
Aconophora, 143
Acontia, 248
Acontiinæ, 248
Acontista, 87
Acontistinæ, 87
Acontistoptera, 388, **390**
Acordulecera, 625, 663
Acordulieeridæ, 625
Acræa, 269
Acræinæ, 269, 285
Acraga, 234
Acragidæ, 234
Acreioptera, 562
Acrida, **100**
Acrididæ, 100
Acridiidæ, 100
Acridiinæ, 101
Acridinæ, 101
Acridoidea, 94
Acridoxena, 96
Acritini, 571
Acritus, 571
Acrobasis, 244
Acroberotha, 210
Acrobuninæ, 713
Acrocera, **332**, 333
Acrocercops, 261
Acroceridæ, 333, 400, 413
Acrocerinæ, 333
Acrodesmia, 326
Acrolepia, 251
Acrolepiidæ, 251, 276
Acrolophidæ, 254, 275
Acrolophus, 254, **275**
Acromanteinæ, 91
Acromantinæ, 91
Acromantis, 91
Acrometopia, 369
Acronesia, 356
Acroneuria, **74**
Acronycta, 247
Acronyctinæ, 247
Acrophylla, 105
Acrophyllinæ, 105
Acropsopilio, **712**, 714
Acropsopilionidæ, 714
Acropteroxys, 567
Acropyrgota, 369
Acrosticta, 369
Acrotelsa, 46
Acrotrichis, 567
Acrotylus, 101

Acrydiidæ, 99, 100
Acrydium, 101
Actaletes, 51
Actaletidæ, 51
Actea, 238
Actenoptera, 364
Actenotarsus, 128
Actias, 242
Actina, 325
Actininæ, 325
Actinophlebia, 817, **818**
Actinopodinæ, 717
Actinoptera, 380
Actinopus, 717
Actinote, 269
Actinothrips, 138
Actora, 367
Acucephalinæ, 147
Acucephalus, 147
Aculeata, 626
Aculognathidæ, 569
Aculognathus, 569
Acumontia, 713
Acutangulus, 760
Adæum, 713
Adalia, 568
Adanastus, 567
Adapsilia, 369
Addæa, **242**, 243
Adela, 253, **272**, **275**
Adelges, **159**, 160
Adelgidæ, 160
Adelginæ, 160
Adelidæ, 253, 274
Adelocera, 556
Adeloneuridæ, 795
Adelpha, 268
Adelphomyia, 309
Adelopteromyia, 388
Ademosynoides, 824
Adenophlebia, 58
Adephaga, 543
Aderidæ, 573
Aderus, 573
Adetomeris, 241
Adimeridæ, 566
Adimerus, 566
Adiphlebiidæ, 792
Adiscofiorinia, 163
Adonea, 719
Adoretus, 585
Adoxus, 578
Adrama, 380
Adraminæ, 380
Adranes, 551, **552**
Aedes, 314
Ægeria, 231
Ægeriidæ, 231, 274
Ægiale, 263
Ægialia, 584
Ægialiidæ, 584
Ægialites, 570
Ægialitidæ, 570
Ægidium, 584
Ægilops, 634
Ægithus, 566
Aeletes, 571
Ænictus, 641
Ænigmatias, 345, 388
Ænigmatiinæ, 346
Ænigmatistes, 345, 388
Ænigmatopœus, 388
Æolothripidæ, 136
Æolothrips, 136
Aepophilidæ, 170
Aepophilus, 170
Aeromachus, 264
Aerophasma, **808**, 809
Aerophasmatidæ, 809
Aeroplanidæ, 809
Æschna, 67
Æschnidæ, 67
Æshna, 67, 69
Æshnidæ, 67, 70
Æshnoidea, 67
Æthalochroa, 85
Æthalion, 145
Æthalionidæ, 145
Æthomorpha, 577
Aethus, 179
Ætioptera, 119
Aetophlebiidæ, 792
Agabus, 546
Agalena, 725
Agalenidæ, 725
Agaleninæ, 725
Agallia, 147
Agalliidæ, **147**
Agalliopsis, 147
Aganaidæ, 246
Aganais, 246
Agandecca, 153
Agaon, 635
Agaontidæ, 635, 638
Agapema, 242
Agapetidæ, 267
Agapetus, 218
Agapostemon, 657
Agarista, 249
Agaristidæ, 249, 278
Agathia, 238
Agathidinæ, 631
Agathinæ, 631
Agathis, 630
Agathomera, 104
Agathomyia, 350
Agdistis, 230
Agetopanorpidæ, 820
Agenia, 648
Ageniaspis, 635
Aglaope, 235
Aglia, 241, 283
Agliinæ, 241, 282, 283
Aglossa, 245
Aglycyderes, 578, **582**
Aglycyderidæ, 578
Aglycyderoidea, 578
Agnatha, 55
Agnippe, **256**
Agonis, 251
Agonopteryx, 257
Agonosomatinæ, 343
Agonoxena, 254, 262
Agonoxenidæ, 254, 262
Agoriinæ, 728
Agraptocorixa, 182
Agraulis, 269
Agria, 356
Agrias, 268
Agridæ, 546
Agriidæ, 67
Agrilinæ, 555
Agrilus, 554
Agrioidea, 65
Agrion, 66, 67
Agrionidæ, 67, 68
Agrionoidea, 65
Agrionopsis, 86
Agriothera, 254
Agriotypidæ, 628

Agriotypus, 628
Agrœcia, 97
Agrœciinæ, 97
Agromyza, 377, **405**
Agromyzidæ, 378, 382
Agrotera, 245
Agroterinæ, 245
Agrotinæ, 247
Agrotis, 247
Agrypnetes, 217
Agrypnia, 218
Agulla, 205, **206**
Aides, 232
Alabama, 248
Alaptus, 634
Alaus, 556
Albia, 740
Albiorix, 708
Alcestis, 154
Alchisme, 143
Alcidis, 242
Aldrichia, 337
Aldrichomyza, 384
Aldrovandiella, 317
Aleochara, 564
Aleocharinæ, 564
Aleurobius, 742
Aleurocanthus, **156**, 158
Aleurochiton, 158
Aleurodicinæ, 158
Aleurodicus, **156**, 157
Aleuropteryginæ, 207
Aleuropteryx, 207
Aleyrodes, **156**, 158, **159**
Aleyrodidæ, 157
Aleyrodinæ, 158
Alienidæ, 638, 651
Alipes, 771
Allacama, 52
Allactoneura, 320
Allactoneuridæ, 320
Allantus, 625
Allecula, 569
Alleculidæ, 570
Allobosca, 386, 391
Alloboscinæ, 386
Allocapnia, 75
Allochrysa, 210
Allocœlia, 643
Allocoryninæ, 581
Allocorynus, 581
Allocosa, 725
Allocotocera, 318
Allodahlia, 117
Allodape, 659
Allodia, 320
Allœostylus, 361
Allognosta, 325
Allokœnenia, 697
Allononyma, 257
Alloperla, 74
Allophyla, 374
Allopocockia, 766
Alloporus, 767
Alloptes, 742
Allorhina, 585
Allostethella, 115
Allostethidæ, 115
Allostethus, **114**, 115
Allotrichia, 217, **218**
Allotrichoma, 382
Almeidaia, 241
Alofia, 752
Alokobius, 771
Alombus, 390
Alophora, 358
Alouattamyia, 353
Alsophila, 238
Altella, 719
Altica, 578
Alticidæ, 578
Alucitidæ, 230
Alydidæ, 177
Alydus, 177
Alypia, 249
Alypiodes, **250**
Alysia, 628
Alysiidæ, 628
Alysson, 655
Alyssonidæ, 655
Amalopteryx, 389
Amantis, 91
Amara, 544
Amata, 248
Amathomyia, 340
Amathusia, 268
Amathusiidæ, 268, 281
Amatidæ, 248
Amauris, 269
Amaurobiidæ, 719
Amaurobiinæ, 719
Amaurobius, 719
Amaurosoma, 359
Amblyaspis, 645
Amblycera, 131
Amblycerinæ, 574
Amblycerus, 574
Amblyomma, 735
Amblypodia, 267
Amblypygi, 698
Amblyscirtes, 264
Amblythyreus, 174
Ambrysinæ, 183
Ambrysus, 182
Ameles, 91
Ameletus, 58
Amelinæ, 91
Ametastegia, 625
Ametris, 238
Ametropodidæ, 58, 61
Ametropus, 58
Amicrocentrum, 631
Amictus, 337
Amiota, 384
Amiotinæ, 384
Amitermes, 123
Ammophila, 653
Ammoplanus, 656
Ammotrecha, 707
Ammotrechidæ, 707
Ammotrechula, 707
Ammoxenidæ, 721
Ammoxenus, 721
Amobia, 358
Amobiinæ, 358
Amœbaleria, 374
Amorphoscelidæ, 85
Amorphoscelis, 85
Amphiacusta, 99
Amphibolips, 634
Amphicoma, 584
Amphientomidæ, 127
Amphientomum, 127
Amphigerontia, 128
Amphigyrum, 719
Amphilecta, 326
Amphiopinæ, 549
Amphipogon, 374
Amphipsocidæ, 128
Amphipsocus, 128

Amphipsylla, 539
Amphipterygidæ, 66, 69
Amphipteryx, 66
Amphipyra, 247
Amphipyrinæ, 247
Amphiscepa, 154
Amphiscepidæ, 154
Amphisternus, 568
Amphithera, 254
Amphitheridæ, 254
Amphix, 568
Amphizoa, 546
Amphizoidæ, 546
Amphorophora, 158
Amplinus, 761
Ampulex, 652
Ampulicidæ, 652
Ampulicimorpha, 642
Amycle, 153
Amydria, 253
Amydriidæ, 253
Amytta, 96
Anabolia, 218
Anaborrhynchus, 335
Anabrus, **93**, 97
Anacampsis, 256
Anacampta, 371
Anacanthaspis, 331
Anacanthella, 327
Anacanthotermes, 122
Anacharis, 634
Anacharitidæ, 634
Anacrabro, 656
Anadiastothele, 716
Anadiastothelinæ, 716
Anæa, 268
Anagarypus, 709
Anagenesia, 56
Anagnota, 378
Anagraphis, 726
Anajapyx, **45**, 48
Analcocerinæ, 327
Analcocerus, **326**, 327
Analges, 742
Analgesidæ, 742
Aname, 717
Anamorpha, 770
Ananteris, 704
Anapausis, 317
Anaphe, 239
Anapheis, 266
Anaphes, 634
Anaphothrips, 137
Anaplecta, 79
Anaptycha, 81
Anareolatæ, 102
Anarsia, 256
Anasa, 177, **178**
Anasigerpes, 91
Anaspididæ, 573
Anaspis, 572
Anastatus, 635
Anastrepha, 380
Anatælia, **114**, 115
Anatæliidæ, 115
Anatalanta, 389, **390**
Anatella, 320
Anatemnus, 710
Anatis, 568, **684**
Anatopynia, **322**, 323
Anax, 67
Anaxarcha, 91
Anaxiphus, 99
Anaxyela, **826**, 826
Anaxyelidæ, 826
Ancistrocerus, 647
Ancistrogaster, **114**, 117
Ancistrogastridæ, 117
Ancylis, 255
Ancylolomia, 244
Ancylolomiinæ, 244
Ancylometis, 254
Ancyrona, 554
Andex, 116
Andrena, 656
Andrenidæ, 656
Andreninæ, 656
Andrenosoma, 340
Androloma, 249
Andron iscus, 693
Androprosopa, 315
Anechura, 117
Anechuridæ, 117
Anepisceptus, 97
Anepitacta, 96
Anerastia, 244
Anerastiinæ, 244
Anethops, 772
Aneurina, 346
Aneurobraconinae, 631
Aneurus, 172
Angela, **86**, 86
Angelinæ, 86
Angitula, 372
Angituloides, 372
Anhomalophlebiidæ, 792
Anigrus, 153
Anisacantha, 104
Anisaspis, 718
Anisaspoides, 718
Anisaxia, 784
Anisembia, 119
Anisembiidæ, 119
Anisocentropus, 219
Anisodes, 237
Anisolabidæ, 116
Anisolabis, 115
Anisomera, 309
Anisomerinæ, 309
Anisomorpha, **103**, 104
Anisomorphinæ, 104
Anisoneuria, 228
Anisopleura, 66
Anisoplia, 585
Anisopodidæ, 316
Anisopogon, 339
Anisops, 182
Anisoptera, 64, 68, 804
Anisopus, 316
Anisota, 241
Anisotamia, 336
Anisotomidæ, 563
Anisozygoptera, 64, 68, 804
Anisynta, 264
Ankothrips, 136
Anobiidae, 561, 591
Anobium, 560
Anogdus, **552**
Anomala, 585
Anomalaphis, 159
Anomalempis, 342
Anomalochæta, 378
Anomalogrammidæ, 797
Anomisma, 65
Anomogyna, 247
Anomologa, 255
Anomologidæ, 255
Anomophagus, 554
Anomoses, 228, **229**

Anomosetidæ, 228
Anopheles, 313, **407**, 410
Anophelinæ, 313, 393
Anophthalmus, 544
Anoplocnemis, 177
Anoplodermatidæ, 575
Anoplura, 202, 816
Anopsobius, 771
Anormochoristidæ, 819
Anorostoma, 374
Anostostoma, 94
Anostostomatinæ, 94
Anotia, 153
Anotogaster, 67
Antarctophthirius, 202
Antennomegistus, 737
Antennophoridæ, 737
Antennophorus, 737
Anteon, 644
Anthalia, 342
Anthaxia, 554
Anthela, 246
Anthelidæ, 246, 249
Antheræa, **242**, 242
Anthericomma, **620**
Antherophagus, 559
Anthicidæ, 573
Anthicus, 573
Anthidium, 658
Anthiidæ, 546
Anthobosca, 649
Anthoboscidæ, 649
Anthocaris, 266
Anthocoptes, 734
Anthocoridæ, 170
Anthocoris, 170
Anthogona, 762
Anthogonidæ, 762
Anthomyia, 360
Anthomyiara, 354
Anthomyiidæ, 360, 389, 404, 405
Anthomyiinæ, 360
Anthomyza, 378
Anthomyzidæ, 378
Anthophasia, 371
Anthophila, 652
Anthophora, 659
Anthophorinæ, 659
Anthracinæ, 335
Anthracomyia, 356
Anthracoptilidæ, 795
Anthracothremmidæ, 792
Anthrax, 335, **336**
Anthreninæ, 560
Anthrenus, **552**, 560
Anthribidæ, 583
Anthroleucosoma, 763
Anthroleucosomatidæ, 763
Antichæta, 368
Antilochus, 178
Antineura, 371
Antiopa, 348
Antiopinæ, 348
Antiphonus, 761
Antisolabis, 116
Antispila, **259**, 259
Antissa, 327
Antissinæ, 327
Antliata, 305
Antocha, 310
Antochinæ, 310
Antongilia, 104
Antonia, 167, 336
Antrops, 389
Anuraphis, 158
Anurapteryx, 237
Anurida, 51, **54**
Anuroctonus, 704
Anyphæna, 721
Anyphænidæ, 721
Anystidæ, 744
Anystis, 744
Apachyidæ, 113
Apachyoidea, 113
Apachyus, 113, **114**
Apanteles, 631
Apantesis, 249
Apatania, 218
Apatelodes, 239
Apatelodinæ, 239, 282
Apatidæ, 561
Apatolestes, 329
Apatura, 268
Apaulina, 356
Apemon, 321
Apetenus, 389
Apfelbeckia, 764
Aphænocephalidæ, 569
Aphænocephalus, 569
Aphæreta, 628
Aphalara, 157
Aphalaroida, 157
Aphaniosoma, 375
Aphaniptera, 538
Aphantochilidæ, 727
Aphantochilinæ, 727
Aphelinidæ, 637
Aphelinus, 637
Aphelochiridæ, 182
Aphelochirinæ, 183
Aphelonema, **152**, 154
Aphelophlebia, 802
Aphelophlebodidæ, 802
Aphelopus, 644
Aphelosetiidæ, 258
Aphididæ, 158
Aphidiidæ, 628
Aphidiinæ, 632
Aphidinæ, 158
Aphidius, 632
Aphidoidea, 157
Aphilanthops, 654
Aphilodon, 774
Aphiochæta, 346
Aphis, 158, **159**
Aphlebocoridæ, 814
Aphodiidæ, 584
Aphodius, 584
Aphœbantinæ, 336
Aphœbantus, 336
Aphorista, 568
Aphrastobraconinæ, 629
Aphria, 358
Aphrophora, **145**, 145
Aphrosylinæ, 344
Aphrosylus, 344, 399, **399**
Aphthonetus, 261
Apicimelia, 239
Apidæ, 658, 664
Apinæ, 659
Apiocera, 335
Apioceridæ, 335
Apiocerinæ, 335
Apiococcus, 167
Apiomerinæ, 175

Apiomeris, 758
Apiomerus, 174
Apiomorpha, 165
Apiomorphidæ, 165
Apion, 581
Apioninæ, 581
Apioscelis, 100
Apis, **655**, 658
Apisa, 239
Apistomyia, 311
Apistomyinæ, 311
Apithanidæ, 792
Apivora, **340**, 349
Apivorinæ, 349
Aplasta, 238
Aplastus, 562
Aploneura, 159
Apneumonella, 730
Apneumonomorphæ, 716
Apocephalus, 346
Apocheiridium, 710
Apochrysa, 210
Apochrysidæ, 210
Apochthonius, 708
Apocrita, 622
Apodacra, 357
Apodemia, 267
Apodigona, 764
Apoidea, 652, 656, 664
Apolysis, 337
Apomidas, 335
Apopappidæ, 784
Apophorhynchus, 365
Apopnidæ, 814
Apoprogenes, 231
Apoprogenidæ, 231
Apospasma, 325
Apotomidæ, 546
Apotomini, 545
Appias, 266
Apsinota, 383
Aptanogyna, 388
Aptera, 44, 47
Aptericola, 133
Apterina, 389
Apterogyna, 640
Apterogynidæ, 640
Apteropanorpa, 214, 215
Apteroscirtus, 96
Apterygida, 117
Apterygota, 33
Aptilotus, 389
Apyrrhothrix, 263
Apystomyia, 337
Arachnida, 693
Arachnocampa, 320
Arachnocorinæ, 176
Aradidæ, 172
Aradoidea, 172
Aradus, 172, **173**
Aranea, 723
Araneida, 696, 716
Araneinæ, 724
Arbelidæ, 234
Archæa, 720
Archæacridites, 793, **794**
Archæhymenoptera, 784
Archæidæ, 720
Archæinæ, 720
Archæmegaptilidæ, 785
Archæmiomopteridæ, 810
Archæolothrips, 136
Archandra, 54
Archegocimicidæ, 814
Archelytridæ, 798
Archeomyia, 328
Archescytina, 812, **813**
Archescytinidæ, 812
Archiblatta, 81
Archiblattidæ, 81
Archichauliodes, 204
Archidux, 117
Archihymen, 648
Archihymenidæ, 648
Archilepidoptera, 227
Archimandrita, 82
Archimanteinæ, 91
Archimantinæ, 91
Archimantis, 91
Archimyia, 330
Archimylacridæ, 806
Archimylacris, **806**, 806
Archimyza, 327
Archipanorpidæ, 819
Archiphora, 341, **823**
Archiphoridæ, 823
Archips, 255
Archipsocidæ, 128
Archipsocus, 128
Archipsyllidæ, 811
Archisialidæ, 816
Archisialis, **816**, 816
Archistratiomys, **326**
Archithemidæ, 805
Architipula, 822
Architipulidæ, 822
Archizygoptera, 803
Archon, 266
Archotermopsis, 122
Archytas, 358
Arctia, 249
Arctiidæ, 249, 271, 278, 280
Arctiscidæ, 754
Arctiscon, 754
Arctocoris, 179
Arctophila, 350
Arctophilinæ, 350
Arctopsyche, 219
Arctopsychidæ, 219
Arctopsylla, 539
Arctosa, 725
Arctosyrphus, 350
Arcyophora, 248
Areolaria, 81
Areolariidæ, 81
Areolatæ, 102
Areopodidæ, 153
Areopus, 153
Argantidæ, 735
Argas, **695**, 735
Argasidæ, 735
Arge, 625
Argia, 66
Argidæ, 625, 662
Argiolestes, 65
Argiope, 723
Argiopidæ, 721, 723
Argiopinæ, 724
Argynnis, 268
Argyra, **343**, 345
Argyramœba, 335
Argyresthia, 260, **277**
Argyresthiidæ, 260, 275
Argyria, 244
Argyrodes, 722
Argyrodininæ, 723
Argyroneta, 721
Argyronetidæ, 721

Argyroploce, 255
Argyrotoxa, 256
Argyrotypinæ, 234
Argyrotypus, 234
Ariasella, 389
Aricia, 361
Ariciinæ, 361
Arilus, 174
Aristotelia, 256
Arixenia, 113
Arixeniidæ, 113
Arixenina, 113
Armacia, 155
Armadillidiidæ, 693
Armadillidium, 693
Armadillo, 693
Armillifer, 752
Arphax, 105
Arphia, 101
Arrenuridæ, 740
Arrhenuridæ, 740
Arrhenurus, 740
Arrhinotermes, 123
Arrhopalites, 52
Arria, 89
Arrup, 773
Arsenura, 241
Arsenuridæ, 241
Arta, 244
Artematopus, 553
Artemita, 326
Arteriopteryx, 208
Arthria, 317
Arthroceras, 331
Arthroceratinæ, 331
Arthrolips, 566
Arthromacra, 570
Arthropeas, 331
Arthroplea, 58
Arthropleidæ, 58
Arthropleona, 50
Arthropoda, 26
Arthropterus, 545, **548**
Arthrorhabdna, 771
Arthrosphæra, 758
Arthrotardigrada, 753
Arthroteles, 331
Arthrotelinæ, 331
Articerus, 551
Aruanoidea, 105
Arytaina, 157
Arytropteris, 96
Asageninæ, 723
Asanada, 771
Asarcina, 349
Ascalaphidæ, 210
Ascalaphus, 210
Asceles, 105
Ascelis, 165
Ascepasma, 104
Ascepasminæ, 104
Aschiphasma, 104
Aschiphasmatinæ, 104
Ascia, 266
Asciidæ, 266
Asclera, 571
Ascodipteridæ, 386
Ascodipterinæ, 386
Ascodipteron, 385, 386, **390**, 391
Ascogaster, 632
Ashinaga, 254
Ashinagidæ, 254
Asida, 570
Asienthomidæ, 810
Asilidæ, 338, 401, 413
Asilinæ, 339
Asilostoma, 367
Asilus, 339
Asindulum, 321
Asiphum, 159
Asota, **246**, 246
Asotidæ, 246
Asphæridiopodidæ, 755
Asphæridiopus, 755
Asphalidesmus, 761
Asphonodylia, 316
Aspicera, 634
Aspiceridæ, 634
Aspicolpus, 631
Aspidiotinæ, 162
Aspidiotus, 162, **163**
Aspidohymenidæ, 787
Aspidolopha, 577
Aspidomorpha, 578
Aspidoneura, 796
Aspidophoridæ, 561
Aspidoptera, 385, 391
Aspidothoracidæ, 787
Aspidothorax, 787, **788**
Aspistes, 317
Aspistinæ, 317
Assamia, 713
Assamiidæ, 713
Assmutherium, 346
Astata, 654
Astatidæ, 654
Astega, 322
Asteia, 371
Asterocampa, 268
Asterolecaniidæ, 165
Asterolecanium, 165
Asteromyia, 316
Asthenidæ, 311
Asthenidia, 240
Asthenohymen, **788**, 789
Asthenohymenidæ, 789
Astia, 371, **376**, 379
Astiidæ, 371, 379
Astollia, 87
Astomella, 333
Astrodesmus, 761
Astroma, 100
Astylus, 563
Asynapta, 316
Asyncritidæ, 792
Asyndetus, 345
Atactophlebiidæ, 796
Atænius, 584
Atalanta, 342
Atalantinæ, 342
Atalophlebia, **57**, 58
Atarba, 310
Ateledera, 576
Atelura, 46
Atelurinæ, 46
Atemnidæ, 710
Atemnus, 710
Athena, 268
Atherigona, 360
Atherix, 332, 400, **401**
Athetis, 247
Athetocephinæ, 623
Athetocephus, 623
Athyroglossa, 382
Athyreus, 584
Atissa, 382
Atomaria, 559
Atomosia, **339**, 340
Atomosiinæ, 340

Atomus, 744
Atomyia, 219
Atomyoides, 219
Atopatelura, 46
Atopocixius, 153
Atopodesmus, 760
Atopognathus, 372
Atopomyia, 327
Atopopus, 58
Atractideidæ, 740
Atractides, 740
Atractoceridæ, 565
Atractocerus, 565
Atriadops, 333
Atrichops, 332
Atrophaneura, 265
Atropidæ, 127
Atropos, 127
Atrytone, 264
Atta, 641
Attacidæ, 241
Attacus, 242
Attageninæ, 560
Attagenus, 560
Attaphila, 79, **80**
Attaphilidæ, 79
Attatelura, 46
Attelabinæ, 581
Attemsia, 763
Attemsiidæ, 763
Atteva, 258
Attevidæ, 258
Atticola, 81
Atticolidæ, 81
Attidæ, 728
Attus, 728
Aturus, 740
Atylotus, 329
Atypidæ, 717
Atypus, 717
Auchenomus, 116
Auchenorrhyncha, 141
Augasma, 259
Augochlora, 657
Aulacaspis, 162, **164**
Aulacidæ, 627
Aulacidea, 634
Aulacocentrum, 631
Aulacogaster, 372, **373**
Aulacogastridæ, 372
Aulacophilus, 654
Aulacoscelis, 576
Aulacostethus, 627
Aulacus, 627, **633**
Aulicus, **552**
Aulodesmus, 761
Aulonium, 567
Aulonogyrus, 548
Aulonothroscus, 556
Auromantis, 90
Australestes, 65
Australiosoma, 761
Australobius, 771
Austrohelcon, 631
Austromerope, 216
Austronymphes, 210
Austroperla, 74
Austroperlidæ, 74
Austrophlebia, 67
Austrosciara, 388
Austrosialis, **205**, 205
Austrozele, 631
Autocrates, 572
Autographa, 248
Autolyca, 104
Automeris, 241
Automolis, 249
Auximobasis, 260
Avellopsis, 720
Avicularia, 718
Aviculariidæ, 718
Axia, 239
Axiidæ, 239
Axima, 637
Axonopsidæ, 740
Axymyia, **315**, 318
Axysta, 382
Azelia, 361
Azelina, 238
Azygethidæ, 773

Babia, 577
Bacanius, 558
Baccha, 349
Bacchinæ, 349
Bacilia, 385
Bacillidæ, 102
Bacillinæ, 104
Bacillothrips, 138
Bacillus, 104
Bacteria, **103**, 105
Bacteriidæ, 105
Bacteriinæ, 105
Bacterioidea, 102
Bactria, 339, 400, **401**
Bactridium, 105
Bactrocera, 380
Bactrodinæ, 175
Bactromantis, 85
Bacunculidæ, 104
Bacunculinæ, 105
Bacunculus, 105
Badumna, 719
Bæocera, 561
Baetidæ, 56, 61
Baetis, 56, **57**, **60**
Baetisca, **57**, 58
Baetiscidæ, 58
Baetoidea, 56
Baileya, 248
Balaninus, **582**
Balbillus, 151
Balioptera, 378
Ballophilus, 773
Bandakia, 740
Bantia, 85
Bapta, 238
Barce, 176
Bardohymenidæ, 787
Bareogonalos, 645
Bargena, 739
Baronia, 266
Baroniinæ, 266
Barrella, 706
Barychelidæ, 718
Barychelinæ, 718
Barychelus, 718
Barypenthus, 220
Basilia, 390
Bassareus, 577
Bathyscia, 563
Batillipes, 753, **754**
Batocera, 575
Batoceridæ, 575
Batrachedra, 261
Batrisodes, 551
Battus, 265
Bdella, 744
Bdellidæ, 744
Bdellolarynx, 361

Bebaiotes, 153
Bebelothrips, 137
Beckerina, 346
Bedellia, 252, **253**
Bedelliidæ, 252
Belgica, 388
Belidæ, 581
Bellardia, 329
Bellardiinæ, 329
Belmontiidæ, 820
Belomantis, 87
Belomicrus, 656
Beloniscus, 713
Belonogaster, 647
Belostoma, 184
Belostomatidæ, 184
Belvosia, **357**, 358
Belyta, **645**, 646
Belytidæ, 646, 650
Bembecia, **230**
Bembex, 654
Bembicidæ, 654
Bembidiini, 545
Bembidula, 654
Bembix, **653**, 654
Benacus, 184
Bephratoides, **638**
Bequaertomyia, 328
Beræa, 220
Beræidæ, 220, 222, 223
Beræodes, 220
Beridinæ, 325
Beridops, 325
Beris, 325
Berismyia, 325
Berosus, 549
Berotha, 210
Berothidæ, 210
Bertea, 388
Berytidæ, 177
Bethylidæ, 644, 651, 664
Bethylus, 644
Bezzia, 324
Bhutanitis, 266
Biantinæ, 713
Biarmohymenidæ, 789
Bibasis, 263
Bibio, **306**, 316, **317**, 395, **397**, 408, **409**
Bibiocephala, **310**, 311, 392, **394**, 409, **409**
Bibiodes, 316
Bibionidæ, 316, 395, 408
Bibioninæ, 316
Bicalcar, 332
Bicalcarinæ, 332
Bicellaria, 342
Bicyrtes, 654
Bidessus, 546
Bintoniellidæ, 807
Biosteres, 631
Biphyllidæ, 559
Bironella, 313
Biscirus, **743**
Biton, 707
Bittacidæ, 214
Bittacomorpha, 307, **308**, 394, **394**, **407**, 410
Bittacomorphella, 307
Bittacomorphinæ, 307
Bittacus, 214
Bittacusidæ, 214
Blaberidæ, 82
Blaberus, 82
Blacinæ, 632
Blacus, 632
Blæsoxipha, 356
Blaniulidæ, 766
Blaniulus, **760**, 766
Blapidæ, 570
Blaps, 570
Blaptica, 82
Blasticotoma, 625
Blasticotomidæ, 625, 661
Blastobasidæ, 252, 260, 278
Blastobasis, 260
Blastodacna, 261
Blastophaga, 635
Blatella, **78**, 79, **80**
Blatta, 78
Blattaria, 77, 805
Blattelytridæ, 798
Blattidæ, 78
Blattinopsidæ, 795
Blattinopsis, 795
Blattoidea, 77
Blechroscelinæ, 722
Blennocampa, 625
Blennocampinæ, 625, 661
Blepharocera, **310**, 311
Blepharoceridæ, 311, 392, 409
Blepharocerinæ, 311
Blepharodes, 85
Blepharoprocta, 342
Blepharopsis, 85
Blepharoptera, 374
Blissus, **178**, 178
Blothrus, 708
Boarmia, 238
Boarmiinæ, 238
Bocchus, 644
Bochica, 708
Bœthinæ, 729
Bogeria, 353
Bolbe, 89
Bolboceras, **552**, 584
Bolbodimyia, 329
Bolbodimyiinæ, 329
Bolbomyia, 332
Bolbula, 89
Boletina, 318, **319**
Bolitophagus, 570
Bolitophila, **320**, 320
Bolitophilella, 320
Bolitophilidæ, 320, 396
Bolivaria, 87
Boloria, 268
Bolyphantes, 724
Bombidæ, 659, 664
Bomboptera, 622
Bombus, 658
Bombycidæ, 234, 240
Bombyliidæ, 335, 401, 413
Bombyliinæ, 338
Bombylius, **324**, 336, 338
Bombyx, **233**, 240
Bomolocha, 247
Bondia, 254
Boophilus, 735
Boophthora, 322
Boopia, 132
Boopiidæ, 132
Borboridæ, 376

Borboroidea, 353
Borborus, 376
Boreidæ, 214
Boreodromia, 342
Boreoides, 388
Boreus, 214, 215
Boridæ, 570
Boriomyia, 208
Borkhausenia, 261
Bormansia, 115
Bostra, 105
Bostrichus, 561
Bostrychidæ, 561, 591
Botanobia, 379
Botanobiinæ, 379
Bothrideres, 567
Bothrideridæ, 567
Bothriocera, 154
Bothriogaster, 773
Bothriuridæ, 701
Bothriurus, 701, **702**
Bothropolys, 771
Bothynostethus, 655
Bourletiella, 52
Bovicola, 133
Bovicolidæ, 133
Brachinidæ, 546
Brachinus, 544, **553**
Brachiosternus, 701
Brachistes, 632
Brachistinæ, 632
Brachybainosoma, 764
Brachybothriinæ, 717
Brachybothrium, 717
Brachycentridæ, 219, 222, 223
Brachycentrus, 219
Brachycera, 306, 324, 386, 391, 822
Brachycercidæ, 57
Brachycerinæ, 581
Brachycerus, 581
Brachychæteuma, 762
Brachychæteumidæ, 762
Brachycistis, 652
Brachycolus, 158
Brachycoma, 357
Brachydesmus, 760
Brachydeutera, 382
Brachygaster, 627
Brachyglossum, 347
Brachylabidæ, 116
Brachylabis, 116
Brachymera, 357
Brachynemurus, 211
Brachyneura, 316
Brachynini, 546
Brachyopa, 349
Brachyopinæ, 349
Brachypalpus, 350
Brachypanorpa, 215
Brachypauropodidæ, 756
Brachypauropodoidea, 755
Brachypauropus, 756
Brachypelta, 179
Brachypeza, 320
Brachyplatys, 179
Brachypoda, 740
Brachypodidæ, 740
Brachypremna, 308
Brachyptera, 75
Brachypteridæ, 554
Brachypterus, 554
Brachyrhinidæ, 582
Brachyrhynchus, 172
Brachys, 554, 589
Brachyscelidæ, 165
Brachyspectridæ, 553
Brachysphænus, 566
Brachystoma, 342, **343**
Brachystomatinæ, 338, 342
Brachystomella, 51, **54**
Brachythele, 717
Brachytypus, 101
Brachyxiphinæ, 623
Brachyxiphus, 623
Brackenridgia, 693
Braconidæ, 628, 639
Braconinæ, 629
Bradypodicola, 244
Bradyporinæ, 97
Bradyporus, 97
Bradystichinæ, 725
Bradythrips, 137, **138**
Brahmæa, 240, **242**
Brahmæidæ, 240, 282
Brancsikia, 90
Brassolidæ, 268
Brassolis, 268
Brathinidæ, 563
Brathinus, 563
Braula, **384**, 385, 390
Braulidæ, 384, 390
Braunsia, 630
Brea, 371
Brenthidæ, 580
Brenthus, 580, 582
Brentidæ, 580
Brephinæ, 238
Brephos, 238
Brevicoryne, 158
Breyeridea, 784
Breyeriidæ, 786
Brizoides, 104
Brochymena, 180
Brodiidæ, 787
Broelemanneuma, 763
Broelemannia, 764
Bromophila, 369, 371
Brontes, **552**, 559
Broscidæ, 546
Broscini, 545
Broteas, 703
Brotheus, 581
Bruchelidæ, 583
Bruchidæ, 574
Bruchinæ, 574
Bruchomorpha, 154
Bruchomyia, **312**, 313
Bruchomyiinæ, 313
Bruchophagus, 637, **638**
Bruchus, **574**, 574
Brunneria, 87
Bryaxis, 551
Bryobia, 744
Bryocorinæ, 171
Bucculatrigidæ, 252
Bucculatrix, 252, 274
Buenoa, 182
Bufolucilia, 356
Bulla, 100
Bundera, 151
Buplex, 329
Buprestidæ, 554, 589, 590
Buprestinæ, 555
Buprestis, 554

Burinia, 768
Burriola, **114,** 117
Butalidæ, 260
Butalis, 260
Butheolus, 704
Buthidæ, 704
Buthus, **695,** 704
Byrrhidæ, 553, 587
Byrrhus, 553
Byrsopidæ, 582
Byrsops, 582
Byssodon, 322
Bythoscopidæ, 147
Bythoscopus, 147
Byturidæ, 560, 589
Byturus, 560

Cabera, 238
Cacoblatta, **80,** 82
Cacodemonius, 710
Cacœcia, 255
Caconeura, 66
Cacosyndia, 625
Cacoxenus, 384
Cacurgidæ, 795
Caddo, 714
Cadmon, 718
Cæciliidæ, 128
Cæcilius, **126,** 128
Cæculidæ, 743
Cæculus, **743,** 743
Cælopygus, 714
Caenidæ, 57, 61
Caenis, **57,** 57
Cænocholax, 619, **620**
Cænolyda, 622
Cænoscelis, 559
Cænotus, 337
Cænurgina, 248
Cainoblattinidæ, 806
Caiusa, 356
Calamacris, 101
Calamistrulinæ, 719
Calamoceras, 219
Calamoceratidæ, 219, 221, 223
Calamothespis, 87
Calandridæ, 583
Calathotarsinæ, 718
Calcaritermes, 122
Calcaromyia, 388
Calendra, 583
Calendrinæ, 583
Calephelis, 267
Calicnemia, 66
Calidomantis, 90
Caliginidæ, 268
Caligo, **265,** 268
Calinaga, 268
Caliridinæ, 90, 91
Caliris, 90
Caliroa, 625
Caliscelis, 154
Calledapteryx, 239
Callibaetis, 56
Callibia, 87
Callicera, 349
Calliceras, 644
Calliceratidæ, 644
Callicerinæ, 349
Callichroma, 575
Callidula, 251
Callidulidæ, 245, 251
Callilepis, 726
Callimenus, 97
Callimome, 636
Callimomidæ, 636
Callimorpha, 246
Callimorphidæ, 246
Callimyia, **402,** 402
Calliope, 367
Callipappus, 162
Callipharixenidæ, 619, 620
Callipharixenos, 619
Calliphora, **352, 355,** 356, **404,** 405
Calliphoridæ, 354, 405
Calliphorinæ, 355, 405
Callipodella, 764
Callipodidæ, 764
Calliprobola, 350
Callipterus, 158
Callipus, 764
Callirhipis, 560
Callispa, 578
Callistidæ, 546
Callistoma, 336
Callistoptera, 128
Callitroga, 356
Callobatina, 365
Callomyia, 350
Callophrys, 267
Callopistria, 370
Callosamia, 242
Callosiope, 249
Calobata, 365
Calobatella, 365
Calobatidæ, 365
Caloblatta, 79
Calocoris, 171
Calocteninæ, 730
Caloctenus, 730
Calohymen, 787
Calolampra, 79
Calommata, 717
Caloneura, 796, **797**
Caloneuridæ, 796
Caloneurodea, 796
Calonyx, 739
Calophænidæ, 546
Calophya, 157
Caloptenus, **100**
Calopterella, 383
Calopteron, 565
Calopterygidæ, 67
Calopteryx, 67
Calopus, 571
Calosaturnia, 242
Caloschemia, 250
Calosima, 252
Calosoma, 544, **684**
Calotarsa, 350, **351**
Caloteleia, 645
Calotermitidæ, 122
Calpe, 248
Calvertiellidæ, 786
Calycopteryx, 389
Calyptinæ, 632
Calyptratæ, 352
Calyptus, 632
Cambala, 767
Cambalidæ, 767
Cambaloidea, 766
Cambalomorpha, 767
Cambalopsidæ, 767
Cambalopsis, 767
Camilla, 383
Camillinæ, 383
Campæa, 238

Campichæta, 383
Campodea, **45, 48,** 48
Campodeidæ, 48
Camponotus, 640, **642**
Campsicneminæ, 345
Campsicnemus, 345
Campsomeris, 648
Campsurus, 56
Campterophlebiidæ, 805
Camptobrochis, 171
Camptocerus, **550,** 579, **580**
Camptocladius, 323
Camptoneuritidæ, 796
Camptonotus, 97
Camptoprosopella, 367
Camptotaxineuridæ, 803
Campylenchia, 143
Campylocera, 369
Campylodes, 235
Campylomyza, 315
Campylomyzinæ, 316
Campylopteridæ, 787
Campylostigmus, 771
Canace, 375, **376,** 377
Canaceidæ, 375, 377
Canaria, 336
Canestrinia, **741,** 742
Canestriniidæ, 742
Cantacader, 169
Cantharidæ, 566, 573, 586, 588
Cantharis, 565, 573
Cantharoctonus, 629
Cantharoidea, 562
Canthon, 584
Canthydrus, 546
Canthyloscelis, **317,** 317
Canuleius, 104
Capitoniidæ, 628
Capnella, 75
Capnia, 75
Capniidæ, 75, 76
Capnura, 75
Caponia, 730
Caponiidæ, 730
Caponiinæ, 730
Caponina, 730
Capritermes, 123
Capsidæ, 171
Capsus, 171
Carabidæ, 545, 587
Carabinæ, 545
Caraboctoninæ, 704
Caraboctonus, 704
Carabus, 544
Caradrininæ, 247
Carausius, 105
Carbonopteridæ, 787
Carcinocoris, 174
Carcinops, 558
Cardiacephala, 365
Cardiochiles, 631
Cardiochilinæ, 631
Cardiodactylus, 99
Cardiophorus, 556
Carea, 248
Careinæ, 248
Caribolus, 766
Caripeta, 238
Carnidæ, 384, 390
Carnus, 384, 390
Carpocapsa, 255
Carpomyia, 380
Carpophilus, 554
Carposina, 254, **275**
Carposinidæ, 254, 276
Carsidara, **156,** 156
Carsidarinæ, 156
Carterocephalus, 264
Cartodere, 569
Carventus, 172
Caryoborus, 574
Casandria, 248
Caseya, 762
Caseyidæ, 762
Cassida, **576,** 578
Cassididæ, 578, 588
Castaneira, 729
Castnia, 231
Castniidæ, 231
Castniinæ, 231
Catacantha, **180,** 180
Catageus, 700
Catagramma, 268
Cataplectica, 260
Catara, **81**
Catasticta, 266
Catharosoma, 761
Catocala, 248
Catocalinæ, 248
Catogenidæ, 559
Catogenus, 559
Catonia, 153
Catopidæ, 563
Catopochrotidæ, 559
Catopochrotus, 559
Catops, 563
Catopsidæ, 563
Catoptrichus, **552**
Catorama, 561
Caupolicana, 657
Cavicoxumidæ, 562
Cebrio, **557,** 562
Cebrionidæ, 562
Cebriorhipis, 562
Cecidomyia, 316
Cecidomyiidæ, 315, 387, 392, 407, 408
Cecidomyiinæ, 316
Cecidoses, 252, **253**
Cecidosetidæ, 252
Celama, 249
Celerena, 238
Celerio, 235
Celithemis, 68
Celyphidæ, 366
Celyphus, **366,** 366
Cemiostoma, 252
Cemiostomatidæ, 252
Cenchridobia, 384, 390
Cenocœliinæ, 631
Cenocœlius, 631
Cenoloba, 230
Cenopogon, 339
Centistes, 632
Centistina, 632
Centris, 659
Centrophlebomyia, 380
Centroptilum, 56
Centrotinæ, 142
Centrotus, 142
Centruroides, **702,** 704
Cephalcia, 622
Cephalcinæ, 622
Cephalelinæ, 147
Cephalelus, 147, **148**
Cephalidæ, 370
Cephalobæna, 752

Cephalobænidæ, **751,** 751
Cephalobæninæ, 752
Cephalocera, 338
Cephalodonta, 578
Cephaloidæ, 572
Cephalolia, 578
Cephaloon, 572
Cephaloplectis, 567
Cephalopsis, 354
Cephalothrips, **135**
Cephanium, 563
Cephenomyia, 353
Cephenomyiinæ, 353
Cephidæ, 623, 663
Cephinæ, 623
Cephus, 623, **624**
Cerambycidæ, 575, 589, 590
Cerambycoidea, 549
Ceramioides, 646
Ceramius, 646
Cerapachyinæ, 641
Cerapachys, 641
Ceraphron, **644,** 644
Ceraphronidæ, 644, 651
Cerapterus, 545
Cerasommatidiidæ, 568
Cerataphis, 159
Ceratina, 659
Ceratininæ, 659
Ceratinostoma, 359
Ceratipsocus, 128
Ceratitinæ, 380
Ceratitis, 380
Ceratocampidæ, 241
Ceratocombidæ, 169
Ceratocombus, 169
Ceratocrania, 85
Ceratomantis, 87
Ceratomerinæ, 342
Ceratomerus, 342
Ceratomontia, 713
Ceratophyllidæ, 539
Ceratophyllus, 539, **541**
Ceratophysella, 51
Ceratopogon, 324
Ceratopogonidæ, 324, 395, 410
Ceratopsyllidæ, 539
Ceratosolen, 635
Ceratosoma, 764
Ceratothripidæ, 137
Ceratothrips, 137
Cerceridæ, 655
Cerceris, **653,** 655
Cercometus, 184
Cercopa, 145
Cercophana, 240
Cercophanidæ, 240, 283
Cercophonius, 701
Cercopidæ, 145
Cercopoidea, 143
Cercyon, 549
Cercyonis, 267
Cerdistus, 339
Ceresa, **142,** 143
Ceria, 349
Ceriacreminæ, 157
Ceriacremum, **156,** 157
Cerioides, 349
Cerioidinæ, 349
Cermatobiidæ, 771
Cermatobioidea, 771
Cermatobius, 771
Cerococcus, 165, **166**
Cerocosmus, 565
Cerodonta, 377
Ceroma, 706
Ceromatidæ, 706
Ceromella, 706
Cerometopon, 382
Ceropales, 648
Ceropalidæ, 648
Cerophytidæ, 556
Cerophytum, 556
Ceroplastes, 165
Ceroplatidæ, 321, 397, 408
Ceroplatus, **306,** 320, 321, **397,** 408, **409**
Ceropsylla, 157
Ceroptera, 383
Cerostoma, 257
Cerotelion, 321
Cerotoma, 578
Ceroxydidæ, 371
Ceroxys, 371
Ceroys, 104
Ceruchus, 583
Cerura, 239
Ceruridæ, 239
Cerylon, 567
Cerynia, 154
Cetherinæ, 176
Cethosia, 268
Cetonia, 585
Cetoniidæ, 585
Ceuthophilinæ, 94
Ceuthophilus, **93,** 94
Chactas, 703
Chactidæ, 703
Chactinæ, 703
Chærea, 719
Chæriliinæ, 703
Chærilius, 703
Chæteessa, 85, **88**
Chæteessinæ, 85
Chætocladius, 323
Chætoclusia, 373
Chætocneme, 264
Chætodactylus, 742
Chætodacus, 380
Chætoneurophora, **346,** 346
Chætopsidæ, 369
Chætopsis, 369, 370
Chætospania, 116
Chagasia, 313
Chaitophorus, 158
Chalarus, **350**
Chalastogastra, 622, 660, 826
Chalceopla, 253
Chalcididæ, 637
Chalcidoidea, 633, 663
Chalcis, 637
Chalcodectus, 637
Chalcophorinæ, 555
Chalcopteryx, 66
Chalcosia, 235
Chalcosiidæ, 235
Chalepus, 578
Challia, 115
Chamæbosca, 389
Chamæmyia, 369
Chamæmyiidæ, 369
Chamæosoma, 762
Chamæosomatidæ, 762
Chamæpsila, 378

Chamæsyrphus, 349
Chanystis, 254
Chaoboridæ, 313
Chaoborus, 313
Chapuisia, 579
Chapuisiidæ, 579
Charadra, 248
Charagia, 229
Charaxes, 268
Charidea, 235
Charideidæ, 235
Charidotus, 578
Charinus, 700
Charipidæ, 634
Charips, 634
Charon, 700
Charontidæ, 700
Chartergus, 647
Chasmia, 329
Chasmiinæ, 329
Chasmoptera, **207**, 208
Chauliodes, 204, **205**
Chauliodus, 260
Chauliognathus, 565
Cheimabache, 270
Cheiridiidæ, 710
Cheiridium, 710
Cheirochela, 182
Cheirochelinæ, 183
Cheiropachys, 637
Cheirotonus, 585
Chelanops, 710
Chelepteryx, 246
Cheleutoptera, 102
Chelicerca, 119
Chelidura, 117
Chelidurella, 117
Cheliduridæ, 117
Chelifer, **695**, 709, 710
Chelifera, 342, **343**
Cheliferidæ, 710
Chelipoda, 342
Chelipus, 705
Chelisia, 360
Chelisoches, 117
Chelisochidæ, 117
Chelomnia, 329
Chelonariidæ, 551
Chelonarium, 551
Chelonella, 632
Chelonethida, 696, 707
Cheloninæ, 632
Chelonogastra, 629
Chelonus, 632
Chelopteridæ, 795
Chelopterum, **794**, 795
Chelotabanus, 329
Chelymorpha, 578
Cherastus, 766
Chermes, 157
Chermidæ, 155
Cherminæ, 157
Chernes, 710
Chernetidæ, 710
Chernetidea, 707
Chersodromia, 341
Cheyletia, 744
Cheyletidæ, 744
Cheyletiella, 744
Cheyletus, **743**, 744
Chiasmoneura, 321
Chiasmopes, 726
Chilocola, 657
Chilocolinæ, 657
Chilocoris, 568
Chilognatha, 757
Chilopoda, 770
Chilosia, 349
Chilosiinæ, 349
Chimæropsylla, 540
Chimæropsyllinæ, 540
Chimarrha, 217
Chimarrhometra, 180
Chionæma, 249
Chionamœba, 335
Chionaspidinæ, 163
Chionaspis, 163, **164**
Chionea, 309, 386, **387**
Chiracanthium, 729
Chiromyia, 375
Chiromyza, 327
Chiromyzidæ, 327, 388
Chironomidæ, 323, 388, 395, 410
Chironominæ, 323
Chironomus, **322**, 323, 395, **396**
Chironomyidæ, 386, 408
Chirosia, 360
Chirothripoides, 137
Chirothripoididæ, 137
Chirotonetes, **57**, 58
Chitoniscus, 104
Chitonophora, 58
Chitra, 708
Chlænius, 544
Chlamisidæ, 577
Chlamisus, 577
Chlamydidæ, 577
Chlamydopsinæ, 558
Chlidanota, 255
Chlidanotidæ, 255
Chlidonia, 256
Chloëophoridæ, 248
Chlorion, **624**, **642**, **653**, 653
Chlorippe, 268
Chlorissa, 238
Chlorochara, 154
Chlorochlamys, 238
Chloroclystis, 237
Chlorocypha, 66
Chlorocyphidæ, 66
Chlorogomphus, 67
Chlorolestes, 65
Chloromiopteryx, 90
Chloroperla, 74
Chloroperlidæ, 74
Chloropidæ, 379, 390
Chloropinæ, 379
Chloropisca, 379
Chlorops, 379
Chlorotabaninæ, 329
Chlorotabanus, 329
Chlorotettix, 148
Choaspes, 263
Chœradodidæ, 90
Chœradodinæ, 90
Chœradodis, 90
Chœridium, 584
Chonocephalus, 346, 388
Chonodrostega, 270
Choragidæ, 583
Chordeuma, 764
Chordeumella, 764
Chordeumidæ, 764
Chordeumoidea, 761
Chordonta, 327
Choreutidæ, 257
Choreutinæ, 257

Choreutis, 257
Chorioptes, 742
Chorismagrion, 65
Chorisoneura, 81
Chorisoneuridæ, 81
Chorista, 216
Choristella, 215
Choristima, 81
Choristinæ, 216
Chormocephalus, 771
Chorœtypinæ, 101
Chorœtypus, 101
Chortogonus, 101
Chortophila, 360
Chremylus, 630
Chresmodidæ, 808
Christoneura, 255
Chromagrion, **63**
Chroneiulus, 766
Chrosiodermatinæ, 728
Chrysantheda, 658
Chrysanthedidæ, 659
Chrysauge, 244
Chrysauginæ, 244
Chrysididæ, 643
Chrysiridia, 242
Chrysis, 643, 644
Chrysobothrinæ, 555
Chrysobothris, 554, **556, 684**
Chrysochlora, **326,** 327
Chrysochlorinæ, 327
Chrysochroa, 554
Chrysochroinæ, 555
Chrysochroma, 327
Chrysochus, 578
Chrysoclista, 263
Chrysocoris, 179
Chrysogaster, 349
Chrysolampra, 578
Chrysolampus, 637
Chrysoleonites, 817
Chrysomela, 577
Chrysomelidæ, 577, 588, 589
Chrysomiinæ, 356
Chrysomphalus, 162
Chrysomyza, 369
Chrysopa, 210, **211, 684**
Chrysopeleia, 258
Chrysopeleiidæ, 258
Chrysophanus, 267
Chrysopidæ, 210
Chrysopila, 400, **401, 411,** 412
Chrysopilinæ, 332
Chrysopilus, **331,** 332
Chrysopinæ, 329
Chrysopoloma, 234
Chrysopolomidæ, 234
Chrysops, 329
Chrysosoma, 343
Chrysosomatinæ, 343
Chrysotimus, 345
Chrysotoxinæ, 348
Chrysotoxum, 348
Chrysotus, 345
Chrysotypidæ, 234
Chrysotypus, 234
Chrysozona, 329
Chrysozoninæ, 329
Chryxinæ, 175
Chthoniidæ, 708
Chthonius, 708
Chyliza, **378,** 379
Chylizinæ, 379
Chymomyza, 384
Chyphotes, 649, 651
Chyromyia, 375
Chyromyiidæ, 375
Cicada, 141, **142**
Cicadella, 146
Cicadellidæ, 146
Cicadidæ, 141
Cicadopsyllidæ, 814
Cicadula, 148
Cicindela, 544
Cicindelidæ, 544, 587
Cicinnus, 239
Ciidæ, 567
Cilix, 246
Cilliba, 736
Cillibidæ, 736
Cimbex, 624
Cimbicidæ, 624, 662
Cimbionotidæ, 545
Cimex, **170,** 170
Cimicidæ, 170
Cimicoidea, 169
Cinara, 158
Cinxia, 350
Cinxiinæ, 350
Cioidæ, 567
Cirsia, 104
Cis, 567
Cisidæ, 567
Cisseps, 248
Cissites, 573
Cistela, 570
Cistelidæ, 570, 590
Cisthene, 249
Cithæron, 724
Cithæroninæ, 725
Citharomantis, 91
Citheronia, 241
Citheroniinæ, 241, 282, 283
Ciulfina, 89
Cixiidæ, 154
Cixius, **148,** 154
Cladiinæ, 663
Cladius, **624**
Cladochæta, 384
Cladochoristidæ, 820
Cladura, 309
Cladypha, 154
Clambidæ, 566
Clasiopa, 382
Clasteinæ, 728
Clastes, 727
Clastoptera, 144, **145**
Clastopteridæ, 144
Clatrotitan, 808
Claviger, 551
Clavigeridæ, 551
Clavimyia, 327, **330**
Cleandrus, 96
Cleidogona, 763
Cleis, 251
Cleitamia, 371
Cleodobia, 245
Cleonistria, 105
Cleonotus, 584
Cleonymidæ, 637, 639
Cleonymus, 637
Cleptes, 644
Cleptidæ, 644
Cleridæ, 561, 563, 590
Clerus, 561
Clidogastra, 359

Clidogastrinæ, 359
Climacia, 209
Climaciella, 208
Climaconeuridæ, 792
Clinocentrus, 630
Clinocera, 342
Clinocerinæ, 342
Clinocoridæ, 170
Cliomantis, 85
Cliopeza, 365
Clisiocampa, 250
Clistogastra, 622, 660, 827
Clitellaria, 327
Clitellariinæ, 327
Clitodoca, 372
Clitumninæ, 105
Clitumnus, 105
Clivina, 544
Clivineminæ, 172
Cloeon, 56
Clonia, 96
Clothoda, 120
Clothodidæ, 120
Clubiona, 729
Clubionidæ, 729
Clubioninæ, 729
Clunio, 323, **387**, 388
Clunioninæ, 323
Clusia, 373, **374**
Clusiidæ, 364, 373, 381
Clusiinæ, 373
Clusiodes, 373
Clusiodidæ, 373
Clydonopteron, 244
Clypeasteridæ, 566
Clythia, 350
Clythiidæ, 350, 402
Clytiomyia, 358
Clytra, 577
Clytridæ, 577
Cnaphalodes, 160
Cnemacanthidæ, 546
Cnemidolestidæ, 795
Cnemidolestoidea, 792
Cnemidotus, 543
Cnemodon, 349
Cnemospathidæ, 383
Cnemospathis, 383
Cnephasia, 256
Cnephia, 322
Cnetha, 322
Cnodacophora, 365
Cobboldia, 353, **355**
Cobboldiinæ, 353
Coboldia, 387
Coccidæ, 166
Coccinella, **568**, 568
Coccinellidæ, 568, 588, 589
Coccoidea, 155
Coccomytilus, 164
Coccophagus, **635**
Coccorchestinæ, 729
Coccus, 166
Cochliarium, 359
Cochlidiidæ, 235
Cochliomyia, 356
Cockerelliellidæ, 785
Cocytia, 248
Cocytiidæ, 248
Cocytiinæ, 248, 249
Codionus, 337
Cœlambus, 546
Cœliades, 263
Cœliadinæ, 263
Cœlidia, 148
Cœlididæ, 148
Cœlometopia, **370**, 375
Cœlomyia, 360
Cœlopa, 366
Cœlopidæ, 364, 366, 389
Cœlopinæ, 366
Cœlosia, 318
Cœlostomidia, 162
Cœlostomidiinæ, 162
Cœlotes, 725
Cœnagriidæ, 66
Cœnagrioidea, 65
Cœnagrion, 66
Cœnagrionidæ, 66, 68
Cœnagrionoidea, 65
Cœnia, 382
Cœnobius, 577
Cœnomyia, **324**, 331, 398, **410**, **411**, 412
Cœnomyiidæ, 330, 398, 412
Cœnomyiinæ, 331
Cœnonympha, 267
Cœnosia, 360, 389
Cœnosiinæ, 360
Cœnula, 328
Colabris, 342
Colaspis, 578
Colasposoma, 578
Colax, 333
Coleophora, **259**, 260
Coleophoridæ, 261, 271, 274
Coleoptera, 543, 824
Coleopterophagus, 742
Coleoptratidæ, 136
Coleorrhyncha, 141
Coleoscyta, **813**, 814
Coleoscytidæ, 814
Colias, 266
Collembola, 50, 801
Colletes, 657
Colletidæ, 657
Colletinæ, 657
Collops, 563
Colobaspis, 577
Colobata, 239
Colobathristes, 177
Colobathristidæ, 177
Colobodesmus, 761
Colobognatha, 759
Coloboneura, 341
Colobopterus, 210
Colocasia, 248
Colon, **552**
Colonidæ, 563
Colotis, 266
Colpocephalum, 133
Colpodia, 316
Colydiidæ, 567, 569
Colydium, 567
Colymbetinæ, 547
Comella, 251
Commophila, 256
Commophilidæ, 256
Commoptera, 388
Compsodes, 81
Compsomanteinæ, 91
Compsomantinæ, **91**
Compsomantis, 91
Compsomyia, 356
Compsoneura, 786
Compsothespinæ, 85

Compsothespis, 85, **88**
Comptosia, 336
Conchaspididæ, 165
Conchaspis, 165, 166
Conchylidæ, 256
Conchylis, 256
Condidea, 350
Condylostylus, 343
Coniceps, 375
Conicera, 346
Coniocompsa, 207
Coniopterygidæ, 206
Coniopteryginæ, 207
Coniopterygoidea, 206
Coniopteryx, 207
Coniosternum, 359
Conistra, 247
Conmachærota, 144
Conocephalinæ, 97
Conocephalus, **93,** 96
Conophorinæ, 337
Conophorus, 337
Conopidæ, 347, 364, 403
Conopinæ, 347
Conops, 347, **348, 402,** 403
Conorhinopsylla, 539
Conorhinus, 174
Conostigmus, 644
Conosyrphus, 350
Conotyla, 764
Conotylidæ, 764
Contarinia, 316
Conwentzia, 207
Copaxa, 242
Copeognatha, 125
Copestylum, **348,** 349
Cophura, 339
Copidosoma, 635
Copiopteryx, 241
Copiphora, 97
Copiphorinæ, 97
Copridæ, 584
Copromyza, 376
Coptocycla, 578
Coptodisca, 258
Coptosoma, 179
Coptosomidæ, 179
Coptotermes, 123
Coptotriche, **259**
Coquillettia, 335
Cora, 66
Cordax, 117
Cordulegaster, **64,** 67, **69**
Cordulegastridæ, 67, 70
Cordulia, 67
Corduliidæ, 67, 70
Cordyla, 320
Cordylobia, 361
Cordylura, **355,** 359
Cordyluridæ, 359, 372
Cordylurinæ, 359
Coreidæ, 177
Coremacera, 368
Coreoidea, 177
Corethra, 313
Corethrella, 313
Corethridæ, 313
Corethrinæ, 393
Coriarachne, 727
Corimelæna, 179
Corimelænidæ, 179
Corinna, 729
Corinninæ, 730
Corioxenos, 619
Coriscidæ, 177
Coriscus, 176
Corixa, **180,** 182
Corixidæ, 181
Corixinæ, 182
Corizidæ, 177
Corizoneura, 329
Corizus, **173,** 177
Coronidia, 237
Corphyra, 573
Corrodentia, 125, 810
Corsica, 379
Corsomyza, 338
Corticaria, 569
Corticariinæ, 569
Corticoris, 172
Corydalidæ, 204, 205, 816
Corydalis, 204, **205**
Corydaloides, 788, **789**
Corydaloididae, 788
Corydia, 82
Corydiidæ, 82
Corylophidæ, 566
Corylophus, 566
Corymbites, **552**
Coryneta, 341
Corynetes, **552,** 561
Corynetidæ, 561, 563
Corynetinæ, 341
Corynodes, 578
Corynoneura, 323
Corynoneurinæ, 323
Corynorhynchus, 100
Corynoscelidæ, 317
Corynoscelis, 317
Corynothripoides, 136
Corypherepsis, 760
Corythucha, 169, **170**
Coscinoptera, 577
Coscinoscera, 242
Cosmetidæ, 714
Cosmia, 247
Cosmopepla, 180
Cosmophorus, 632
Cosmopterygidæ, 261, 263, 276
Cosmopteryx, 263
Cosmoscarta, 145
Cosmosoma, 248
Cossidæ, 232, 234, 274, 277
Cossinæ, 234
Cossoninæ, 582
Cossula, 274
Cossus, 234
Cossyphodes, 571
Cossyphodidæ, 571
Cossyphodinus, 571
Cossyphodites, 571
Cosymbia, 237
Cotalpa, 585
Cotana, 240
Cotinus, 585
Crabro, 656
Crabronidæ, 656
Crambinæ, 244, 245
Crambus, **227,** 244
Cramptonomyia, 314
Cranogona, 762
Cranopygia, 115
Cranothrips, 136
Craspedosoma, 764
Craspedosomatidæ, 764
Cratærrhina, 386

Craterostigmidæ, 771
Craterostigmorphidea, 771
Craterostigmus, 771
Craticulina, 357
Cratomelus, 94
Cratyna, 319
Cratyninæ, 319
Creagris, 211
Cremastochilus, 585
Cremnops, 630
Creobroter, 91
Creobrotinæ, 91
Crepidohamma, 371
Crescentius, 169
Cressida, 265
Cricotopus, 323
Crioceridæ, 577
Criocerus, **576,** 577
Criorhina, **412**
Criorrhina, 350
Croce, 208
Crocidium, 337
Crosbycus, 715
Crossotarsus, 579
Crustacea, 692
Crustulina, 722
Cryogonus, 365
Cryphocricinæ, 183
Cryptarcha, 554
Crypteria, 309
Crypteriinæ, 309
Cryptobethylus, 643
Cryptocellus, **695,** 700
Cryptocephalidæ, 577
Cryptocephalomorpha, 545
Cryptocephalus, 577
Cryptocerata, 168
Cryptocercidæ, 80
Cryptocercus, **80,** 80
Cryptochætidæ, 381, 403
Cryptochætum, **378,** 381, 403, **405**
Cryptocorypha, 760
Cryptodesmidæ, 760
Cryptodesmus, 760
Cryptogenius, 583
Cryptognathidæ, 744
Cryptognathus, 744
Cryptokermes, 162
Cryptolestes, 65
Cryptoparlatoria, 164
Cryptophagidæ, 559, 572
Cryptophagus, 559
Cryptophasa, 257
Cryptophasidæ, 257
Cryptopidæ, 771
Cryptopinæ, 772
Cryptops, **772,** 772
Cryptorhopalum, 560
Cryptosiphum, 158
Cryptostemma, 700
Cryptostemmatidæ, 169, 700
Cryptotermes, 122
Cryptothele, 724
Cryptothelinæ, 725
Crypturgus, 579
Cryptus, **629**
Ctenidæ, 730
Cteninæ, 730
Cteniopus, 570
Ctenisolabis, 116
Cteniza, 717
Ctenizidæ, 717
Ctenizinæ, 717
Ctenocephalides, 540, **541**
Ctenocephalus, 540
Ctenodactylidæ, 546
Ctenolepisma, 46
Ctenophora, 309
Ctenophorinæ, 309
Ctenophthalmidæ, 539
Ctenophthalminæ, 540
Ctenophthalmus, 540
Ctenophyllus, 539
Ctenoplectra, 658
Ctenoplectrinæ, 658
Ctenopsyllidæ, 539, 824
Ctenorya, 773
Ctenota, 340
Ctenucha, 248
Ctenuchidæ, 248, 280
Ctenus, 730
Cubaris, 693
Cubitermes, 123
Cubobolus, 766
Cucujidæ, 559, 572
Cucujus, 559
Cucullia, 247
Cuculliinæ, 247
Culex, **314,** 314, 393, 410, 684
Culicidæ, 313, 393, 410
Culicinæ, 314, 393
Culicoides, 324
Culiseta, 314
Cummingsia, 132
Cunaxa, 744
Cunaxidæ, 744
Cuneocoridæ, 814
Cuniculina, 105
Cupedidæ, 557
Cupes, 557
Cupidæ, 557
Curculionidæ, 580, 588, 589, 591
Curculioninæ, 582
Curculionoidea, 578
Curculiopsidæ, 824
Curculiopsis, 824, 825
Curculoididæ, 700
Cursoria, 77
Curu, 177
Curupira, 311
Cuterebra, 353, **355,** 403, **404**
Cuterebridæ, 353, 403
Cuterebrinæ, 353
Cuteterebridæ, 353
Cyamops, 371
Cyaniris, 577
Cyanocharis, 66
Cyathoceridæ, 569
Cyathocerus, 569
Cybæinæ, 725
Cybæus, 725
Cybister, 546, **548**
Cybistrinæ, 547
Cybocephalus, 566
Cycloberotha, 210
Cyclocelis, 788
Cyclocteninæ, 726
Cyclodesmus, 761
Cyclopididæ, 264
Cyclopodia, 385, 390
Cycloptilum, 99

Cyclorhabdus, 761
Cyclorrhapha, 345, 391, 401, 406
Cyclosia, 235
Cyclotorna, 254
Cyclotornidæ, 254
Cycnodia, 258
Cycnodiidæ 258
Cydia, 255
Cydnidæ, 179
Cydnus, 179
Cydrelinæ, 725
Cyladidæ, 580
Cylapinæ, 172
Cylas, **550**, 580
Cylindracheta, **98**, 98
Cylindrachetidæ, 98
Cylindrococcidæ, 167
Cylindrococcus, 167
Cylindromyia, 358
Cylindrosella, **568**
Cylindrotoma, **307**, 309
Cylindrotomidæ, 309
Cyliosoma, 758
Cyllene, 575, **684**
Cyllenia, 337
Cylleniinæ, 337
Cymatia, 181
Cymatiinæ, 181
Cymatodera, 561
Cymatophora, 239
Cymatophoridæ, 239
Cymatopsocus, 127
Cymenophlebiidæ, 792
Cynipidæ, 634, 639, 663
Cynipimorpha, **326**, 326
Cynipoidea, 633
Cynips, 634
Cynomyia, 356
Cynorrhina, 350
Cynorta, 714
Cynortula, 714
Cyphocallipus, 764
Cyphoderus, 51
Cyphomyia, 327
Cyphon, 553
Cyphoneura, **810**, 811
Cyphonidæ, 553
Cyphophthalmi, 712
Cypsela, 376
Cypselidæ, 376
Cypselosoma, 377
Cypselosomatinæ, 377
Cyrpoptus, 153
Cyrtacanthacrinæ, 101
Cyrtacanthacris, 101
Cyrtaspis, 96
Cyrtidæ, 333
Cyrtinæ, 333
Cyrtoides, 337
Cyrtolobus, 143
Cyrtomenus, 179
Cyrtomorpha, 337
Cyrtomorphus, 566
Cyrtonotinæ, 383
Cyrtonotum, **381**, 383
Cyrtopogon, 339
Cyrtosia, 337
Cyrtosiinæ, 337
Cyrtosternum, 172
Cyrtoxiphus, 99
Cyrtus, 333
Cystococcus, 165
Cystocœlia, 100
Cystogaster, 358
Cyta, 744
Cytæinæ, 729
Cythereinæ, 336
Cytheria, 336
Cytilus, 553
Cytodites, 742
Cytoditidæ, 742
Cytoleichidæ, 742
Czernyola, 373

Dacinæ, 380
Dacne, 559
Dacninæ, 566
Dacnonypha, 228
Dacnusa, 628
Dactuliothripidæ, 136
Dactylispa, 578
Dactylobius, 309
Dactylopiinæ, 167
Dactylopius, 167
Dactylopteryx, 89
Dacus, 380, **381**
Dæsia, 707
Dæsiidæ, 707
Dahlica, **387**, 388
Dalailama, 240
Dalcera, 234
Dalcerides, 234
Dalcerinæ, 234
Dalmannia, 347, **348**
Dalmanniinæ, 347
Damasippoides, 104
Damon, **699**, 699
Dampetrus, 713
Danaidæ, 269, 285
Danainæ, 269
Danaus, **227**, **265**, 269
Daritis, 246
Darninæ, 143
Darnis, 143
Darthula, 145
Dascillidæ, 553
Dascillus, **553**
Dascyllidæ, 553, 588
Dasycera, 257
Dasycerinæ, 569
Dasycerus, **552**
Dasyhelea, 324
Dasyllis, 340, **411**, 413
Dasymetopa, 370
Dasymutilla, 650
Dasyneura, 316
Dasyonygidæ, 133
Dasyonyx, 133
Dasyphlebomyia, 380
Dasyphora, 361
Dasypoda, 658
Dasypodinæ, 658
Dasypogon, 339
Dasypogoninæ, 339
Dasysciara, 388
Dasystroma, 270
Dasytes, 563
Dasythrix, 340
Dasytidæ, 562, 563, 588
Dasyuris, 237
Datames, 102
Datana, 239
Decatoma, 637
Decidia, 104
Decimia, 87
Declana, 238
Decticinæ, 97
Decticus, 97
Degeeriella, 133

Deilephila, 235
Deinocerites, 314
Deiphobe, 87
Deipnopsocus, 127
Delena, 727
Delias, 266
Delopteridæ, 811
Delopterum, **810,** 811
Delphacidæ, 153
Delphax, 153
Delphinia, 370
Deltocephalus, **148,** 148
Deltochilum, 584
Demacrida, 94
Demodex, 734, **735**
Demodicidæ, 734
Demodicoidea, 734
Demopteridæ, 796
Demopterum, **794,** 796
Dendroctonus, **552,** 579
Dendroides, **552,** 573
Dendroiketes, 113
Dendrolasma, 715
Dendroleon, 211
Dendromonomeron, 763
Dendrophilinæ, 558
Dendrosoter, 629
Dendryphantes, 728
Dendryphantinæ, **729**
Depressaria, 257, **277**
Depressariidæ, 258
Deræocorinæ, 172
Derallimus, 97
Derancistrus, 575
Derbe, 153
Derbidæ, 153
Derecyrta, 623
Derecyrtinæ, 623
Dermacentor, 735
Dermanyssidæ, 736
Dermanyssus, 736
Dermaptera, 112, 809
Dermatobia, 353
Dermatobiinæ, 353
Dermatœstrus, 354
Dermatophilidæ, 541
Dermatophilus, 541
Dermestes, **557,** 560
Dermestidæ, 560
Dermestinæ, **560**
Dermodermaptera, 113
Derodontidæ, 560
Derodontus, 560
Deromantis, 90
Deromyia, 339
Deronectes, 546
Deropeltis, 78
Deroplatys, **86,** 90
Deroplatyidæ, 90
Deroplatyinæ, 90
Desmatoneura, 336
Desmia, 245
Desmometopa, **381,** 384
Desmonus, 761
Desmoptera, 101
Desmothrips, 136
Deuterophlebia, **310,** 310, **407,** 409
Deuterophlebiidæ, 310, 392, 409
Devadatta, 66
Devillea, 761
Dexia, 358
Dexiidæ, 358
Diabantia, 88
Diabrotica, **576,** 578
Diachasma, 631
Diachlorinæ, 329
Diachlorus, 329
Diachorisia, 252
Diacrisia, 249
Diacrita, 371
Diadasia, 659
Diadocidia, **320,** 321
Diadocidiidæ, 321
Diagrypnodes, 559
Dialeurodicus, 157
Dialineura, 335
Dialysis, 332
Dialyta, 361
Diamesa, 323
Diamesinæ, 323
Diamma, 649
Diamorus, 636
Diamusonia, 88
Diaperasticidæ, 117
Diaperasticus, 117
Diaperidæ, 570
Diaperis, 570
Diaphania, 245
Diaphanoptera, **789,** 789
Diaphanopteridæ, 789
Diaphanopteritidæ, 789
Diaphanopteroidea, 786
Diapheromera, 105
Diaphorinæ, 345
Diaphorus, 345
Diaporus, **765,** 767
Diaprepocorinæ, 181
Diaprepocoris, 181
Diapriidæ, 642, 650
Diapsididæ, 162
Diardia, 105
Diarthronomyia, 316
Diasemopsis, 368
Diaspidinæ, 163
Diaspis, **163,** 163
Diastata, 375, **381,** 383
Diastatidæ, 383
Diastatinæ, 383
Diastephanus, 627
Diastrophus, 634
Diathoneura, 384
Diatillidæ, 814
Diatræa, 245
Diazosma, 308
Dibrachys, **635,** 636
Dibuninæ, 714
Dicellophilus, 773
Dicellura, 47
Dichæta, 382
Dichelacera, 329
Dichentomidæ, 811
Dichentomum, **810,** 811
Dichomeridæ, 256
Dichomeris, 256
Dichomerus, **272**
Dichoptera, 154
Dichromodes, 238
Dichronychidæ, 556
Dichronychus, 556
Dicrana, 115
Dicraneura, 147
Dicranolasma, 715
Dicranomyia, 310
Dicranoptycha, 310
Dicranota, 309, 393, **394**
Dicterias, 66
Dictya, 368
Dictyna, 719

Dictynidæ, 719
Dictyninæ, 719
Dictyoneura, 785
Dictyoneuridæ, 785
Dictyophara, 154
Dictyopharidæ, 154
Dictyopsocus, 128
Dictyoptera, 206
Dicymolomia, 245, **272**
Dicyphinæ, 171, 172
Dicyrtoma, 52
Dicyrtomidæ, 52
Didea, 349, **412**
Didineis, 652
Didymochæta, 374
Didymocorypha, 89
Diechoblattinidæ, 807
Diesingia, 752
Dieta, 727
Dietinæ, 727
Diglochis, 636
Diguetia, 722
Dilar, **207**, 208
Dilaridæ, 208
Dilophus, 316
Dimorpha, 654
Dimorphidæ, 654
Dimorphodes, 105
Dimorphothynnus, 649
Dina, 104
Dinapsidæ, 627
Dinapsis, 627
Dinematocricus, 766
Dinetus, 652, 655
Dineutes, **548**, 548
Dinex, 117
Dinjapyx, 48
Dinocampus, 632
Dinopidæ, 720
Dinopis, 720
Dinopsocidæ, 811
Dinotoperla, 75
Dinurothrips, 137
Dinychidæ, 736
Dinychus, 736
Dioctria, 339
Diomonus, 318
Dione, 269
Diopsidæ, 368
Diopsis, **368**, 368
Diopsiulus, 764
Dioptidæ, 235, 238, 280
Dioptis, 238
Dioryctria, 244
Dioryctus, 577
Diospilinæ, 632
Diospilus, 632
Diozoceratidæ, 619
Dipalta, 336
Diphadnus, 625
Diphaglossa, 657
Diphaglossinæ, 657
Diphlebia, 66
Diphleps, 172
Diphterinæ, 248
Diphyllidæ, 559
Diphyllus, 559
Diplatyidæ, 115
Diplatys, 115
Diplectrona, 219
Diplocentra, 383
Diplocentridæ, 702
Diplocentrus, 702
Diplocœlus, 559
Diplodontus, 739
Diploglena, 730
Diploglossata, 113
Diplomaragna, 764
Diplomaragnidæ, 764
Diploneura, 346
Diploplectron, 654
Diplopoda, 756
Diploptera, **80**, 80
Diplopteridæ, 80
Diplosara, 261
Diplosaridæ, 261
Diplosis, 316
Diplosphyronida, 708
Diplotaxis, 585
Diplothele, 718
Diplothelinæ, 718
Diplura, 47, 717
Dipluridæ, 717
Diplurinæ, 717
Dipneumonomorphæ, 716
Diprion, 625
Diprionidæ, 625, 661, 663
Dipsocoridæ, 169
Dipsocoroidea, 169
Diptera, 305, 822
Dircenna, 269
Dirphia, 241
Dirrhinus, 637
Dischistus, 338
Discobola, 310
Discocerina, 382
Discocyrtus, 714
Discoloma, 569
Discolomidæ, 569
Discomyza, 382
Discophora, 268
Disholcaspis, 634
Dismorphia, 266
Dismorphiinæ, 266
Disophrys, 630
Dissosteira, **100**, 101
Ditænia, 367
Ditaxineura, **803**, 804
Ditaxineuridæ, 804
Ditaxis, 208
Ditha, 708
Dithidæ, 708
Ditomyia, **320**, 321
Ditomyiidæ, 321, 396
Dixa, **314**, 314, **394**, 394, **407**, 410
Dixidæ, 314, 394, 410
Dixippus, 105
Doa, 238
Dobbertinidæ, 819
Docosia, 318
Doderia, 758
Dodona, 267
Dolerinæ, 625
Dolerus, **624**, 625
Dolichocephala, 342
Dolichochile, 658
Dolichoderinæ, 640
Dolichoderus, 640
Dolichogaster, 338
Dolichomyia, 337
Dolichopeza, **308**, 308
Dolichopezinæ, 308
Dolichophorus, 344
Dolichopidæ, 343
Dolichopoda, 94
Dolichopodidæ, 343, 389, 399, 413

Dolichopodinæ, 344
Dolichopsylla, 539
Dolichopsyllidæ, 539
Dolichopsyllinæ, 539
Dolichopus, **340, 343,** 344, **399,** 399
Dolichosterninæ, 717
Dolichurus, 652
Doliomalus, 726
Dolistenus, 767
Dolomedes, 726
Domomyza, 377
Donacia, 576
Donaciidæ, 576
Donaconethis, 119, **120**
Donusa, 104
Doratodesmus, 759
Dorcadion, 575
Dorcatoma, **552,** 561
Dorceus, 719
Dorcus, 583
Dores, 102
Doropteridæ, 786
Doros, 349
Doru, **114,** 117
Dorycallipus, 764
Dorycera, 371
Doryceridæ, 371
Doryctes, 629
Doryctinæ, 629
Dorylaidæ, 350, 402
Dorylas, 350, 402
Dorylinæ, 641
Dorylus, 641
Dorymyrmex, 640
Dorypetalidæ, 764
Dorypetalum, 764
Doryphora, 577
Doteridæ, 802
Doubledaya, 567
Douglasia, 258
Douglasiidæ, 258
Doydirhynchidæ, 583
Dræculacephala, 146
Drapetes, 556
Drapetis, **340,** 341, 399, **401**
Drapetisca, 724
Drassidæ, 726
Drassodes, 726
Drassodidæ, 726
Drasterius, 556
Drepana, 246
Drepanepteryx, 208
Drepanicus, 208
Drepanidæ, 246, 250, 279
Drepanulatrix, 238
Drepanulidæ, 246
Dresteria, 248
Dreyfusia, 160
Drilidæ, 565, 586, 587
Drilocephalus, 565
Drilus, 565
Dromæolus, 557
Drosicha, 161
Drosophila, **381,** 384, 389, **405,** 406
Drosophilidæ, 383, 389, 406
Drosophilinæ, 384
Drunella, 58
Dryas, 269
Dryinidæ, 644, 651, 652, 664
Dryinopsis, 650
Dryinus, 644
Drymodromia, 342
Drymonia, 239
Drymusa, 722
Dryomyza, 367
Dryomyzidæ, 367, 389
Dryomyzinæ, 367
Dryoperia, 260
Dryopidæ, 553, 587
Dryops, 553
Dryptidæ, 546
Dufourea, 656
Dufoureinæ, 656
Duliticola, 586
Dunbaria, 786
Dunbariidæ, 786
Dunstaniidæ, 814
Duomyia, 371
Duralimnesia, 739
Dusmetina, 389
Duvita, 256
Dyme, 105
Dynastes, 585
Dynastidæ, 585
Dynatosoma, 320
Dyscoletes, 632
Dysdæmonia, 241
Dysdera, 720
Dysdercus, **178,** 178
Dysderidæ, 720
Dyseriocrania, 228
Dysmachus, 339
Dysodia, 243
Dysodiidæ, 172
Dystacta, 87
Dystactinæ, 87, 91
Dysstroma, 237
Dytiscidæ, 546, 586
Dytiscinæ, 548
Dytiscus, 546, **548, 684**
Dziedzickia, 318

Eacles, 241
Earias, 248, **250**
Earinus, 631
Eatonica, 56
Eburia, 575
Ecacanthothripidæ, 139
Ecacanthothrips, 139
Eccoptogaster, 579
Eccoptomera, 374
Ecdyonuridæ, 58
Ecdyurus, 58
Echestypus, 386
Echidnophaga, 541
Echidnophagidæ, 541
Echinischodea, 753
Echiniscidæ, 754
Echiniscoides, 754
Echiniscus, 754
Echinomegistus, 737
Echinomyia, 358
Echinophthiriidæ, 202
Echinophthirius, 202
Echinopsalis, 115
Echinopsocus, 127
Echinosoma, 115
Echinosomatidæ, 115
Echmepteryx, 127
Ecitomyia, 346, 388
Eciton, 641, **642**
Eclimus, 337
Ecphylus, 630
Ectadoderus, 99

Ectatops, 178
Ectatosticta, 716
Ectecephala, 379
Ectemnia, 322
Ectemniinæ, 322
Ectobia, 79
Ectobiidæ, 79
Ectœdemia, 251, **253**
Ectognatha, 44
Ectotrophi, 44
Ectrephes, **557,** 559
Ectrephidæ, 559
Ectropa, 234
Ectropidæ, 234
Ectropis, 238
Ectyphus, 338
Edapteryx, 246
Edwardsellum, 322
Edwardsina, **310,** 311
Edwardsinæ, 311
Eginia, 361
Eginiinæ, 361
Egle, 360
Egropa, 152
Eisenbeckia, 329
Elacatidæ, 570
Elacatis, 570
Elachertidæ, 637
Elachiptera, 379
Elachista, 258, **259**
Elachistidæ, 258
Elæa, 89
Elephantomyia, 310
Elaphogonus, 761
Elaphomyia, 372
Elaphridæ, 545
Elaphropeza, 341
Elaphroptera, **574,** 575, 649
Elasmidæ, 637
Elasmocorinæ, 174
Elasmoscelis, 155
Elasmosoma, 630
Elasmus, **626,** 637
Elassogaster, 371
Elassoneuria, 56
Elater, 556
Elateridæ, 556, 587, 590
Elatobia, 253
Elcana, **808,** 808
Elcanidæ, 808
Elcanopsis, 807
Eleleis, 726
Elenchidæ, 619, 620
Elenchus, 619
Eleodes, 570, **571**
Eleutherata, 543
Elgiva, 368
Elidoptera, 153
Elipsocidæ, 128
Elipsocus, 128
Elis, **648,** 648, 649
Ellampus, 643
Ellipoptera, 202
Ellipsidion, 79
Elliptoblatta, 82
Elmidæ, 555, 587
Elmis, 555
Elmoidæ, 788
Elophila, 245
Elymnias, 267
Elytroneura, **793,** 798
Elytroneuridæ, 798
Elytroptera, 543
Embia, 119
Embidopsocus, 127
Embidotroctes, **126,** 127
Embiidæ, 119
Embiidina, 119
Embioidea, 119, 809
Embioptera, 119
Embolemidæ, 642, 650
Embolemus, 642
Embryonopsis, 270
Emesa, 176
Emesidæ, 176
Emmenognatha, 205
Emperoptera, 389, **390**
Empheriidæ, 127
Emphor, 659
Emphylopteridæ, 792
Emphytinæ, 662
Empididæ, 338, 341, 350, 389, 399, 413
Empidideicus, 337
Empidinæ, 342
Empis, 342, **343**
Empoa, 147
Empoasca, 147
Empusa, 85, 88
Empusidæ, 85
Empusinæ, 85
Enallagma, 66
Enantia, 266
Enarmonia, 255
Encaustes, 566
Enchenopa, 143
Encyrtidæ, 635, 639
Encyrtothynnus, 649
Encyrtus, 635
Endacusta, 99
Enderleinia, 144
Enderleiniinæ, 144
Endomia, 573
Endomychidæ, 568
Endomychus, 568
Endromidæ, 249
Endromididæ, 283
Endromis, 249
Endrosis, 261
Eneoptera, 99
Eneopteridæ, 99
Engycystis, 649
Enicita, 363
Enicmus, 569
Enicocephalidæ, 174
Enicophlæbia, 89
Enkrates, 117
Ennearthron, 567
Ennominæ, 238
Ennomos, 238
Enochrus, 549
Ensina, 380
Entedontidæ, 637
Entognatha, 47
Entomobrya, 51, **54**
Entomobryidæ, 51
Entomobryomorpha, 51
Entotrophi, 47, 801
Entylia, **142,** 143
Eoblattidæ, 795
Eoctenes, 184
Eomantis, 89
Eonabiidæ, 814
Eoperipatus, 691
Eoperipatinæ, 691
Eoplecia, 822, **823**
Eopleciidæ, 822
Eoptychoptera, 822
Eoptychopteridæ, 822

Eosagrionidæ, 803
Eosentomidæ, 42
Eosentomon, 42
Eoses, 821
Eosetidæ, 821
Epacmus, **336**, 336
Epallaga, 66
Epallagidæ, 66, 69
Epanaphe, 239
Epanerchodus, 760
Epaphrodita, 87
Epaphroditinæ, 87, 91
Eparchus, 117
Epargyreus, **262**
Eparmene, 153
Epectris, 720
Epedaninæ, 714
Epeira, 723
Epeiridæ, 723
Epeolus, **626**
Epeorus, 58
Epermenia, 260
Epermeniidæ, 260
Epexoclænoides, 636
Ephedrus, 632
Ephemera, 56
Ephemerella, **57**, 58, **60**
Ephemerellidæ, 58, 61
Ephemerida, 55
Ephemeridæ, 56, 59
Ephemeroidea, 55
Ephemeroptera, 55
Ephemeropsidæ, 802
Ephestia, 244, **246**
Ephialtitidæ, 826
Ephippiger, 97
Ephippigerinæ, 97
Ephippium, 327
Ephoronidæ, 56
Ephutomorpha, 650
Ephydra, 382
Ephydridæ, 382, 389, 405
Ephydrinæ, 382
Ephygrobia, 382
Epibates, 337
Epiblemidæ, 255
Epicarsa, 156
Epicauta, **571**, 573
Epicerella, 369
Epicnaptera, 249, **250**
Epicnopterygidæ, 235
Epicoccus, 166
Epicopeia, **242**, 243
Epicopeiidæ, 243
Epidapus, 319, 388
Epideigmatidæ, 795
Epidesma, 238
Epierus, **552**, 558
Epigambriidæ, 817
Epilachna, 568, **568**
Epilachninæ, 589
Epilampra, 79
Epilampridæ, 79
Epimarptidæ, 261
Epimarptis, 261
Epimartyria, 228
Epimasticidæ, 792
Epimecis, 238
Epimorpha, 770
Epinannolene, 767
Epinannolenidæ, 767
Epinotia, 255
Epiophlebia, 64
Epiophlebiidæ, 64, 68
Epipaschia, 245
Epipaschiinæ, 245
Epiperipatus, 691
Epiphlœus, 561
Epiphragma, 309
Epiplatea, 375
Epiplema, 239
Epiplemidæ, 239, 281
Epipocus, 568
Epipsocidæ, 128
Epipsocus, 128
Epipsylla, 157
Epipyropidæ, 234, 279
Epipyrops, 234
Episcapha, 559
Epistenia, 637
Epitragus, 570
Epitrimerus, 734
Epitrix, 578
Epochra, 380
Epomyia, 335
Eproboscidea, 351
Epuræa, 554
Epyris, 644
Erannis, 238
Erasipteridæ, 790
Erasipteron, 790
Erasmia, 235
Erastriinæ, 248
Erastria, 248
Erax, **339**, 339
Erebia, 267
Erebus, 248
Erecananinæ, 713
Erecthiidæ, 251
Eremaeidæ, 737
Eremazus, 584
Eremiaphila, 89
Eremiaphilidæ, 89
Eremiaphilinæ, 87, 89
Eremobates, 705, **706**
Eremobatidæ, 705
Eremocneminæ, 339
Eremopsocus, 128
Eremopus, 705
Eremostata, 705
Eremus, 97
Eresidæ, 719
Eresinæ, 720
Eresus, 719
Eretmapodites, 314
Eretmoptera, 388
Eretmopteridæ, 388
Ereynetes, 744
Erginulus, 714
Ergolis, 268
Erianotus, 173
Erianthus, 101
Eriocephala, 228
Eriocephalidæ, 228
Eriocera, 309
Eriococcidæ, 167
Eriococcus, 167
Eriocrania, 228
Eriocraniidæ, 228, 273, 822
Eriocranioidea, 228
Eriogaster, 250
Erigone, 724
Erigonidæ, 721, 724
Erigoninæ, 724
Erineophilus, **580**
Erinna, 330, 399, 413
Erinnidæ, 330, 399, 413
Eriophyes, 734, **735**
Eriophyidæ, 734

Erioptera, 309
Eriopterinæ, 309
Eriosoma, 159
Eriosomatidæ, 159
Eriosomatinæ, 159
Eriozona, 349
Eristalinæ, 350
Eristalis, 350
Ernestia, 358
Ernobius, 561
Ero, 721
Erotylidæ, 559, 566
Erotylinæ, 567
Erotylus, 566
Erpetogomphus, 67
Erycinidæ, 267
Erynninæ, 264
Eryphanis, 268
Erythræidæ, 744
Erythræus, 744
Erythrochrus, 236
Erythrodiplax, 68
Erythroneura, 147
Escaryus, 773
Eschatocerus, 97
Esphalmenidæ, 115
Esphalmenus, **114**, 115
Esthiopterum, 133
Estigmene, 249
Ethelum, 693
Ethmia, 257
Ethmiinæ, 257, 278, 281
Euacanthidæ, 151
Euacanthus, **150**, 151
Euacidalia, 237
Euaresta, 380
Eubadizon, 632
Eubaptinæ, 574
Eubaptus, 574
Eubelidæ, 693
Eubelum, 693
Eublemma, 248
Eubleptidæ, 784
Euborellia, 115
Eubrianax, 553
Eubriidæ, 553
Eucampsipoda, 390
Eucanidæ, 792
Eucarlia, 766
Eucentrobolus, 766
Eucera, 659
Eucerceris, **653**, 655
Eucessia, 336
Eucestidæ, 261
Eucharididæ, 636
Eucharitidæ, 636
Euchera, 246, **246**
Euchiridae, 585
Euchirus, 585
Euchlæna, 238
Euchloe, 266
Euchomenella, 86
Euchromia, 248, 250
Euchromiidæ, 248
Eucinetus, 553
Euclea, 235
Eucleidæ, 234, 235, 272
Eucles, 104
Euclimacia, 208
Eucnemidæ, 557
Eucnemis, 557
Eucocytia, 248
Eucocytiidæ, 248
Eucoila, 634
Eucoilidæ, 634
Euconnus, 563
Euconocephalus, 97
Eucorethra, 313, **314**
Eucoryphus, 344
Eucosma, 255
Eucosmidæ, 255
Eucratonyx, 773
Eudamidæ, 264
Eudermaptera, 113
Eudesmia, 249
Eudiospilus, 632
Eudmeta, 326
Eudohrnia, 117
Eudohrniidæ, 117
Eueididæ, 269
Eufernaldia, 244
Eugaster, 97
Eugereon, **789**, 790
Eugereonidæ, 790
Euglenidæ, 573
Euglossa, 658
Euglossidæ, 659
Eugnatha, 759
Euhybos, 342, **343**
Eulachnus, 158
Eulalia, **325**, 327
Eulia, 255
Eulonchus, 333
Eulophidæ, 637, 639
Eulophonotinæ, 232, 234
Eulophonotus, 232
Eulophus, **635**, 637
Eumacrocentrus, 631
Eumartynovia, **789**, 789
Eumastacinæ, 101
Eumastax, 101
Eumecacis, 325
Eumegasecoptera, 787
Eumelea, 238
Eumenes, 647, **648**
Eumeninæ, 647
Eumenophorus, 718
Eumenotes, 172
Eumerinæ, 350
Eumerus, 350
Eumolpidæ, 578
Eumyiidæ, 351
Euoxypilus, 87
Eupackardia, 242
Eupalus, 744
Euparagia, 646
Euparagiinæ, 646
Euparia, 584
Euparyphus, 327
Eupatithripidæ, 139
Eupatithrips, 139
Eupelmidæ, 635
Eupelmus, 635
Euphædra, 268
Euphalarus, 157
Euphomosia, 356
Euphoria, 585
Euphorinæ, 632
Euphorus, 632
Euphrosyne, 321
Euphrosynidæ, 321
Euphydryas, **262**, 268
Euphyllura, 157
Euphyonartex, 152
Eupines, 551
Eupistidæ, 261
Eupithecia, 237
Euplectoptera, 802
Euplectrus, 637
Euplectus, 551

Euplilis, 656
Euplœa, 269
Eupodes, 744
Eupodidæ, 744
Eupodoidea, 743
Euporismus, 209
Euprepia, 249
Euproctis, 247
Euprosopia, 371
Eupsalis, 580
Eupterote, 240
Eupterotidæ, 239, 240, 282
Eupterotinæ, 240
Eupterygidæ, 147
Eurema, 266
Eurhinocricus, 766
Euribia, 380
Euribiidæ, 379, 406
Euribiinæ, 380
Euricania, 155
Eurina, 379
Eurosta, 380, **381**
Eurrhypara, 245
Euryades, 265
Eurybia, 267
Eurybrachidæ, 155
Eurybrachys, 155
Eurycantha, 105
Eurychoromyia, 362
Eurychoromyiinæ, 362
Eurycnema, 105
Eurycotis, 78
Eurycyttarus, 236
Eurygaster, 179
Euryglossa, 657
Euryglossinæ, 657
Eurygnathomyia, 376
Eurygnathomyiinæ, 376
Euryischia, 637
Eurymela, 147
Eurymelidæ, 147
Euryneura, 327
Euryophthalmus, 178
Eurypauropodidæ, 755
Eurypauropodoidea, 755
Eurypauropus, 755, **756**
Eurypelma, 718
Euryporyphes, 101
Euryptilonidæ, 795
Eurystethidæ, 570
Eurystethus, 570
Eurytenes, 631
Eurytion, 774
Eurytoma, 637
Eurytomidæ, 637, 639, 663
Eusapyga, 650
Eusarcus, 714
Euscaphurus, 553
Euscelidia, 339
Euscelis, 148
Euschemon, 231
Euschemonidæ, 264
Euschistus, **180**, 180
Euscorpiinæ, 703
Euscorpius, 703
Euselasia, 267
Eusemia, 249
Eusiphona, 384
Eusparassidæ, 727
Eusparassinæ, 727
Eustalocerus, 632
Eusthenia, 73
Eustheniidæ, 73, 75, 805
Eustrotia, 248
Eutardigrada, 753
Eutarsus, 344
Eutelia, 248
Euteliinæ, 248
Eutettix, 148
Euthalia, 268
Euthore, 66
Euthrips, **135**
Euthycera, 368
Euthycerinæ, 368
Euthychæta, 383
Euthygrammidæ, 796
Euthyneura, 342
Euthyphleps, 87
Euthyplocia, 56
Euthyrrhapha, 81
Euthyrrhaphidæ, 81
Euthysanius, 562
Eutreta, 380
Eutrichocampa, 48
Eutrichophilus, 133
Eutrichosomatidæ, 635
Euxanthis, 256
Euxesta, 369, **370**
Euxestinæ, 566
Euxestus, 566
Euxiphydria, 624
Euxiphydriinæ, 624
Euxoa, 247, 271
Evæsthetinæ, 564
Evagrus, 717
Evalces, 573
Evalljapyx, 48
Evallogeophilus, 773
Evania, 627
Evaniidæ, 627
Evaniocera, 572
Evaniocerini, 572
Evasa, 326
Evetria, 255
Evippa, 725
Ewingia, 740
Ewingiidæ, 740
Exallonyx, 643
Exechia, 320, 396, **397**
Exechiinæ, 320
Exeiridæ, 653
Exeirus, 653
Exema, 577
Exepacmus, 337
Exeuthyplocia, 56
Exoprosopa, 336
Exoprosopinæ, 336
Exorista, 358, **412**
Exoristidæ, 358
Exothecinæ, 629
Exothecus, 629
Eylaidæ, 739
Eylais, 739
Eyrestis, 268

Fagina, 762
Faginidæ, 762
Falcaria, 246
Fallenia, 333
Fannia, 360
Fanniinæ, 360
Fasisuga, 165
Faunis, 268
Faventia, 153
Fayoliellidæ, 795
Feaella, 710
Feaellidæ, 710
Fecenia, 719

Feltia, 247
Feltria, 740
Feltriidæ, 740
Feniseca, 267
Fenusa, 625
Fenusinæ, 663
Ferrandia, 706
Fessonia, 744
Fibla, 205
Fidelia, 658
Fideliinæ, 658
Fidena, 329
Fidia, **576**, 578
Figites, 634
Figitidæ, 634, 639, 663
Filistata, 719
Filistatidæ, 719
Fioria, 767
Fiorinia, 163, **164**
Fioriniinæ, 163
Fischeria, 87
Fischeriinæ, 87
Flabellifera, 309
Flabelliferinæ, 309
Flata, 154
Flatidæ, 154
Flatoides, 154
Flirtea, 714
Folsomia, 52
Fontaria, 761
Fontariidæ, 761
Forcipomyia, 324, 395, **396**
Forcipula, 116
Forda, 159
Fordinæ, 159
Forelia, 740
Forficula, **114**, 117
Forficulales, 116
Forficulidæ, 117
Forficulina, 113
Forficuloidea, 116
Foririidæ, 787
Formica, 640
Formicaleo, 211
Formicidæ, 640, 664
Formicinæ, 640
Formicoidea, 640
Formicomus, 573
Fornax, 557
Fouqueidæ, 786
Frankliniella, 137, **138**
Franklinothripidæ, 136
Franklinothrips, 136, **138**
Frauenfeldia, 358
Frenatæ, 228
Freyana, 742
Freysiula, **156**
Friesea, 51
Friesia, 322
Frontipoda, 740
Frontina, 358
Fucellia, 360
Fucelliinæ, 360
Fucomyia, 366
Fulcidacidae, 577
Fulcidax, 577
Fulciniella, 89
Fulgora, 153
Fulgoridæ, 153
Fulgoroidea, 141
Fumea, 235
Fungivora, 320
Fungivoridæ, 320, 388, 396, 408
Fungivorides, 319
Fungivorinæ, 320
Fustiger, 551

Gabara, 247
Gagrella, 714
Galeatus, 169
Galeodellus, 706
Galeodes, **695**, 706
Galeodidæ, 706
Galepsus, 89
Galeruca, 578
Galerucella, 578
Galerucidæ, 578
Galesus, 642
Galgulidæ, 182
Galgulus, 182
Galleria, 244
Galleriinæ, 244
Galloisiana, **92**
Galumna, 737
Gamasidæ, 737
Gamasomorpha, 720
Gamasomorphinæ, 720
Gamasus, 737
Ganonema, 219
Gardena, 176
Gargaphia, 169
Garibius, 771
Garrina, 774
Garypinus, 709
Garypodidæ, 709
Garypodoidea, 708
Garypus, 709
Gasteracantha, 723
Gasteracanthinæ, 723
Gasterophilidæ, 362, 404
Gasterophilus, **355**, 362, **404**, 404
Gasteruption, 627, **633**
Gasteruptionidæ, 627
Gastropacha, 249
Gastrotheca, 629
Gastrotheus, **45**
Gaurax, 379
Gayella, 646
Gayellinæ, 646
Gayenna, 729
Gayomyia, 208
Geckobia, 744
Gehringiidæ, 545
Geinitziidæ, 807
Geinitziinæ, 94
Gelanor, 721
Gelastocoridæ, 182
Gelastocoris, 182
Gelchossa, 169
Gelechia, 256, **684**
Gelechiidæ, 256, 261, 272, 274, 277
Genustes, 228
Geocoridæ, 178
Geocoris, 178
Geocorisæ, 167
Geogarypus, 709
Geomantis, 87
Geometridæ, 237, 270, 278
Geometrinæ, 238
Geomyza, 375, **378**, 378
Geomyzidæ, 375, 378
Geophilella, 775
Geophilellidæ, 775
Geophilidæ, 774
Geophilomorpha, 771

Geophilus, 774
Georgella, 739
Georyssidæ, 567
Georyssus, 567
Geosarginæ, 327
Geosargus, **325**, 327
Geoscapheus, 80
Geotomus, 179
Geotrupes, 584
Geotrupidae, 584
Gephyra, 244
Geranomyia, 310
Gerapompidæ, 793
Geraridæ, 793
Geron, **336**, 337
Gerridæ, 180
Gerris, **180**, 180
Gerroidea, 168
Gervaisia, 758
Gervaisiidæ, 758
Gerydus, 267
Gibbium, 562
Gigantodax, 322
Gigantothrips, 138
Gilletteella, 160
Gingla, 235
Giraffomyia, 372
Gitona, 384
Glabellula, 337
Glabellulinæ, 337
Glaphyria, 245
Glaphyridæ, 584
Glaphyriinæ, 245
Glaphyrus, 584
Glaresis, 583
Glaucolepis, 251
Glenanthe, 382
Glenocorisa, 182
Glenognathinæ, 724
Gliricola, **132**, 132
Glischrochilus, **553**
Globotherium, 758
Gloma, 342
Glomerellina, 758
Glomeridæ, 758
Glomeridella, 758
Glomeridellidæ, 758
Glomeridesmidæ, 757
Glomeridesmus, 757
Glomeridia, 758
Glomeris, 758
Glossata, 226
Glosselytridæ, 797
Glosselytrodea, 797
Glossina, **340**, 361
Glossinidæ, 361
Glossosoma, 218
Glutops, 331
Gluviopsis, 707
Glyciphagus, 742
Glyphidocera, 256
Glyphipterygidæ, 257, 278
Glyphipteryginæ, 257
Glyphipteryx, **256**, 257
Glyptidæ, 546
Glyptocombus, 169
Glyptometopa, 649
Glyptomorpha, 629
Gmogala, 720
Gnaphiscus, 740
Gnaphosa, 726
Gnaphosidæ, 726
Gnomeskelus, 760
Gnomulus, 712
Gnophæla, 246
Gnophomyia, 309
Gnophos, 238
Gnorimoschema, **256**, 256
Gnorimus, 586
Gnoriste, 318
Gnoristinæ, 318
Gnossipus, **706**
Gnostidæ, 551
Gnostus, 551
Goeldia, 313
Goera, 219
Goeridæ, 219, 222, 224
Goliathus, **571**, 585
Gomphidæ, 67, 69
Gomphitidæ, 804
Gomphocerus, 101
Gomphodesmidæ, 761
Gomphodesmus, 761
Gomphomastacinæ, 101
Gomphomastax, 101
Gomphus, 67
Gonarcticus, 359
Gonatiinæ, 724
Gonatista, 89
Gonatistella, 89
Gonatocerus, 634
Gonatopus, 644, **645**
Gongrozus, 327
Gonia, 358
Goniastes, **553**
Gonibregmatidæ, 773
Gonibregmatus, 773
Goniochernes, 710
Goniocotes, 133
Goniodes, 133
Goniodidæ, 133
Goniodoma, 261
Goniops, 329
Goniosoma, 714
Goniozus, 644
Gonolabidura, 115
Gonolabina, 115
Gonolabis, 115
Gonomyia, 309
Gonophora, 578
Gonyleptes, 714
Gonyleptidæ, **712**, 714
Gonypeta, 91
Gonypetella, 87
Goodia, 241
Gorgyra, 264
Gorpinæ, 176
Gorytes, **653**, 654
Gorytidæ, 654
Gossyparia, 167
Gracilaria, 261
Gracilariidæ, 261, 273
Grællsia, 242
Grallomyza, 365
Grammodes, 248
Grammostola, 718
Graphiphora, 247
Graphiptilidæ, 786
Graphium, 265
Graphocephala, 146
Graphomyia, 361
Graphosomatidæ, 179
Graptocorixa, 182
Graptolitha, 247
Graptolithidæ, 247
Graptostethus, 178
Grassiella, 46
Gratidia, 105

Gressoria, 102
Griphoneura, 367
Gripopterygidæ, 73, 74, 75
Gryllacridæ, 97
Gryllacris, 93, 97
Gryllidæ, 99
Gryllinæ, 99
Grylloblatta, 92
Grylloblattidæ, 93
Grylloblattodea, 84, 92
Grylloblattoidea, 92
Gryllodes, 99
Gryllotalpa, 98, 98
Gryllus, 95, 99
Gryon, 645
Gularostria, 141
Gylippus, 706
Gymnaspis, 164
Gymnocerata, 167
Gymnomera, 359
Gymnomyza, 364
Gymnopa, 382
Gymnophora, 346
Gymnopinæ, 382
Gymnopleurus, 584
Gymnoscelia, 346
Gymnoscelus, 631
Gymnosoma, 358
Gymnosomatidæ, 358
Gymnostreptus, 765, 767
Gyna, 82
Gynandrophthalma, 577
Gynembia, 119
Gypona, 142, 146
Gyponidæ, 146
Gypsonoma, 255
Gyretes, 548
Gyrinidæ, 548, 587
Gyrinoidea, 548
Gyrinus, 548, 548
Gyrocraspedum, 336
Gyroneuron, 630
Gyrophallus, 760
Gyropidæ, 132
Gyropus, 132, 132
Gyrostigma, 362
Gyrostoma, 647
Gyrtona, 248
Haania, 85
Haasea, 763
Habrobracon, 629
Habrocerinæ, 564
Habrodesmus, 761
Habrophlebia, 58, 60
Habropogon, 339
Habrosyne, 239
Hadena, 247
Hadeninæ, 247
Hadentomidæ, 793
Hadentomoidea, 792
Hadogenes, 703
Hadrobregmus, 561
Hadrocoridæ, 814
Hadronotus, 645
Hadrotarsidæ, 720
Hadrotarsus, 720
Hadruroides, 704
Hadrurus, 704
Hæmagogus, 314
Hæmaphysalis, 735
Hæmatobia, 361
Hæmatobosca, 361
Hæmatomyzidæ, 202
Hæmatomyzus, 202
Hæmatopinidæ, 203
Hæmatopinoides, 203
Hæmatopinoididæ, 203
Hæmatopinus, 203
Hæmatopotina, 329
Hæmatopotinæ, 329
Hæmatosiphon, 170
Hæmolytis, 254, 262
Hæmonia, 576
Hæmorrhagia, 235
Haglidæ, 807
Haglinæ, 94
Hahnia, 721
Hahniidæ, 721
Halacaridæ, 738
Halacarus, 738
Halacogaster, 565
Halacritus, 571
Halarachne, 736
Halarachnidæ, 736
Halechiniscidæ, 753
Halechiniscus, 753
Halesus, 218
Halictidæ, 656
Halictinæ, 657
Halictoides, 656
Halictophagidæ, 619, 620
Halictophagus, 619
Halictus, 657
Halidayella, 367
Halimococcus, 167
Haliplidæ, 543, 586
Haliplus, 543, 548
Halisidota, 249
Halleinosoma, 762
Hallomenidæ, 572
Hallomenus, 572
Halobates, 180
Halpe, 264
Halterata, 305
Halteriptera, 305
Haltica, 578
Haltichella, 637
Halticidæ, 578
Halticus, 170, 171
Hamamelistes, 159
Hamataliva, 725
Hammatorrhina, 310, 311
Hammomyia, 360
Hamophthirius, 203
Hanseniella, 48, 775
Hapalopteridæ, 793
Hapalopteroidea, 792
Hapalostomata, 353
Hapalothrix, 311
Hapalotrichinæ, 311
Haphospatha, 361
Haploa, 249
Haplobainosoma, 763
Haplobainosomatidæ, 763
Haplocampa, 48
Haplocnemus, 563
Haploembia, 119
Haplopeza, 89
Haplophilus, 773
Haplophthalmus, 692, 693
Haploporatia, 762
Haploptilia, 260
Haploptiliidæ, 261
Haplothele, 717
Haplothysanus, 767

Hariola, 143
Harmolita, 637
Harmostes, 177
Harpactocorinæ, 175
Harpactor, 174
Harpagomantis, 91
Harpagophora, 767
Harpagophoridæ, 767
Harpalidæ, 546
Harpalinæ, 546
Harpalus, **544**, 544
Harpobittacus, 214
Harrisina, **236**, 236
Hartomyia, **322**, 324
Hasariinæ, 729
Hasora, 263
Haustellata, 305
Hebecnema, 361
Hebridæ, 174, 179
Hebrus, 174, 179
Hecabolinæ, 630
Hecabolus, 630
Hectopsylla, 540
Hectopsyllidæ, 540
Hedroneura, 368
Hedychrum, 643
Hedyle, 238
Helcomyzinæ, 367
Helcomyza, 367
Helcon, 631
Helconinæ, 631
Helea, 324
Heleidæ, 324, 395, 410
Heleocoris, 182
Heleodromia, 342
Helice, 261
Helichus, 553
Helicobia, 356
Helicoconis, 207
Heliconiinæ, 269, 285
Heliconius, 269
Helicopis, 267
Helicopsyche, 218
Helicopsychidæ, 218, 221, 223
Helina, 361
Heliocharis, 66
Heliocharitidæ, 66
Heliodines, 259
Heliodinidæ, 258, 260, 275, 277
Heliophaninæ, 729
Heliothidinæ, 247
Heliothis, 247
Heliothrips, **135**, 137
Heliozela, 259
Heliozelidæ, 258, 259, 273
Helius, 310
Helle, 333
Hellichia, 322
Hellichiinæ, 322
Hellula, 256
Helmidæ, 555
Helmis, 555
Helobia, 309
Helodes, 553
Helodidæ, 553, 587
Helodon, 322
Helomyza, 374
Helomyzidæ, 374
Helomyzinæ, 374
Helophilus, 350
Helophorinæ, 550
Helophorus, 549, 587
Helopidæ, 570
Helops, 570
Heloridæ, 643
Helorimorpha, 632
Helorimorphinæ, 632
Helorus, 643
Helota, 559
Helotidæ, 559
Helotrephes, 181
Helotrephidæ, 181
Helotrephinæ, 181
Hemaris, 235
Hemerobiidæ, 208
Hemerobioidea, 208
Hemerobius, 208
Hemerocampa, 247
Hemerodromia, 342
Hemerodromiinæ, 342
Hemeromyia, 384
Hemerophilidæ, 257
Hemicampa, 48
Hemiceras, **236**
Hemichionaspis, 163
Hemiclœa, 726
Hemiclœinæ, 727
Hemiclonia, 96
Hemicoccinæ, 167
Hemileuca, 241
Hemileucinæ, 241, 243, 282
Hemilucilia, 356
Hemimene, 255
Hemimeridæ, 113
Hemimerus, 113
Hemimylacridæ, 807
Hemineura, 128
Heminyctibora, 79
Hemiodœcus, 167
Hemiodonata, 784
Hemipenthes, 336
Hemipeplidæ, 559
Hemipeplus, 559
Hemiphlebia, **63**, 65
Hemiphlebiidæ, 65
Hemiphlebioidea, 65
Hemiphrynus, 700
Hemipsocidæ, 128
Hemipsocus, 128
Hemiptera, 140, 167, 812
Hemipterota, 81
Hemisaga, 96
Hemisarcoptes, 742
Hemisarcoptidæ, 742
Hemiscorpion, 702
Hemiscorpioninæ, 702
Hemisia, 659
Hemisphærius, 154
Hemistephanus, 627
Hemitheinæ, 238
Hemixantha, 375
Hemorius, 329
Hendecatomus, 567
Henia, 774
Henica, 337
Henicocephalidæ, 174
Henicocephalus, **173**, 174
Henicomyia, 335
Heniconeura, 337
Henicopidæ, 771
Henicops, 771
Henopidæ, 333
Hepialidæ, 229, 270, 275
Hepialoidea, 228
Hepialus, 229

Heptagenia, 58
Heptageniidæ, 58, 59
Heptapsogaster, 131
Heptapsogastridæ, 131
Heptathela, 717
Heptathelidæ, 717
Heptatoma, 329
Hera, 361
Hercostomus, 344
Herculia, 245
Heriades, 658
Herina, 371
Heringia, 349
Heringiinæ, 379
Heringium, 379
Hermarchus, 105
Hermes, 204
Hermetia, 326, 398, **399**
Hermetiinæ, 326
Herminia, 247
Hermione, 327
Hermippus, 721
Hersilia, 724
Hersiliidæ, 724
Hersiliola, 724
Hesperapis, 658
Hesperempis, 342
Hesperia, 264
Hesperiidæ, 231, 263, 283
Hesperiinæ, 264, 283
Hesperilla, 264
Hesperinidæ, 314
Hesperinus, 314, **315**
Hesperioidea, 263
Hesperoctenes, 184
Hesperoleon, 211
Hesperophylum, 171
Hestia, 269
Hestiasula, 91
Hetæriinæ, 558
Hetærius, 558
Heteracanthia, 325
Heterocampa, 239
Heterocera, 229
Heteroceridæ, 567, 588
Heterocerus, **552**, 567
Heterochætula, 90
Heterochila, 367
Heteroconis, 207
Heterocopus, 102, **103**
Heterocorixa, 181
Heterocorixinæ, 181
Heterodoxus, 132
Heterogenea, 235
Heterogeneidæ, 235
Heterogyna, 640
Heterogynidæ, 235, 269
Heterogynis, 235
Heterojapyx, 48
Heterolampra, 79
Heterolatzella, 763
Heterolatzellidæ, 763
Heterolepisma, 46
Heterolophus, 708
Heteromera, 549
Heteromeringia, 373
Heterometrus, 703
Heteroneura, 228, 373
Heteroneuridæ, 373
Heteropeza, 316
Heteropezinæ, 316
Heterophlebiidæ, 804
Heterophrynus, 700
Heteroplectron, 219
Heteropoda, 727
Heteropodinæ, 728
Heteropogon, 339
Heteroporatia, 762
Heteroporatiidæ, 762
Heteropsylla, 157
Heteroptera, 167, 814
Heteropteryx, **103**, 104
Heteroscorpion, 702
Heteroscorpioninæ, 702
Heterosphyronida, 707
Heterospilus, 630
Heterostylum, 338
Heterotardigrada, 753
Heterothripidæ, 137
Heterothrips, 137
Heterotropinæ, 337
Heterotropus, 337
Hetrodes, 97
Hetrodinæ, 97
Hexacentrus, 96
Hexagenia, 56
Hexalebertia, 740
Hexapoda, 28
Hexathelinæ, 717
Hexatoma, 309
Hexatomiinæ, 309
Hexisopodidæ, 705
Hexisopus, 705
Hexura, 717
Hexurinæ, 717
Hibrildes, 250
Hieroxestidæ, 252
Hilara, 342
Hilarella, 357
Hilarempis, 342, **343**
Hilarimorpha, **331**, 331
Hilarimorphidæ, 331
Hilda, 152
Hiletidæ, 545
Himantariidæ, 773
Himantarium, 773
Himantopterinæ, 232
Himantopterus, 232, **233**
Himantosoma, 773
Hindola, 144
Hindolinæ, 144
Hipparchus, 238
Hippelates, 379
Hippiscus, 101
Hippobosca, 386
Hippoboscidæ, 386, 391
Hippoboscinæ, 386
Hippodamia, 568
Hippœstrus, 354
Hirmoneura, 333
Hirmoneurinæ, 333
Hirtea, 327
Hispa, 578
Hispaniosoma, 763
Hispella, **576**
Hispidæ, 578, 589
Hister, 558
Histeridæ, 554, 558, 571, 587
Histerinæ, 558
Histeromorphæ, 558
Histiostoma, 742
Histrichopsyllidæ, 539
Histriciidæ, 358
Hodotermes, 122
Hodotermitidæ, 122, 124, 810
Hodotermopsis, 122
Hofmannia, 260
Hollandidæ, 234

Holocelæno, 737
Holocera, 241, **259**, 260
Holocompsa, 81
Hololampra, 79
Hololepta, 558
Holoparamecinæ, 569
Holopeplus, 559
Holopodostreptus, 767
Holopogon, 339
Holoptilinæ, 174
Holorusia, 309
Holosiro, **735**
Holotergidæ, 700
Holothyridæ, 736
Holothyrus, 736
Holurothrips, 138
Homæmus, 179
Homaledra, 263
Homalisidæ, 565
Homalocneminæ, 342
Homalocnemis, 342
Homalomyia, **404**, 404
Homaloneura, **785**, 786
Homalonychidæ, 727
Homalonychus, 727
Homalophlebiidæ, 793
Homalopterus, 79
Homalota, 564
Homœdictyidæ, 795
Homœocerus, 177
Homœogamia, 81
Homœogamiidæ, 81
Homœopteryx, 240
Homœoxiphus, 99
Homoioptera, 790
Homoiopteridæ, 790
Homoneura, 227, 367
Homoneuria, 56
Homoptera, 140, 812
Homopterus, 545
Homorocoryphus, 97
Homothetidæ, 784
Hoplacantha, 325
Hoplionota, 578
Hoplisa, 358
Hoplistes, 327
Hoplocampa, 625
Hoplocampinæ, 662, 663
Hoplocheiloma, 365
Hoploclonia, 102
Hoplocorypha, 86, 88
Hoplocyrtoma, 342
Hoplodermatidæ, 737
Hoplodictya, 368
Hoplodonta, 327
Hoplopleura, **203**, 203
Hoplopleuridæ, 203
Hoplopria, 642
Hoplopsyllus, 540
Horaiella, 312
Horaiellinæ, 312
Horisme, 237
Hormaphis, 159
Hormaphidinæ, 159
Hormetica, 82
Hormiinæ, 630
Hormiopterus, 630
Hormius, 630
Hormopeza, 342
Hormosomyia, **315**, 316
Hormurus, 703
Hornia, 573
Horus, 709
Howardia, 163
Huascaromusca, 354
Huitfeldtia, 740
Humbertiella, 89
Hunterellus, 635
Huttonella, 325
Huttoninæ, 725
Hya, 708
Hyadina, 382
Hyalanthrax, 336
Hyalophora, 242
Hyalopterus, 158
Hyalurga, 246
Hyarinus, 708
Hybalus, 584
Hyblæa, 236
Hyblæidæ, 236
Hybomitra, 329
Hybos, 342
Hybosoridæ, 584
Hybosorus, 584
Hybotinæ, 342
Hybris, 210
Hydaticinæ, 547
Hydnocera, 561
Hydrachna, 739
Hydrachnidæ, 739
Hydrachnoidea, 737
Hydræna, 549
Hydrænidæ, 550
Hydræninæ, 550
Hydrellia, 382
Hydrellidæ, 382
Hydrelliinæ, 382
Hydria, 237
Hydrina, 382
Hydriomena, 237
Hydriomeninæ, 237
Hydrobæninæ, 323
Hydrobatidæ, 180
Hydrobiinæ, 549
Hydrobiosis, **218**, 218
Hydrocampa, 245
Hydrocampinæ, 245
Hydrochoreutes, 740
Hydrocorisæ, 168
Hydrodroma, 739
Hydrodromidæ, 739
Hydrometra, 168, **170**
Hydrometridæ, 168
Hydrodromidæ, 739
Hydromyza, 359
Hydromyzinæ, 359
Hydroperla, 74
Hydrophilidæ, 549, 586, 587
Hydrophilinæ, 549
Hydrophiloidea, 549
Hydrophilus, **547**, 549, **550**
Hydrophoria, 360
Hydrophorinæ, 344
Hydrophorus, 344
Hydroporinæ, 547
Hydroporomorpha, 545
Hydroporus, 546
Hydropsyche, **218**, 219
Hydropsychidæ, 219, 220, 223
Hydropsychodes, 219
Hydroptila, 217
Hydroptilidæ, 217, 220, 222
Hydroscapha, 568
Hydroscaphidæ, 568
Hydrotæa, 361
Hydrotæinæ, 361

Hydrotrephes, 181
Hydrous, 549
Hydrovolzia, 738
Hydrovolziidæ, 738
Hydryphantes, 739
Hydryphantidæ, 739
Hygrobates, 740
Hygrobatidæ, 740
Hygrobia, 546
Hygrobiidæ, 546
Hyidæ, 708
Hylæinæ, 657
Hylæoides, 657
Hylæus, 657
Hylastes, **579**, 579
Hylastinus, **684**
Hylecœtus, 562, 564
Hylecthridæ, 619
Hylecthrus, 619
Hylemyia, 360
Hylemyiinæ, 360
Hylesia, 241
Hylesinidæ, 579
Hylesinus, 579
Hyllinæ, 728
Hyloicus, 235
Hylophila, 248
Hylophilidæ, 248, 573
Hylophilus, 573
Hylorus, 325
Hylotoma, 625
Hylotomidæ, 625
Hymenitis, 269
Hymenochimæra, 649
Hymenopharsalia, 628
Hymenopodinæ, 91
Hymenoptera, 621, 826
Hymenorus, 570
Hyocephalidæ, 178
Hyocephalus, 178.
Hypena, 247
Hypeninæ, 247
Hyperalonia, 336
Hyperaspis, 568
Hyperetes, 127
Hyperhomala, 96
Hypermnestra, 266
Hyperothrix, 759
Hyphantria, 249
Hyphinoë, 143
Hyphoraia, 249
Hypnorna, 81
Hypocephalidæ, 562
Hypocephalus, 562
Hypocera, 345, 346
Hypochilidæ, 716
Hypochilomorphæ, 716
Hypochilus, 716
Hypocimicidæ, 814
Hypoctonus, 698
Hypoderma, 354
Hypodermatidæ, 354
Hypogastrura, 51, **54**
Hypogastruridæ, 51
Hypogastrurinæ, 51
Hypolimnas, 268
Hypomachilodes, 46
Hyponomeutidæ, 258
Hyponotidæ, 258
Hypoperla, 808
Hypoperlidæ, 805
Hypophyllus, 344
Hypoprepia, 249, **250**
Hypoptidæ, 234
Hyporhicnoda, 79, **80**
Hyposmocoma, 261
Hyposmocomidæ, 261
Hypotyphla, 369
Hyppasa, 725
Hyppasinæ, 726
Hypselophidæ, 258
Hypselosoma, 169
Hypsibius, 754
Hypsidæ, 246
Hypsimetopus, 692
Hypsotropa, 244
Hypsotropinæ, 244
Hyptia, 627
Hyptiogaster, 627
Hyptiotes, 720
Hyptiotinæ, 720
Hypurgus, 117
Hyromophlæba, 333
Hysterosia, 256
Hystrichophora, **256**
Hystrichopsylla, 540
Hystrichopsyllinæ, 540
Hystrichothripidæ, 138
Hystrichothrips, 138
Ibalia, 634
Ibaliidæ, 634, 663
Ibaloniinæ, 713
Icaria, 647
Icaridion, 389
Icasma, 342
Icerya, 161, **163**, **166**
Ichneumon, **626**
Ichneumonoidea, 626, 628, 639, 663
Ichneutes, 631
Ichneutidea, 631
Ichneutinæ, 631
Icosidesmus, 760
Icosta, 386
Icterica, 380
Ictinus, 67
Idana, 371
Idarnes, 636
Ideliidæ, 796
Ideopsis, 269
Ideoroncidæ, 708
Ideoroncus, 708, **709**
Idioceridæ, 147
Idiocerus, 147
Idiococcidæ, 167
Idiocorinæ, 181
Idiocoris, 181
Idiogastra, 623
Idioglossa, 259
Idiomylacridæ, 807
Idiops, 717
Idolomorpha, 85
Idolopsalis, 116
Idolothripidæ, 138
Idolothrips, 138
Idolum, 85
Illice, 249
Illinoia, 158
Ilythea, 382
Incubinæ, 632
Incubus, 632
Incurvaria, 252
Incurvariidæ, 252, 274
Indocnemis, 66
Indocypha, 66
Indophæa, 66
Inocellia, 205, **206**
Inocelliidæ, 205
Inostemma, 645

Insecta, 28
Iomachus, **702**, 703
Iphiaulax, 629
Ipidæ, 579
Ips, **579**, 579, **580**
Ipsvicia, 813
Ipsviciidæ, 813
Ipsviciopsis, **813**, 813
Irbisia, 171
Iridomyrmex, 640
Iridopteryginæ, 89
Iridopteryx, 89
Iris, 87
Iron, 58
Isaphe, 761
Iscadia, 248
Ischnocera, 132
Ischnogaster, 647
Ischnomantis, 87
Ischnomyia, 378
Ischnoneuridæ, 795
Ischnopsyllidæ, 539
Ischnopsyllus, 539
Ischnoptera, 79
Ischnopteryx, 128
Ischnothrix, 308
Ischnoptilidæ, 788
Ischnura, 66
Ischnuridæ, 703
Ischnurus, 703
Ischyropsalidæ, 715
Ischyropsalis, 715
Ischyroptera, 349
Isfaropteridæ, 807
Isfaropterinæ, 94
Ismeninæ, 263
Isochæta, 545
Isocorypha, 252
Isodermidæ, 172
Isodermus, 172
Isolepisma, 46
Isomerocera, 326
Isometopidæ, 172
Isometopus, **170**, 172
Isometroides, 704
Isometrus, 704
Isoneuria, 227
Isoperlidæ, 74
Isophya, 96
Isophlebiidæ, 804
Isopoda, 692
Isopogon, 339
Isopsera, 96
Isoptera, 121, 810
Isopteryx, **74**, 74
Isoscelipteron, 210
Isosoma, 637
Isosticta, **69**
Isostomyia, 313
Isotoma, 52
Isotomidæ, 52
Isotomuris, 52
Issidæ, 154
Issus, 154
Itatinæ, 729
Iteaphila, 342
Ithomia, 269
Ithomiinæ, 269
Ithone, 207, **207**
Ithonidæ, 207
Ithonoidea, 207
Ithycerinæ, 581
Ithycerus, 581
Itonida, 316
Itonididæ, 315, 316, 387, 392, 407, 408
Ituna, 269
Ixeuticinæ, 719
Ixodes, 735, **735**
Ixodidæ, 735
Ixodoidea, 734

Jacobsiella, 388
Jacobsoniidæ, 569
Jacobsonium, 569
Jalysus, 177
Jana, 240
Janiodes, 240, **242**
Janus, 623
Japanosoma, 764
Japygidæ, 48
Japyx, **45**, 48
Jassidæ, 145, 147
Jassinæ, 148
Jassoidea, 143
Jassus, 148
Jemadia, 263
Joblotia, 313
Johannsenomyiidæ, 324
Joppeicidæ, 176
Josia, 238
Jugatæ, 227
Jugofrenatæ, 228
Julidæ, 765
Juliformia, 759
Julodinæ, 555
Juloidea, 765
Julomorpha, 767
Julus, 765
Jurina, **793**, 797
Jurinæ, 704
Jurinidæ, 797
Jurus, 704
Juxtapulex, 540

Kalissus, 565
Kalligramma, **816**, 817
Kalligrammidæ, 817
Kallima, 268
Kalobittacus, 214
Kalocrania, 115
Kalotermes, 122, **123**
Kalotermitidæ, 122, 124, 810
Kana, 151
Kapala, 636, **638**
Karschia, 706
Karschiella, **114**, 115
Karschiellidæ, 115
Karschiidæ, 706
Karumia, 565
Karumiidæ, 565
Kasserota, 155
Kelloggina, 311
Kennedya, **803**, 803
Kennedyidæ, 803
Kermes, 167
Kermesia, 153
Kermesidæ, 167
Kermococcus, 167
Khosaridæ, 796
Kinnara, 153
Kinnaridæ, 153
Kirgisella, 817
Kiricephalus, **751**, 752
Klebsiellidæ, 795
Kleiduchus, 117
Kliveriidæ, 793
Kobrona, 264
Koebelea, 149, **150**

Koebeleidæ, 149
Kœnenia, **697**, 697
Kœneniidæ, 697
Kœneniodes, 697
Kolba, 146
Konowia, 623
Konowiella, 648
Konowiellidæ, 648
Koroana, 154
Korscheltellus, 229, 270
Kosmetor, 117
Krœberia, 365
Kulojidæ, 787
Kuwania, 162
Kytorhininæ, 574
Kytorhinus, 574

Labia, 116
Labiales, 116
Labidarge, 625
Labidocarpus, 742
Labidostoma, 737
Labidostomatidæ, 737
Labidura, **114**, 116
Labidurales, 115
Labiduridæ, 116
Labiduroidea, 115
Labiidæ, 116
Labioidea, 116
Labulla, 724
Labus, 647
Laccifer, 165
Lacciferidæ, 165
Laccobius, 549
Laccocorinæ, 183
Laccophilinæ, 547
Laccophilus, 546
Laccotrephes, 184
Laches, 724
Lachesillidæ, 128
Lachlania, 56
Lachneidæ, 250
Lachninæ, 158
Lachnocnema, 267
Lachnosterna, 585
Lachnus, 158
Lacinipolia, 247
Lacinius, 714
Lacon, 556
Lacosoma, 239
Lacosomidæ, 240
Lactistomyia, 342
Lælaps, 736
Lælaptidæ, 736
Læmobothriidæ, 133
Læmobothrion, 133
Læmophlœidæ, 559
Læmophlœus, 559
Læmopsylla, 540
Laglaisia, 371
Lagoa, 232
Lagoidæ, 232
Lagria, 570
Lagriidæ, 570, 589
Lalapa, 649
Lamarckiana, 101
Lamellicornia, 548
Lamenia, 153
Lamiidæ, 575
Laminitarsus, 631
Laminosioptes, 742
Laminosioptidæ, 742
Lampetia, 350
Lampides, 267
Lampria, 340
Lamprima, 583
Lamprocera, 565
Lamprochernes, 710
Lamprochromus, 345
Lamprogaster, 371
Lampromyia, 332
Lampronia, 252
Lamproniidæ, 252
Lamprophthalma, 371
Lamproptera, 265
Lamprosoma, 577
Lamprosomatidæ, 577
Lamprotatus, 637
Lamprotiliidæ, 786
Lampyridæ, 565, 588
Lampyris, 565
Lamyra, 340
Languria, **557**, 567
Languriidæ, 567
Laniatores, 712
Lanternaria, 153
Laphria, 340
Laphriinæ, 339, 340
Laphystia, 339
Lapria, 340
Larca, 709
Larentiinæ, 237
Larex, 116
Laria, 574
Laricobius, 560
Lariidæ, 574
Larra, 655
Larridæ, 655
Larvævora, 358
Larvævoridæ, 358, 403
Lasia, 333
Lascosomatidæ, 240
Lasiocampa, 249
Lasiocampidæ, 250, 270, 282
Lasioderma, **557**, 561
Lasiodiamesa, 323
Lasiopa, 327
Lasiopinæ, 327
Lasiopleura, 379
Lasiopogon, 339
Lasiopsocus, 128
Lasioptera, 315
Lasiopteryx, 316
Lasiopticus, 349
Lasiosepsis, 363
Lasius, 640
Laspeyresia, 255
Lathelmis, 555
Lathridiidæ, 569
Lathridiinæ, 569
Lathridius, 569
Lathrobium, 564
Lathys, 719
Latindia, 81
Latindiidæ, 81
Latrodectinæ, 723
Latrodectus, 722
Latumcephalum, 132
Lauxania, 367
Lauxaniella, 367
Lauxaniidæ, 367
Laverna, 263
Lavernidæ, 263
Lawrencega, 706
Lebertia, 740
Lebertiidæ, 740
Lebia, 544
Lebiidæ, 546
Lecaniidæ, 165

Lecaniodiaspis, 165
Lecaniopsis, 165
Lecanium, **163,** 165
Lechytia, 708
Ledra, 146
Ledridæ, 146
Ledropsis, 146
Legnotomyia, 338
Leia, 318, 396, **397,** 408, **409**
Leiinæ, 318
Leiocyta, 143
Leiophron, 632
Leiophroninæ, 632
Leiotheidæ, 133
Leiotheum, 133
Leiperia, 752
Lelaps, 637
Lema, 577
Lemmatophora, **791**
Lemmatophoridæ, 792
Lemodes, 573
Lemonia, 240
Lemoniidæ, 240, 267
Leocrates, 104
Leonardius, 157
Leotichidæ, 173
Leotichus, 173
Lepiceridæ, 569
Lepidanthrax, 336
Lepidarbela, 234
Lepidilla, 127
Lepidillidæ, 127
Lepidocampa, 48
Lepidocyrtus, 51
Lepidomphrale, 335
Lepidophora, 337
Lepidophthirius, 202
Lepidopsocidæ, 127
Lepidopsocus, 127
Lepidoptera, 226, 821
Lepidosaphes, 164, **166**
Lepidosaphinæ, 164
Lepidoselaga, 329
Lepidoselaginæ, 329
Lepidospora, 46
Lepidostoma, 219
Lepidostomatidæ, 219, 222, 223
Lepiidæ, 796
Lepinotus, **126,** 127
Lepisma, **45,** 46
Lepismachilis, 45
Lepismatidæ, 46, 801
Lepismatinæ, 46
Lepismatoidea, 45
Lepria, 312
Leprolepis, 127
Leptacis, 645
Leptidæ, 331
Leptidea, 266
Leptinæ, 332
Leptinidæ, 562
Leptinillus, 562
Leptinotarsa, **550,** 577
Leptinus, 562
Leptis, 332
Leptisolabis, 116
Leptocella, 220, **221**
Leptocera, **376,** 383
Leptoceridæ, 220, 221, 223, 383
Leptocerus, 220
Leptocorisa, 177
Leptodesmidæ, 761
Leptodesmus, 761
Leptofœnidæ, 636
Leptofœnus, 636
Leptogaster, 339
Leptogastrinæ, 339
Leptoglossus, 177, **178**
Leptohyphes, 57
Leptohyphodes, 57
Leptomantis, 90
Leptomastax, 563
Leptomorphus, 318
Leptomydas, 338, 338
Leptoneta, 723
Leptonetidæ, 723
Leptonetinæ, 723
Leptopanorpa, 215
Leptopelma, 718
Leptopelmatinæ, 718
Leptoperla, 75
Leptoperlidæ, 75
Leptopeza, 342
Leptophlebia, 58
Leptophlebiidæ, 58, 59
Leptopholcinæ, 722
Leptopodidæ, 173
Leptopodinæ, 343
Leptopsylla, 540
Leptopsyllinæ, 540
Leptopus, 173
Leptorethrum, 343
Leptorhaptus, 646
Leptosyna, 316
Leptotyphlinæ, 564
Leptoxyda, 380
Leptura, 575
Lepturinæ, 590
Leptynoptera, 157
Leria, 374
Leriinæ, 374
Lerodea, 264
Lestes, **63,** 65
Lestidæ, 65, 68
Lestoidea, 65
Lestoideidæ, 65
Lestophonus, 381
Lestremia, **315,** 316
Lestremiinæ, 316
Lethe, 267
Lethocerus, **183,** 184
Lethrus, 584
Leto, 229
Leucania, 247
Leucaspidinæ, 164
Leucaspis, 164
Leucauge, 723
Leucobrephos, 238
Leucomele, 252
Leucophæa, 82
Leucophenga, 384
Leucopis, **366,** 369
Leucopomyia, 369
Leucoptera, 252
Leucorrhinia, 68
Leucospididæ, 636
Leucospis, 636
Leucostola, 345
Leucostoma, 358
Leucotabanus, 329
Leucozona, 349
Leuctra, 75
Leuctridæ, 75, 76
Leurolestes, 79
Lezina, 94
Lezininæ, 94
Liancalus, 344

Liassogomphidæ, 804
Liassophilidæ, 821
Liassophlebiidæ, 804
Liassotipula, 822, **823**
Libellaginidæ, 66
Libellago, 66
Libellula, **64,** 68
Libellulidæ, 68, 70
Libelluloidea, 62, 67
Libethra, 105
Libitoides, 714
Liburnia, **148,** 153
Liburniella, **148, 152**
Libythea, 267
Libytheana, 267
Libytheidæ, 267, 284
Lichenomima, 128
Lichenophanes, 561
Licinidae, 546
Lidar, 208
Liesthes, 566
Ligaria, 91
Ligia, 692
Ligidium, **692,** 692
Ligiidæ, 692
Ligydidæ, 692
Ligyrocoris, **178,** 178
Lilæa, 329
Limacodidæ, 235
Limacomorpha, 757
Limatus, 313
Limbata Balteifera, 546
Limbata Conchifera, 546
Limbata Scrobifera, 545
Limbata Stylifera, 545
Limenitis, 268
Limonia, 310, 393, **394**
Limonicola, 311
Limoniidæ, 309, 386, 393, 411
Limoniinæ, 310
Limnephilidæ, 218, 222, 224
Limnephilus, **218,** 218, **221**
Limnesia, 739
Limnesiella, 739
Limnesiidæ, 739
Limnia, 368
Limnichidæ, 553
Limnichus, 553
Limnobates, 168
Limnobatidæ, 168
Limnobia, 310
Limnobiidæ, 309
Limnobiinæ, 310
Limnochares, 738
Limnocharidæ, 739
Limnochorinæ, 184
Limnœcia, 263
Limnophila, **308,** 309
Limnophilinæ, 309
Limnophora, **357,** 361
Limnophorinæ, 361
Limnophyes, 323
Limnospila, 360
Limosina, 383
Limulodes, 565
Limulodidæ, 565
Lindenia, 67
Linguatula, **751,** 752
Linguatulidæ, **751,** 752
Linguatulinæ, 752
Linnæmyia, 358
Linobia, 742
Linobiidæ, 742
Linognathus, 203
Linopodes, 744
Linyphia, 724
Linyphiidæ, 724
Linyphiinæ, 724
Liocraninæ, 729
Liocranum, 729
Liodes, **552,** 563
Liodidæ, 563
Liodrosophila, 384
Liogma, 309
Liomopteridæ, 796
Liomopterum, **794,** 796
Liomyza, 371
Liöon, 553
Liops, 350
Liopteridae, 634
Liopteron, 634
Liosomaphis, 158
Liothrips, 139
Liparidae, 247
Liparididae, 247
Liparochrus, 584
Lipeurus, **132,** 133
Liphistiidae, 716
Liphistiinae, 716
Liphistiomorphæ, 716
Liphistius, **695,** 716
Liphyra, 267
Lipochæta, 382
Lipochætinæ, 382
Lipocosma, 245
Liponeura, 311
Liponeuridæ, 311
Liponyssus, 736
Lipoptena, 386, 391
Lipopteninæ, 386
Lipoptera, 131
Liposcelidæ, 127
Liposcelis, **126,** 127
Liptena, 267
Liriomyza, 377
Liriope, 307, **308**
Liriopeidæ, 307, 394, 410
Liriopeinæ, 307
Lispa, 360
Lispinæ, 360
Lispocephala, 360
Lisposoma, 703
Lisposomatinæ, 703
Lissa, 369
Lissoderma, 572
Listrophoridæ, 734, 742
Listrophorus, 734, 742
Litaneutria, 91
Litargus, 567
Lithobiidæ, 771
Lithobioidea, 771
Lithobiomorpha, 770
Lithobiomorphidea, 771
Lithobius, 771
Lithocolletis, 261
Lithocolletidæ, 261
Lithomanteidæ, 790
Lithoneura, **785,** 785
Lithopanorpidæ, 820
Lithoptilidæ, 790
Lithosia, 249
Lithosiidæ, 237, 249, 278
Lithurginæ, 658
Lithurgus, 658
Litorimus, 567
Litroscelinæ, 96
Litroscelis, 96

Liturgusa, 89
Liturgusinæ, 89
Livia, 157
Liviinæ, 157
Llaveia, 161
Loberus, 559
Loboceratidæ, 625
Lobogaster, 316
Lobophora, 237
Loboptera, 79
Locusta, 97, 101
Locustidæ, 95, 100
Locustinæ, 97
Locustoidea, 94
Locustopsidæ, 808
Locustopsis, **808**, 808
Loewia, 358
Loewinella, 340
Lomamyia, 210
Lomatia, 336
Lomatiinæ, 336
Lonchæa, 373, 375, **376**
Lonchæidæ, 373, 375
Lonchidia, 634
Lonchodes, **105**
Lonchodinæ, 105
Lonchoptera, **346**, 347, 401, **402**
Lonchopteridæ, 347, 401
Lonchotura, 237
Longurio, 309
Lonomia, 241
Lonomiidæ, 241
Lophioneura, 811
Lophioneuridæ, 811
Lophocareninæ, 724
Lophocarenum, 724
Lophochernes, 710
Lophopidæ, 155
Lophopoda, 570
Lophoproctus, 757
Lophops, 155
Lophoptera, 248
Lophoptilus, 263
Lophoteles, 326
Lophotelinæ, 326
Lophyridæ, 625
Lophyrus, 625
Lorditomæus, 584
Lordotus, 338
Loroceridæ, 545
Lotobia, 376
Loxocera, 379
Loxoceridæ, 378
Loxomantis, 87
Loxoneura, 371
Loxosceles, 722
Loxostege, 245
Loxotropa, **644**
Lucanidæ, 583, 590
Lucanus, **552**, 583
Lucidota, 565
Lucilia, 356
Luciliinæ, 356
Luciola, 565
Ludia, 241
Ludiinæ, 241, 282
Ludius, **552**
Lühdorfia, 266
Luffia, 233
Lule, 370
Luperus, 578
Lustrochernes, 710
Lutica, 721
Lutrochus, 553
Lutzia, 314
Lutziella, 329
Lycæides, 267
Lycæna, **262**, 267
Lycænidæ, 267, 284
Lychas, 704
Lycidæ, 565, 588
Lycinus, 717
Lycnophanes, 577
Lycocercidæ, 790
Lycoderes, 142
Lycogaster, 645
Lycoperdina, 568
Lycorella, 269
Lycoria, 319, 396, 408
Lycoriidæ, 319, 387, 396, 408
Lycoriinæ, 319
Lycoriomima, 822, **823**
Lycosa, 725
Lycosidæ, 725
Lycosinæ, 726
Lyctidæ, 591
Lyctus, **557**, 561, **684**
Lycus, 565
Lyda, 622
Lygæosoma, 178
Lygæidæ, 178
Lygæoidea, 177
Lygæus, 178
Lygistorrhina, 319
Lygistorrhinidæ, 319
Lygistopterus, **547**
Lygris, 237
Lygocerus, 644
Lygus, **170**, 171
Lymænonidæ, 634
Lymanopoda, 267
Lymantria, **246**, 247
Lymantriidæ, 246, 247, 270, 279, 280
Lymexylidæ, 562, 564, 590
Lymexylonidæ, 562
Lymnadidæ, 269
Lynchia, 386
Lyonetia, 252
Lyonetiidæ, 252, 274, 275, 822
Lype, 219
Lyperosia, 361
Lyroda, 655
Lysiognatha, 628
Lysiognathidæ, 628
Lysiopetalidæ, 764
Lysiopetaloidea, 764
Lysiopetalum, 764
Lysiphlebus, **629**, 632
Lysozum, 327
Lyssomanes, 728
Lyssomanidæ, 728
Lythria, 237
Lytogaster, 382
Lytta, 573
Lyttidae, 573

Machærium, 344
Machærota, 144, **145**
Machærotidæ, 144
Machærotinæ, 144
Macheiriophoron, 764
Machilidæ, 45, 801
Machilinus, 46
Machilis, 45, **48**
Machiloidea, 44

Machiloides, 46
Macquartia, 358
Macrobasis, 573
Macrobiotidæ, 754
Macrobiotus, 724, **754**
Macrocentrinæ, 631
Macrocentrus, 631
Macrocephalidæ, 174
Macrocephalinæ, 174
Macrocephalus, 174
Macrocera, **320**, 321
Macroceratogonia, 151
Macroceratogoniinæ, 151
Macroceridæ, 321
Macrochæteuma, 762
Macrocheles, 737, **738**
Macrochelidæ, 737
Macrodampetrus, 713
Macroglossa, 236
Macrogyrus, 548
Macrojugatæ, 228
Macromantis, 87
Macromelanderia, 367
Macromia, 67
Macronemum, 219
Macronicophilus, 773
Macronychus, 555, **556**
Macropelopia, 323
Macroperipatus, 691
Macrophya, 625
Macropidinæ, 658
Macropis, 658
Macropsidæ, 146
Macropsis, 146
Macropsylla, 540
Macropsyllidæ, 539
Macropsyllinæ, 540
Macrosiagon, 573
Macrosiphum, 158, **159**
Macrotermes, 123
Macrotheca, 244
Macrothecinæ, 244
Macrothele, 717
Macrothelinæ, 717
Macrotoma, 365, 575
Macrovelia, 177
Macroveliidæ, 177
Macroxenus, 757
Macroxyela, 622
Macroxyelinæ, 622
Macrurothrips, 137
Madiza, 379, 384
Madizinæ, 384
Mæviinæ, 729
Magacormus, 703
Magoninæ, 729
Magrettia, 94
Maindronia, 46
Maindroniinæ, 46
Majanga, 90
Majangella, 90
Majanginæ, 90
Malachiidæ, 563, 588
Malachius, 563
Malacodermata, 562
Malacopoda, 690
Malacopsylla, 539
Malacopsyllidæ, 539
Malacosoma, 250
Malcus, 177
Mallochella, 322
Mallochiella, 384
Mallochiola, 172
Mallodon, 575, **684**
Mallophaga, 131
Mallophora, 339
Mallota, 350
Malthacotricha, 337
Malthodes, 563
Mamersopsidæ, 740
Mamersopsis, 740
Mamestra, 247
Mamestrinæ, 247
Manidiidæ, 237
Manota, 319
Manotidæ, 319
Mansonia, 314
Manteidæ, 84
Manteinæ, 90, 91
Manteodea, 83, 84, 809
Mantichora, 544
Mantidæ, 84
Mantillica, 88
Mantinæ, 90
Mantis, 90
Mantispa, **207**, 208
Mantispidæ, 208
Mantodea, 84
Mantoida, **88**
Mantoidea, 84
Maorigarypus, 709
Marathyssa, 248
Marava, 116
Marbenia, 371
Marchalina, 162
Margarinotus, 558
Margarodes, 162
Margarodidæ, 161
Margarodinæ, 162
Margaronia, 245
Margaropus, 735
Marilia, 220
Mariobezzia, 336
Mariobezziinæ, 336
Marmara, 261
Marmessoidea, 105
Marpissa, 728
Martynopsocidæ, 811
Martynoviidæ, 789
Maruina, 312
Masaridinæ, 646, 664
Masariella, 646
Masaris, 646
Masarygidæ, 348
Masicera, 358
Masiceridæ, 358
Maso, 724
Masoninæ, 724
Masoreidæ, 546
Mastigonodesmidæ, 759
Mastigonodesmus, 759
Mastigoproctus, 699
Mastogeninæ, 555
Mastostethus, 577
Mastotermes, 122, **123**
Mastotermitidæ, 122, 123, 810
Masyntes, 101
Matachia, 719
Matachiinæ, 719
Matsucoccus, 161, **166**
Maueriidae, 812
Maura, 101
Maurina, 409
Maxudeinæ, 144
Mayetiola, **315**, 316
Mazarredia, 99
Mecaptera, 214
Mechanitis, 269
Mecistocephalidæ, 773

Mecistocephalus, 773
Mecistogaster, **63**, 65
Meconema, 96
Meconeminæ, 96
Mecopoda, **95**, 96
Mecopodinæ, 96
Mecoptera, 214, 819
Mecostethus, 101
Mecysmaucheniinæ, 720
Mecysmauchenius, 720
Medetera, 344
Medeterinæ, 344
Meenoplidæ, 153
Meenoplus, 153
Megacephala, 544
Megachile, 658
Megachilidæ, 658
Megachilinæ, 658
Megacilissa, 657
Megacorminæ, 703
Megalabops, 368
Megalestes, **63**
Megallanes, 208
Megaloblatta, 79
Megalodacne, **550**, 559
Megalodontes, 624
Megalodontidae, 624, 661
Megalomus, 208
Megalopodidæ, 577
Megaloprepus, 65
Megaloptera, 204
Megalopus, 577
Megalopyge, 232
Megalopygidæ, 232, 270, 279
Megalosphyinæ, 319
Megalosphys, 319
Megalothorax, 52
Megalothrips, 138
Megalyra, 627
Megalyridæ, 627
Megamerina, 369
Megamerinidæ, 369
Meganeura, 790
Meganeuridæ, 790
Meganeurinæ, 790
Meganeuropsis, 790
Meganeurula, 790
Meganisoptera, 789
Megapodagriidæ, 65
Megapodagrion, 65
Megapodagrionidæ, 65, 69
Megapsychops, 208
Megapsyllidæ, 539
Megaptilidæ, 790
Megapus, 740
Megarhina, 310
Megarhininæ, 313, 393
Megarhinus, 313
Megarhyninæ, 310
Megascelidæ, 576
Megascelis, 576
Megasecoptera, 786
Megaselia, **346**, 346
Megaspilus, 644
Megaspis, 350
Megastigmus, 636
Megathripidæ, 138
Megathrips, 138
Megathyminæ, 263, 283
Megathymus, 263
Megatominæ, 560
Megatrioza, 157
Megaxyela, 622
Megelytridæ, 798
Meghyperus, 342
Megilla, 568
Megischus, 627
Megisto, **262**, 267
Megistocera, 308
Megistopoda, 385, 391
Megistorhynchus, 333
Megochterus, 182
Megophthalma, 359
Megophthalmidæ, 149
Megophthalmus, 149
Meinertellidæ, 46
Meinertellus, 46
Meinertzhageniellidæ, 133
Melanagromyza, 378
Melanchrinæ, 247
Melandrya, 572
Melandryidæ, 572
Melanitis, 267
Melanoblossia, 706
Melanoblossiidæ, 706
Melanodexia, 356
Melanodidæ, 546
Melanolestes, 174
Melanoloma, 375
Melanomerella, 58
Melanophora, 358
Melanophthalma, 569
Melanoplus, 101
Melanosoma, 347, 349
Melanostolus, 345
Melanothripidæ, 136
Melanothrips, 136
Melanotus, **556**, 556, 684
Melaphe, 761
Melaphis, 159
Melasidæ, 557, 589
Melasis, 557
Meleaba, 239
Melecta, 659
Melectidæ, 659
Meleoma, 210
Melgalybus, 333
Melieria, 371
Meligethes, 554
Melina, 367
Melinæa, 269
Melipona, 658
Melissodes, 659
Melissopus, 255
Melitæa, 268
Melitta, 658
Melittia, **230**, 231
Melittidæ, 657
Melittinæ, 658
Melittobia, 637
Melittomma, 562
Melitturra, 656
Melliera, 90
Mellieriella, 90
Mellierinæ, 90
Mellinidæ, 654
Mellinus, 654
Meloe, 573
Meloidæ, 573
Melolontha, 585
Melolonthidæ, 585
Melophaginae, 386
Melophagus, 386, 391
Melpia, 329
Melpiinæ, 329
Melusina, 322, 393, 408
Melusinidæ, 321, 393, 408

Melusininæ, 322
Melyridæ, 563
Melyris, 563
Membracidæ, 142
Membracinæ, 143
Membracis, 143
Memnerminæ, 94
Menesta, 257
Mengea, 619
Mengeidæ, 619, 620, 825
Mengenilla, 619
Mengenillidæ, 619, 620
Menneus, 720
Menolepis, 313
Menopon, 133
Menoponidæ, 133
Menoxemus, 105
Menthidæ, 708
Menthus, 708
Meoneura, **381**, 384
Meracantha, 570
Meracanthomyia, 380
Meridogastra, 700
Merizocera, 723
Mermerus, 713
Merodon, 350
Meromyza, 379
Merope, 216
Meropeidæ, 216
Meropliinæ, 363
Meroplius, 363
Merothripidæ, 137
Merothrips, 137, **138**
Merragata, 173
Merycomyia, 329
Merycomyiinæ, 329
Mesargus, 149
Mesasiobia, **114**, 117
Mesembrina, 361
Mesembrinella, 354
Mesembrinellinæ, 354, 405
Mesembrius, 350
Mesephemeridæ, 802
Mesitiopterus, 644
Mesitius, 644
Meskea, 243
Mesoblattina, 807
Mesoblattinidæ, 807
Mesobracon, 629
Mesocanthus, 773
Mesochelidura, 117
Mesochria, 321
Mesochrysopa, 817
Mesochrysopidæ, 817
Mesogereon, 812, **813**
Mesogereonidæ, 812
Mesomachilus, 45
Mesomyza, 327
Mesopanorpidæ, 820
Mesoparopia, 149
Mesoperipatus, 691
Mesophlebiidæ, 803
Mesoplophora, 737
Mesoplophoridæ, 737
Mesopsocidæ, 128
Mesopsocus, **126**, 128
Mesopsychidæ, 819
Mesoraphidia, 817, **818**
Mesoraphidiidæ, 817
Mesorhaga, 343
Mesotermitidæ, 123
Mesothelæ, 716
Mesothripidæ, 812
Mesotitan, 808
Mesotitanidæ, 808
Mesovelia, 173
Mesoveliidæ, 173
Messena, 155
Messicobolus, 766
Mesypochrysa, 817, **818**
Meta, 723
Metabiantes, 713
Metacanthus, 177
Metachanda, 254
Metachandidæ, 254
Metacnemis, 66
Metacosmus, 337
Metacynorta, 714
Metaeopsephenus, 562
Metagynodes, 714
Metallea, 356
Metallyticidæ, 85
Metallyticinæ, 85
Metallyticus, 85, 88
Metalype, 219
Metapelma, 635
Metaperipatus, 690
Metaphara, 328
Metaphoricus, 761
Metarbela, **233**, 234
Metarbelinæ, 234
Metarhaucus, 714
Metarranthis, 238
Metassamia, 713
Metatermitidæ, 123
Metatheora, 228
Metcalfiella, 143
Metelasmus, 391
Metentella, 91
Meteorinæ, 632
Meteorus, 632
Methana, 78
Methlinæ, 547
Methoca, 650
Methocidæ, 650, 651
Metilia, 87
Metinæ, 724
Metisella, 264
Metisolabis, 116
Metopia, 357
Metopidothrigidæ, 764
Metopidothrix, 764
Metopiidæ, 354
Metopiinæ, 357
Metopina, 346
Metopininæ, 346
Metopobrachia, 365
Metoponia, 325
Metoponiinæ, 325
Metriidæ, 545
Metriocampa, 48
Metriocnemis, 323
Metriona, 578
Metrioptera, 97
Metriotes, 261
Metropus, 58
Mezira, 172
Meziridæ, 172
Mezium, **557**, 562
Miagrammopes, 720
Miagrammopinæ, 720
Miamyia, 313
Miastor, 316
Micariinæ, 730
Micillus, 567
Micracis, 579
Micrambe, 559
Micrasema, 219
Micrempis, 341

Microbembex, 654
Microbisium, 708
Microbracon, **629**, 629
Microcapritermes, 123
Microcentrus, 142
Microcerotermes, 123
Microcerus, 581
Microchordeuma, 764
Microchrysa, 327
Microdictya, 785
Microdispodides, 742
Microdixa, 314
Microdon, **348**, 348
Microdontinæ, 348
Microdus, 630
Microentominæ, 43
Microentomon, 43
Microgaster, 631
Microgastrinæ, 631
Microhexura, 717
Microjugatæ, 228
Micromalthidæ, 563
Micromalthus, 563
Micromidæ, 208
Micrommata, 727
Micrommatinæ, 728
Micromorphus, 345
Micromus, 208, **209**
Micromyia, 316
Micronecta, 181
Micronectidæ, 182
Micronectinæ, 181
Micropeplidæ, 565
Micropeplus, 565
Micropeza, 365
Micropezidæ, 364
Micropezinæ, 365
Microphocomma, 730
Microphocommatidæ, 730
Microphorus, 342
Microphysidæ, 172
Microplatyphora, 346
Microplitis, 631
Microprosopa, 359
Micropsectra, 323
Micropsylla, 540
Micropterygidæ, 228, 271
Micropterygina, 227
Micropterygoidea, 228
Micropteryx, **227**, 228
Microsania, 350
Microsaniinæ, 350
Microspirobolus, 766
Microstigma, 65
Microstylum, 339
Microtermes, 123
Microthelyphonida, 695, 697
Microtominæ, 175
Microvelia, 180
Micryphantidæ, 724
Mictus, 177
Midea, 740
Mideidæ, 740
Mideopsidæ, 740
Mideopsis, 740
Migadidæ, 718
Migadinæ, 718
Migadopidæ, 545
Migas, 718
Migidæ, 718
Milesia, 350
Milesiinæ, 350
Milichia, 384
Milichiella, 384
Milichiidæ, 383, 384
Milichiinæ, 384
Milnesiidæ, 754
Milnesium, **754**, 754
Miltinus, 338
Miltogramma, 357
Miltogrammatinæ, 357
Mimacræa, 267
Mimallo, 239
Mimallonidæ, 235, 240, 281
Mimene, 264
Mimesa, 655
Mimesidæ, 655
Mimetidæ, 721
Mimetus, 721
Mimnermus, 94
Mimops, 772
Mimoscorpius, 698
Minanga, 632
Mindarinæ, 159
Mindarus, **159**, 159
Minettia, **366**, 366
Minuinæ, 713
Miobantia, 88
Miomoptera, 792
Mionyx, 85
Miopsalis, 712
Miopteryginæ, 90
Miopteryx, 90
Mirax, 631
Miridæ, 171, 179
Mirientomata, 47
Mirinæ, 171
Miris, 171
Mirophasma, 104
Mischocyttarus, 647
Mischoptera, **788**, 788
Mischopteridæ, 788
Miscogaster, 637
Miscogastridæ, 637, 639
Miscophidæ, 655, 656
Miscophus, 655
Miselia, 247
Misthodotidæ, 802
Misumena, 727
Mitopus, 714
Mixogaster, 348
Mixotermitidæ, 793
Mixotermitoidea, 792
Mnesarchæa, 228
Mnesarchæidæ, 228
Moaxiphia, 623
Moaxiphiinæ, 623
Mochlonyx, 313
Modisimus, 722
Moggridgea, 718
Mogoplistes, 99
Mogoplistidæ, 99
Molanna, 220
Molannidæ, 220, 223
Molannodes, 220
Molophilus, 309
Moma, 248
Mominæ, 248
Momopis, 253
Mompha, **259**, 263
Monachus, 577
Monardia, 316, **407**, 408
Monecphora, 145
Monedula, 654
Moneta, 722
Monetinæ, 722
Monieziella, 742

Monistria, 101
Monobia, 647
Monochamus, 575
Monoclona, 318
Monocrepidius, 556
Monodontomerus, 636
Monodromia, 342
Monœdidæ, 566
Monœdus, **557,** 566
Monogyropus, 132
Monomachus, 628
Monomachidæ, 628, 646
Monomma, 572
Monommatidæ, 572
Monommidæ, 572
Monomorium, 641
Mononychidæ, 182
Mononyx, 182
Monophlebidæ, 161
Monophlebinæ, 161
Monophlebus, 161
Monopidæ, 253
Monopsis, 154
Monosphyronida, 708
Monotarsobius, 771, **772**
Monotoma, 569
Monotomidæ, 569
Monoxia, 578
Monvedidæ, 567
Moonia, 149
Mordella, 572
Mordellidæ, 573, 590
Mordellistena, **571,** 572
Morellia, 361
Morinia, 358
Moritziella, 161
Mormolyce, 545
Mormolycidæ, 545
Mormotomyia, 389
Mormotomyiidæ, 389
Morpho, 268
Morphoidæ, 268, 281
Mortoniella, 217
Mortoniellus, 96
Mosillus, 369
Mosoia, 713
Mulio, 336
Mumetopia, 378
Mundamella, 740
Murgantia, 180
Murmidiidæ, 567
Murmidius, 567
Murricia, 724
Musca, **340, 357,** 361, **404,** 404, **684**
Muscaria Holometopa, 353
Muscaridæ, 352
Muschampia, 264
Muscidæ, 361, 404, 405
Muscina, 361, **404,** 405
Muscinæ, 361
Muscoidæ, 403
Muscoidea, 351, 359
Musidora, 347, 401
Musidoridæ, 347, 401
Musonia, 88
Musoniella, 88
Musotima, 245
Mutilla, 650
Mutillidæ, 649, 650, 651, 652
Myatropa, 350
Mycalesis, 267
Mycetæa, 566
Mycetæidæ, 566
Mycetaulus, 374
Mycetobia, 321, **320,** 389, **397**
Mycetobiidæ, 321, 398
Mycetophagidæ, 567
Mycetophagus, 567
Mycetophila, **319,** 320
Mycetobia, 321, **320,** 389, **397**
Mycetophilinæ, 320
Mychocerus, 567
Mycodrosophila, 384
Mycomyia, 318
Mycomyiinæ, 318
Mycophaga, 360
Mycotretus, 566
Mycterus, 572
Mydæa, 361
Mydæinæ, 361
Mydaidæ, 338, 400, 413
Mydas, **338,** 338, 400, **401, 411,** 413
Mydasidæ, 338
Myennis, 370
Myersiidæ, 628
Mygalomorphæ, 716
Myielaphus, 339
Myiocera, 358
Myiodactylidæ, 210
Myiodactylus, 210
Myiodaria, 351
Myiolepta, 350
Myiomma, 172
Myiophanes, 176
Myiospila, 361
Mylabridæ, 574, 589
Mylabris, 574, **684**
Mylacridæ, 807
Mylacris, 807
Mymaromma, 634
Mymarommatidæ, 634
Mymarothripidæ, 136
Mymarothrips, 136
Myndus, 154
Myobia, 744
Myobiidæ, 744
Myocoptes, 734, 742
Myodaria Inferiora, 353
Myodaria Superiora, 352
Myodina, 369
Myodites, 573
Myodochidæ, 178
Myodopsylla, 539
Myonia, 238
Myopa, 347
Myopina, 360
Myopinæ, 347
Myopsocidæ, 128
Myopsocus, **126,** 128
Myrcinus, 91
Myrmacicelus, 580
Myrmarachne, 728
Myrmarachninæ, 729
Myrmecia, 641
Myrmecodesmus, 760
Myrmecolacidæ, 619
Myrmecolax, 619
Myrmecomorpha, 390
Myrmecomorphus, 642
Myrmecomyia, 370
Myrmecomyiinæ, 370
Myrmecophila, 98
Myrmecophilidæ, 98
Myrmecopterina, 648

Myrmecothea, 370
Myrmeleon, 211
Myrmeleonidæ, 211
Myrmeleontidæ, 211
Myrmeleontoidea, 208
Myrmica, 641, **642**
Myrmiciidæ, 826
Myrmicinæ, 641
Myrmicium, **826**, 826
Myrmochernes, 710
Myrmochernetidæ, 710
Myropsis, 719
Myrmosa, 650
Myrmosidæ, 650, 652
Myropsidinæ, 719
Myrsidea, 133
Myscelus, 263
Mysmeninæ, 722
Mysoria, 263
Mystacides, 220
Mystalides, 766
Mystrocnemis, 643
Mythicomyia, **336**, 337
Mythicomyiinæ, 337
Mytilaspis, 164
Myxodesmus, 760
Myxosargus, 327
Myzine, 649
Myzinidæ, 649
Myzus, 158

Nabidæ, 176
Nabinæ, 176
Nabis, 176
Nacaduba, 267
Nacerda, 571
Nachaba, 244
Nacophora, 238
Næogeidæ, 174
Næogeus, 179
Nala, 116
Nallachius, 208
Nannisolabis, 116
Nannochorista, 215
Nannochoristinæ, 215
Nannolene, 767
Nannolenidæ, 767
Nannophilus, 773
Nanophyinæ, 582
Nanophyllium, 104
Napæa, 382
Napæinæ, 382
Napomyza, 378
Narkemidæ, 795
Narope, 268
Nasonia, 636
Nasoxiphia, 623
Nasutitermes, **123**, 123
Naucoridæ, 182
Naucorinæ, 184
Naucoris, 182
Naupoda, 371
Nauphœta, 82
Nausibius, 559
Nausigaster, 349
Nausigastrinæ, 349
Nautarachna, 740
Nautarachnidæ, 740
Neandra, 554
Neanura, 51
Neanurinæ, 51
Nearcha, 238
Neaspilota, 380
Neatractosoma, 763
Neatractosomatidæ, 763
Nebo, 702
Nebria, 544
Nebriidæ, 545
Necrobia, 561
Necrophasma, **808**, 808
Necrophasmatidæ, 808
Necrophorus, **544, 547**
Necroscia, 105
Necrosciinæ, 105
Necrotaulius, **820**, 821
Necrotauliidæ, 821
Nectarina, 647
Nedusia, 239
Nedyopus, 761
Neelidæ, 52
Neelus, 52
Negritomyia, 327
Nehallenia, 66
Neididæ, 177
Neides, 177
Nemastoma, 715
Nemastomatidæ, 715
Nemastomatoidea, 714
Nematinæ, 625, 663
Nematocera, 306, 386, 391, 406
Nematoceropsis, 330
Nematophora, 759
Nematus, 625
Nemeobiinæ, 267
Nemeobius, 267
Nemeophila, 249
Nemestrinidæ, 332, 399
Nemestrininæ, 333
Nemestrinus, 333
Nemobiinæ, 99
Nemobius, 99
Nemognatha, 573
Nemonychidæ, 583
Nemonyx, 583
Nemopalpinæ, 313
Nemopalpus, 313
Nemophora, 252
Nemopistha, 208
Nemopoda, 364
Nemopodinæ, 364
Nemoptera, 208
Nemopterella, 208
Nemopteridæ, 208
Nemopteroidea, 208
Nemoræa, 357, 358
Nemosoma, 554
Nemostira, 570
Nemotelus, 327
Nemotois, 253
Nemoura, 75
Nemouria, 238
Nemouridæ, 75, 76
Nemuropsidæ, 793
Neoalticomerus, 377
Neoascia, 349
Neobisiidæ, 708
Neobisioidea, 708
Neobisium, 708
Neobittacus, 214
Neocapritermes, 123
Neocastnia, 231
Neocastniidæ, 231
Neochauliodes, 204
Neocheiridium, 710
Neochera, 246
Neoconocephalus, 97
Neocurupira, 311
Neocypha, 66

Neodiospilus, 632
Neodiprion, **660**
Neodixa, 314
Neoempheria, 318
Neoephemera, 56
Neoexaireta, 325
Neogeophilidæ, 773
Neogeophilus, 773
Neoglaphyroptera, 318
Neohæmatopinus, 816
Neohermes, 204
Neolecanium, 165
Neoleria, 374
Neolinognathidæ, 203
Neolinognathus, 203
Neolobophora, 117
Neolobophoridæ, 117
Neomaskiella, 158
Neomylacridæ, 807
Neoneura, 66
Neoneurinæ, 630
Neoneuromus, 204
Neoneurus, 630
Neopanorpa, 215
Neopelomyia, 376
Neopseustidæ, 228
Neopseustis, 228
Neorhacodes, 631
Neorhacodidæ, 628
Neorhacodinæ, 631
Neorhynchocephalus, 333, **338**
Neorthoblattinidæ, 807
Neorthophlebiidæ, 820
Neoscutops, 371
Neossus, 375
Neosticta, 66
Neotermes, 122
Neotettix, 99
Neottiophilidæ, 364, 373
Neottiophilum, 373, **373**
Neotrephes, 181
Neotrephinæ, 181
Neotropinæ, 269
Neozele, 631
Nepa, **183**, 184
Nepal, 208
Nephesa, 154
Nephila, 723
Nephilinæ, 724
Nephoneura, 210
Nephopteryx, 244
Nephroceros, 350
Nephrotoma, 309
Nephycta, 634
Nepidæ, 184
Nepticula, 251
Nepticulidæ, 251, 273
Neptis, 268
Nerea, 383
Neriidæ, 365
Neriocephalus, 365
Nerius, **363**, 365
Nerophilus, 220
Nerthra, 182
Nerthridæ, 182
Nervijuncta, 321
Nesiope, 156
Nesiotinidæ, 133
Nesiotinus, 133
Nesogaster, 116
Nesogastridæ, 116
Nesomachilis, **45**, 46
Nesticinæ, 724
Neumannia, 740
Neuraphes, 563
Neureclipsis, 219
Neurigona, 345
Neurigoninæ, 345
Neurobasis, 67
Neuroctena, 367, **368**
Neuroctenus, 172
Neuromachærota, 144
Neurometa, 154
Neuromus, 204
Neuronia, 218
Neuroptera, 204, 816
Neuroptynx, 210
Neurorthrus, 209
Neurotelia, 318
Neurotoma, 622
Nevermannia, 322
Nevermanniinæ, 322
Newportia, 772
Nicagus, 583
Nicocles, 339
Nicodamus, 722
Nicodaminæ, 723
Nicoletia, 46
Nicoletiella, 737
Nicoletiellidæ, 737
Nicoletiidæ, 46
Nicoletiinæ, 46
Nicomia, 142
Nicrophorus, 563
Nicsara, 97
Nigetia, **250**
Nilio, 570
Nilionidæ, 570
Nina, 208
Ninetidinæ, 722
Ninetis, 722
Nionia, 147
Niphas, 207
Niponiidæ, 559
Niponius, 559
Nirvana, **150**, 151
Nirvanidæ, 150
Nirvaninæ, 151
Nisitra, 99
Nitela, 656
Nitelidæ, 655
Niteliopsis, **653**
Nitidula, 554
Nitidulidæ, 554, 589, 590
Nocticola, 79
Nocticolidæ, 79
Noctua, **227**, 247
Noctuidæ, 247, 249, 271, 278, 279, 280
Noctuinæ, 247, 248
Nodonota, 578
Nodostoma, 578
Noeza, 342
Noezinæ, 342, 350
Nogodina, 154
Nogodinæ, 154
Nola, 249
Nolidæ, 249, 278
Nomada, 659
Nomia, 657
Nomiinæ, 657
Nomoneura, 338
Nonacris, 327
Nopinæ, 730
Nopoiulus, 766
Nops, 730
Norape, 232
Norellia, 359
Norelliinæ, 359

Norellisoma, 359
Nosodendridæ, 551
Nosodendron, 551
Nososticta, 66
Notanatolica, 220
Noteridæ, 546
Noterinæ, 547
Nothoblatta, 81
Nothoblattidæ, 81
Nothomyia, 327
Nothotrichocera, 308
Nothra, 333
Nothybidæ, 364
Nothybus, 364
Notiothauma, **215**, 216
Notiothaumidæ, 216
Notiopygidae, 569
Notiopygus, 569
Notiphila, 382
Notiphilidæ, 382
Notiphilinæ, 382
Notocera, 143
Nothochrysa, 210
Notodonta, 239
Notodontidæ, 239, 279, 280
Notoligotoma, 120
Notoligotomidæ, 120, 809
Notolophus, 247
Notonaulax, 379
Notonecta, 182, **183**
Notonectidæ, 182
Notonemoura, **74**
Notoptera, 92
Notoreas, 237
Notoxus, 573
Novackia, 318
Noya, 56
Nuncia, 713
Nusa, 340
Nuttalliellidæ, 735
Nyctalemon, 242
Nyctemera, 246
Nyctemeridæ, 246, 280
Nycteribia, 385, **385**, 390
Nycteribiidæ, 385, 390
Nycterophila, 385
Nyctibora, 79
Nyctiboridæ, 79
Nyctobates, 570
Nygmia, 247
Nymphalidæ, 268, 282, 284, 285
Nymphalinæ, 268, 285
Nymphalis, **227**, 268
Nymphes, 210
Nymphidæ, 210
Nymphidia, **262**, **265**, 267
Nymphidrion, 210
Nymphipara, 351
Nymphites, 817, **818**
Nymphitidæ, 817
Nymphomyia, 306
Nymphomyiidæ, 306
Nymphula, 245
Nymphulinæ, 245
Nysius, 178
Nysson, 654
Nyssonidæ, 654

Oarces, 721
Obalonianus, 713
Oberea, 575
Oberthuerella, 633
Oberthuerellidæ, 633
Oberthüria, 240
Obriminæ, 102
Obrimus, 102
Obrussa, 251
Ochlerotatus, 314
Ochlodes, 264
Ochodæidæ, 584
Ochodæus, 584
Ochteridæ, 182
Ochterus, **180**, 182
Ochthebius, 549
Ochtheroidea, 382
Ochthiphila, 369
Ochthiphilidæ, 369
Ochyrocera, 723
Ochyroceratinæ, 723
Ocnæa, **332**, 333
Ocneria, 247
Ocneriidæ, 247
Ocnogyna, 271
Ocnophila, 105
Ocydromia, 342
Ocydromiinæ, 342
Ocyptera, 358
Odacanthidæ, 546
Odagmia, 322
Odiellus, 714
Odinia, 377
Odiniidæ, 377
Odo, 730
Odonata, 62, 803
Odontobracon, 629
Odontoceridæ, 220, 222, 223
Odontocerum, 220
Odontolabis, 583
Odontoloxozus, 365
Odontomachus, 641
Odontomantis, 91
Odontomera, 375
Odontomyia, 327
Odontopyge, 767
Odontopygideæ, 766, 767
Odontoscelia, 365
Odontoxenia, 388
Odontoxiphidium, 97
Odynerus, 647
Œcanthus, **95**, 99
Œcanthidæ, 99
Œcetis, 220
Œclidius, 153
Œclus, 702
Œcobiidæ, 718
Œcobius, 718
Œcophora, 257
Œcophoridæ, 257, 258, 261, 270, 277, 278, 281
Œcothea, 374, **374**
Œdalea, 342
Œdaleus, 101
Œdamagena, 354
Œdaspis, 380
Œdemera, 571
Œdemeridæ, 571, 590
Œdionychis, 578
Œdipoda, 101
Œdipodinæ, 101
Œdischia, 793
Œdischiidæ, 793
Œdopa, 369
Œdoparena, 367
Œdosmylus, 209
Œnochroma, 238

Œnochromatinæ, 238
Œneis, 267
Œnoe, 252
Œnophila, 251
Œnophilidæ, 251
Œstridæ, 354
Œstroidea, 353
Œstromyia, 354
Œstrus, 353, **355**
Ogmophasmus, 629
Ogovea, 712
Ogygioses, 229
Ogyris, 267
Oidematops, 367
Oinophilidæ, 251
Olbiogaster, 316
Olceclostera, 239
Olethreutes, 255
Olethreutidæ, 255, 276
Olfersia, 386
Olfersiinæ, 386
Oliarces, 207
Oliarus, 154
Olibrus, 557
Oliera, 252
Oligarces, 316
Oligembia, 120
Oligembiidæ, 120
Oligia, 247
Oligochætus, 344
Oligochrysa, 210, **211**
Oligodranes, 337
Oligoneura, 119
Oligoneuria, 56, **57**
Oligoneuriidæ, 56, 59
Oligoneurus, 631
Oligonychinæ, 85
Oligonyx, 85, **86**
Oligotoma, 119, **120**
Oligotomidæ, 119
Oligotrophus, 316
Oligotypus, 790, **791**
Olina, 376
Olliffia, 165
Olpiidæ, 709
Olpium, 709
Omalidæ, 793
Omaliinæ, 564
Omaloptera, 351
Omma, 557
Ommatius, 339
Omomantis, 87
Omophron, 545
Omophronidæ, 545
Omorphina, 248
Omosita, 554
Omphalocera, 245
Omphrale, 335
Omphralidæ, 335, 400, 413
Omphralophora, 332
Omus, 544
Oncerini, 585
Oncideres, 575
Oncocephalus, 174
Oncocerus, 585
Oncocnemis, 247
Oncodes, 333
Oncodesmus, 759
Oncodidæ, 333
Oncodinæ, 333
Oncodocera, 336
Oncometopia, **145**, 146
Oncomyia, 347
Onconotus, 97
Oncopeltus, 178
Oncopodidæ, **712**, 712
Oncopodura, 52, **54**
Oncopoduridæ, 52
Oncopsis, 146
Oncopus, **712**, 712
Oncopygius, 345
Oncozygia, 179
Oneida, 245
Onesia, 356
Oniella, 152
Oniscidæ, 693
Oniscigaster, 58
Oniscodesmidæ, 759
Oniscodesmus, 759
Oniscoidea, 692
Oniscomorpha, 758
Oniscomyia, 388
Oniscosoma, 82
Oniscus, 693
Onthophagus, 584
Onukia, 152
Onychiurus, 51, **54**
Onychophora, 690
Onychotrechus, 180
Oonopidæ, 720
Oonopinæ, 720
Oonops, 720
Ooperipatus, 690
Oothecaria, 77
Oophthora, 637
Ootetrastichus, 637
Opatridæ, 570
Operophtera, 237
Opetia, 350, **351**
Opharus, 249
Ophideres, 248
Ophiderinæ, 248
Ophiogomphus, 67
Ophion, **633**
Ophionellidæ, 628
Ophionellus, 628
Ophionyssus, 736
Ophiuchus, 151
Ophiusa, 248
Ophrynopus, 623
Ophthalmomyia, 384
Ophyra, 361
Opiinæ, 631
Opilio, 714
Opilioacaridæ, 734
Opilioacarus, 734
Opiliones, 711
Opilo, 561
Opistanoplæ, 328
Opisthacanthæ, 328
Opisthacanthus, 703
Opisthandria, 757
Opisthocheiridæ, 763
Opisthocheiron, 763
Opisthocosmia, 117
Opisthocosmiidæ, 117
Opisthopatus, 690
Opisthoporodesmus, 760
Opisthoscelis, 165
Opisthotretus, 760
Oplitis, 736
Opogona, 251
Opomyza, 378
Opomyzidæ, 378, 390
Opostega, 251
Opostegidæ, 251, 273
Opsebius, 333
Opsidia, 357
Opsiphanes, 268

Opsolasia, 360
Opsomantis, 91
Orasema, 636
Orchelimum, 97
Orchesella, 51
Orchesia, 572
Orchestina, 720
Orchestinæ, 582
Orectochilus, 548
Orectogyrus, 548
Oreella, 754
Orellia, 380
Oreogeton, 342
Oreothalia, 342, **343**
Oreta, 250
Orgamara, 154
Orgerius, 154
Orgilus, 630
Orgyia, 247
Oribata, 737
Oribatella, 737, **738**
Oribatidæ, 737, **738**
Oribatoidea, 737
Ormenis, **152**, 154
Ormosia, 309
Ormothrips, 139
Ormyridæ, 636
Ormyrus, 636
Ornebius, 99
Orneodes, **230**, 230
Orneodidæ, 230, 274
Ornithoctonus, 718
Ornithodorus, 735
Ornithœca, 386
Ornithomyia, 386
Ornithomyiinæ, 386
Ornithopertha, 386
Ornithoptera, 265
Ornix, 261
Orobainosoma, 764
Orobainosomatidæ, 764
Orobia, 104
Orocharis, 99
Orodesmus, 761
Oroniscus, 693
Oroperipatus, **691**, 691
Orophius, 567
Orothripidæ, 136
Orothrips, 136
Orphilinæ, 560
Orphnæus, 773
Orphnephila, 315
Orphnephilidæ, 315
Orphnidæ, 584
Orphnus, 584
Orsiboe, 768
Orsodacne, 577
Orsodacnidæ, 577
Ortalididæ, 371
Ortalis, 371
Orthetrum, 68
Orthezia, 161
Ortheziidæ, 161
Orthoceratium, 344
Orthochile, 344
Orthochordeumella, 764
Orthocladiinæ, 323
Orthocladius, 323
Orthoderella, 87
Orthoderinæ, 89
Orthodes, 247
Orthogoniidæ, 546
Orthogonioptilum, 241
Ortholasma, **712**, 715
Orthoneura, 349
Orthoperidæ, 566
Orthoperus, 566
Orthophlebia, **820**, 820
Orthophlebiidæ, 820
Orthopleura, 561
Orthopodomyia, 314
Orthoporus, **765**, 767
Orthoptera, 83, 807
Orthorrhapha, 324, 391, 398, 407, 411
Orthosia, 247
Orthosoma, 575
Orthostegana, 384
Orthostixis, 238
Orthotælia, 258
Orthotæliidæ, 258
Orthotylinæ, 171
Orussidæ, 623
Orussus, 623
Orya, 773
Oryctes, 585
Oryctoblattinidæ, 795
Orygma, **366**, 366
Orygmatinæ, 366
Oryidæ, 773
Oryssidæ, 623, 663
Oryssoidea, 623
Oryssus, 623
Osca, 329
Oscinella, **378**, 379
Oscinellinæ, 379
Oscinidæ, 379
Oscinis, 379
Oscinosoma, 379
Oscinosomatinæ, 379
Osmia, 658
Osmoderma, 586
Osmylidæ, 209
Osmylops, 210
Osmylus, 209
Osphya, 572
Ostomatidæ, 554
Othniidæ, 570
Othnius, 70
Otiocerus, **152**, 153
Otiorhynchinæ, 582
Otiothops, 721
Otites, 371
Otitidæ, 371, 406
Otocryptops, 772
Otomantis, 91
Otostigminæ, 771
Otostigmus, 771
Ottweileriidæ, 807
Oulopterygidæ, 78
Oulopteryx, 78
Ourapteryx, 238
Ourococcus, 167
Oxacis, 571
Oxæa, 656
Oxæinæ, 656
Oxinæ, 740
Oxopsis, 739
Oxus, 740
Oxybelidæ, 656
Oxybelus, 656
Oxycera, 327
Oxychila, 544
Oxychiris, 585
Oxychirota, 236
Oxychirotidæ, 230, 236
Oxycoryninæ, 581
Oxycorynus, 581
Oxydactylon, 764
Oxydesmidæ, 761

Oxydesmus, 761
Oxyhaloa, 82
Oxyhaloidæ, 82
Oxylabis, 646
Oxyomus, 584
Oxyopes, 725
Oxyopidæ, 725
Oxyopsis, 85
Oxyothespinæ, 90
Oxyothespis, 90
Oxypilinæ, 87, 90
Oxypilus, 87
Oxyporinæ, 564
Oxypsocus, **126**, 127
Oxyptila, 727
Oxyptilus, 230
Oxyethira, 217
Oxyothespinæ, 91
Oxytelinæ, 564
Oxytelus, 564
Oxytenididæ, 240, 283
Oxytenis, 240, **242**
Ozænidæ, 545
Ozyopeidon, 725

Pachybolidæ, 766
Pachybolus, 766
Pachybrachys, 577
Pachycerina, 367
Pachychelonus, 632
Pachycondyla, 641
Pachydesmus, 761
Pachygaster, 326
Pachygastrinæ, 326
Pachyloides, 714
Pachylomerus, 717
Pachylomma, 632
Pachylommatidæ, 628
Pachymantis, 87
Pachymenes, 647
Pachymeridiidæ, 814
Pachymerinæ, 574
Pachymerium, 774
Pachymerus, 574
Pachymorpha, 105
Pachynematus, 625
Pachyneres, 337
Pachyneura, 318
Pachyneuridæ, 318
Pachyneuron, 636
Pachynominæ, 176
Pachyophthalma, 357
Pachypodidæ, 585
Pachypsylla, **156**, 157
Pachypus, 585
Pachyrrhina, 309, **407**, 411
Pachysima, 641
Pachytarsus, 172
Pachythelia, 235
Pachytroctes, 127
Pachytroctidæ, 127
Pachytullbergia, 51
Pachytylopsidæ, 793
Pachytylus, 101
Pactopus, 556
Pacullinæ, 722
Pæctes, 248
Pæderinæ, 564
Pagasa, 176
Palæmerobiidæ, 817
Palæmerobius, 817, **818**
Palæmnema, 66
Palæoblattidæ, 806
Palæocixiidæ, 796
Palæocixius, **794**
Palæococcus, 161, **163**
Palæodictyoptera, 784
Palæohymenoptera, 786
Palæomanteidæ, 811
Palæoplatyura, **320**, 321
Palæoses, **229**, 229
Palæosetidæ, 228, 229
Palarus, 655
Paleacrita, 238
Paleontinidæ, 814
Pales, 309
Paleuthygramma, 796, **797**
Paleuthygrammidæ, 796
Palicidæ, 115
Palimpsestidæ, 239
Palimpsestis, 239
Palingenia, 56, **60**
Palingeniidæ, 56, 59
Palistes, 727
Palloptera, **376**, 376
Pallopteridæ, 375
Pallopterinæ, 376
Palophus, 105
Palpares, 211
Palpatores, 712
Palpicornia, 549
Palpigrada, 697
Palpigradi, 697
Palpimanidæ, 721
Palpimanus, 721
Palpinidæ, 714
Palpomyia, 324, 395, **396**
Paltostoma, **310**, 311
Paltostomatinæ, 311
Palysteinæ, 728
Pambolinæ, 630
Pambolus, 630
Pammene, 255
Pamphaginæ, 101
Pamphagus, 101
Pamphagopsidæ, 807
Pamphagopsinæ, 94
Pamphiliidæ, 622, 661
Pamphiliinæ, 622
Pamphilinæ, 264
Pamphilius, 622, **660**
Panacris, 326
Panagæidæ, 546
Panara, 264
Pancalia, 259
Panchætothripidæ, 137
Panchætothrips, 137
Panchlora, 82
Panchloridæ, 82
Pandemis, 255
Pandinus, **702**, 703
Pandora, 362, **363**
Pandorinæ, 362
Panesthia, 80
Panesthiidæ, 80
Pangæus, 179
Pangonia, 329
Pangoniinæ, 329
Pangrapta, 248
Paniscomima, **648**, 649
Panisus, 739
Panlepisma, 46
Panopinæ, 333
Panops, 333
Panorpa, **215**, 215
Panorpatæ, 214
Panorpidæ, 215
Panorpina, 214

Panorpinæ, 215
Panorpodes, 215
Pantala, 68
Pantarbes, 336
Panthea, 248
Pantheinæ, 248
Pantoclis, 646
Pantographa, 245
Pantophthalmidæ, 327
Pantophthalmus, 327, 328
Panurgica, 91
Panurginæ, 656
Panurginus, 656
Panurgus, 656
Paoliidæ, 785
Papaipema, 247
Papilio, **265,** 265
Papilionidæ, 265, 284
Papilioninæ, 265, 284
Papilionoidea, 264
Parablattelytron, **793,** 798
Parablepharis, 87
Parabrodiidæ, 787
Parabuthus, 704
Paracalobata, 365
Parachoristidæ, 820
Paracladura, **307,** 308
Paraclemensia, 252
Paraclius, 344
Paracodrus, 651
Paracosmia, 117
Paracosmus, 337
Paracrias, **638**
Paradermaptera, 113
Paradorydium, 147
Paradrapetes, 556
Paradryinus, 644
Paradyschiria, 391
Paragia, 646
Paragryllacris, 97
Paragus, 349
Paraiulidæ, 766
Paraiulus, **765,** 766
Parajapyx, **45,** 48
Paraknightia, **813**
Paraknightiidæ, 814
Paralamyctes, 771
Paraleucopis, 369
Paraleyrodes, 157
Paralimna, 382
Paralispa, 244
Parallelia, 248
Paralleloma, **355,** 359
Parallocampa, 48
Paralogidæ, 790
Paralogistis, 260
Paralogus, 790
Paralucilia, 356
Paramacronychia, 357
Paramacronychiinæ, 357
Paramadiza, 384
Paramasaris, 646
Paramecoptera, 819
Paramegasecoptera, 787
Paramegistidæ, 737
Paramesius, 642
Paramigadinæ, 718
Paramyia, 384
Paramyopa, 347
Parandra, 554
Parandridæ, 554
Paraneuroptera, 62
Paranthomyza, 378
Paranthrene, 231
Parantissa, 327
Paranura, 51
Paraperipatus, 690, **691**
Paraplecoptera, 792
Parapsinota, 383
Parapsyllus, 539
Pararctophila, 350
Pararhagadochir, 119
Parascorpiops, 704
Parascutigera, 770
Parasemia, 249
Parasemidalis, 207
Parasimuliinæ, 322
Parasimulium, 322
Parasisyridæ, 817
Parasita, 202
Parasitidæ, 737
Parasitoidea, 734
Parasitus, 737, **738**
Parasparatta, 116
Parasphæria, 82
Paraspinophora, **346,** 346
Parastenopsyche, 217
Parastylops, **620**
Paratettix, 99
Paratiphia, 649
Paratoxopoda, 363
Paratrephes, 181
Paratrichoptera, 819, 821
Paratrioza, 157
Paratropididæ, 718
Paratropis, 718
Paravanones, 714
Paraxymiidæ, 822
Parcelyphus, 366
Pardopsis, 269
Pardosa, 725
Pardosinæ, 726
Parechiniscus, 754
Parectatosoma, 104
Parectopa, 261
Parelmoa, **788,** 788
Parepiscopus, 89
Paria, 578
Parisolabidæ, 116
Parisolabis, 116
Parlatoria, 164
Parlatoriinæ, 164
Parnassiinæ, 266, 284
Parnassius, 266
Parnidæ, 553
Parnopes, 643
Paronella, 51
Paropia, 149, **150**
Paropiidæ, 149
Parornix, 261
Parorya, 773
Paroryssidæ, 826
Paroryssus, **826,** 826
Partnunia, 739
Parydra, **381,** 382, **405,** 405
Paskia, 181
Passalidæ, 583, 590
Passalœcus, 655
Passandra, 559
Passandridæ, 559
Patagiomyia, 326
Patrobidæ, 546
Paurocephala, **156,** 157
Pauropoda, 755
Pauropodidæ, 755
Pauropodoidea, 755
Pauropus, 755, **756**
Pauropsylla, 157

Pauropsyllinæ, 157
Paussidæ, 545
Paussus, 545
Paxylomma, 632
Paxylommatinæ, 632
Pazius, 214
Peckhamiinæ, 729
Pectinophora, 256
Pedalioides, 267
Pedetontus, 45
Pediasiomyia, 357
Pedicia, 309
Pediciinæ, 309
Pediculidæ, 203
Pediculoides, 742
Pediculus, **203**, 203
Pedilidæ, 573
Pedilophorus, 553
Pedilus, 573
Pedinomma, 642
Pedipalpi, 698
Pedipalpida, 695, 698
Pegomyia, 360, **404**, 405
Pegomyiinæ, 360
Pelastoneurus, 344
Peleciidæ, 546
Pelecinella, 636
Pelecinellidæ, 636
Pelecinidæ, 642, 664
Pelecinopteridæ, 827
Pelecinopteron, **826**, 827
Pelecinus, 642, **644**
Pelecocera, 349
Pelecocerinæ, 349
Pelecorhynchinæ, 328
Pelecorhynchus, 328
Pelecotoma, 572
Pelecotomoides, 573
Peleteria, 358
Peletophila, 375
Pelicinella, 636
Pelidnota, 585
Pelina, 382
Pelitnus, 712
Pellenes, 728
Pelleninæ, 728
Pelmatops, 380
Pelobiidæ, 586
Pelobius, 546
Pelocoris, 182
Pelogonidæ, 182
Pelogonus, 182
Pelomyia, 376
Pelomyza, 367
Pelonia, 323
Pelonium, 561
Pelopidæ, 737
Pelopiinæ, 323
Pelopœus, 653
Pelops, 737
Pelorempis, 313
Peloridiidæ, 167, 182
Peloridium, 167, 182
Peltacanthina, 371
Peltastica, 560
Peltis, 554
Peltodytes, 543
Peltoperla, 73
Peltoperlidæ, 73, 75
Pemphigella, 159
Pemphigostola, 249
Pemphigus, 159
Pemphredon, 655
Pemphredonidæ, 655, 656
Penestominæ, 720
Penguistus, 390
Penicillidia, 385, 390
Pentacladus, 128
Pentacora, **173**, 173
Pentagenia, 56
Pentagonicidæ, 546
Pentaneura, 323
Pentaphlebia, 66
Pentarthron, 637
Pentastomida, 750
Pentastomum, **751**
Pentatoma, 180
Pentatomidæ, 180
Pentatomoidea, 179
Penthe, 572
Penthesilea, 350
Penthetria, 316
Pentheus, 693
Penthimiidæ, 146
Penthoptera, 309
Penthopterinæ, 309
Peodes, 344
Peoria, 244
Pepsis, 648
Peras, 634
Perasis, 339
Percnoptilota, 237
Perdita, 656
Pereboria, 813
Pereboriidæ, 813
Perepallagidæ, 803
Perga, 624
Pergidæ, 624, 663
Peribalus, 180
Pericalidæ, 546
Pericambala, 767
Pericambalidæ, 767
Pericoma, **312**, 312
Pericomidæ, 116
Pericomus, 116
Pericopidinæ, 246
Pericopis, 246
Peridontodesmidæ, 759
Peridontodesmus, 759
Peridrome, 246
Perientomidæ, 127
Perientomum, **126**, 127
Periglischrus, 736
Perigonidæ, 546
Perilampidæ, 637, 663
Perilampus, 637, 638
Perilestes, 65
Perilitus, 632
Perimede, 263
Peringueyomyina, 307
Periommatus, 579
Peripatus, **691**, 691
Peripatidæ, 690, 691
Peripatoides, 690, **691**
Peripatoidinæ, 690
Peripatopsidæ, 690
Peripatopsinæ, 690
Peripatopsis, 690, **691**
Periplaneta, **78**, 78
Periplanetinæ, 78
Peripsocidæ, 128
Periscelididæ, 371
Periscelis, 371
Perisierola, 644
Perisphæria, 82
Perisphæriidæ, 82
Peritheates, 311
Perittia, 258
Perkinsiella, 153
Perla, **74**, 74

Perlamanteinæ, 85
Perlamantis, 85
Perlaria, 73
Perlidæ, 74, 75, 76
Perlodidæ, 74
Permæschnidæ, 804
Permagrion, 804
Permagrionidæ, 804
Permegalomus, 817
Permelytridæ, 798
Permelytron, 798
Permembia, **810**, 811
Permembiidæ, 811
Permithone, 817, **818**
Permithonidæ, 817
Permoberotha, 817, **818**
Permoberothidæ, 817
Permobiella, 796, **797**
Permobiellidæ, 796
Permoblattina, 807
Permocapniidæ, 793
Permochorista, 820
Permochoristidæ, 820
Permocicadopsidæ, 814
Permocrossus, 824, **825**
Permocupidæ, 824
Permodictyoptera, 784
Permofulgoridæ, 798
Permoglyphidæ, 814
Permohymen, 788
Permolestes, 803
Permolestidæ, 803
Permoneuridæ, 784
Permopanorpa, **820**, 820
Permopanorpidæ, 820
Permophilidæ, 824
Permoplectoptera, 802
Permopsocidæ, 811
Permopsocus, **810**, 811
Permopsyllidæ, 812
Permoraphidia, **816**, 817
Permoraphidiidæ, 817
Permorrhaphidæ, 824
Permoscytinopsidæ, 812
Permosialidæ, 816
Permosialis, **816**, 816
Permosisyridæ, 817
Permosyne, 824
Permosynidæ, 824
Permotermopsidæ, 793
Permothripidæ, 812
Permotipula, **820**, 820
Permotipulidæ, 820
Pero, 238
Perochæta, 364
Peromapteridæ, 785
Peromyscopsylla, 540
Peronea, 255
Perophoridæ, 240
Perothopidæ, 556
Perreyia, 625
Perreyiidæ, 625
Perrisia, **306**
Peruda, 177
Petalura, 67
Petaluridæ, 67, 70
Petaurista, 308, **397**, 397
Petauristidæ, 308, 397
Petiolata, 622
Petria, 570
Petriidæ, 570
Petrobius, 45
Petromantidæ, 820
Petrophlebiidæ, 805
Petrorossia, 336
Pettalus, **712**, 712
Peucetia, 725
Pezomyia, 389
Phægoptera, 249
Phænacantha, 177
Phænicia, 356
Phænocarpa, 628
Phænocephalidæ, 566
Phænocephalus, 566
Phænomeridæ, 585
Phænomeris, 585
Phænopria, 642
Phænoserphus, 643
Phæochrous, 584
Phæodesmus, 761
Phæomyia, 367
Phæophasma, 104
Phæophyllacris, 99
Phæoses, 251
Phalænidæ, 247
Phalænoides, 249
Phalænoididæ, 249
Phalacridæ, 557
Phalacrocera, 309
Phalacrus, 557
Phalangida, 696, 711
Phalangiidæ, **712**, 714
Phalangioidea, 714
Phalangium, 714
Phalangodes, 713
Phalangodidæ, 713
Phalangodinæ, 714
Phalangopsidæ, 99
Phalangopsis, 99
Phalera, 239
Phalonia, 256, **277**
Phaloniidæ, 256, 276
Phanæus, 584
Phaneroneura, 789
Phaneroptera, 96
Phaneropterinæ, 96
Phanerotoma, 632
Phania, 358
Phantia, 154
Phanurus, 645
Phaonia, 361
Phaoniinæ, 361
Phara, 329
Pharmacis, 256
Pharnacia, 105
Pharyngobolus, 354
Pharyngomyia, 353
Phasgonophora, 637
Phasgonura, 97
Phasgonuridæ, 95
Phasgonurinæ, 97
Phasia, 358
Phasiidæ, 358
Phasma, 104
Phasmatidæ, 104
Phasmatinæ, 104
Phasmatodea, 84, 102, 808
Phasmatoidea, 102
Phasmida, 102
Phasmodea, 102
Phasmodes, 97
Phasmodidæ, 97
Phasmoidea, 102
Phassus, **229**, 229
Phatnoma, 169
Pheidole, 641
Phenacaspis, 163
Phenacoccus, 167
Phenacoporus, 760
Phenacoleachia, 165

Phenacoleachiidæ, 165
Phenes, 67
Phengodes, 586
Phengodidæ, 565
Phengodini, 586
Phenopteridæ, 796
Pherbellia, 367
Phibalosominæ, 105
Phidippus, 728
Phigalia, 238
Philandesia, 132
Philanthidæ, 654
Philanthus, 654
Philharmostes, 584
Philia, 316
Philodicus, 339
Philodrominæ, 727
Philodromus, 727
Philonthus, 564
Philopotamidæ, 217, 220, 222
Philopotamus, 217, **221**
Philopteridæ, 133
Philopterus, **132**, 133
Philpota, 333
Philpotinæ, 333
Philorus, 311
Philosamia, 242
Philoscia, **692**, 693
Philotarsidæ, 128
Philotarsus, 128
Philotes, 267
Philygria, 382
Phimatopus, 229
Phimophorinæ, 175
Phisis, 96
Phlebonotus, 79
Phlebotominæ, 312
Phlebotomus, **312**, 312
Phlegethontius, 235
Phlepsius, 148
Phlœobiinæ, 565
Phlœocharinæ, 564
Phlœothripidæ, 139, 812
Phlœothrips, 139
Phlœotryia, 572
Phlugis, 96
Phlyctænia, 245
Phobetinus, 721
Phobetron, 235
Phœbis, 266
Phœnicococcus, **160**
Pholcidæ, 721, 722
Pholcinæ, 722
Pholcommatinæ, 722
Pholcus, 722
Pholeomyia, 384
Pholidoptilonidæ, 804
Pholisora, 264
Phora, 346
Phorantha, 358
Phoraspididæ, 79
Phoraspis, 79
Phorbia, 360
Phoridæ, 345, 388, 402
Phorinæ, 346
Phormia, 356
Phormiinæ, 356, 405
Phorocera, 358
Phorodon, 158
Phorodonta, 319
Phoroncidiinæ, 722
Phortica, 384
Phorticinæ, 384
Photina, 87
Photininæ, 87
Photinus, 565
Photodes, 128
Photopsis, 650
Photuris, 565
Phragmatœcia, 234
Phreatoicidæ, 692
Phreatoicoidea, 692
Phreatoicopsis, 692
Phreatoicus, **692**
Phronia, 320
Phryganea, 218
Phryganeidæ, 217, 218, 221, 223
Phryganidia, 235, 238
Phryganoidea, 216
Phryne, 316
Phryneidæ, 316
Phrynichidia, 698
Phrynichinæ, 699
Phrynichus, 699
Phrynidæ, 700
Phrynus, 700
Phtheochroa, 256
Phthiracaridæ, 737
Phthiracarus, 737, **738**
Phthiraptera, 202
Phthiria, 337
Phthiriidæ, 202
Phthiriinæ, 337
Phthirius, 202, **203**
Phthitia, 389
Phthorimæa, 256
Phumosia, 356
Phumosiinæ, 356
Phycita, 244
Phycitinæ, 244
Phyciodes, 268
Phycodromidæ, 366
Phycomyza, 376
Phycus, 335
Phylinæ, 171
Phyllalia, 240
Phylliidæ, 104
Phyllipsocidæ, 127
Phyllipsocus, 127
Phyllium, **103**, 104
Phyllobænus, 561
Phyllobrostis, 252
Phylloceridae, 562
Phyllocerus, 562
Phyllocnistidæ, 252, 259
Phyllocnistis, 252
Phyllocoptes, 734
Phyllocoptidæ, 734
Phyllocrania, 87
Phyllodecta, 577
Phyllodromia, 79, 342
Phyllodromiidæ, 79
Phylloicus, 219
Phyllomacromia, 67
Phyllomimus, 96
Phyllomyza, 384
Phyllomyzidæ, 384
Phyllomyzinæ, 384
Phyllonorycter, 261
Phyllonorycteridæ, 261
Phyllophaga, **552**, 571, 585, **684**
Phyllophora, **95**, 96
Phyllophorinæ, 96
Phylloporia, 252
Phyllorheithrus, **218**, 219
Phyllotoma, **660**
Phyllotominæ, 661, 662

Phylloxera, **159, 160,** 161
Phylloxeridæ, 161
Phylocentropus, **221**
Phyma, 154
Phymaphora, **552**
Phymata, 174
Phymatidæ, 174
Phymatinæ, 174
Phymatodes, 575
Phymatostetha, 145
Phyracaces, **642**
Physiostreptidæ, 767
Physiostreptus, 767
Physocephala, 347, **348**
Physoglenes, 722
Physogleninæ, **722**
Physokermes, **165**
Physopelta, 178
Physopoda, 135
Physothrips, 137
Phytalmia, 372
Phytalmiidæ, 372
Phytalmodes, **370,** 372
Phyto, 358
Phytodecta, 577
Phytomyza, **378,** 378
Phytomyzidæ, 378
Phytophaga, 316, 549, 622
Phytoptidæ, 734
Phytoptipalpidæ, 744
Phytoptus, 734
Pialeoidea, 333
Piara, 370
Picobia, 744
Pieltania, 389
Pierella, 267
Pieridiдæ, 266, 285
Pieridinæ, 266
Pieris, 266
Piersigia, 739
Piesma, **168,** 169
Piesmidæ, 169
Piezura, 360
Pigritia, 260
Pilolebertia, 740
Pimeliidæ, 570
Pineinæ, **160**
Pineodes, 160
Pineus, 160
Pinnaspis, 164
Pinophilinæ, 564
Pinotus, 584
Piona, 740
Pionidæ, 740
Piophila, 374
Piophilidæ, 374, 406
Piophilosoma, 380
Pipiza, 349
Pipunculidæ, 350, 402
Pipunculus, 350, **351, 402,** 402, **412**
Pirata, 725
Pirates, 174
Piratinæ, 175
Pisaura, 726
Pisauridæ, 726
Pison, 654
Pisonopsis, 654
Pissonotus, 153
Pityogenes, **579**
Pityophthorus, 579
Plagia, 358
Plagiodera, 577
Plagioneurinæ, 344
Plagioneurus, 344
Plagodis, 238
Planema, 269
Planipennia, 206, 817
Planitermes, 122
Plastibalia, 634
Plastingia, 264
Plastoceridæ, 562
Plastocerus, 562
Plastosciara, **319**
Platamodes, 337
Plataspidæ, 179
Plataspididæ, 179
Plataspis, 179
Plateros, 565
Plateumaris, 576
Plathemis, **69**
Plator, 726
Platoridæ, 726
Platybrachys, 155
Platybracon, 629
Platyceroides, 583
Platycerus, 583
Platychirus, 349
Platychorista, **819, 820**
Platychoristidæ, 819
Platycnemididæ, 66
Platycnemis, 66
Platycobboldia, 353
Platycotinæ, 143
Platycotis, 143
Platydascyllus, 553
Platydema, 570
Platydesmidæ, 767
Platydesmus, **765,** 767
Platygaster, 645
Platygastridæ, 645, 651
Platylabia, 115
Platylabiidæ, 115
Platylesches, 264
Platymetopius, 148
Platyna, 326
Platyomopsis, 575
Platypalpus, 341, **343**
Platyparea, 380
Platypedia, 141
Platypeza, 350, **351**
Platypezidæ, 350, 402
Platyphora, 345, 388
Platyphorinæ, 346
Platypodidæ, 579
Platypsyllidæ, 562
Platypsyllus, **557,** 562
Platyptilia, **230,** 230
Platypus, **579, 580, 582**
Platypygus, 337
Platyrhacidæ, 761
Platyrhacus, 761
Platyrrhinidæ, 583
Platysamia, 242
Platysenta, 247
Platysticta, 66
Platysoma, 558
Platystoma, 371
Platystomatidæ, 370
Platystomatinæ, 371
Platystomidæ, 583
Platystictidæ, 66
Platyura, 321
Platyuridæ, 321
Plea, 167, 182
Plebeius, 267
Plecia, 316, **317**
Pleciinæ, 316
Pleciofungivora, 822

Pleciofungivoridæ, 822
Pleciomima, 822
Pleciomimidæ, 822
Plecoptera, 73, 805
Plectophaninæ, 725
Plectoptera, 55, 81, 802
Plectreurys, 722
Plectrocnemia, 219
Pleidæ, 167, 182
Pleisiogrammidæ, 797
Pleistodontes, 635
Plenoculus, 655
Pleocoma, 584
Pleocomidæ, 584
Pleonaraius, 760
Plesiocera, 336
Plethogenesia, 56
Pleuroneura, 622
Pleuroneurinæ, 622
Pleurophorus, 584
Pleurota, 257
Plexippinæ, 728
Ploas, 337
Plodia, 244
Ploiaria, 176
Ploiariidæ, 176
Plicatoperipatus, 691
Plumariidæ, 648
Plumarius, 648
Plusia, 248
Plusiinæ, 248
Plusiocampa, 48
Plusiotis, 585
Plutella, 258
Plutellidæ, 257, 258, 276
Plutonium, 772
Pneumonyssus, 736, **738**
Pneumora, 100
Pneumoridæ, 100
Pnyxia, 318, **387**, 388
Poanes, 264
Poaphilus, 774
Pococera, 245
Pococerinæ, 245
Podabrocephalidæ, 565
Podabrus, 565
Podagrion, 636
Podagrionidæ, 636
Podalia, 232
Podaliriidæ, 659
Podalirius, 659
Podalonia, 653
Podapolipodidæ, 741
Podapolipus, 741
Podisma, 101
Podisminæ, 101
Podisus, 180
Podocera, 371
Podoctinæ, 714
Podolestes, 65
Podonominæ, 323
Podonomus, 323
Podopidæ, 179
Podops, 179
Podura, 51
Poduridæ, 51
Poduromorpha, 50
Pœcilocapsus, 171
Pœcilocoris, 179
Pœcilographa, 368
Pœcilomigas, 718
Pogonini, 545
Pogonomyia, 361
Pogonomyrmex, 641
Pogonosoma, 340
Pogonostoma, 544
Pogonota, 359
Poiocera, **152**
Polia, 247
Poliaspis, 163
Policana, 657
Poliinæ, 247
Poliocheridæ, 700
Polistes, 647, **648**
Polistinæ, 647
Polistomorpha, 636
Polites, 264
Pollenia, 356, **357**
Polleniinæ, 356, 405
Polphopeza, 364
Polyaspididæ, 736
Polyaspis, 736
Polybia, 647
Polybiinæ, 647
Polybioides, 647
Polybothrus, 771
Polycentropodidæ, 219
Polycentropus, 219
Polycestinæ, 555
Polychrosis, 255
Polyconoceras, 766
Polycreagridæ, 786
Polyctenes, **183**, 184
Polyctenidæ, 184
Polydesma, 248
Polydesmidea, 759, 760
Polydesmoidea, 759
Polydesmus, **760**, 760
Polygnotus, 645
Polygonarea, 774
Polygonia, 268
Polylepis, 761
Polylepta, 318
Polymeda, 309
Polymidinæ, 309
Polymitarcidæ, 56, 59
Polymitarcys, 56, **60**
Polynema, 634
Polynesicis, 567
Polyommatus, 267
Polypauropodidæ, 755
Polypauropus, 755
Polypedilum, 323
Polyphaga, 82, 543
Polyphagidæ, 82
Polyphylla, 585
Polyplax, 203
Polyplectropus, 219
Polyploca, 239
Polyplocidæ, 239
Polypoda, 690
Polypogon, 247
Polypogoninæ, 247
Polyrhachis, 640
Polyspila, 577
Polyspolota, 90
Polystœchotes, 209
Polystœchotidæ, 209
Polytaxineuridæ, 804
Polythore, 66
Polythoridæ, 66, 69
Polythysana, 241
Polyxena, 320
Polyxenidæ, 757
Polyxenus, 757
Polyzoniidæ, 768
Polyzonium, 768
Polyzosteria, 78
Pompilidæ, 648, 651
Pompiloidea, 664

Pompilus, 648
Pomposa, **103**, 105
Ponera, 641, **642**
Ponerinæ, 641
Pontania, 625
Pontomyia, 386, 388
Popa, 85
Popillia, 585
Poratophilus, 767
Porcellio, **692**, 693
Porina, 229
Porismus, 209
Poroblattinidæ, 807
Porocephalidæ, 752
Porocephalinæ, 752
Porocephalus, 752
Porohalacaridæ, 738
Porohalacarus, 738
Porotermes, 122
Porotermitinæ, 122
Porphyrops, 344
Porpocera, 327
Porricondyla, 316
Porsenus, 374
Porthetria, 247
Porydra, **405**
Potamanthidæ, 56, 59
Potamanthodes, 56
Potamanthus, 56, **60**
Potamida, 327
Potamidinæ, 327
Potamocorinæ, 183
Potanthus, 264
Poujadia, 244
Povilla, 56
Praon, 632
Praos, 117
Prebistus, 104
Precis, 268
Prenolepis, 640
Prepona, 268
Presibylla, 89
Preta, 151
Prexaspes, 104
Primicimex, 170
Pringleophaga, 271
Prionapteryx, 244
Prionoceridæ, 565
Prionelus, 316
Prionidæ, 575
Prionocyphon, **552**
Prionopeltis, 761
Prionopetalum, 767
Prionoxystus, **233**, 234
Prionus, 575
Prisculinæ, 722
Prisopus, 104
Prista, 330
Pristiphora, 625
Pristocera, 644
Privesa, 155
Probnis, **794**, 795
Probnisidæ, 795
Procampodea, 48
Procecidochares, 380
Procercopidæ, 813
Prochilidæ, 96
Prochilus, 96
Prochoropteridæ, 787
Prochyliza, 374
Prociphilus, 159
Procladius, 323
Proconia, 146
Proconiidæ, 146
Procris, 235
Procympiutus, 172
Proctacanthus, 339
Proctophyllodidæ, 742
Proctotrypes, 643, **644**
Proctotrypidæ, 643, 651
Proctotrypoidea, 663
Prodicus, 763
Prodida, 726
Prodidomidæ, 726
Prodidominæ, 726
Prodidomus, 726
Prodoxidæ, 252, 272
Prodoxus, 252, 272
Progonocimicidæ, 814
Progonophlebiidæ, 804
Prohemerobiidæ, 817
Prohemerobius, 817, **818**
Proisotoma, 52
Projapygidæ, 48
Projapyx, 48
Prolabia, 116
Prolammonyx, 773
Prolimacodes, 235
Promachus, 105, 339
Promiopteryx, 90
Pronuba, 252
Prophalangopsidæ, 807
Prophalangopsinæ, 94
Prophalangopsis, 94
Propomacrus, 585
Propsocus, 128
Proptychoptera, 822, **823**
Propyragra, **114**, 115
Prorates, 337
Proreus, 117
Prosacantha, 645
Prosarthria, **100**, 100
Prosbascanionidæ, 814
Prosbole, **813**, 814
Prosbolidæ, 814
Prosbolopsidæ, 814
Proscopia, 100
Proscopiidæ, 100
Prosepididontidæ, 821
Prosimuliinæ, 322
Prosimulium, 322
Prosomera, 105
Prosopididæ, 657
Prosopistoma, 59, **60**
Prosopistomatidæ, 57, 59
Prosopochrysa, 326
Prosopochrysinæ, 326
Prosotropis, 153
Prosparatta, 116
Prostemminæ, **176**
Prostemmiulus, 764, **765**
Prostenoneuridæ, 793
Prosthecina, 46
Protagriidæ, 786
Protagrionidæ, 786
Protanisoptera, 803
Proteininæ, 565
Protelytridæ, 798
Protelytron, **793**, 798
Protelytroptera, 797
Protembia, **794**, 795
Protembiidæ, 795
Protenor, 177
Protenthes, 323
Protentomidæ, 42
Protentominæ, 42
Protentomon, 42
Protentomobrya, **801**
Protentomobryidæ, 801
Protephemerida, 786

Proterandria, 757
Protereisma, 802, **803**
Protereismatidæ, 802
Proterhinidæ, 578
Proterhinus, 578, **582**
Protermitidæ, 122
Proteropoides, 631
Proterops, 631
Protobibio, 822, **823**
Protobibionidæ, 822
Protobiella, **211**
Protoblattoidea, 792
Protocalliphora, 356
Protochoristidæ, 820
Protocicadida, 792
Protocoleidæ, 798
Protocoleoptera, 797
Protocoridæ, 814
Protocyrtidæ, 822
Protodermaptera, 113
Protodiplatyidæ, 809
Protodiptera, 819
Protodonata, 789
Protofulgorida, 792
Protogyropus, 132
Protohemiptera, 790
Protohermes, 204
Protohymen, 788, **789**
Protohymenidæ, 788
Protohymenoptera, 786
Protokollariidæ, 795
Protolophus, **695**
Protomecoptera, 819
Protomeropidæ, 819
Protomyrmeleon, **803**, 803
Protomyrmeleontidæ, 803
Protoneura, 66
Protoneuridæ, 66, 68
Protopanorpidæ, 820
Protoparce, 235
Protoperlaria, 792
Protophasmatidæ, 793
Protophthalmia, 316
Protoplasa, **307**, 307
Protopleciidæ, 822
Protoplectron, 211
Protoplophora, 737
Protoplophoridæ, 737
Protopsychidæ, 239
Protopsyllidiidæ, 813
Protorhyphidæ, 822
Protorthoptera, 792
Protoscatopsidæ, 822
Protosialis, 205
Protostegana, 384
Protosticta, 66
Prototettigidæ, 793
Protothemira, 363
Prototheora, 228
Prototheoridæ, 228
Protozygoptera, 803
Protracheata, 690
Protura, 42
Proturentomon, 42
Protzia, 739
Protziidæ, 739
Pruvostitidæ, 793
Pruvostitoptera, 792
Psacaphora, 263
Psalidæ, 116
Psalidia, 329
Psalididæ, 116
Psalidiidæ, 582
Psalis, 115
Psallus, 171
Psammochares, 648
Psammocharidæ, 648
Psammodius, 584
Psarinae, 348
Psarus, 348
Psechridæ, 719
Psechrinæ, 719
Psechrus, 719
Psectra, 208
Psectrocladius, 323
Psednura, 101
Psednurinæ, 101
Psegmomma, 326
Pselaphidæ, 551
Pselaphus, 551
Pselapognatha, 757
Psen, 655
Psenidæ, 655
Psenobolus, 629
Psephenidae, 562
Psephenops, 562
Psephenus, 562
Psephiocera, 326
Pseudachorutes, 51
Pseudacræa, 268
Pseudacteon, 346
Pseudagrion, **63**, 66
Pseudaletia, 247
Pseudanophthalmus, 544
Pseudatrichia, 335
Pseudechiniscus, 754
Pseudectobia, 79
Pseudelmoa, 788
Pseudibalia, 634
Pseudisolabis, 116
Pseudochelidura, 117
Pseudocleobis, 707
Pseudoclididæ, 763
Pseudoclis, 763
Pseudococcidæ, 167
Pseudococcus, 167
Pseudocorylophidæ, 569
Pseudodatames, 102, 104
Pseudodinia, 369
Pseudogametes, 353
Pseudogametinæ, 353
Pseudogarypodidæ, **710**
Pseudogarypus, 710
Pseudogoera, 219
Pseudohemiptera, 790
Pseudohydryphantes, 739
Pseudohydryphantidæ, 739
Pseudolfersia, **385**
Pseudomantis, 91
Pseudomasaris, 646
Pseudomeryle, **103**
Pseudomilichia, 384
Pseudomiopteryginæ, 88
Pseudomiopteryx, 88
Pseudomopidæ, 79
Pseudomops, 79
Pseudomorpha, **545**
Pseudomorphidæ, 545, 546
Pseudomorphini, 546
Pseudomusonia, 85
Pseudomylacridæ, 806
Pseudomyrma, 641
Pseudomyrmex, 641
Pseudomyrmicinæ, 641
Pseudonannolene, 767
Pseudonannolenidæ, 767

Pseudonirvana, 151
Pseudophasmidæ, 104
Pseudophengodidæ, 565
Pseudophyllinæ, 96
Pseudophyllus, 96
Pseudopieris, 266
Pseudopolycentropodidæ, 820
Pseudopolycentropus, **820**, 820
Pseudopomyza, 383
Pseudopontia, 266
Pseudopontiinæ, 266
Pseudopyrochroa, 573
Pseudorhynchota, 202
Pseudoscorpiones, 707
Pseudoscorpionida, 707
Pseudosiricidæ, 826
Pseudospirobolellus, 766
Pseudostenopsyche, 217
Pseudostigma, 65
Pseudostigmatidæ, 65, 68
Pseudotephritis, 370
Pseudotorrenticola, 740
Pseudotremia, 763
Pseudoxyops, 85
Pseudoxypilus, 87
Pseudoyersinia, 91
Psiathalassius, 338
Psila, 378, 379
Psilidæ, 378
Psilinæ, 379
Psilocephala, **334**, 335, 400, **401**, **411**, 413
Psilochorema, 218
Psilochoris, 722
Psilocurus, 339
Psiloderces, 723
Psilonyx, 339
Psilopa, 382
Psilopinæ, 382
Psiloplagia, 375
Psilopodinæ, 343
Psilopodinus, **343**, 343
Psilopsocus, 128
Psiloptera, 554
Psilosciara, 319
Psilota, 349
Psilotanypus, 323
Psilothorax, 788
Psilotreta, 220, **221**
Psithyrus, 658
Psoa, 561
Psocatropidæ, 127
Psocidæ, 128
Psocinella, 127
Psocoptera, 125
Psocus, **126**, 128
Psoidæ, 561
Psoquilla, 127
Psorophaga, 346
Psorophora, 314
Psoroptes, 742
Psoroptidæ, 742
Psychidæ, 233, 235, 236, 269, 276
Psychoda, 312, **312**, **394**, 395, **407**, 410
Psychodidæ, 312, 388, 395, 409
Psychodinæ, 312
Psychomyia, 219
Psychomyiidæ, 219, 223
Psychophasis, 208
Psychopsella, 208, **209**
Psychopsidæ, 208
Psychopsis, 208
Psychrocoridæ, 814
Psydridæ, 546
Psydrini, 545
Psylla, 157
Psyllidæ, 155
Psyllinæ, 157
Psyllomyia, 346, 388
Psylloneura, 127
Ptecticus, 327
Ptenothrix, 52
Pterellipsis, 385, 391
Pteridomylacridæ, 806
Pternaspatha, 322
Pterocalla, **370**, 370
Pterocallidæ, 370
Pterochilus, 647
Pterocolinæ, 580
Pterocolus, 580
Pterocomma, 158
Pterodectes, 742
Pterodela, 128
Pterodelidæ, 128
Pterodontia, **332**, 333
Pterogastridæ, 737
Pterolichus, 742
Pteromalidæ, 636, 639
Pteromalus, **635**, 636
Pterombridæ, 649
Pterombrus, 649
Pteromicra, 367
Pteronarcidæ, 73, 75
Pteronarcys, 73
Pteronidea, 625, **660**
Pteronus, 625
Pterophoridæ, 230, 279, 280
Pterophorus, 230, **230**, **246**
Pteroptinæ, 736
Pteroptus, 736
Pterorthochætes, 585
Pterostichidæ, 546
Pterostichus, 544
Pterostigma, 633
Pterostigmatidæ, 633
Pterothysanidæ, 250
Pterothysanus, **250**, 250
Pterygida, 117
Pterygophoridæ, 625
Pterygophorus, 625
Pterygosoma, 744
Pterygosomatidæ, 744
Ptiliidæ, 567
Ptilium, 567
Ptilocera, 326
Ptilocerembia, 120
Ptilodactylidæ, 553
Ptilodexia, **357**, 358
Ptiloglossa, 657
Ptilosphen, 365
Ptinella, 567
Ptinidæ, 562
Ptinobius, 637
Ptinus, 562
Ptiolina, 332
Ptochoryctis, 257
Ptomophagus, 563
Ptychoptera, 307, **308**
Ptychopteridæ, 307, 394, 410
Ptychopterinæ, 307
Ptyelus, 145
Pucnoscellus, 82

Pulex, 540, **684**
Pulicidæ, 540
Pulicinæ, 540
Puliciphora, 346, 388
Puliciphoridæ, 346
Pulvinaria, 165
Pupipara, 351, 384
Purex, 116
Pycnogaster, 97
Pycnoglossa, 360
Pycnogonida, 26
Pycnopogon, 339
Pycnothele, 717
Pycnothelidæ, 717
Pycnotropis, 761
Pyemotes, **741**, 742
Pyemotidæ, 742
Pygidicrana, 115
Pygidicranales, 113
Pygidicranidæ, 115
Pygidicranoidea, 113
Pygirhynchinæ, 104
Pygirhynchus, 104
Pygodon, 766
Pygostolus, 632
Pygothripidæ, 139
Pygothrips, **138**, 139
Pyragra, 115
Pyragridæ, 115
Pyragropsis, 115
Pyralididæ, 232, 243, 270, 274
Pyralidinæ, 244, 245
Pyralis, 244
Pyrausta, 245
Pyraustinæ, 245
Pyrellia, 361
Pyrginæ, 264, 283
Pyrgo, 577
Pyrgomantis, 89
Pyrgomorpha, 101
Pyrgomorphinæ, 101
Pyrgota, 360, 369, **370**
Pyrgotinæ, 369
Pyrgus, 264
Pyrilla, **152**, 155
Pyrochroa, 573
Pyrochroidæ, 573, 590
Pyrodes, 575
Pyroderces, 261
Pyromorpha, 232
Pyromorphidæ, 232, 236, 280
Pyrophæna, 349
Pyrophorus, 556
Pyrops, 153
Pyrrhocoridæ, 178
Pyrrhocoris, 178
Pyrrhopyge, 263
Pyrrhopyginæ, 263
Pyrtaniinæ, 339
Pythamidæ, 152
Pythamus, **150**, 152
Pythidæ, 572, 590
Pytho, 572

Quedius, 564

Racheospila, 238
Rachimentomidæ, 793
Ræcius, 720
Raillietiella, **751**, 752
Raillietiellidæ, 751
Raillietiellinæ, 752
Rainieria, 365
Rainieriinæ, 365
Ramila, 243
Ramosia, 231
Ranatra, **183**, 184
Rapala, 267
Raphia, 248
Raphidia, 205
Raphidiidæ, 205
Raphidiodea, 205, 816
Raphidioidea, 205
Raphidiopsidæ, 787
Raphiglossa, 646
Raphiglossinæ, 646
Raphiptera, 244
Rapisma, 207
Rapismidae, 207
Ratarda, 249
Ratardidæ, 249
Ravinia, 356
Reculidæ, 793
Reculoidea, 792
Recurvaria, 256
Reduviidæ, 174
Reduviinæ, 176
Reduvioidea, 172
Reduviolus, 176
Reduvius, **173**, 174
Reichertella, 317
Reighardia, 752
Reighardiinæ, 752
Renocera, 368
Reticulitermes, 122, **123**
Retinia, 255
Retinodiplosis, 392, **394**
Rhabdophaga, 316
Rhabdopselaphus, 337
Rhabdoptilidæ, 786
Rhachiceridæ, 330
Rhachicerinæ, 330, 412
Rhachicerus, **324**, 330, **411**, 412
Rhachidomorpha, 760
Rhacochelifer, 710
Rhacodesmidæ, 760
Rhacodesmus, 760
Rhadalidæ, 563
Rhadalus, 563
Rhadinus, 339
Rhagadochir, 119, **120**
Rhagidia, **743**, 744
Rhagidiidæ, 744
Rhagidoca, 705
Rhagigaster, 649
Rhagio, **331**, 332
Rhagionidæ, 331, 400, 412
Rhagioninæ, 332
Rhagium, 575
Rhagodella, 705
Rhagodes, 705
Rhagodidæ, 705
Rhagoletis, 380
Rhagophthalmidæ, 565
Rhagophthalmus, 565
Rhagovelia, 180
Rhammatopoda, 96
Rhamphidia, 310
Rhamphomyia, 342, **411**, 413
Rhampsinitus, 714
Rhanis, 566
Rhantus, 546
Rhaphidophora, 94
Rhaphidophorinæ, 94
Rhaphidorrhynchus, 580

Rhaphignathidæ, 744
Rhaphignathus, 744
Rhaphiinæ, 344
Rhaphiocera, 327
Rhaphioceratinæ, 327
Rhaphiochæta, 357
Rhaphiochætinæ, 357
Rhaphiolabis, 309
Rhaphiomydainæ, 335
Rhaphiomydas, 335
Rhaphiorrhynchus, 327
Rhaphium, 344
Rhegmoclema, 317
Rheomantis, 91
Rhescyntidinæ, 241
Rhescyntis, 241
Rheumatobates, 180
Rhexia, 143
Rhicnoessa, 376
Rhignogastra, 700
Rhingastrophilus, 362
Rhingia, 349
Rhingiopsis, 327
Rhinia, 356
Rhiniinæ, 356, 405
Rhinocola, 157
Rhinocricidæ, 766
Rhinocricus, **760**, **765**, 766
Rhinœstrus, 354
Rhinomacer, 583
Rhinomaceridæ, 583
Rhinophora, 358
Rhinophoridæ, 358
Rhinoplus, 631
Rhinopsis, 652
Rhinopsylla, 156
Rhinotermes, 122
Rhinotermitidæ, 123, 124, 810
Rhinotora, 365, **366**, 377
Rhinotoridæ, 365, 377
Rhipicephalus, **735**, 735
Rhipicera, 560
Rhipiceridæ, 560, 563
Rhipidia, 310
Rhipidius, 573
Rhipidoblatta, **806**
Rhipidoblattina, 807
Rhipidoceridæ, 560
Rhipidothrips, 136
Rhipiphoridæ, 572, 573, 586
Rhipiphorus, 573
Rhipiptera, 618
Rhipipteryx, 98
Rhisoglyphus, 742
Rhithrogena, 58
Rhizococcus, 166
Rhizophagidæ, 554, 570
Rhizophagus, 554
Rhodagyne, 358
Rhodesiella, 384
Rhodites, 634
Rhodoneura, 243
Rhœnanthus, 56
Rhogadinæ, 630
Rhogas, **629**, 630
Rhoicinæ, 725
Rhoicinus, 725
Rhopalidiinæ, 647
Rhopalocamptinæ, 263
Rhopalocera, 229
Rhopalodontus, 567
Rhopalomera, 365
Rhopalomeridæ, 365
Rhopalomeris, 758
Rhopalopsyllinæ, 539
Rhopalopsyllus, 539
Rhopalosiphum, 158
Rhopalosoma, 649
Rhopalosomatidæ, 627, 649, 664
Rhopalosyrphus, 348
Rhopobota, 255
Rhotana, 153
Rhyacionia, 255
Rhyacophila, 218
Rhyacophilidæ, 218, 220, 222
Rhydinofœnus, 627
Rhymbus, 568
Rhymosia, 320
Rhynchitinæ, 581
Rhynchocephalus, 333
Rhynchodexia, 358
Rhyncholophidæ, 744
Rhyncholophus, 744
Rhynchoprionidæ, 541
Rhynchoproctus, 767
Rhynchota, 140, 167
Rhyncomyia, 356
Rhyncophora, 549
Rhyncophoridæ, 583
Rhyncophoromyia, 346
Rhyniella, 801
Rhyopsocus, 127
Rhyphidæ, 316
Rhyphus, 316
Rhysidia, 771
Rhysodes, 546, **548**
Rhysodesmus, 761
Rhysodiastes, 546
Rhysodidae, 546
Rhysopaussidæ, 570
Rhyssalus, 630
Rhytidops, 365
Rhyzophagidæ, 554
Ribautiella, 775
Ricania, 155
Ricaniidæ, 155
Richardia, 375
Richardiidae, 375
Ricinidæ, 133
Ricinoides, 700
Ricinoididæ, 700
Ricinulei, 696, 700
Ricinus, 133
Ridiaschina, 252
Ridiaschinidæ, 252
Rileya, 637
Riodinidæ, 267, 284
Riolus, 555
Ripidosyrma, **334**, 335
Risama, 243
Risoba, 248
Rivellia, 371
Rivelliinæ, 371
Rivetina, 87
Rivetinæ, 87, 89, 90
Rivula, 248
Rivulinæ, 248
Rochlingiidæ, 785
Rodhainomyia, 353
Rœselia, 249
Rogezia, 649
Roncus, 708
Rondaniella, 318
Rondotia, 240
Roomeriidæ, 793

Ropalidia, 647
Ropalidiinæ, 647
Rophoteira, 538
Ropronia, 643
Roproniidæ, 643
Rothenbuehleria, 763
Rothenbuehleriidæ, 763
Rothschildia, 242
Ruba, 327
Rutelidæ, 585
Rutilia, 358
Rutiliidæ, 358

Saarlandiidæ, 785
Sabacon, 715
Sabalia, 240
Sabatinca, 228
Sabethes, 313
Sabethinæ, 313, 393
Sacchiphantes, 160
Saccopheronta, 344
Sacium, 566
Saga, 96
Saginæ, 96
Sagra, **576**, 576
Sagridæ, 576
Saicinæ, 175
Saissetia, 165
Salassa, 241
Salassinæ, 241
Salda, 173
Saldidæ, 173
Saldula, 173
Salganea, 80
Salmatia, **340**, 358
Salomona, 97
Salpingidæ, 572
Salpingogaster, 349
Salpingus, 572
Saltatoria, 84, 93, 807
Saltelliseps, 362
Salticella, 368
Salticidæ, 728
Salticinæ, 729
Salticus, 728
Saltusaphis, 158
Salyavatinæ, 176
Sambonia, 752
Samia, 242
Samichus, 767
Samoinæ, 713
Sandalidæ, 560
Sandalus, 560
Saperda, **550**, 575
Sapho, 67
Saprininæ, 558
Saprinomorphæ, 558
Saprinus, 558
Sapromyza, 367
Sapromyzidæ, 367
Sapromyzosoma, 367
Saprosites, 584
Sapyga, 650
Sapygidæ, 650
Saracininæ, 714
Sarax, 700
Sarcophaga, 356, 403, **404**, 405
Sarcophagidæ, 356, 403, 405, **412**
Sarcophaginæ, 356
Sarcophila, 356
Sarcopsylla, 541
Sarcopsyllidæ, 541
Sarcoptes, **741**, 742
Sarcoptidæ, 742
Sarcotachina, 356
Sarginæ, 327
Sargus, 327
Saropogon, 339
Sarothromyinæ, 356
Saroxenus, 757
Sarrothripinæ, 248
Sarrothripus, 248
Sason, 718
Sasoninæ, 718
Satorystia, 560
Saturnia, 242
Saturniidæ, 282, 283, 241, 243
Saturniinæ, 242, 282
Satyridæ, 267, 279, 284
Satyrus, 267
Sayomyia, 313, 393, **394**
Scæva, 349
Scalidia, 559
Scalidiidæ, 559
Scapheutes, 655
Scaphidiidæ, 561, 563
Scaphidium, 561
Scaphiella, 720
Scaphiostreptus, 767
Scaphoideus, 148
Scaphosoma, 561
Scapteriscus, 98
Scaptolenus, 562
Scaptomyza, 384, **405**, 406
Scarabæidæ, 584, 588
Scarabæus, 584
Scardia, 253, **275**
Scarites, 544, **548**
Scaritidæ, 545
Scaritinæ, 545
Scarphia, 328
Scarphiinæ, 328
Scatella, 382
Scatomyza, 359
Scatomyzidæ, 359
Scatophaga, 359
Scatophagidæ, 359
Scatophaginæ, 359
Scatophila, 382, 389
Scatophora, 376
Scatopse, **317**, 317, 395, **397**
Scatopsidæ, 317, 387, 395, 410
Scatopsinæ, 317
Scea, 238
Scelio, 645
Scelionidæ, 654, 651, 663
Sceliphron, 653
Scellus, 344
Scenopinidæ, 335, 400, 413
Scenopinus, 335, **338**
Scepasmidæ, 785
Schænophilus, 344
Schauinslandia, 631
Schedoleiodesmus, 759
Schedorhinotermes, 123
Schedotrigona, 764
Schendyla, 773
Schendylidæ, 773
Schendylurus, 773
Schindalmonotus, 757
Schinia, 247
Schistocerca, 101
Schistopterum, 380

Schizaspidia, 636
Schizocarpus, 742
Schizocephala, 86
Schizocephalinæ, 86, 88
Schizocera, 625
Schizometopa, 352
Schizomida, 695, **699**
Schizomidæ, 699
Schizomus, **699**, 699
Schizoneura, 159
Schizophora, 351
Schizopinæ, 555
Schizopteridæ, 169
Schizotus, 573
Schizura, 239
Schmitzia, 388
Schoenbaueria, 322
Schœnobiinæ, 243
Schœnobius, 243
Schœnomyza, 360
Schœnophilus, 389
Scholastes, 371
Schreckensteinia, 259
Sciadocera, 341, **351**
Sciadoceridæ, 341
Sciara, **319**, 319, 396, **397**, 408, **409**
Sciaridæ, 319, 387, 396, 408
Sciarinæ, 319
Sciapodinæ, 343
Sciapus, 343
Sciomyza, 367, **368**
Sciomyzidæ, 367
Sciomyzinæ, 367
Scione, 329
Sciopeza, 364
Sciophila, 318, **319**
Sciophilidæ, 318
Sciophilinæ, 318
Scipopus, 365
Scirtes, **553**
Scirtotypus, 101
Scirula, 744
Sclerobunus, 713
Scleroderma, 644
Sclerogibba, 643
Sclerogibbidæ, 643, 650
Scleropauropodidæ, 755
Scleropauropus, 755
Scolia, 648
Scoliaphleps, 359
Scoliaula, 251
Scoliidæ, 648, 664
Scoliocentra, 374
Scolioneurinæ, 662
Scolioplanes, 774
Scolopendra, 771, **772**
Scolopendrella, 775
Scolopendrellidæ, 775
Scolopendridæ, 771
Scolopendrinæ, 771
Scolopendromorpha, 771
Scolopendropsis, 775
Scolopocryptopinæ, 772
Scolopocryptops, 772
Scolops, **152**, 154
Scolytidæ, 579, 591
Scolytoidea, 578
Scolytoplatypodidæ, 579
Scolytoplatypus, 579, **580**
Scolytopsis, 579
Scolytus, 579
Scoparia, 245
Scopariinæ, 245
Scopeuma, **355**, 359
Scopeumatidæ, 359
Scopeumatinæ, 359
Scopula, 237
Scorpio, 703
Scorpiones, 701
Scorpionida, 695, 701
Scorpionidæ, 702
Scorpioninæ, 703
Scorpiops, 704
Scorpiopsinæ, 704
Scotogramma, 247
Scotolathys, 719
Scotolemon, 713
Scraptia, 573
Scraptiidæ, 573
Scrupulaspis, 164
Scudderia, 96
Scutacaridae, 742
Scutacarus, 742
Scutare, 165
Scutellera, 179
Scutelleridæ, 179
Scutelleroidea, 179
Scutigera, 770, **772**
Scutigerella, **772**, 775
Scutigerellidæ, 775
Scutigeridæ, 770
Scutigeromorpha, 770
Scutogona, 762
Scutops, 371
Scydmænidæ, 563
Scydmænus, 563
Scymnus, 568
Scyphacella, 693
Scyphacidæ, 693
Scyphax, 693
Scythridæ, 260
Scythrididæ, 260, 280
Scythris, **259**, 260
Scytinoptera, **813**, 814
Scytinopteridæ, 814
Scytodes, 722
Scytohymenidæ, 788
Scytonotus, 760
Sebekia, **751**, 752
Sebekiinæ, 752
Sedulothrips, 139
Segestria, 720
Segestriidæ, 720
Selachops, 382
Selagena, 234
Selandria, 625
Selandriinæ, 625, 662
Selasoma, 329
Selasius, 565
Selenia, 238
Selenocosmia, 718
Selenopidæ, 726
Selenops, 726
Selidopogon, 339
Sematura, 237
Sematuridæ, 237
Semidalis, 207
Seminota, **645**, 645
Semioptila, 232
Semiotellus, 637
Semiothisa, 238
Semiramis, 337
Semniinæ, 244
Semnosoma, 760
Senoculidæ, 725
Senoculus, 725
Senotainia, 357
Seoptera, 369

Sepedon, **368,** 368
Sepsidæ, 362, 369
Sepsidomorpha, 364
Sepsinæ, 363
Sepsis, **363,** 363
Septis, 247
Serianus, 709
Serica, 585
Sericia, 248
Sericinus, 266
Sericomyia, 350
Sericomyiinæ, 350
Sericophorus, 655
Sericosoma, 336
Sericostomatidæ, 217, 222, 223
Serinetha, 177
Serphidæ, 643
Serphites, **826,** 827
Serphitidæ, 827
Serphus, 643
Serritermes, 122
Serropalpidæ, 572, 590
Serropalpus, 572
Sesiidæ, 231
Sessiliventres, 622
Sessinia, 571
Setellia, 375
Setiostoma, 257
Setodes, 220
Setomorpha, **253,** 253
Setomorphidæ, 253
Shravana, 708
Siagonidae, 545
Sialidæ, 205
Sialis, 205, **684**
Sialodea, 204, 816
Sialidopsidæ, 817
Sibine, 235
Sibylla, 89
Sibyllinæ, 89
Sicariidæ, 722
Sicarius, 722
Sicus, 347
Sieblosiidæ, 804
Sierola, 644
Sierolomorpha, 650
Sierolomorphidæ, 650
Sigaloessa, 371, 379
Sigalphinæ, 632
Sigalphus, 632
Sigaridæ, 182
Sigerpes, 91
Siginæ, 243
Signiphora, 635
Signiphoridæ, 635
Signoretia, **150,** 151
Signoretiidæ, 151
Sigrisma, 577
Silo, 219
Silpha, 563
Silphidæ, 563, 588
Silphomorpha, 545
Silvanidæ, 559
Silvanus, **557,** 559
Silvestria, 764
Silvicola, **306,** 316, **317, 397,** 397
Silvicolidæ, 316, 397, 410
Silviinæ, 329
Silvius, 329
Simaethidæ, 257
Simaethis, **233,** 257
Simplicia, 545
Simuliidæ, 321, 393, 408
Simuliinæ, 322
Simulium, **306, 322,** 322, 393, 408, **409, 684**
Sindon, **794,** 795
Sinea, 174
Sinodendridæ, 583
Sinodendron, 583
Sinophthalmus, 384
Siphlonisca, 58
Siphlonuridæ, 58
Siphlonurus, 58
Siphlopteryx, 389
Siphluridæ, 58, 61
Siphlurus, 58
Siphona, 358
Siphonaptera, 538, 824
Siphonella, 379
Siphonellopsinæ, 379
Siphonellopsis, 379
Siphoniulidæ, 767
Siphoniulus, 767
Siphonocryptidæ, 768
Siphonocryptus, 768
Siphonophora, 158, **765,** 768
Siphonophoridæ, 768
Siphonorhinus, 768
Siphonotus, 768
Siphunculata, 202
Sipyloidea, 105
Sirex, 623
Siricidæ, 623, 663
Siricoidea, 622
Siro, 712
Sironidæ, 712
Sisyra, 209, **211**
Sisyrella, 209
Sisyrocoridæ, 814
Sitodrepa, 560
Sitones, **582**
Sitophilus, **582**
Sitotroga, 256
Sitticinæ, 729
Skalistes, 117
Smaridæ, 744
Smaris, **743,** 744
Smerinthus, 235
Smicra, 637
Smicridea, 219
Smicripidæ, 569
Smicrips, 569
Smilia, 143
Smiliinæ, 143
Sminthuridæ, 52
Sminthurides, 52, **54**
Sminthurus, 52
Smittia, 323
Sobarocephala, 373, **374**
Soerensenella, 713
Sogata, **148**
Sogona, 774
Sogonidæ, 774
Sojanocoleidæ, 824
Sojanocoleus, 824, **825**
Sojanoneuridæ, 814
Soldanellonyx, 738
Solenius, 656
Solenobia, 233, **236**
Solenopsis, 641
Solenoptilidæ, 817
Solenosoma, 117
Solenothemistidæ, 805

Solifugæ, 705
Solinus, 709
Solpuga, **706**, 706
Solpugida, 696, 705
Solpugidæ, 706
Solpugyla, 706
Solva, **330**, 330, 398, **399**, 411
Solvidæ, 330, 398, 411, 412
Solvinæ, 330
Solygia, 91
Solygiinæ, 91
Somabrachys, 232, 270
Somatochlora, 67
Soniphilidæ, 774
Soniphilus, **772**, 774
Sophronia, 256
Sostea, 553
Spalangia, 636
Spalangiidæ, 636
Spania, 332
Spaniocelyphus, 366
Spanioderidæ, 795
Spaniophlebia, 56
Spaniotoma, 323, 395, **396**
Sparassidæ, 727
Sparatta, 116
Sparattidæ, 116
Sparganothidæ, 256
Sparganothis, 256
Sparianthidinæ, 727
Sparianthis, 727
Sparnapolius, 338, **401**, 401, **411**, 413
Spathiinæ, 629
Spathiogaster, 349
Spathiophora, 359
Spathius, 628
Spelæoblatta, 79
Spelæorhynchidæ, 736
Spelæorhynchus, 736
Spercheinæ, 550
Sperchon, 739
Sperchonidæ, 739
Sperchonopsis, 739
Spermophagus, 574
Spermophora, 722
Speyeria, 268
Sphæricus, 562
Sphæridium, 549
Sphæridopinæ, 176
Sphæriestes, 572
Sphæriidæ, 567
Sphæriodesmidæ, 761
Sphæriodesmus, 758, 761
Sphærites, 562
Sphæritidæ, 562
Sphærius, 567
Sphærocera, **376**, 376
Sphæroceridæ, 376, 377, 389
Sphærodema, 184
Sphæroniscus, 693
Sphæropauropus, 755
Sphærophoria, 349
Sphærophthalma, **648**
Sphæropœus, 758
Sphæropyx, 632
Sphærosoma, 568
Sphærotheria, 758
Sphærotheriidæ, 758
Sphærotherium, **758**, 758
Sphærotrichopidæ, 760
Sphærotrichopus, 760
Sphallomorpha, 545
Sphecidæ, 653
Sphecius, 653
Sphecodes, 657
Sphecoidea, 652, 664
Sphecomyia, 350
Sphecoptera, 788, **789**
Sphecopteridæ, 788
Sphegina, 349
Spheginæ, 349
Sphenophorus, 583
Sphenopterinæ, 555
Sphex, 653
Sphindidæ, 570
Sphindus, 570
Sphingidæ, 236, 283
Sphinx, 235
Sphodromantis, 90
Sphodropoda, 90
Sphyracephala, 368
Sphyroperiscelis, 371, **373**
Sphyximorpha, 349
Spilaptera, 786
Spilapteridæ, 786
Spilarginæ, 729
Spiloblattina, 807
Spiloblattinidæ, 807
Spilochalcis, 637
Spilochroa, 375
Spilogaster, 361
Spilomicrus, 642
Spilomyia, 350
Spilonota, 255
Spilopsyllinæ, 540
Spilosmylus, 209
Spinaria, 629
Spinotarsus, 767
Spintharus, 722
Spinturnicidæ, 736
Spinturnix, 736, **738**
Spiramiopsis, 240
Spirobolellus, 766
Spirobolidæ, 766
Spirobolideæ, 766
Spiroboloidea, 766
Spirobolus, 766
Spiromimidæ, 766
Spiromimus, 766
Spirostreptidæ, 767
Spirostreptideæ, 767
Spirostreptoidea, 766
Spirostreptomorpha, 766
Spirostreptus, 767
Spongiphora, 116
Spongiphoridæ, 116
Spongophorus, 143
Spongostylum, 335
Spongovostox, 116
Sponidium, 572
Stachyocnemus, 177
Stackelbergomyiidæ, 358
Stagmatophora, 263
Stagmatoptera, 85
Stagmomantis, **86**, 90
Staianeinæ, 728
Staianus, 727
Staphylinidæ, 564, 587
Staphylininæ, 564
Staphyliniformia, 550
Staphylinus, **553**, 564
Stathmopoda, 259
Statinia, 368

Statira, 570
Stauronotus, 101
Stauropus, 239
Steatococcus, 161
Steatoda, 722
Stegana, 384
Steganinæ, 384
Steganopsis, 367
Stegobium, 560
Stegodyphus, 719
Stegomyia, 314
Stegopterna, 322
Stegopterninæ, 322
Steingelia, 161, **166**
Steingeliinæ, 161
Steleopteridæ, 803
Stelis, 658
Stemmiulidæ, 764
Stemmiuloidea, 764
Stemmiulus, 764
Stenelmis, 555
Steneretma, 369
Stenichnus, 563
Steninæ, 564
Steniolia, 654
Stenobiella, 210
Stenobothrus, 101
Stenocephalus, 177
Stenochilus, 721
Stenocorixa, 181
Stenocorixinæ, 181
Stenocotidæ, 149
Stenocotis, 149
Stenocranophilus, 619
Stenocranus, 153
Stenodictya, **785**, 785
Stenogaster, 647
Stenogastrinæ, 647
Stenolæmus, 176
Stenoma, 257
Stenomacra, 375
Stenomatidæ, 257
Stenometopiinæ, 151
Stenometopius, **150**, 151
Stenomicra, 371
Stenomidæ, 257, 277
Stenoneurellidæ, 793
Stenoneuridæ, 793
Stenoneuritidæ, 793
Stenopelmatidæ, 94
Stenopelmatinæ, 95
Stenopelmatus, 93, 95
Stenoperla, 73, **74**
Stenophlebiidæ, 804
Stenophylax, 218
Stenophylla, 87
Stenopilema, 82
Stenopodinæ, 175
Stenopogon, 339
Stenoponia, 540
Stenopsocidæ, 128
Stenopsyche, 217
Stenopsychidæ, 217, 219
Stenopsychodes, 219
Stenopteridæ, 137
Stenopterina, 371
Stenopterininæ, 371
Stenopteryx, 386
Stenosialis, 205
Stenotabanus, 329
Stenotortor, **150**, 151
Stenotritinæ, 657
Stenotritus, 657
Stenovates, 85
Stenoxenidæ, 324
Stenoxenus, **322**
Stenus, 564
Stephanidæ, 627
Stephaniscinæ, 629
Stephaniscus, 628
Stephanocircidæ, 539
Stephanopsinæ, 727
Stephanopsis, 727
Stephanostomatidæ, 356
Stephanothrips, 137
Stephanus, 627
Stereochoristidæ, 820
Stereopalpus, 573
Stereopterum, **794**, 795
Sterictophora, 625
Steriopteridæ, 795
Sternophoridæ, 710
Sternophorus, 710
Sternorrhyncha, 141
Steropleurus, 97
Sterrha, 237
Sterrhinæ, 237
Stethopathidæ, 346, 388
Stethopathus, 346
Sthenaroceridæ, 796
Sthenaropodidæ, 793
Sthenaropoda, 793
Sthenopis, 229, **272**
Stibadocera, 309
Stibasoma, 329
Stichopogon, **339**, 339
Stichotrema, 619
Stichotrematidæ, 619, 620
Stictia, 654
Stictocephala, 143
Stictopelta, 143
Stictoptera, 248
Stictopterinæ, 248
Stigmacoccus, 161, **166**
Stigmæus, 744
Stigmatomma, 641
Stigmatopathus, 127
Stigmellidæ, 251
Stigmodera, 554
Stigmoderinæ, 555
Stigmus, 655
Stilbopterygidæ, 211
Stilbopteryx, 211
Stilbophora, 143
Stilbula, 636
Stilbus, 557
Stilpnochlora, **93**
Stilpnotia, 247
Stilpon, 341
Stiphidiinæ, 719
Stiphidion, 719
Stiphropodinæ, 727
Stiphrosoma, 378
Stizidæ, 653
Stizus, 653
Stolidosoma, 345
Stolidosomatinæ, 345
Stolotermes, 122
Stolotermitinæ, 122
Stomacoccus, 161
Stomatorhina, 356
Stomatothrips, 136
Stomoxydinæ, 361
Stomoxys, **357**, 361
Stonyx, 336
Storena, 724
Storenomorphinæ, 725
Stragania, 147
Strangalia, 575
Stratioleptinæ, 331

Stratioleptis, 331
Stratiomyia, 327, 398, **399**
Stratiomyiidæ, 324, 398, 411
Stratiomyiinæ, 327
Stratiomys, 327
Stratocles, 104
Straussia, 380
Strebla, 385
Streblidæ, 385, 386, 391
Strephoneuridæ, 793
Strepsimana, 257
Strepsimanidæ, 257
Strepsiptera, 618, 825
Striaria, 761
Striariidæ, 761
Striarioidea, 761
Striglina, 243
Strobliella, 316
Strongylocephalus, 147
Strongylodesmus, 760
Strongylophthalmyia, 378
Strongylophthalmyiinæ, 378
Strongylopsalididæ, 116
Strongylopsalis, 116
Strongylosoma, 761
Strongylosomatidæ, 761
Strongylosomatidea, 759
Strophiinæ, 727
Strophius, 727
Strymon, 267
Sturmia, 358
Stygnommatinæ, 714
Stygnopsinæ, 714
Stygophrynus, 700
Stylocellus, 712
Stylodesmidæ, 760
Stylodesmus, 760
Stylogaster, 347, 364
Stylogastrinæ, 347
Stylopauropus, 755
Stylophthalmyia, 370
Stylopidæ, 619, 620
Stylops, 619, **620**
Subtriquetra, 752
Subulonia, **324**, 330
Suctoria, 538
Suhpalacsa, 210
Suillia, **374**, 374
Suilliinæ, 374
Superstitionia, 703
Superstitioniinæ, 703
Suturaspis, 164
Suturodes, **772**
Suva, 153
Swammerdamella, 317
Syarinidæ, 708
Syarinus, 708
Sybistroma, 344
Sybota, 720
Sycophaga, **638**
Sycorax, **312**, 312
Sylepta, 245
Sylvaphlebiidæ, 793
Sylviodidæ, 793
Sylvohymen, 787
Symmerus, 321
Symmictus, 333
Symmoca, 256
Symmorphus, 647
Symperipatus, 690
Sympetrum, 68
Sympherobiidæ, 208
Sympherobius, 208
Symphoromyia, 332
Symphrasis, 208
Symphyla, 774
Symphylella, 775
Symphylurinus, 48
Symphypleona, 50
Symphyta, 622
Symphytognathidæ, 730
Symphytognathus, 730
Sympycna, 65
Sympycnus, 345
Synæma, 727
Synagelinæ, 728
Synagris, 647
Synallagma, 263
Synamphotera, 342
Synapha, 318
Synarmogidæ, 793
Synarmogoidea, 792
Syncalypta, 553
Syndyas, 342
Syneches, 342
Synemon, 231
Syneura, 346
Syngenaspis, 164
Syngonopodium, 763
Syngrapha, 248
Synistata, 206
Synlestes, 65, **69**
Synlestidæ, 65, 68
Synneuron, 317
Synomaloptilidæ, 796
Synoptura, 760
Synsphyronidæ, 709
Synsphyronus, 709
Syntectidæ, 623
Syntelia, 561
Synteliidæ, 561
Syntelopodeuma, 764
Syntemna, 318
Syntexidæ, 623
Syntexis, 623
Synthesiomyia, 361
Syntomidæ, 248
Syntomididæ, 248
Syntomis, 248
Syntonoptera, 785
Syntonopteridæ, 785
Syntormon, 344
Syntormoneura, 345
Syntropinæ, 704
Syntropis, 704
Synuropus, 693
Syringogaster, **368**, 369
Syritta, 350
Syrittomyia, 369
Syrphidæ, 348, 403
Syrphinæ, 349
Syrphus, **348**, 349, **402**, 403
Syscioblatta, **806**, 807
Syssphingidæ, 241
Syssphinx, 241
Systelloderes, 174
Systena, 578
Systenus, 344
Systœchus, 338
Systropodinæ, 337
Systropus, 337
Syzeton, 573

Tabanidæ, 328, 398, 411
Tabaninæ, 329

Tabanus, **324**, **328**, 329
Tabaria, 96
Tabuda, 335
Tachardia, 165
Tachardiella, 165
Tachardiidæ, 165
Tachardina, 165
Tachina, 358
Tachinidæ, 358, 403
Tachinisca, 371, **373**
Tachiniscidæ, 371
Tachiniscidia, 371
Tachinœstrus, 371
Tachinoidea, 354
Tachopteryx, 67, **69**
Tachydromia, 341
Tachydromiinæ, 341
Tachyempis, 341
Tachygoninæ, 581
Tachygonus, 581
Tachypeza, 341
Tachyporinæ, 564
Tachyporus, 564
Tachypus, **547**
Tachysphex, 655
Tachytes, **653**, 655
Tachytrechus, 344
Tænaris, 268
Tæniaptera, 365
Tæniapterinæ, 365
Tæniochorista, 216
Tæniopterna, 322
Tæniopterygidæ, 75, 805
Tæniopteryx, 75
Tæniorhynchus, 314
Tæniostigma, 128
Tahitocoridæ, 179
Talæporiinæ, 233, 276
Talæporia, 233
Tama, 724
Tambinia, 154
Tanaostigmatidæ, 635
Tanyderidæ, 307
Tanyderus, 307
Tanypeza, **363**, 364
Tanypezidæ, 364
Tanypoda, 365
Tanypodinæ, 323, 365
Tanypremna, 308
Tanypus, 323, 395, **396**
Tanytarsus, 323
Tapinogonalos, 645
Tapinopa, 724
Tapponia, 725
Tarachidia, 248
Tarachina, 89
Tarachodes, 89
Tarachodinæ, 89
Tarachodula, 89
Taracticus, 339
Taractrocera, 264
Taracus, 715
Taragra, 234
Tarantula, 699, 700
Tarantulidæ, 699
Tardigrada, 753
Targionia, 162
Tarraga, 94
Tarsolepis, 239
Tarsonemidæ, 742
Tarsonemus, 742
Tarsophlebia, **803**, 804
Tarsophlebiidæ, 804
Tarsotomus, 744
Tartaridæ, 699
Tascina, 231
Tascininæ, 231
Tasmaniella, 775
Tasmanoperla, 74
Tavaresia, 634
Taxeotis, 238
Taxilia, 267
Taygetis, 267
Tcholmanvissiidæ, 793
Tegenaria, **695**, 725
Tegeticula, 252, **253**, 272
Tegonotus, 734
Teichomyza, 382
Teichophrys, 101
Teinopalpus, 265
Telactinopterygidæ, 795
Telamona, 143
Telea, 242
Teleas, 645
Telegeusidæ, 565
Telegeusis, 565
Telegonidæ, 264
Telema, 730
Telemidæ, 730
Telenomus, **644**, 645
Teleopsis, 368
Telephoridæ, 565
Telephorus, 565
Telethera, 254
Telicota, 264
Tellervinæ, 269
Tellervo, 269
Telmatogeton, 323
Telmatoscopus, 312
Teloganodes, 58
Telomantis, 87
Telostylus, 365
Telphusa, 256
Temnaspis, 577
Temnocera, 349
Temnochila, 554
Temnochilidæ, 554
Temnochilus, **552**
Temnopteryx, 79
Temnostoma, 350
Tenaga, 253
Tenagobia, 181
Tendipedidæ, 323, 386, 388, 395, 408, 410
Tendipedinæ, 323
Tendipes, 323, 395
Tenebrio, **568**, 570
Tenebrioides, 554, **556**
Tenebrionidæ, 570, 588, 590
Teneriffa, 344
Teneriffia, 744
Teneriffiidæ, 744
Tengella, 719
Tengellidæ, 719
Tengellinæ, 719
Tennesseellinæ, 724
Tenodera, 90
Tenthredinidæ, 625, 661, 662, 663
Tenthredininæ, 625, 662
Tenthredinoidea, 622
Tenthredo, 625
Tentyria, 570
Tenuopus, 343
Tephritidæ, 379
Tephritinæ, 380
Tephritis, 380
Tephrochlamys, 374

Tephromyia, 356
Tephronota, 371
Teragridæ, 234
Terastiomyia, 372
Teratembia, 119
Teratembiidæ, 119
Terebrantia, 136, 626
Terellia, 380
Terelliinæ, 380
Teretriini, 558
Teretrura, 369
Termatophylidæ, 171
Termatophylum, 171
Termes, **123**, 123
Termitaldelphus, 312, 388
Termitaphididæ, 184
Termitaphis, 184
Termitaradus, **183**, 184
Termitidæ, 123, 124
Termitocoridæ, 184
Termitocoris, 184
Termitodesmus, 757
Termitodipteron, 388
Termitogeton, 123
Termitomastinæ, 315, 387
Termitomastus, 315, **387**, 387
Termitomyia, 388
Termitoxenia, 388, **390**
Termitoxeniidæ, 388
Termopsidæ, 122
Termopsinæ, 122
Terpna, 238
Tesserocerus, 579
Tessinosoma, 762
Tetanocera, 368
Tetanoceridæ, 367
Tetanocerinæ, 368
Tetanops, 371
Tetanura, 367
Tetanurinæ, 367
Tetheidæ, 239
Tethina, 376
Tethinidæ, 376
Tetrabalius, 698
Tetracanthella, 52
Tetracanthina, 327
Tetracha, 544
Tetraconus, 628
Tetragnatha, 723
Tetragnathinæ, 724
Tetragoneura, 318
Tetragoneuria, 67
Tetrakentron, 753
Tetralopha, 245
Tetranychidæ, 744
Tetranychus, **695**, **743**, 744
Tetraopes, 575
Tetrapus, 635
Tetrastichidæ, 637
Tetrastichus, 637
Tetratoma, 572
Tetrigidæ, 99
Tetrix, 99, **100**
Tettigella, 146
Tettigellidæ, 146
Tettigidæ, 99
Tettigidea, 99, **100**
Tettigometra, 152
Tettigometridæ, 152
Tettigoniella, **148**
Tettigoniellidæ, 146
Tettigoniidæ, 95, 146
Tettigoniinæ, 97
Tettigonioidea, 94
Teucholabis, 310
Teutonia, 740
Teutoniidæ, 740
Texara, 369
Thais, 266
Thalamarchidæ, 258
Thalassius, 726
Thalassomyia, 323
Thalperus, 117
Thamnotettix, 148
Thamyrididæ, 263
Thanasimus, 561
Thanatidius, 726
Thaumalea, **315**, 315
Thaumaleidæ, 315, 395
Thaumasia, 726
Thaumaspis, 96
Thaumastocoridæ, 173
Thaumastophila, 383
Thaumastoscopidæ, 146
Thaumastotheriidæ, 173
Thaumatopsis, 245
Thaumatoxena, 388, **390**
Thaumatoxenidæ, **388**
Thaumetopœa, 239
Thaumetopœidæ, 239
Theatopinæ, 772
Theatops, 772
Thecesterninæ, 582
Thecesternus, 582
Thecla, 267
Thecophora, 347
Thecostomata, 353
Theisoa, 261
Thelaira, 358
Thelaxes, 159
Thelaxinæ, 159
Thelyphonellus, 699
Thelyphonida, 695, 699
Thelyphonidæ, 699
Thelyphonus, 698
Themacrys, 719
Themira, **363**, 363
Themirinæ, 363
Theobaldia, 314
Theomantis, 91
Theophila, 240
Theopompa, 89
Theopompula, 89
Theraphosa, 718
Theraphosidæ, 718
Theresia, 358
Thereuonema, 770
Thereuopoda, 770
Thereva, **324**, **334**, 335
Therevidæ, 335, 400, 413
Theridiidæ, 722
Theridiinæ, 723
Theridion, 722
Theridiosoma, 723
Theridiosomatinæ, 724
Therioplectes, 329
Thermacaridæ, 739
Thermacarus, 739
Thermobia, 46, **48**
Thesoneura, **785**, 786
Thesoneuridæ, 786
Thespinæ, 88, 89
Thespis, 88
Thessitus, 155
Thestylus, 701
Thevenetimyia, 337

Thienemanniella, 323
Thinodromia, 389
Thinophilinæ, 344
Thinophilus, 344
Thiodininæ, 729
Thiotricha, 256
Thomisidæ, 726, 727
Thomisinæ, 727
Thoracantha, 636
Thoracophoracarus, 740
Thoressa, 264
Thorictidæ, 561
Thorictus, 561
Thoronysidæ, 793
Thorybes, 264
Thraulus, 58
Thrincopyginæ, 555
Thripidæ, 137
Thripoidea, 136
Thripomorpha, **387**, 387
Thrips, **135**, **138**
Throscidae, 556
Throscus, 556
Thrypticus, 344
Thyas, 739
Thyasidæ, 739
Thyatira, **242**, 245
Thyatiridæ, 239, 245, 278, 281
Thyeninæ, 728
Thyllis, **332**, 333
Thymalus, 554
Thymelidæ, 264
Thynnidæ, 649, 651
Thyreocoridæ, 179
Thyreocoris, 179
Thyreophora, **376**, 380
Thyreophoridæ, 380
Thyretes, 239
Thyretidæ, 239
Thyridanthrax, 336
Thyridia, 269
Thyrididæ, 243, 276
Thyridopteryx, 236, **277**
Thyris, 243
Thyropygus, 767
Thyrsophoridæ, 128
Thyrsophorus, **126**, 128
Thysania, 248
Thysanoptera, 135, 812
Thysanura, 44, 801
Thysonotis, 267
Tibicen, 141
Tillus, 561
Tillyarditidæ, 819
Timandra, 237
Timarcha, 577
Timema, 102
Timemidæ, 102
Timeodes, **221**
Timia, 369
Timomenus, **114**, 117
Timora, 247
Timpina, 774
Tinægeriidæ, 259
Tinagma, 258
Tinda, 326
Tinea, **253**, 253
Tineidæ, 252, 253, 271, 275, 822
Tineinæ, 244
Tineoidea, 233
Tineola, 253
Tineomorpha, 127
Tingidæ, 169
Tingididæ, 169
Tingitidæ, 169
Tingoidea, 169
Tinodes, 219
Tiphia, 649
Tiphiidæ, 649, 664
Tipula, **308**, 309, 387, 392, **684**
Tipulidæ, 308, 387, 392, 411
Tipulinæ, 309
Tipuloidea, 306
Tisamenus, 102
Tischeria, 259
Tischeriidæ, 259, 273
Titanatemnus, 710
Titania, 379
Titaniidæ, 379
Titanodamon, 699
Titanœca, 719
Tithanetes, 693
Tithraustes, 238
Tithrone, 87
Tityus, 704
Tmetocera, 255
Tolania, 142
Tolida, 572
Tolmerus, 339
Tolype, 249
Tomaspis, 144
Tomaspididæ, 144
Tomicomerus, 715
Tomoceridæ, 51
Tomocerus, 51, **54**
Tomoderus, 573
Tomomyza, 336
Tomomyzinæ, 336
Tomopygia, 116
Tomoxia, 572
Toosa, 235
Tortricidæ, 256, 270, 276
Tortrix, 255
Torymidæ, 636, 638, 639
Torymus, 636
Toumeyella, 165
Toxidia, 264
Toxocerus, 584
Toxodera, **86**, 87
Toxoderidæ, 87
Toxoderinæ, 87
Toxoneuron, 631
Toxophora, 337
Toxophorinæ, 337
Toxopoda, 363
Toxopodinæ, 363
Toxoptera, 158
Toxorhina, 310
Toxorhynchitinæ, 313
Toxotrypana, 380
Toxura, 369
Toxurinæ, 360
Trachelas, 729
Trachelizus, 580
Trachelomegalus, 766
Tracheoniscus, 693
Trachusa, 658
Trachyiulidæ, 767
Trachyiulus, 767
Trachypachyidæ, 545
Trachypus, 654
Trachysoma, 762
Trachysomatidæ, 762
Trachyzona, 762
Traginops, 377
Tragocephala, 575

Tragopa, 143
Tragopinæ, 143
Trama, 158
Tramea, 68
Transversiplecia, 822, **823**
Trapezites, 264
Trapezitinæ, 264
Trapezostigma, 68
Traphera, 370
Trapherinæ, 370
Traumatomutilla, 650
Trechidæ, 546
Trechoma, 717
Trechus, 544
Tremex, 623, **624, 660**
Trepidaria, 365
Trepidariinæ, 365
Tretothoracidæ, 570
Triænonychidæ, 713
Triænonyx, 713
Triaspis, 632
Triaspidinæ, 632
Triassagrionidæ, 803
Triassoblatta, **806,** 807
Triassocoridæ, 814
Triassomachilidæ, 801
Triassomachilis, **801**
Triassomanteidæ, 809
Triassopsychidæ, 819
Triatoma, **173,** 174
Triatominæ, 176
Tribæus, 636
Tribalinæ, 558
Tribelocephalinæ, 175
Tribolium, 570
Tricentrus, 142
Trichardis, 339
Trichempodia, 369
Trichiidæ, 586
Trichilogaster, **637**
Trichina, 342
Trichiosoma, 624
Trichius, 586
Trichobius, **385,** 385
Trichocera, 308
Trichoceridæ, 308
Trichocladius, 323
Trichodectes, 133
Trichodectidæ, 133
Trichodes, 561
Trichœcius, 742
Trichogramma, **633,** 637
Trichogrammatidæ, 637
Trichoma, 210, **211**
Trichomatidæ, 210
Trichommatinæ, 714
Trichomyia, 312
Trichomyiinæ, 312
Trichoniscidæ, 693
Trichoniscus, 693
Trichonta, 320
Trichopetalum, 764
Trichopeza, 342
Trichophaga, 253
Trichophilopteridæ, 133
Trichophilopterus, 133
Trichophthalma, 333
Trichophyinæ, 564
Trichopoda, 358
Trichopolydesmus, 760
Trichopria, 642
Trichoproctus, 757
Trichopsidea, 333
Trichopsideinæ, 333
Trichoptera, 216, 821
Trichopterygidæ, 567
Trichopteryx, 567
Trichoscelidæ, 375
Trichotaphe, 256
Trichothrips, 139
Tricladellus, 128
Tricliona, 578
Triclis, 339
Triclonus, 338
Tricondyla, 544
Tricoryphodes, 57
Tricorythus, 57, **60**
Trictenotoma, 572
Trictenotomidæ, 572
Tricyphona, 309
Tridactylidæ, 98
Tridactyloidea, 98
Tridactylophagus, 619
Tridactylus, 98, 98
Tridenchthonidæ, 708
Tridymidæ, 637
Trifurcula, 251
Trigona, 658
Trigonalidæ, 627, 645
Trigonalys, 645
Trigonidiidæ, 99
Trigonidium, 99
Trigoniulidæ, 766
Trigoniulus, 766
Trigoniulideæ, 766
Trigonocera, 345
Trigonoderus, **638**
Trigonometopidæ, 367
Trigonometopus, 367
Trigonostylus, 759
Trimenopon, 132
Trimenoponidæ, 132
Trimeria, 646
Trimerina, 382
Trimerophoron, 763
Trimerotropis, 101
Trimicra, 309
Trinemophora, 46
Trineura, 346
Trinodinæ, 560
Trinoton, 133
Triodia, 229
Trionymus, 167
Trionyxella, 713
Trioxys, 632
Trioza, **156,** 157
Triozinæ, 157
Triozocera, 619, **620**
Triphleba, 346
Triphleps, **170,** 170
Triplasius, 338
Triplax, 566
Triplosoba, **785**
Triplosobidæ, 786
Triptotricha, 332
Trirhabda, 578
Tristanella, 117
Tristega, 626
Tritanypeza, 364
Trithyreus, 699
Tritoma, 566
Tritomidæ, 567
Tritominæ, 567
Tritoxa, 370, **404,** 406
Trixagidæ, 556
Trixagus, 556
Trixoscelidæ, 375
Trixoscelis, **374,** 375, 378
Trizetes, 737
Trochilium, 231

Trochilœcetes, 133
Troctes, 127
Troctidæ, 127
Trogidæ, 583
Trogiidæ, 127
Trogium, 127
Troglophilus, 94
Trogoderma, 560
Trogoptera, 239
Trogositidæ, 554
Trogulidæ, **712**, 715
Trogulus, 715
Troides, 265
Trombicula, 744
Trombiculidæ, 744
Trombidiidæ, **744**
Trombidioidea, 742
Trombidium, **743**, 744
Tropidaspus, 142
Tropidia, 350
Tropidomyia, 347
Tropiduchidæ, 154
Tropiduchus, 154
Tropisternus, 549
Tropusia, 127
Trotomma, 573
Trotommidea, 573
Trox, 583
Trullifiorinia, 163
Truxalinæ, 101
Truxalis, 101
Trychopeplus, **103**
Trymaltis, 255
Trypanæinæ, 558
Trypanæus, 558
Trypanea, 380
Trypaneidæ, 379
Trypaneinæ, 380
Trypeta, 380
Trypeticinæ, 558
Trypetidæ, 379, 406
Trypetinæ, 380
Trypoxylidæ, 654
Trypoxylon, **653**, 654
Trypoxylonidæ, 654
Tryptochæta, 383
Tryxalinæ, 101
Tshekardocoleidæ, 824
Tshekardocoleus, 824, **825**
Tubercularium, 761
Tubifera, 348, 350, **402**, 403
Tubiferinæ, 350
Tubulifera, 136
Tunga, **541**, 541
Tungidæ, 541
Tychepsephenus, 562
Tychus, 551
Tydeidæ, 744
Tydeus, 744
Tygarrup, 773
Tylidæ, 364, 389, 692
Tylinæ, 365
Tylobolus, 766
Tylocentrus, 142
Tylopsis, 96
Tylos, 365, 692
Tylozygus, 146
Tympanophora, 96
Tympanophorinæ, 96
Typhloceratidæ, 539
Typhlocyba, 147, **148**
Typhlocybinæ, 147
Typhloglomeris, 758
Typhloperipatus, 691
Typinæ, 790
Typitium, 572
Typopeltis, 699
Typus, 790, **791**
Tyroglyphidæ, 742
Tyroglyphus, 742
Tyrranochthonius, 708

Udamacantha, 327
Udamoselis, **156**, 158
Ula, 309
Ulidia, 369
Ulidiidæ, 369
Uloboridae, 720
Uloborinae, 720
Uloborus, 720
Ulodesmus, 761
Ulomyia, 312
Ulopa, 149, **150**
Ulopidæ, 149
Ululodes, 210
Umbonia, 143
Underwoodia, 762
Underwoodiidæ, 762
Unionicola, 740
Unionicolidæ, 740
Uraba, 249
Uralelytron, 798
Uraloscytinidæ, 812
Urania, 242
Uraniidæ, 242
Uranotænia, 314, **314**
Uranotæniinæ, 314
Uranucha, 371
Urapteroides, **242**, 242
Urbaninæ, 264
Urbanus, 264
Urellia, 380
Uroblaniulus, 766
Uroceridæ, 623
Urocerus, 623
Uroctea, 721
Urocteidæ, 721
Uroctoninæ, 704
Uroctonus, 704
Urodacinæ, 702
Urodacus, 702
Urodus, 258
Uromantis, 90
Uromenus, 97
Uropetala, 67
Urophonius, 701
Urophora, 380
Uroplectes, 704
Uropoda, 736
Uropodias, 693
Uropodidæ, 736
Uropsylla, 539
Uropsyllinæ, 539
Uropygi, 698
Urothripidæ, 137
Urothripoidea, 137
Urothrips, 137
Usia, 338
Usiinæ, 338
Usofila, 723
Utetheisa, 249, 278
Uzuchidæ, 257

Valentinia, 260
Valgus, 586
Valleriola, 173
Vandex, 116
Vandicidæ, 116

Vanessa, 268
Vanhoeffenia, 760
Vanhoeffeniidæ, 760
Vanhornia, 643, **644**
Vanhorniidæ, 643
Varnia, 207
Vatellinæ, 547
Vates, 85, **88**
Vatidæ, 85
Vatinæ, 85
Vectius, 726
Vejovidæ, 704
Vejovinæ, 704
Vejovis, **702,** 704
Velia, 180
Veliidæ, 180
Velocipeda, 170
Veolcipedidæ, 170
Venata, 153
Verhoeffia, 762
Verhoeffiidæ, 762
Vermileo, **331,** 332
Vermileoninæ, 332
Vermipsylla, 539
Vermipsyllidæ, 539
Vermipsyllinæ, 539
Veronatus, 553
Verrallia, 350
Vesciinæ, 175
Vespa, 647, **648**
Vespidæ, 646, 664
Vespinæ, 647
Vespoidea, 664, 665
Vespula, 647
Vestalis, 67
Vetillia, 105
Veurise, 208
Vietsia, 739
Villa, 336
Vipio, 629
Viticicola, 641
Vlax, 117
Volucella, 349
Volucellinæ, 349
Vostox, 116
Vulturops, **126,** 127

Waddycephalus, 752
Walshia, 263
Wandesia, 739
Wandolleckia, 346
Wasmaniella, 387
Westermannia, 248
Westermanniinæ, 248
Weyhia, 714
Wiedemannia, 342
Wilhelmia, 322
Willemia, 51
Willistoniella, 365, **366**
Winnertzia, 316
Winthemia, 358
Withius, 710
Wohlfartia, 357
Wuria, 740
Wyeomyia, 313

Xanthocanace, 375, 377
Xanthochlorinae, 345
Xanthochlorus, 345
Xanthogramma, 349
Xantholininæ, 564
Xantholobus, 143
Xanthomelanus, **638**
Xanthorhoe, 237
Xanthrochroa, 571
Xenarchus, 232
Xenaspis, 371
Xenidæ, 619
Xenolpium, 709
Xenomorpha, 327
Xenophyes, 167
Xenopsylla, 540, **541**
Xenos, 619, **620**
Xenyllodes, **54**
Xeris, 623
Xerophlœa, 146
Xerophylla, 161
Xeroscopa, 245
Xestocephalus, 147
Xestomyia, 335
Xestozona, 762
Xiphandrium, 344
Xiphidiinæ, 97
Xiphidion, 97
Xiphocentron, 219
Xiphocentronidæ, 219
Xiphochætoporatia, **760**
Xiphosura, 26
Xiphura, 309
Xiphydria, 624
Xiphydriidæ, 623, 663
Xiphydriinæ, 623, 624
Xiria, 370
Xyela, 622, **624**
Xyelidæ, 622, 661
Xyelinæ, 622
Xylastodoris, 173, **178**
Xyleborus, **579**
Xylecia, 622
Xyleciinæ, 622
Xylica, 104
Xylococcinæ, 161
Xylococcus, 161
Xylocopa, 659
Xylocopinæ, 659
Xylomyges, 247
Xylomyia, 330
Xylomyiidæ, 330
Xylomyiinæ, 330
Xyloperga, 624
Xylophagidæ, 330, 399, 413
Xylophagus, **324,** 330, **330,** 399, **399, 411,** 413
Xylophilidæ, 573
Xylorictes, 257
Xylorictidæ, 257, 281
Xylota, 350
Xylotinæ, 350
Xylotrechus, 575
Xyphosia, 380
Xysticus, 727

Yanguna, 263
Yarmister, 558
Yersinia, 91
Yponomeuta, 258
Yponomeutidæ, 258, 270, 276, 278
Ypthima, 267

Zabalius, 96
Zabrachia, 326
Zacallites, 804
Zacallitidæ, 804
Zagonia, 375
Zaitha, 184
Zale, 248
Zalmoxis, 713
Zalusa, 386

Zaluscodes, 386
Zanola, 239
Zaprochilinæ, 96
Zaprochilus, 96
Zarudniolidæ, 565
Zele, 631
Zelima, 350
Zeliminæ, 350
Zelleria, 260
Zelmira, 321
Zelotes, 726
Zenillia, 358
Zenoa, 560
Zenobiinæ, 247
Zephroniodesmus, 757
Zerriassa, 706
Zerynthia, 266
Zerynthiinæ, 284
Zerynthiinæ, 266
Zethinæ, 647
Zethus, 647
Zeugloptera, 228
Zeuzera, 234
Zeuzeridæ, 234
Zimirinæ, 726
Zimiris, 726
Zodariidæ, 721, 724, 726
Zodariinæ, 725
Zodarion, 724
Zodion, 347
Zodioninæ, 347
Zonitis, 573
Zonosema, 380
Zopherus, 570
Zoraida, 153
Zoraptera, 130
Zorocrates, 720
Zoropsidæ, 720
Zoropsis, 720
Zoropsocidæ, 811
Zorotypidæ, 131
Zorotypus, **130**, 131
Zuphidæ, 546
Zygæna, 235
Zygænidæ, 232, 235
Zygethobius, 771
Zygoballinæ, 729
Zygomyia, 320
Zygoneura, 319
Zygoneurinæ, 319
Zygonopus, 764
Zygopsocidæ, 811
Zygopsocus, **810**, 811
Zygoptera, 64, 68, 804
Zygothrica, 384
Zygothrips, 139

INDEX TO COMMON NAMES

The number of vernacular, or common names in the present edition has been reduced to include only those very generally used in non-technical publications in the English language, especially in America. For those applied less frequently, and particularly for those coined as popular appellations for insect pests in the United States, the reader is referred to "Destructive and Useful Insects" by C. L. Metcalf and W. P. Flint, third edition, 1951, McGraw-Hill, New York.

Agricultural ants, 641
Ambush-bug, 174
American cockroach, 78
Angoumois grain moth, 256
Ant-lions, 211
Ants, 621, 626, 640, 664
Aphids, 157
Aphis-lions, 210
Apple fruit-miner, 260
Apple leaf-hopper, 147
Apple leaf-miner, 259
Apple maggot, 380
Apple-skin miner, 261
Apple-skin worm, 255
Argentine ant, 640
Asparagus miner, 377
Assassin bugs, 174
Australian apple leaf-hopper, 147
Australian cockroach, 78

Back-swimmers, 182
Bagworm moths, 235
Bark lice, 126
Bean weevils, 574
Bedbug, 170
Bee assassin, 174
Bee-louse, 384
Bee moth, 244
Bees, 621, 626
Beet-fly, 360
Beetles, 543
Big bedbug, 174
Bird lice, 131
Bird nest parasites, 356
Biting lice, 131
Black blowfly, 356
Black-flies, 321
Black peach aphis, 158
Black scale, 165
Bluebottle flies, 356
Body louse, 203
Book lice, 126, 127
Book-scorpions, 696, 707
Bot flies, 353
Box-elder bug, 177
Bristle-tails, 44
Brown scale, 165
Browntail moth, 247
Budmoth, 255
Buffalo-gnats, 321
Buffalo tree hopper, 143
Bull-dog ant, 641
Burrowing webworm, 254
Butterflies, 226, 229, 264

Cabbage maggot, 360
Caddice flies, 217
Caddis flies, 217
Caddis worms, 217
Carolina mantis, 90
Carpenter moths, 234
Carrion beetles, 563
Carrot rust fly, 378
Case-bearers, 271, 274
Case-bearing clothes moth, 253
Cat-flea, 540
Cat-tail moth, 263
Cave crickets, 94
Centipedes, 770
Cereal psocid, 127
Chalcis-flies, 633
Cheese skipper, 374
Cherry maggot, 380
Chicken louse, 133
Chicken mite, 736
Chigoe, 541
Chinch-bug, 178
Chinese mantis, 90
Chrysanthemum gall-midge, 316
Chrysanthemum leaf-miner, 378
Cicada, 141
Cigar case-bearer, 260
Citrus purple scale, 164
Clear-wing moths, 231
Click beetles, 556
Clothes moth, 253
Clover aphis, 158
Clover leaf midge, 316
Clover mite, 744
Clover-seed worm, 255
Cluster-fly, 356
Cochineal insects, 166
Cockchafers, 585
Codling moth, 255
Colorado potato-beetle, 577
Cooties, 202, 203
Corn aphis, 158
Corn borer, 245
Corn root aphis, 158
Corn blotch leaf-miner, 377
Cotton aphis, 158
Cotton stainers, 178
Cottony maple scale, 165
Crab louse, 202
Cranberry fireworm, 255
Crotonbug, 79
Cuckoo-wasps, 643
Currant fruit-fly, 380
Cutworms, 278

Daddy-long-legs, 696, 711

Damsel-bugs, 176
Damsel flies, 63
Date palm scale, 164
Death's head moth, 236
Death watch, 127
Deer-flies, 328, 329
Dengue-fever mosquito, 314
Diamond-back cabbage moth, 258
Dobson, 204
Dog-flea, 540
Doodle-bugs, 211
Dragon flies, 63
Driver ants, 641
Dung flies, 376

Earwigs, 113
Electric light bugs, 184
Elm aphis, 159
Elm bark louse, 167
European corn borer, 245
European earwig, 117

False chinch-bug, 178
False-scorpions, 707
Fig caprifier, 635
Fig insects, 635
Filaria mosquito, 314
Fire ant, 641
Flannel moths, 232
Fleas, 538
Flesh-flies, 356
Flies, 305
Follicle mite, 734
Forester moths, 249
Frog hoppers, 143
Fruit tree leaf-roller, 255
Fungus-gnats, 320

Gad-flies, 328
Gall gnats, 315
Gall wasps, 633
Giant water-bugs, 184
Gipsy moth, 247
Gnats, 305
Goldenrod gallmaker, 380
Goldenrod gall moth, 256
Goliath beetle, 585
Grape-berry moth, 255
Grape blossom-midge, 316
Grape leaf-hopper, 147
Grape phylloxera, 161
Grasshoppers, 100
Green apple aphis, 158
Greenbottle flies, 356
Green bug of wheat, 158
Green lacewings, 210
Green peach aphis, 158
Grouse locusts, 99

Harlequin cabbage-bug, 180
Harvest-flies, 141
Harvestman, 693, 696, 711
Harvest mites, 744
Hawk moths, 235
Head louse, 203
Hellgrammite, 204
Hen flea, 541
Hessian fly, 316
Hickory phylloxeran, 161
Hog louse, 203
Honey-bee, 658
Hop aphis, 158
Hornets, 647
Horn fly, 361
Horntails, 623
Horse botfly, 362
Horse-flies, 328
Housefly, 361
Humming-bird moths, 235

Ichneumon-flies, 621, 626
Indian-meal moth, 244
Indian wax scale, 165
Itch mite, 742

Jesus-bugs, 168
Jigger-flea, 541
Joint-worms, 637
Jumping plant-lice, 155
June-bugs, 585

Katydids, 95
Kissing-bug, 174

Lace-bugs, 169
Lac insects, 165
Larch sawfly, 625
Large skippers, 263
Leaf-beetles, 575
Leaf blotch-miners, 261
Leaf-bugs, 171
Leaf-cutter ants, 641
Leaf-footed bug, 177
Leaf hoppers, 143, 664
Leaf insects, 102
Leaf miners, 251, 274, 661
Leaf-rollers, 256, 276, 278, 279
Legionary ants, 641
Lesser apple worm, 255
Lilac leaf-miner, 261
Locusts, 100, 141
Long-horned locusts, 95
Longicorns, 575

Malaria mosquitoes, 313
March flies, 316
Marsh-treaders, 168
May-beetles, 585
Mayflies, 55
Meal moth, 244
Mealy bugs, 167
Medfly, 380
Mediterranean flour moth, 244
Mediterranean fruit-fly, 380
Melon fly, 380
Melon worm, 245
Mexican jumping bean moth, 255
Midges, 305
Millipedes, 757
Mites, 693, 696, 733
Mosquitoes, 305
Moth-flies, 312
Moths, 226, 229

Narcissus bulb-fly, 350
Natal fruit-fly, 380

Negro-bugs, 179
No-see-ums, 324
Nun moth, 247

Oblique-banded leaf-roller, 255
Olive fly, 380
Onion maggot, 360
Orange maggot, 380
Orange tortrix, 255
Orb-weavers, 723
Oriental cockroach, 78
Oyster-shell scale, 164

Papaya fly, 380
Peach scale, 165
Peach twig-borer, 256
Pear blister mite, 734
Pear midge, 316
Pear psylla, 157
Pear scale, 163
Pea weevils, 574
Peg-top coccids, 165
Periodical cicada, 141
Pickle worm, 245
Pink boll-worm, 256
Pine aphids, 158
Pineapple scale, 163
Pine leaf scale, 163
Pine sawflies, 625
Pine twig moth, 255
Pirate bugs, 170
Pistol case-bearer, 261
Plague flea, 540
Plant-bugs, 171
Plant lice, 157
Plume moths, 230
Pomace fly, 384
Potato aphis, 158
Potato-scab mite, 388
Potato tuber moth, 256
Praying mantids, 84
Predatory flower-bug, 170
Pseudoscorpions, 696
Psocids, 126
Pubic louse, 202
Punkies, 324

Raspberry cane maggot, 360
Red humped apple worm, 239
Red spiders, 744
Rhinoceros beetles, 585
Ribbed cocoon makers, 252
Roaches, 78
Rock-jumpers, 44
Rose leaf-hopper, 147
Rose midge, 316
Rose scale, 163
Royal-palm bug, 173

Sacred scarabæus, 584
Salmon-flies, 73
Sand-flies, 312, 324
San Jose scale, 162
Satin moth, 247
Saw-flies, 621, 622
Scale insects, 162
Scorpion flies, 214
Scorpions, 693, 695, 701
Screw-worm, 356
Scurfy scale, 163
Seed chalcids, 636
Seedcorn maggot, 360
Serpent-flies, 205
Serpentine leaf-miner, 378
Seventeen-year locust, 141
Sharp shooters, 143
Sheep-tick, 386, 391
Shield-back bugs, 179
Shield-bearers, 258
Shore bugs, 173
Short-horned locusts, 100
Silkworm, 240, 283
Silverfish, 44
Skin-beetles, 583
Skippers, 226, 229, 263
Slug-caterpillars, 272
Snake-flies, 205
Snipe-flies, 331
Snow-flea, 386
Soft brown scale, 165
Soldier flies, 325
Solitary wasps, 647, 664
Soothsayers, 84
Spider hunting wasps, 648
Spiders, 693, 696, 716
Spittle insects, 143
Spongilla-flies, 209
Spring tails, 50
Spruce bud-worm, 255
Squash-bug, 177
Stable fly, 361
Stick insects, 102
Sticktight flea, 541
Stilt bugs, 177
Stink-bugs, 180
Stink-flies, 210
Stoneflies, 73
Strawberry crown-miner, 256
Strawberry leaf-roller, 255
Sucking lice, 202
Sugar-cane borer, 245
Sugarcane hopper, 153
Sweet-potato weevil, 580

Tachina flies, 358
Tailless whip-scorpions, 698
Tarantula hawks, 648
Tarantulas, 718
Tarnished plant-bug, 171
Tent caterpillars, 250
Termites, 121
Thread-legged bugs, 176
Thrips, 137
Ticks, 693, 696, 733
Toad-bugs, 182
Toe-biters, 184
Tongue-worms, 693, 751
Trap-door spiders, 717
Tree crickets, 99
Tree hoppers, 142
Trilobite larvæ, 586
True bugs, 167
True lice, 202
Tsetse fly, 361
Tumble-bugs, 584
Tumbu-fly, 361
Tussock moths, 247

Velvet ants, 650

Walking sticks, 102
Wasps, 621, 626

Water bears, 753
Water boatmen, 181
Water creepers, 182
Water scavenger beetles, 549
Water-scorpions, 184
Water striders, 168
Webworms, 245, 249
Weevils, 543
Wheat bulb fly, 360
Wheelbug, 174
Whip-scorpions, 695, 698
White ants, 121
White flies, 157
Willow gall sawflies, 625
Wind-scorpions, 696
Winter-gnats, 308
Wireworm beetles, 556
Wolf spiders, 725
Wood-ants, 640
Wood-wasps, 621, 622
Wooly aphis of apple, 159
Yellow-fever mosquito, 314
Yellow-jackets, 647
Yellow necked apple worm, 239
Yucca moths, 252

Date Due

MAY - 5 1956

SEP 4 1957

DO NOT CIRCULATE

Harvard MCZ Library

3 2044 066 303 819